

STATISTICAL,
DESCRIPTIVE, AND HISTORICAL ACCOUNT
OF THE
NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES OF INDIA.

COMPILED BY
H. C. CONYBEARE, B.C.S.,
AND
Edited by
EDWIN T. ATKINSON, B.A., F.R.G.S.,
BENGAL CIVIL SERVICE

VOL. V.
ROHILKHAND DIVISION.
PART I.



ALLAHABAD:.

NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES AND OUDH GOVERNMENT PRESS.

1879.

maháls of the neighbouring Sarkár Sambhal are also to be found in the modern district of Budaun, viz, Neodhana (now Islámnagar), Rajpur (now Rajpura), and Gunnaur (now Asadpur). The following statement shows the statistics of these parganahs at the time the Aín-i-Akhari was written.—

Pargana statement in the time of Akbar.

Name of mahál.	Area in bighas ¹	Land revenue in dáms ²	Land revenue of service grants in dáms.	Caste of proprietors	Number of horse-men.	Number of infantry
Haveli Budáyún ...	650,300 25	73,58,571	2,87,986	Shaukhs ...	500	5,000
Sahaswán ..	260,122	24,93,898	15,444	Kunwars	100	2,000
Mandiha Satási	29,753	13,15,720	...	Tagas and Bráhmans	50	500
Kot Sálbáhan ..	56,584	12,90,165	...	Thákurs, Tomars...	50	500
Rajpur ...	189,300	7,00,000	...	Rajpút ...	50	400
Gunnaur ..	51,035 05	2,67,919	8 319	Musalmán ...	10	300
Neodhana ...	209,308 5	9,04,075	9,04,003	Gaur ...	100	500
District total ...	1,436,402 80	1,43,30,348	12,15,752	...	860	9,200

Sir H Elliot prefers the nomenclature of Satási Munliya to that of Mandiha Satási. Out of this mahál was formed during the government of the Patháns (1748-1774) pargana Bísauli, and its remaining portions are represented by the modern Satási and tappa Rotah of Budaun³ at the same epoch tappa Jalálpur was separated from Haveli Budaun, becoming the nucleus of pargana Ujháni, and Salámpur was created out of pargana Saneha. Usahat consists of villages from tappa Mahánagar of Budaun. Faizpur Badariya and Aulá, once parganahs of this, but now of the Etá district, were constituted, the former out of the Sahaswán, and the latter out of the Budaun maháls.

At the commencement of the British rule in 1801 the parganahs now included in Budaun formed a portion of the Morádabad district. In 1805 A.D. Ujháni, Usahat, Budaun, and Kot Sálbáhan were transferred to Bareilly, while the remainder continued in Morádabad. In October, 1823, the district of Sahaswán was formed from portions of Morádabad, Bareilly, and Aligarh, and comprised the parganahs of Rajpura, Asadpur, Islámnagar, Bísauli, and Satási from Morádabad, Kot Sálbáhan, Sahaswán, Budaun, Usahat, Ujháni, and

¹ There are about 625 or five-eighths of an acre in the Budaun bigha, which has in all probability altered little since the time of Akbar.

² The dam of Akbar's revenue system was one-fortieth of a rupee: see Elphinstone (Hist., Bk. IX, Chap. 3) and Thomas's *Pathan Kings*, 431.

³ See Elliot's note, II, 142.

Salimpur from Bareilly, and Bilsí, Faizpur-Badariya, Soron, and Márahra from Aligarh. The formation of the new district was completed in 1824 and Mr H. Swetenham placed in charge. The Aligarh parganahs, situated on the right bank of the Ganges, were shortly afterwards separated from the district, but were again annexed in 1837. In 1838 the sadr station was removed from Sahaswán to Budaun, and the Aligarh parganahs were transferred to the Pattiáli (now Eta) district on its formation in 1845. In 1801 there were six tahsils—Islámnagar, Sahaswán, Ujhání, Salimpur, Budaun, and Bisanlí. In 1808 Islámnagar was incorporated in Sahaswán: in 1821 the tahsils of Usahat, Rajpura, and Asadpur were created and in 1841 the two latter were combined and the tahsíl was placed at Gunnaur. In 1842 the tahsíl of Salimpur was removed to Dátáganj. In 1844 the tahsils of Ujhání and Usahat were abolished, and parganahs Ujhání and Usahat were incorporated in Budaun, while Kot Sálbáhan, which had belonged to Ujhání, was annexed to Sahaswán. The parganah of Islámnagar, which had formed part of Sahaswán, was at the same time added to Bisanlí. In 1845 Usahat was transferred from the tahsíl of Budaun to that of Dátáganj, and since that date no changes in the distribution of the parganahs have taken place.

From 1801 to 1805 the entire district was under the civil judge of Morád-abad, but on the transfer of the six parganahs abovementioned to Bareilly in 1805 the civil jurisdiction over them became vested in the civil judge of the latter district. In 1837 the whole of Budaun was placed under the judge of Bareilly, and in 1858 another change took place, the jurisdiction over parganahs Ujhání, Usahat, Salimpur, and Budaun being vested in the judge of Sháh-jahánpur. The remaining parganahs are still under the judge of Bareilly. The office of register, created in 1803, was abolished in 1821; that of Hindu and Muhammadan law officer, created in the same year, was abolished in 1863; and the title of sadí amín and principal sadr amín, established in 1831, was changed to that of subordinate judge in 1869. The subordinate judges of Bareilly and Sháh-jahánpur have in Budaun a jurisdiction conterminous with that of their respective judges. Native commissioner's or Munsif's courts were first established in Ujhání, Sahaswán, and Budaun. The court at Ujhání was abolished in 1814, and its work made over to the Budaun munsif; but it was soon found necessary to appoint two additional munsifs for the disposal of the arrears that accrued. In 1840 the first, and in 1844 the second, of these additional munsifs was abolished, but in their stead munsif's courts were opened at Bilsí and Islámnagar. The Bilsí munsif was soon after removed to Ujhání, and thence

fertile portion of the district. The *bhūr* tract contains few villages and little cultivation, and is chiefly inhabited by Ahars, whose occupation is tending cattle, as the land is for the most part unfit for growing crops - As the *bhūr* ridge approaches the alluvial tract along the Ganges the dip is more defined. The sand in some places terminates quite abruptly, and is succeeded at its base by the low *khaddar* lands which at one time formed the old bed of the Ganges. Beyond these again flows the Mahāwa, and between it and the Ganges cultivation gradually decreases, owing to the frequency of floods. The surface is here covered with coarse grass and a tall strong reed known as *tātar*, while an occasional bush of *ghao* or tamarisk meets the eye.

The grass lands just mentioned are not the only waste plots in the country bordering on the Ganges. That river when in flood Waste land and forests impregnates portions of the neighbouring soil with the alkaline deposit known as *reh* and this afterwards appears on the surface in whitish grey blotches, rendering cultivation useless. Turning from unwooded to wooded waste, we find that some remains of the celebrated jungles of Aonla, so often mentioned by the Musalmān historians still exist in Budaun. Beginning near Puthi, where the Aril enters the district, they follow the course of that river through the Budaun and Salimpur parganas, extending parts its junction with the Rāmganga near Hazratpur, and stretching into parganah Mīhrābād of the Shāhjahānpur district. The estates situated within the heart of this tract are known as the *bankatī* villages. A similar jungle is found around Kakora in parganah Ujhāni, and though not so extensive is fully as dense. A *dhāk* jungle occurs near Bhiraṭi in parganah Rajpura, and is known as the '*Kāla dhāka*,' or black forest. The general impression left by the district is that it is well wooded, mango groves abound, and there are few villages without a plantation of some sort. The jungle proper is rapidly decreasing in area, owing to the demand for firewood created by the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway and the canal works at Narora.

The soils of the district as distinguished at the recent settlement may be divided into four classes *dūmat mattiyār*, *bhūr*, and *khādir*. The *dūmat* Soils. or loam is a light permeable soil containing some quantity of sand, and therefore more friable than the *mattiyār*. The less sand the better *dūmat*. The Katehr tracts, for instance, in parganas Islāmnagar and Bisauli, and the Katīl tracts in parganah Usahat are of the very best *dūmat*, allowing of the construction

¹This jungle runs for about thirty-six miles through the two parganahs with an average breadth of three miles, a maximum breadth of five miles, and a minimum breadth of half a mile, but the clearings are yearly reducing its area considerably.

of large earthen wells, and adapted to the cultivation of any crop. Elsewhere the soil varies in quality as it approaches or recedes from the great *bhūr* ridge. The *mattiyār* or clay is a rich argillaceous soil, known for its capacity of absorbing a great quantity of water, and retaining it when exposed to the sun more tenaciously than any other land. Owing to its strong marly texture, the process of filtration after rain goes on but slowly, and even when indurated by heat and drought, it will continue to bear vigorous crops for some time after those on lighter and more porous soils in the neighbourhood have withered and died. Hence its great value where the means of irrigation cannot be obtained. The *bhūr* is an essentially sandy soil, and is known under two qualities in this district: the *thandi* or cold *bhūr*, which is merely an inferior *dūmat* or high light soil; and the *bhūr* proper, which is a poor, sterile soil yielding at best but one good crop every third year. There is also what is called the *urāni* or 'flying' *bhūr*, which is simply useless. The *khādir* lands have been formed by the deposit of alluvial matter by the rivers, the degree of fertility being in proportion to the depth and due disposition of the earthy materials which have been from time to time brought down and deposited by the waters. Mr. Clarke calls it a purely derivative soil, "owing its origin to the disintegration of various other soils on either side of the channel, which being now intimately blended together, form a tract of land capable of yielding almost every kind of agricultural product; and wherever cultivation is not extended, affording nutritious esculents for the cattle of the surrounding country, and excellent grass for thatching. The upper stratum is a more porous clay than the *mattiyār*, but it possesses abundant supplies of water within a few feet of the surface, while the energy and productiveness of some isolated patches admit of two harvests of rice and peas in the year, and a constant rotation of crops; but there is little or no kharif, and if the rains are very plentiful, the water acts too much on so damp a soil, so that the *rabi* is in some seasons either very scanty, or almost totally destroyed in some villages from excessive wet and moisture. Rice is grown in great abundance, and is of a good quality; but the wheat and barley is less vigorous and strong than on the *mattiyār* land." Mr. Carmichael objects to the synonymous use of the terms *khādir* and *torāi* as applied to these lands. He thinks that the former title should be restricted to the long strips of porous soil which are found on the south side of the outer ridge, in what was possibly a former bed of the Ganges. These lands, which possess an abundant supply of water, and are capable of yielding a constant rotation of crops, he has included amongst the *mattiyār* soils. By the term *torāi* he

understands the alluvial tract of the Rám-ganga, and in a less degree that of the Ganges, his test being the presence of water close to the surface. In such *tardá* lands small earthen wells can easily be made, while in real *khádir* land their construction is neither possible nor necessary. To the three principal soils already mentioned (*dúmat*, *mattiyár*, and *bhúr*) natives add a fourth, the *gauháni dharti* or village mould—a term applied to any land surrounding the village site, no matter what its natural class may be. This land is usually let out to Muráos (market gardeners) or other tenants, who, cultivating and manuring highly, pay also a higher rent. On the banks of the Ganges there is another, though a small class of land, known as *bela*, which is thus described by Mr. Clarke:—"The *bela* has at present the appearance of a large savannah, and affords abundance of pasture. There are only four villages in the class, and they are almost completely covered with jungle. The soil is known among the cultivators by the name of '*kamp*,' and the process by which it is formed is obvious. A fresh crust of *débris* is at first deposited, and spread over a bed of sand by the river, on its subsiding after the rains, from three or four inches to three or four feet in depth, its fertility being in proportion to its cubic thickness, and the proper admixture of its constituent parts. For the first year it is generally unfit for any vegetation, but in the second year, after it has settled, it acquires sufficient strength to produce grass and *pháo* jungle, which, during the periodical overflowing of the river in the rainy season, intercept the earthy material with which the water is then laden, and an artificial soil is thus mechanically formed by the ingredients sinking down and reposing into beds of mud."

The following table, taken from the settlement report of 1873, distributes the cultivated area of the district amongst the four great classes of *gauháni*, *dúmat*, *mattiyár*, and *bhúr* soils:—

Name of pargana		Cultivated area in acres				
		Gauháni or village soils	Dúmat or loamy soils	Mattiyár or clayey soils	Bhúr or sandy soils	Total.
1	Asadpur	4,924	39,798	3,017	6,240	53,909
2	Rajpura	5,812	30,559	4,743	5,184	52,292
3	Bisauli	5,425	34,989	2,920	9,188	52,522
4	Sotási	5,862	30,266	3,540	5,888	45,556
5	Islámnagar	10,147	46,279	4,816	19,379	80,621
6	Sahaswán	8,029	51,615	7,480	37,094	104,248
7	Kot	6,645	77,693	4,285	8,608	97,131
8	Budaun	7,714	65,696	7,078	5,195	85,523
9	Ujháni	6,748	51,616	4,891	21,760	84,814
10	Salimpur	10,280	69,136	15,791	186	95,312
11	Usabat	7,029	53,139	6,106	12,968	79,242
Total		78,624	556,538	64,397	131,630	831,189

The principal rivers of the district are the Ganges, Rámghanga, Sot, Rivers. Maháwa, and Aril or Ari, and besides these there are the nálas or rain-torrents known as the Bardmár, Bhaunsur, Chúya, Nakta, Narha, Bajha or Andheriya, and Kadwára.

The Ganges forms the south-western boundary for 93 miles and separates Ganges. Budaun from the Dúáb districts of Bulandshahr, Aligarh, Eta (Ita), and Farukhábád. It is crossed by bridges of

boats between Ganwán on the Moradabad road in parganah Rappura, and Anúpsahar on the Dehli road in the Bulandshahr district, on the road between Asadpur in the parganah of the same name and Rámghát in the Bulandshahr district: at Kachhla on the road between Budaun and Háthras; at Kádir Chauk opposite the Eta district, and at Súraipur on the road to Farukhabad. In addition to these bridges, which last from October to June, there are numerous private and public ferries along the whole course of the river. At this stage of its course the Ganges is navigable throughout the year by vessels of considerable burthen; but the trading marts are chiefly on the right bank of the river, and very little merchandise is embarked from this district. From December to April navigation receives considerable interruption from shallows and banks, obstructions which have increased since the formation of the head-works of the Lower Ganges Canal at Narora. Bambús, grain, cotton, and leather are exported from Kachhla, Nána Kherá, and Khaira Jalápur to Farukhábád and Cawnpore (Kánhpur). There are a few islands covered with tamarisk (*jháó*), several of which are capable of cultivation. Disputes between riparian proprietors are usually settled on the principle that the owner of adjacent lands takes the profit and loss of alluvion and diluvion, subject to a re-adjustment by Government in every fifth year. Inundations which subside quickly, leaving deposits of fertile mud, cause little damage, and indeed some advantage, but when sand is deposited the effect is often disastrous.

The Rámghanga forms the eastern boundary of the district for a distance of about thirty-six miles, and during this part of its Rámghanga. course is joined by a considerable affluent, the Aril. It is navigable in the rains by boats of one hundred mounds¹ burthen, and is crossed at Bela Dándi, on the road between Budaun and Sháhyánpur, by a bridge of boats. Besides this there are five ferries: and in the rainy season, when no fords exist, these are the only means of crossing the river. From December to April the shallows and banks prevent any but the smallest

¹ Between three and four tons.

class of boats from ascending the stream. Indeed little traffic ever goes up-stream, although bambús, and sometimes grain, pass across the stream into the Sháhjahánpur district. Bambús and timber come down-stream from the Garhwál forests. The water is occasionally used for irrigation. There are no important villages along the banks in this district, and the few islands that are formed soon become fit for cultivation, being in this respect more valuable than the majority of those formed by the Ganges. The banks, like those of the Ganges, are alternately shelving and abrupt, that is to say, that a slope on one side is usually faced by a cliff on the other.

The Sot rises in the Píla Kund in pargana Amroha of the Moradabad district. It enters this district near Khera Dás, to the west of the Chandausi road in pargana Islámnagar, and flowing in a south-easterly course forms the boundary between the parganas of Bisanli, Satási, and Budaun on the east, and those of Kot and Ujháni on the west. The river then enters pargana Usáhat near Kakrála, and passing through the former into pargana Míhrábád of the Sháhjahánpur district, eventually joins the Ganges at Dhúghát. This river is also known as the Yár-i-Wafadái, or "the faithful friend," and Mr. Beames, quoting¹ from the *Táríkh-i-Muhammad Sháh* of Khushál Chand, gives the origin of this name as follows — "On the way from Sambhal to Budaun, his majesty and the royal army suffered much from heat and thirst, till they came to the little river Sot, which kept winding in and out by the side of the road, and supplied them with water at each stage. In gratitude for this service his majesty honoured it with the name of 'Yár-i-Wafádár,' or the faithful friend." There are four bridges of boats where the principal roads cross. Mr. Carmichael notes the existence of two fine masonry bridges of pre-British construction across this river; one under Budaun, built by Fatoh Khán, Khánsámáhi, and a second near Nijra, built by another Rohilla chief, Dúnde Khan². Both of these bridges were carried away by floods, the waterway being insufficient. Mr. Carmichael replaced the one at Budaun by a bow and chord bridge on piers after the American system, and the one at Nijra by a strong masonry erection with ample waterway.

The embankments and works connected with the Ondh and Rohilkhand Railway caused considerable disturbance in the natural drainage system of the district. Fearing the destruction of their embankments by the immense amount of water which had collected behind them, the engineers cut the earthworks in several places, "when the water rushed into the Sot, its natural drainage,

¹ Beames' *Elliot*, II., 144.

² *Settlt Rep*, 3.

The remaining drainage channels are mere escapes for the surplus water in the rainy season, they are almost dry in the winter, and entirely so during the hot months. The Bardmár, after draining the country around Babrála, joins the Maháwa on its right bank near the boundary of parganahs Rajpura and Asadpur. The Bhamsaur nála drains the country between the Sot and the Maháwa, and receives the Aswár nála near Bilsí. Rising, or rather coming, into prominence as a line of drainage within parganah Islámnagar, it flows through Kot, and forming the boundary between that pargana and Sahaswán eventually joins the Ganges near Nána Khara. The Bajha or Andherí is a portion of the old bed of the Arí in parganah Salámpur, and the Kadwára is an insignificant series of brook-linked ponds which joins the Bhamsaur near Kachhla. Any further details regarding these watercourses will, where necessary, be supplied by the parganah articles in the Gazetteer portion of this notice.

There are throughout the district many of the lakes or swamps known as jhíls. The principal are those at Usáwán, Sathila, and Dalálganj in parganah Usahat, Núrpur in parganah Ujhání, Dhand in parganah Sahaswán, Sangtara in parganah Satási, Bhírāon in parganah Rajpura, and Charsora in parganah Islámnagar. The Usáwán jhíl on the Sháh-jahánpur border is a long narrow piece of water connected with the Sot river, and stretches over a distance of about five miles, with an average depth of three feet, and a depth of about fifteen feet in its deepest part. The other meres vary in length from three miles to a quarter of a mile, and in depth from three to ten feet. The Dhand jhíl is of a semi-circular shape, about three miles long and about two hundred yards broad, and is connected with the Maháwa river. A long low line of swampy land runs from this jhíl parallel to the course of the Ganges, apparently marking the position of one of its old beds. The Núrpur jhíl is nearly circular in shape, and joins a series of swamps, which in the rains are connected with the Ganges. Its waters are clear and are much utilized for irrigation. No bad effects are, moreover, known to ensue from their use in washing and drinking. The waters of the Dhand, though employed for irrigation purposes, are said to be undrinkable, and if used for bathing induce a painful itching of the skin. These lakes are all too small to require, and too shallow to admit of, navigation in the usual sense of that word. But the reeds and grasses which grow on their surface are cut by the villagers for thatching or cattle-fodder, and are carried to land by means of reed and bambu rafts.

Canals

There are as yet no canals in the district either for navigation or irrigation.

Two branches of the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, radiating from Chandausi junction in Morádabad, traverse this district. The Railway.

The first, or Chandansi and Bareilly line, enters parganah Islámnagar on the north-west, and passing in an east-south-easterly direction through the northern portions of that and the adjacent parganahs of Bisauli and Satási, issues from the latter into parganah Aonla of Bareilly. The length of this branch within the district is about sixteen miles, and in that short distance there are three stations, viz., at Asafpur and Dabtura in Bisauli, and Karangi in Satási. The last mentioned station is generally called Mahmúdpur, after an adjoining and more important village in the Bareilly district. The second, or Chandausi and Aligarh line, enters this district at the junction of parganahs Rajpura and Islámnagar, and passing in a south-westerly direction through the former and parganah Asadpur, is carried over into the Bulandshahr district by the Rájghát bridge across the Ganges. The length of this branch within the district is about thirteen miles, and the stations are two, viz., at Dhanári in Rajpura, and Babrála in Asadpur. Chandausi is distant 27 miles from Morádabad and 44 miles from Bareilly, Asafpur is distant 9 miles, Dabtura 16 miles, and Mahmúdpur 19 miles from Chandausi. Dhanári is 46 miles, and Babrála 54 miles from Morádabad, and they are respectively 41 and 33 miles from Aligarh.

The imperial metalled road from Bareilly to Háthras is, after the rail, the most important highway of the district. On quitting the Bareilly district it enters the north-eastern corner of parganah Budaun, Metal'ed roads and crosses the river Aril shortly afterwards on a masonry and wooden bridge. Passing onward in a south-westerly direction it traverses the towns of Bináwar and Budaun, and crosses into parganah Ujháni by a wooden bridge over the river Sot. Continuing its course in the same direction, it passes through Ujháni, and at Kachhla meets the Ganges, which is the southern boundary of the district. A bridge of boats conveys it across that river during the greater part of the year; but this means of transit is of course removed during the rainy months. The road is of military as well as commercial importance, and has encamping grounds for troops at intervals along its course. The metalled road from Budaun to the nearest railway station, Aonla in the Bareilly district, has a length within this district of nine miles. No road besides those already mentioned is metalled over its entire course through the district, but some of the lines which pass through Budaun and Bilsí are metalled for short distances outside those towns.

The principal earthen or unmetalled roads are (1) that from Budaun to Vazúganj and Bisauli, which at the latter place separates into two branches, acting as feeders to the railway stations at Chandausi (in the Morádabad district) and Asafpur respectively, (2) that which branching from the Bareilly and Háthras road at Ujhání passes through Sahaswán and Gunnaur, and acts as a feeder to the railway station at Babrála; (3) the road from Budaun to Bilsí and Islámnagar; (4) that which after passing through Dátáganj leaves the district for Sháhjahánpur, and (5) the road which traverses Kakrála and Usahat *en route* for Farukhabad. The following statement distributes the roads into first class, or raised, bridged, and metalled; second class, or raised and bridged but not metalled, and third class, or common cross-country cart-tracks, repaired every year, but bridged in few places.—

					LENGTH WITHIN DISTRICT	
					Miles	Feet
<i>First-class roads</i>						
Bareilly and Háthras	...	...	...	...	32	3,180
Budaun and Chandánagar	...	.	...	...	2	2,440
Do and Farukhabad	...	...	...	...	3	1,160
Do and Morádabad	...	...	.	...	4	1,880
Do and Sháhjahánpur	...	...	...	...	1	3,720
Do and Naushera	..	..	...	...	1	1,720
Cutcherry road, Budaun	...	...	.	...	1	720
Cross-road through Itáhi Nanda	...	...	...	...	0	4,300
Budaun city to Kachahri	...	...	...	...	0	2,300
Collector's house, Budaun, to Farukhabad road	...	...	...	...	0	3,200
Cross-road through Ulahtápur	...	..	...	...	0	1,900
Cemetery road, Budaun	...	...	...	...	0	2,500
Cross-road behind jail, <i>ibid</i>	...	...	...	...	6	2,550
Circular road, <i>ibid</i>	..	...	...	...	2	0
Bilsí and Gudhni	...	...	...	...	4	880
Do and Shekhanagla	...	...	...	...	3	3,100
Budaun and Aonla	...	...	..	...	9	4,463
Total					75	3,058
<i>Second-class roads</i>						
Budaun and Farukhabad	...	...	...	...	23	3,650
Do and Sháhjahánpur	...	...	...	...	19	4,180
Do and Morádabad	...	...	...	...	30	3,600
Total					74	870
<i>Third-class roads.</i>						
Budaun to Baksena	...	...	...	...	15	0
Do to Sádulláhganj	...	...	...	...	19	0
Do to Usáwán	...	...	...	...	18	0
Do to Bilsí and Islámnagar	...	...	...	...	33	1,800
Sádulláhganj to Usahat and Bichorághát	...	...	...	...	38	0
Bisauli to Asafpur Phakaoli	...	...	...	...	11	0
Ujhání to Bilsí and Bisauli	...	..	...	...	18	200
Kachhla to Bilsí	...	...	...	...	7	3,880
Bilsí to Sahaswán	...	...	...	...	10	750
Ujhání to ditto	...	..	...	...	14	1,000
Sahaswán to Babrála	...	...	...	...	25	1,600
Babrála to Cháopur	...	...	...	...	8	3,400
Sahaswán and Bisauli	...	...	...	...	16	4,080
Bisauli, Islámnagar, and Ganwán	...	...	...	...	38	2,510

				LENGTH WITHIN DISTRICT.	
				Miles	Feet.
<i>Third-class roads—(concluded).</i>					
Budaun and Kádír Chaur	..	..	..	12	1,700
Anúpsahr, Ganwán, and Morádabad	..	..	..	8	4,000
Gunnaur to Ganwán	..	..	..	14	0
Islámnagar to Rámghát	..	..	..	20	4,000
Sahaswán to Rudáin	..	..	..	15	800
Bisauli to Papul	..	..	..	9	1,000
Islámnagar to Bijoi	..	..	..	2	0
Saiyadpur to Karengi	..	..	..	7	2,000
Anúpsahr and Chaudansi	..	..	..	11	4,350
Islámnagar and Sahaswán	..	..	..	18	1,000
Gidhaul and Dhapur	..	..	..	4	2,000
Koilantha to Hazratpur	..	..	..	3	3,000
Miyáon to Labhári	..	..	..	11	0
Total				412	230

There are also many miles of village roads, but as these are not maintained by Government, it is impossible to calculate with any accuracy their total length.

The following table shows the distances of the principal towns and villages from Budaun as given by the district authorities :—

Parganah.	Town or village			Distance in miles.
Rajpura	54
Asadpur	63
Islámnagar	40
Bisauli	46
Satási	34
Kot	23
	27
	12
	20
	15
	18
	20
	12
	24
	7
	1
	12
	18
	9
	18
	12
	12
	17
	19

The district is not rich in bridges. The Rájghát railway bridge, which connects this district with that of Bulandshahr, was until lately the only existing viaduct over the Ganges, and is still one of Bridges.

the only two, if we except the bridge at Calcutta over the comparatively small branch of that river known as the Hughli. Besides this great non way across the Ganges, there are several bridges over the Aril, Maháwa, and Sot. The first of these streams is bridged in two places, and the latter two in one place each¹ The following statement shows the character of the bed and banks of each river where crossed by the principal roads.—

Name of road	River	Means of transit	RAINS		DRY SEASON		CHARACTER OF	
			Breadth	Depth	Breadth	Depth	Bank.	Bed.
<i>I Class</i>			Miles 2	Feet. 18	Feet. 700	Feet. 12		
Bareilly and Hátharas,	Ganges ..	Bridge of boats in dry season, ferry in rains					Low and steep	Mixed sand and clay.
	Bhainsaur,	Bridge ..	Feet 150	5	150	1	Sloping,	Clay
	Sot .	Do ..	500	11	200	3	Ditto,	Sandy.
	Aril ..	Do .	200	15	50	13	Steep	Ditto
Bilsa and Kachhla,	Bhainsaur,	Culvert ..	600	6	20	2	...	...
<i>II Class</i>								
Budaun and Farukhabad.	Sot ...	Ferry ...	312 ¹	12	200	7	Sloping,	Mixed sand & clay
Budaun and Sháh-jahánpur	Aril ...	Bridge ...	540	17	120	8	Low .	Ditto
	Rám-ganga,	Boat bridge in dry season, ferry in rains	1,350	25	290	8	Right bank steep, left bank sloping	Sandy
<i>III Class</i>								
Budaun, Bilsa, and Islámnagar	Sot ...	Ferry .	500	15	86	9 $\frac{1}{2}$	Steep ..	Ditto
Sádulláhganj, Usáhat, and Bichorághat	Ganges ...	Do .	4,200	23	375	4 $\frac{1}{2}$	On one side	Ditto.
	Aril	Do. ..	540	13	150	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	Ditto,	Ditto
Ujháni and Sahaswán.	Bhainsaur,	Bridge .	500	10	85	2	Low ..	Ditto
Sahaswán and Babrála.	Maháwa ...	Ferry ..	Mile $\frac{1}{2}$	20	100	2	Steep on oneside	Ditto
Sahaswán and Bisauli	Sot ...	Boat bridge in dry season, ferry in rains	500	20	105	5	Sloping,	Ditto.
Budaun and Kádír Chauk	Ganges .	Ditto .	2,150	26	400	16 $\frac{1}{2}$	Steep on oneside	Ditto
Anúpsahr, Ganwán, and Morád-abad	Maháwa ..	Ferry	9,000	9	55	4	Steep .	Ditto

The remaining roads of importance do not cross rivers.

¹ The bridge over the Maháwa is the railway bridge at Udharnapur Khigí in Rajpura

The climate of Budaun is as healthy as, though perhaps hotter than, that of any district in the Rohilkhand division. Its greater heat could be easily explained by the fact that Budaun is the most southern district in Rohilkhand, as well as furthest from the Himálaya range. The rains set in about the middle of June, lasting usually for three or three and a half months, and the most unhealthy season is during their middle and close, in the months of August and September. The southern portions of the district then become waterlogged and malarious, and a malignant type of fever appears. The following table shows the rainfall for the last five years as recorded in inches at the headquarters of the five tahsils :—

Year.	Station	January.	February.	March.	April	May	June.	July.	August.	September	October	November	December	Total.
1872	Budaun	16	3	...	2	...	87	130	165	29	...	4	...	436
	Bisauli	19	...	...	4	4	44	88	177	19	...	...	1	356
	Dátáganj	23	3	...	...	3	70	80	85	6	...	2	...	272
	Gunnaur	13	...	...	...	4	45	50	50	21	3	...	5	191
	Sahaswán	12	...	...	2	2	50	97	80	52	...	...	5	300
1873	Budaun	12	...	6	...	5	2	161	78	68	...	...	...	332
	Bisauli	5	...	6	...	6	14	97	71	138	...	...	...	337
	Dátáganj	15	...	7	...	11	13	161	40	88	...	...	...	330
	Gunnaur	7	...	5	...	8	21	121	94	78	2	...	...	336
	Sahaswán	6	...	7	...	13	...	106	23	77	...	...	...	232
1874	Budaun	9	...	7	...	...	39	248	95	26	...	...	...	423
	Bisauli	...	2	9	...	...	26	256	115	134	14	...	...	556
	Dátáganj	15	...	7	...	4	36	283	95	203	15	...	...	658
	Gunnaur	2	...	11	...	...	31	133	114	152	...	...	...	443
	Sahaswán	1	7	8	...	...	15	231	72	169	...	...	...	513
1875	Budaun	5	16	...	...	08	...	184	63	62	...	1	...	339
	Bisauli	2	21	...	...	06	6	81	58	74	...	2	...	250
	Dátáganj	...	31	...	...	2	18	159	116	85	...	4	...	415
	Gunnaur	5	22	...	...	07	24	95	65	59	...	2	...	279
	Sahaswán	3	22	...	...	12	2	46	75	54	...	3	...	217
1876	Budaun	...	...	2	...	...	1	127	23	58	12	...	...	223
	Bisauli	...	...	8	6	2	7	104	27	61	7	...	...	212
	Dátáganj	...	...	3	5	...	4	73	25	66	4	...	...	180
	Gunnaur	...	...	5	3	2	18	130	10	28	9	...	...	205
	Sahaswán	...	...	2	3	3	8	133	27	49	8	...	...	233

After September the rains generally cease, and are succeeded by the cold weather, which for both natives and foreigners is the healthiest period of the year. In

January there are a few showers, sometimes called "the Christmas rains," though why is hardly apparent, as they seldom fall in December. The natives have indeed a proverb in which December rains are treated as a prodigy :—

*Bhura bhainsa, chandli jor,
Pus mahurath buri hon.*

"A brown buffalo, a bald goodwife, and winter rains in December¹ are rare"

Hail falls occasionally in the winter, but the only snow ever seen is that of the Himalaya peaks, nearly two hundred miles away. There have been within living memory no hailstorms so destructive as to necessitate a remission of revenue, but in 1862 and 1870 the crops were in some parganahs partially destroyed by downfalls of this sort. In the winter night a slight frost sometimes takes place, forming a thin film of ice on the surface of shallow pools, but this disappears at sunrise. As the vernal equinox approaches, the heat rapidly increases, and the summer may be said to have fairly begun before the middle of April. From that time until the monsoon again brings its rains the temperature weekly increases, and hot winds blow, although with less violence than in more southerly districts. The following statement, compiled from tables supplied by Dr. Rutledge, shows as far as possible the average temperature in each month for four years :—

Months				1872	1873	1871.	1875
January	.	...	...	60°	57 11	56°9	52°8
February	...	...	...	60 5 1	63 43	65°19	62 64
March	...	...	...	76 08	68 68	78 36	75 67
April	...	...	...	66 9	68 74	87 18	87 89
May	...	...	...	93 12	87 82	93 37	88 72
June	...	...	...	87 57	87 38	91°25	91 13
July	...	.	...	87 61	90 54	85 32	87 91
August	...	...	...	87 12	81 7	86 6	84 63
September	...	...	...	85 35	80 17	82 3	83 3
October	...	...	...	80 03	77 7	78 42	78 31
November	...	...	...	64°33	69 93	63 4	68 72
December	...	...	...	80°02	61 03	59 25	62 55

Dr. Rutledge remarks that these readings are of "little scientific value," as he had no means of fixing the thermometer so as to protect it from reflected heat, and, until 1875, they were taken in a very hot building, but they are the only ones obtainable, and will suffice to show roughly the average temperature.

¹ The month of Pûs includes also a portion of January.

PART II

PRODUCTIONS OF THE DISTRICT.

There are no animals peculiar to the district. The last leopard was killed about two years ago in the village of Deligawan in parganah Sahaswān. Antelope, pigs, and *nulqān* are common, and wolves occur on the sandy wastes of the *blāir* tract. Black partridge, quail, water-fowl, and hares abound, while florican and sand-grouse are occasionally met with.¹ There is nothing peculiar in the breed of domestic cattle, and little deserving notice in any attempts made at improved breeding of animals for agricultural purposes in this district. Some advantage accrued from the existence at Gunaur, Markāoli, Mustafabad, and Paliya Guzar of stallions from the Government stud. Mr C. W. Whish has supplied the following account of the method of breeding horses obtaining in this district:—

“The ordinary method requires the foal to be weaned when three or four months old, if the mother appears to be weakened by suckling it; if not, the foal is not disturbed for another month or so; when eight months old boiled grain is sometimes given and when the year is completed it is taken regularly, and in the raw state. Besides this ordinary mode there is a certain method of forcing horses, as it were, put in practice by mahājans and others who desire to get cattle speedily in condition for sale. Of this there are two modifications, the first of which may be called the close way. It consists in completely shutting the colt or filly up from fresh air and light and feeding him very highly for forty days with green meat, *riz*, tender grass and green-cut barley mixed with spices and condiments of various kinds. His time is portioned between eating and sleeping. When the forty days are completed a very little air is allowed to enter the stable, the allowance being gradually increased day by day, and a likewise gradually increasing portion of mouth corn is given him, till at last he is tied up in the open air, and finally taken out for exercise. During the process sand is spread instead of grass, and the stable is not cleaned out during the forty days, nor is the horse groomed; but this perhaps is an exaggerated account. The second modification consists of the identical process described above, with this exception, that the patient is not kept from the air; when it is very hot his stable is cooled with *tattls*.² In case of a chill or mismanagement by an

¹ The other species of birds are much the same as those found elsewhere in the plains of the North-Western Provinces. For a list of the latter see Gazetteer, Vol. IX., pages XVII.-LV.

² Moistened screens of roots or grass, which are fixed in the doors or other apertures of a building and cool the air as it enters.

unskilful practitioner, horses die quite suddenly under this treatment, but when properly managed, it is said to quickly bring them into condition "

Bullocks for plough purposes may be bought at from fifteen to forty rupees each. Two stud bulls were stationed in the district by Government, one at Sufullihang in the Bisauli tahsil, and another at Simri in the Gunnaur tahsil; and their offspring, which are used as beasts of burden, fetch generally as much as eighty rupees a pair. The produce of a cross between Brahmani bulls and the ordinary cow are used for a similar purpose. Tradition says that in former years the grass at Usáwán in pargana Usáhat and at Kanlián in pargana Sahaswán was of an exceptionally nutritive quality, and that cattle fed on it quickly came into condition, but the increase in cultivation has entirely removed all traces of these pasture lands. Sheep and goats are of the ordinary breed, but the best sheep come from Farukhabad, and the ordinary district breed sell at from one to two rupees per head.

A reward of three rupees is paid for every male wolf killed, and five rupees for every female wolf. Some years ago as much as twenty rupees were paid for a well-known wolf, but of late years the numbers have so decreased that the rewards have been reduced. In 1868 two annas a head were given for the destruction of venomous snakes in the Dátuganj tahsil. The following statement shows the number of persons who have died from the attacks of wild animals and snakebites for six years :—

	1871.	1872	1873.	1874	1875.	1876	Average
Males	13	63	91	77	72	90	72.6
Females	76	103	174	107	115	162	116.1
Total	119	166	265	184	187	252	188.7

Fish—The following kinds of fish are found in the Ganges and Rám-ganga.—*maháser*, *kará*, *bám*, *rohu* (*Labeo rohata*), *genr*, *barkar* or *bachua*, (*Schulbichthys garua*), *bosini*, *moi*, *arhwái*, (*Mugil corsula*, a kind of gray mullet), *lánchi*, *rekri*, *chaliya*, *bhadua*, *gonch* (*Bagarius yarrellii*), *katua*, *saul* (*Oreinus sinuatus*), *saulhyá* (*Ophiocephalus striatus*), *sehri*, and *ghinga* (a kind of prawn). In the Sot, Aril, and Maháwa streams are found the *rohu*, *genr*, *lánchi*, *rekri*, *chaliya*, *bám*, *bhadua*, *gonch*, *katua*, *saul*, *sauliya*, *sehri*, and *ghinga*. In the Núrpur and Lákhupur jhils the *bosini* and *lánchi*, and in the Dhand jhil the *singri* (*Saccobranchus fossilis*). The greater number of these fish appear at all seasons, but the *lánchi* and *bosini* chiefly in the cold weather, the *rohu*

¹The scientific names have been given where ascertainable. Most, if not all, of these fish must under other names have appeared in the lists already published. See Gazetteer, Vol. II., pages 55-58, and Vol. IV., pages 62-64.

and *genr* in both cold and hot weather, and the *arhwāi* in the rains. The Dhímars or fishermen catch chiefly with a cast-net, which they throw with very great skill, but sometimes a drag-net is employed, and in the smaller streams funnel-shaped baskets at an opening in a dam. All classes of all religions, except Baníyas and Bráhmans amongst Hindus, eat fish, and such food sells on an average at six pice (about $2\frac{1}{4}d$) per ser (about 2lbs.), rising to three and four annas for the better sorts; but the fishing industry of the district is too limited in extent and unimportant as a food resource to claim further mention in this notice.

The flora of the district must, like its fauna, be treated briefly, as both materials and space for an exhaustive account are wanting.

Vegetable kingdom The vegetable products may be roughly divided into trees and cultivated crops, a division which, for practical purposes, will be simpler than a more scientific classification.¹

The principal trees are the mango (*ám*), shísham (*Dalbergia sissoo*), ním² (*Melia indica*), gúlar (*Ficus glomerata*), pákar or píkhan (*Ficus cordifolia*), pípal (*Ficus religiosa*), bar or banyán (*Ficus Bengalensis*), jáman (*Eugenia jambolana*), mulberry (*shaktút*, bakain (*Melia azedarach*), siras (*Albizia lebbek*), tún (*Cedrela toona*), laberá (*Cordia myxa*), mahúa (*Bassia latifolia*), tamarind (*iml*), babúl (*Acacia arabica*), date-palm (*khayúr*), harsingár (*Nyctanthes arborescens*), bambu (*báns*), kachnár (*Bauhinia variegata*), bel (*Ægle marmelos*), jack-tree (*kathal* or *barhal*), jujube (*ber*), amaltás (*Cassia fistula*), tár (*Borassus flabelliformis*), ebony (*tendú*), khirní (*Mimusops Indica*), maulsari (*Mimusops elengi*), kaith (*Feronia elephantum*), barná (*Cratæva religiosa*), and dhák (*Butea frondosa*)

No less than 23,045 acres of the district are occupied by mango groves. The mango is planted on account of its fruit and the shade it affords, its timber being a secondary object. This tree is often found planted in long avenues along the sides of roads, where, but for its presence, the traveller would find the glare intolerable. But it is most often met with in dense *bághs* or orchards planted by some pious native who wishes literally to keep his memory green. Mango trees are propagated by seed in the rainy season, and when eighteen inches or two feet high the seedlings are transplanted to their ultimate home. The shísham is planted almost entirely on account of

¹ When a tree or plant has a well-known English name, this name and its vernacular rendering will be given. Where no English name exists, the botanical name will be given with the vernacular name.

² Linnæus calls this tree *melia azadirachta*, and the bakain *melia azedarach*. But the nomenclature of Dr. Brandis (or rather of Jussieu) has been adopted for the former, as *azadirachta* and *azedarach* are after all only different ways of spelling the Urdu-Persian word *ázád dirakht*.

its wood. It is not, like the mango, an evergreen ; its shade is scanty, and it has no fruit : but its timber, which is tough and handsome, has been called "the Indian rosewood," and is suitable for any kind of furniture. This tree is propagated by seed, arriving at maturity in from 20 to 25 years. The nim too has a serviceable wood, used for beams, planking, and other scantlings. From its leaves is decocted an embrocation for sprains and bruises, and its bark is considered a febrifuge. Nim trees are planted by seed, and the seedlings are transplanted to their destination during their second year. The gūlai, pakar, pipal, and bar are all trees of the fig tribe, held in more or less sanctity by the Hindus. The two latter, which are especially sacred, grow to a gigantic size, and afford a thick shade. When they have once fixed their knotty roots in a piece of masonry the Hindu rarely ventures to interfere with them, and these vegetable Vandals at last destroy the building. The bar or banyan shoots down from its branches long roots, which establishing themselves in the earth become separate trunks. Milton's description of this tree is well known,¹ and there is a bar at Karaupur in parganah Islāmnagar which goes far to justify that description, covering almost an acre of ground. It may be mentioned that the Karaupur banyan has strangled in its coils a *satī*, or small monument marking the spot where a Hindu widow sacrificed herself on her husband's pyre. The wood of these fig trees is fit for nothing better than fuel, and their fruit is small, gritty, and tasteless. The figs of the gūlar are, however, larger than those of the others, and its timber is used for the circular frame (*jdhan*) on which rests the first course of masonry in a well. Birds devour greedily the fruit of all four trees, and so long as this fruit lasts may be seen fattening themselves amongst the spacious branches of the bar and pipal. Amongst them the green-pigeon (*hānil*) is conspicuous for his beauty, although his plumage can hardly be distinguished from the surrounding leaves until he discovers his hiding-place by a soft whistling. These fig trees are propagated both by seed and cuttings, and attain to a great age. The jāman has a purplish-black fruit, acrid to the taste. Its leaves when crushed give out an aromatic odour, and its timber is used in house-building. It is planted by sowing, and grows slowly. The fruit of the mulberry tree, which is planted in hedgerows along the sides of roads, is inferior in size and flavour to that of its European congener. There are no silkworm mulberries (*morus alba*) in the district, and sericulture is unknown. The bakain and siras are generally seen growing in avenues along a highway. The latter has a thick and elegant foliage, and its wood, which is hard and durable, is in some demand for

¹ *Paradise Lost*, IX, 1100

cart-wheels. The former is useless, except for its shade, and even of this it gives very little. The tún rarely comes to perfection in this district, as it prefers a cooler and moister climate, but its wood is easily worked, wears well, takes a good polish, and is prized accordingly. The mahua has a broad deciduous leaf, and a flower which by its poignant and disagreeable odour proves itself an exception to the cynical aphorism that "in India everything smells except the flowers." The liquor-yielding properties of this flower are little valued in Budaun, and hence the tree is not planted there systematically, as it is in the southern districts of the North-West Provinces. The tamarind, although slow in growth, is a graceful and shady tree. Its wood is supposed to make the best charcoal, and its acid fruit yields a pleasant *sharbat*, but it is considered a sort of Upas-tree by the natives, none of whom will sleep or encamp under its branches. The babúl is a thorny and resinous tree with a very scanty shade. Gum-arabic is sometimes extracted from this tree in other districts, but the inhabitants of Budaun prize it mostly on account of its wood, which being hard and tough makes good agricultural implements. The date-palm grows chiefly in the forest patches towards the east of the district, but is not confined to that locality alone: it has a small fruit, and a kind of toddy is prepared from its juice. Of the tar-palm, from which toddy is usually extracted elsewhere, there are few specimens in the district. The bambú is so well known that nothing need here be said of its characteristics. It is, after the cocoanut palm, the most generally useful tree in India. The kachnár, a handsome tree when in flower, resembles the tún in its preference for a cooler climate than that of Budaun. From the fruit of the bel is prepared a medicine of acknowledged efficacy in cases of dysentery and diarrhoea. The kathal is not a wild tree, but is planted in gardens: its fruit resembles the bread-fruit of the West Indies, and has an unpleasant smell. The jujube is a thorny shrub which yields a small plum, and whose bark is used for tanning. The clustered yellow flowers of the amaltás when seen from some little distance resemble those of the English laburnum, and a decoction from its pods forms a drastic purgative. Though last on the list, the dhák is by no means the least important of the trees mentioned. It has a large oval leaf and red papilionaceous flower, and although under favourable circumstances it vies with the greater forest trees, here attains a height of twelve or fifteen feet only. From the leaves, men of the Bári caste make leaf platters and cups for the reception of clarified butter and other food: from the flower is extracted a yellow dye called *tesu*¹ the gum

¹ The mordants used by native dyers have not apparently the power of rendering this colour fast, and its use is limited chiefly to dyeing garments at the time of the Holi festival.

is used in the manufacture of indigo and preparation of astringent medicines, and the bark and roots furnish material for a cheap kind of rope.

Before describing the cultivated crops it will be useful to mention the increase made in cultivation during the past forty or fifty years, as well as the proportion in which the cultivated area is sown for the different harvests. It will at the same time be unnecessary to give more than a brief glance at these subjects, which are treated in detail in the separate articles on each pargana at the end of this notice. Since the former settlement of land revenue, which was effected between 1831 and 1838, cultivation has increased by 27 per cent, while the percentage of increase in the total area of the district has been 5 only. There is little difficulty in pronouncing to what cause this great advance in tillage is due. As a general rule, the margin of cultivation extends with the increase of population, the rule being in India liable to variation according to the lightness or severity of the revenue assessment; and while between 1817 and 1872 the population of Bundann had risen from 319 to 466 persons per square mile, the former settlement was on the whole a light one. There is, however, reason to believe that the actual growth of cultivation was somewhat less than that recorded. When the latest measurements—*i.e.*, the measurements for the current settlement—were made, the amount of cultivation in pargana Sahaswan, where the increase was largest, happened to be exceptionally high. “Large tracts of *blhur*’ (or sandy soil), writes Mr. Carmichael, ‘were brought under cultivation for that one year alone, to be abandoned in the very next.’ It must also be remembered that the measurements for the former settlement excluded many revenue-free villages which have since been assessed with revenue, and whose cultivated area therefore appeared for the first time in the measurements preceding the current settlement. Of the present cultivated area somewhat over five-eighths is generally sown for the autumn, and a little under three-eighths for the spring harvest. As elsewhere in Upper India, there are but these two harvests in the course of the year, the only rules as to rotation of crops being (1) that the same crop is not sown in the same field for two years running, and (2) that the same field is not sown for both harvests in the same year.

But to return from this slight digression, and enumerate the chief cultivated crops of the district. Distributing these according to the ordinary classification, we have amongst the cereals wheat (*gehún*), barley (*rau*), and rice (*dhán*); amongst the pulses, peas (*matlar*), gram or chaná (*Cicer arietinum*), moth (*Phaseolus acutifolius*), urd (*Phaseolus mungo*), urd (*Phaseolus radiatus*), arhar (*Cajanus flaves*), and

(*Dolichos sinensis*), amongst the fibres, cotton (*kapás*) and hemp (*san*); amongst the oilseeds, til (*sesamum orientale*), linseed (*alsí*), and mustard (*sarson*, *rái*), amongst dyes, indigo (*níl*) and safflower (*lusúm*); amongst millets, joár (*Holcus sorghum*), báji a (*Holcus spicatus*), maize or Indian-corn (*malká*), kodo (*Paspalum frumentaceum*), and kaugni (*Panicum Italicum*); amongst miscellaneous growths for which there is no general name in English, sugarcane (*tlh*), poppy (*post*), and tobacco (*tambákú*), and amongst vegetables, potatoes (*álí*), carrots (*gújar*), onions (*piyáz*), water-melons (*tarbúza*), musk-melons (*lharbúza*), cabbages (*lobí*), turnips (*shalgham*), loveapples or egg-fruit (*baingan*), radishes (*mílt*), cucumber (*lakrí*), yams (*ratilú*, *zamtinkand*), beans (*sem*), garlic (*lahsin*), and many others.

Barley and wheat are grown for the spring harvest, and intermixed with

them in the same field are often found other crops,

Harvests.

such as mustard, linseed, and even peas Amongst

the other spring crops are all the vegetables just mentioned, besides poppy, tobacco, gram, and safflower. For the autumn harvest are sown the millets and fibres lately enumerated, with rice, til, molh, and kodon. Sugarcane and arhar can hardly be said to belong to either harvest. The former is propagated by cuttings about February, and cut about November, while the latter is sown in the autumn, but does not attain maturity till the beginning of the following summer. Indigo, whether sown in March or June, ripens at about the same time, viz., in August or September. Before quitting the subject of harvests, it may be mentioned that the *lharif* or autumn crop is supposed to be reaped first in the west of the district, and the *rabí* or spring crop in the east "Autumn cut from the west, and spring from the east" (*lharif pachhum se hatt, aur rabí pírab se*) says the rustic proverb

The following table shows the season of cultivation, together with the Season and cost of cultivation. cost of seed, outturn, and value per acre of some of the principal crops :—

Name of crop.	When sown	When reaped	Cost per acre	Average out-	Value of
			of cultivation	turn per acre	crop per acre
			Rs a p	Mds s c.	Rs a p
1. Wheat ...	October	May ..	5 0 0	6 16 0	9 9 10
2 Barley ...	Ditto ..	April ...	2 12 0	9 8 0	8 12 10
3 Gram	September .	May ..	4 8 0	11 8 0	14 0 6
4. Joár ..	July ..	November ..	1 0 0	3 32 0	4 0 0
5 Bájra ..	Ditto ...	Ditto ...	2 6 0	5 16 0	7 0 4
6 Sugarcane ...	February ...	Ditto ..	22 0 0	15 8 0	51 3 2
7 Cotton ...	July ...	February ..	5 0 0	2 32 0	12 12 9
8 Rice ¹ ...	June ...	December	0 12 0	4 0 0	16 0 0

¹ In the case of rice some attempt has been made to strike an average, as the season, outturn, and value of that crop differ considerably according to the varieties sown For the remainder of the information given in the above table we are indebted to Mr. Whish

Having given the cost of sowing, we may add that the cost of the plant or apparatus required for the cultivation of a one-plough holding, i.e., 10 or 12 bighás ($6\frac{1}{4}$ or $7\frac{1}{2}$ acres), is about Rs. 38. Of this the principal item is the price of a pair of bullocks, Rs. 20, and the next the cost of a rope, bucket, and other requisites for irrigation, Rs. 10. The agricultural implements themselves are very cheap, the plough alone exceeding Re 1 in value. The plough or *hal* consists of 10 pieces of wood, generally that of the babúl tree, and one piece of iron, viz., the *phala* or share. Chief among the remaining implements are the *hasi* or larger, and *pháora* or smaller, mattock: the *patela* or clod-crusher, a thick and heavy plank on which the driver stands while his oxen drag it over the newly-ploughed field: the *sáin* or seed-tube attached to the plough when drilling in seed: the *parchhiya* or wooden rake, *Murpi* or weeder, and *hansiya* or sickle.

In the methods of cultivation there is little peculiar to Budaun as distinguished from other parts of Rohilkhand; but as this is the first district of that province to be described, a brief account will now be given of the manner in which the principal crops are raised.

The earth is prepared for wheat and barley by no less than twelve or fourteen ploughings in the rainy season, and the clods are afterwards broken with the *patela*. The seed is then drilled in with the plough and *sáin*. If the dryness of the soil demands that the field should be irrigated immediately after sowing, the earth is raked with the *parchhiya* into little beds or compartments, and the water is let into these one after another through small earthen channels connected with the well, or other source of water. The seed germinates about four days after sowing. When the crop is eight or ten inches high it is weeded, and it is watered, if possible, some four times during its growth.

When ripe the grain is reaped with the *hansiyá* and stacked for threshing. For the reception of chaná or gram the field is ploughed during the rains as often as for that of the cereals just mentioned. But the cultivation of this crop, which germinates some four days after being sown, gives little trouble, as weeding and watering are seldom required.

Less preliminary labour is needed to prepare the soil for a crop of joar or bájra. The field is ploughed five or six times only, and the seed is then sown broadcast, not drilled in like that of wheat and barley. But these sowings are not made until some time after the first fall of rain, as the cultivator believes that the crop will be blighted if

sown before the fierce heat of summer has had time to escape from the earth. After the germination of the seed, which takes place in about five days, the crop is weeded some two or three times. No watering is required, and the grain ripens without further labour. Urd is always, and is generally, sown in the same field as these large millets, which flourish best on a slight incline, or in some other position where water cannot lodge about their roots. Sugarcane

Sugarcane demands a more toilsome culture than any of the growths already mentioned. The field set apart for its reception is first well manured,¹ and afterwards ploughed from fifteen to twenty times between the months of July and February. The cane is then planted in small slips or cuttings about eight inches long, which are covered carefully over with earth. After some ten days these slips begin to sprout, and when in the beginning of May the plants have sprung to a fair height the soil round their roots is loosened and weeded. Between this process and the burst of the rains the crop is watered several times. and when on the setting in of winter it begins to ripen, the sugar-mills are put in readiness and the reappings commence. The preparation from the cane of raw sugar and molasses will not here be described, as the subject will fall more appropriately under

Cotton the head of trade and manufactures in Part III of this work. Cotton is sown broadcast after the first few showers of the rainy season in land that has undergone four or six preliminary ploughings. The crop germinates about a week afterwards, and from this time until four months later, when the first pods appear, is weeded four or five times. When ripe, these pods burst open, showing the cotton within them, and the picking then begins. The operation is repeated every three or four days, as fresh pods become ready for plucking, and is continued regularly until the plant is nipped and withered by the frosts of December. The pod yields about two-thirds of seed or *binaula*, to one-third of raw cotton or *bānga* - and the one is separated from the other by a process of mangling between two rollers, iron and wooden respectively. Cotton must not be sown in a depression of the surface, nor indeed in any place where water is likely to settle

Rice about its roots. The cultivation of rice differs according to the variety sown, the principal varieties being *sath*, *jhahel*, and *khondler*. Of these the most common is the *sath*, so called because its crop ripens about sixty (*sáth*) days after appearing above ground. The soil, which

¹ The manure used is of various kinds, such as indigo refuse, or wood and straw. The dung of horses and cattle is in the North-West Provinces too valuable an article to be much used for purposes of manuring - and it is almost needless to remark that such articles as guano and coprolites are not known.

is steeped in water all night before sowing, is after the beginning of the rains sown broadcast in moist or marshy ground prepared for its reception by two or three ploughings: and the crop is weeded once or twice during its growth. The *jhabdi*, on the other hand, is sown at the beginning of the hot weather, and is slow in growth, being rarely ready for reaping until December. As the young crop has to brave the fierce heat of the summer winds, it must of course be sown in the neighbourhood of a swamp, or some other spot where irrigation is easy. The crop is watered regularly until the beginning of the rains, and its field is before the sowings ploughed about half a dozen times. *Khonder* is a variety resembling *jhabdi*, the only difference between the culture of the two being that before receiving the former the field must be first prepared by irrigation.

The processes of threshing (*gahdi*) and winnowing (*sarlái*), which are common to most of the crops just mentioned, remain to be noticed. For the threshing-floor (*khalthán*) is selected a smooth level spot or *area* in its original sense, a spot overshadowed by trees being preferred. This floor is carefully scraped and cleaned, and the newly-reaped crop is afterwards spread over it. Some half a dozen bullocks are then tethered together by their necks and driven round over the ears of grain in the old Jewish manner. This process continues for two or three days, until the grain is thoroughly trampled out of its husk. According to Mr. Carmichael, "the ox when he treadeth out the corn"¹ is seldom muzzled; but in the eastern districts of the North-West Provinces, where a rope-work bag or net is attached to the snout of the tantalized bullock, the reverse is the case. When the threshing has been completed winnowing begins. The grain and husks are shovelled up together in a flat grass-work basket, open at one side, and in form somewhat resembling the dustpan into which the dust of English houses is swept. The winnower then stands with his back to windward, and holds the basket aloft, slowly and gently shaking out its contents. The seed, being the heaviest, falls at his feet, but the lighter husks or chaff are before reaching the ground carried some little distance by the wind. This chaff (*blúsa*) is not allowed to lie where it falls, but is carefully gathered up as fodder for the cattle.

As already mentioned, there is no canal irrigation in this district. The fields are watered either from wells, masonry and earthen, or from lakes, ponds, swamps, or rivers. Twenty-four per cent of the whole cultivated area of the district is thus irrigated, the proportion of

¹ Deuteronomy, xxv, 4.

irrigation to cultivation being highest in parganahs Satási and Bisanli. The following table will, however, show the details for each parganah as well as for the district at large :—

Parganah.				Cultivated area in acres.			Proportion of irrigation to cultivation
				Irrigated	Unirrigated	Total.	
							Per cent.
Bisauli	...	..	..	17,065	35,457	52,522	32
Satási	...	...	...	16,416	21,140	45,556	36
Islámnagar	..	...	...	21,180	59,141	80,621	26
Kot	...	...	...	27,004	70,117	97,131	28
Sahaswán	...	...	...	16,370	87,878	104,248	15
Salámpur	...	..	..	29,689	65,443	95,332	31
Usahat	...	...	...	18,154	61,088	79,242	23
Budaun	...	...	..	19,416	66,106	85,522	22
Ujháni	...	...	...	20,671	64,143	84,814	24
Asadpur	...	...	...	7,806	46,103	53,909	14
Rajpura	...	...	...	8,573	43,719	52,292	16
Total	...	...	...	202,544	628,645	831,189	24

By the cultivators themselves well irrigation is considered the best.

Well irrigation. "What is better than mother's milk?" (*Má ke dúdh se kyá bñhtar?*) enquires one of their proverbs: that is, what water is better for a crop than the water of the earth that bears it? There are three different kinds of well. The best and most durable is of course the masonry well, but this is expensive, costing from Rs 200 to Rs 250 in construction. Next comes the *moti dharti kua*, or well of thick earth, which, thanks to the tenacity of the soil in which it is dug, will last for over twenty years without any masonry support to its walls. Wells of this sort vary in cost according to their depth from Rs 8 to Rs 20, but they exist only in favoured portions of Islámnagar, Ushat, and a few other parganahs where the soil admits of their construction. Both masonry and thick earth wells are of much the same diameter, and water about a quarter of an acre daily. They are both worked in the following manner: a raised slope or bullock-run leads up to the mouth of the well, over which a small grooved wheel revolves on an axle supported by earthen pillars or wooden forks. The well-rope works on this wheel, producing a good deal of querulous creaking from the latter. A pair of bullocks—beasts whose sluggish disposition peculiarly fits them for slow labour of this sort—are then yoked to one end of the rope and driven down the incline, thereby hauling up the leathern bucket (*pul*) attached to the other end. When the bucket reaches the top of the well its contents are upset into a small reservoir (*parcha*) dug beside the mouth, and from this reservoir the water is conducted in shallow channels to any part of

the surrounding fields where it may be required. It will be seen that at least two persons are needed to work the well, *i. e.*, one to drive the bullocks, and the other to overturn the bucket and give directions to the bullock-driver.

The last and most inferior kind of well is the earthen one dug in loose and friable soil. This excavation, although supported during its brief existence by a wicker-work lining of pliable twigs, rarely lasts for more than one season, being dug about Christmas, and falling in with the first heavy downpour of rain some six months afterwards. The spot where such a well has stood is easily recognized by the circular depression in the ground and the small heap of earth beside it. Such depressions are called *jharás*, and are often ploughed up just before assessments are effected, in order that the settlement officer may be deluded into the belief that the soil is incapable of irrigation. Even when industriously worked, such wells will not water more than ten poles of land daily. They are called *charlhi* or *dhenkali* wells, according to the manner in which they are worked. On either side of the *charlhi* wells is fixed a wooden upright, and across the top of these two uprights is laid a beam which acts as an axle for a large wooden *charlhi* or wheel. On the wheel works a rope with an earthen vessel (*lamédra*) attached to each end. The wheel is turned, and as one vessel ascends full of water, the other descends to be filled. This simple apparatus must not be confused with the so-called Persian wheel used for well irrigation in the Panjáb and other parts of India. The rope or band wound around that wheel is an endless loop with many water-pots attached, and resembles in principle the mud-dredging machines which may be seen at work on some of our British harbours and estuaries. The *dhenkali* is a long lever pole turning on a fulcrum formed by two uprights. To the butt-end of the pole is fixed a weight. to the other is secured a rope with the bucket attached. The latter vessel is lowered into the well by hauling down the rope, and lifted out again by the weight at the other end of the pole. The *dhenkali* system of drawing water is not peculiar to Rohilkhand, or indeed any other part of India, but exists even in Europe.¹

The only remaining method of irrigation is by lifting water from rivers, lakes, or other stores of the pure element in its still or running state. Amongst such reservoirs must be included the *bhars* or small excavations made by the cultivators in places where the water lies very near the surface. The manner of lifting is in every case the same. A channel is dug in the bank of the reservoir, and from this the water is baled with baskets into another channel some four feet higher. If the level of the

¹ For an illustration see Gazetteer, IV, 518

water be much below that of the land to be watered, two or more lifts of this sort are required. The baskets used are called *beris*, and are 3 or 4 feet long by 8 or 10 inches deep, their ordinary price being about 2 annas each. At each end of the basket are attached strings by which the lifters lower and jerk it up again. Not less than two men, one on each side of the lift, are required to work it and thus worked, one lift will irrigate about a rood of land daily.

It has been already mentioned¹ that the water of the Ganges is sometimes accused of depositing the impure carbonate of soda

Reh

known as *reh Ūsar dharti*, as earth impregnated with this

deposit is called, is certainly found only in spots which are or have been subject to inundations from that river, and never on the *bāngar* or uplands. It is not met with on land where, owing to the presence of ravines or undulations, water cannot lodge, nor, strange to say, on land flooded by the Rāmanga. The soil which it most affects is *mattiyār* or clayey mould. Reh does not at once make its appearance on the surface of the soil which it has impregnated. During the winter and summer it lies torpid, efflorescing in blotches of whitish-grey powder all through the autumnal rains, and most actively towards their close. The villagers scrape up and collect it, as it forms an ingredient in native soap. "The presence of this reh in any land may," writes Mr Carmichael, "be considered as *prima facie* evidence of its uncultivableness. But the people do in particular localities, especially in the immediate neighbourhood of villages, reclaim small patches of this land, which they do by the following process. They first plough up the land after the Christmas rains, and then taking the old thatch from their houses and chopping it up very fine, plough it into the soil thoroughly. They then plant out cane in the field, and the roots of this crop striking deep into the earth, and well beyond the region of reh (for the soil is not ordinarily impregnated with this beyond the depth of 3 or 4 inches), the crop comes in due time to maturity. Whatever crop, however, is sown in the first instance must be of a description that will take deep root into the earth before the periodical rains set in, otherwise the reh, at that time becoming active, burns up the roots thereof. After the land has once had a good crop on it in this manner, it is available for any crop. High manuring is also resorted to to reclaim this land, but nothing is so efficacious as the process which I have described above."

But the local sterility caused by the deposits of water is far less serious than the general sterility sometimes caused by the want

Famines

of water. and during the last 120 years Budann has suffered

from no less than five serious famines produced by draught. The first we hear of during that period is the famine of 1761, mentioned in Niyáz Ahmad's "History of the Rohillas," who were at that time the governing power. All that we know of this calamity is that immense numbers of people died from starvation, and that many emigrated to seek their bread in more favoured parts of the country. "It has not been possible to ascertain," naively remarks Maulavi Muhammad Karím,¹ "what measures were adopted by the Government of the day for the relief of the poor." In all probability that Government adopted the *laissez faire* policy so dear to most oriental rulers. Of the next famine, that of 1803-4, we of course hear more, as it occurred after the introduction of British rule. The spring harvest was in that year very scanty, and the autumn crops completely failed. The demands of the tax-gatherers were met in some instances by violence, although payers of land revenue generally adopted the more prudent course of absconding to evade their liabilities. No less than 54 estates in parganahs Budaun, Ket, and Usahat were declared by the civil courts forfeited to Government on account of the default or evasion of their holders. Government, however, behaved with great liberality, and, except in the case of one village (Usáwán), where the landholders had been guilty of continued acts of violence, declined to put the decrees obtained in force, and even restored this village to its original holders upon payment of Rs. 700.

The third great famine was in 1837-38, called by Mr. Court "a year of
Famine of 1837-38 drought unparalleled in the annals of our Indian history." The price of grain rose to a rupee for seven sers (about 14lbs.) Thousands died of starvation, many of the survivors emigrated, and the cultivators were often forced by hunger to sell even their agricultural tools. During the months of August and September, 1837, no less than 200 dacoities²—if thefts of grain in the course of a bread-mot may be called by so hard a term—were committed, and the police appear to have been unable to cope with the general tumult. "Food," writes Mr. Court, "was demanded of the grain merchant. His refusal was followed shortly by an attack on his grain-pits. The police establishments were inadequate to guard even the persons apprehended. Mr. Clarke, the magistrate, told the people they must trust to themselves for protection. Military aid was obtained, the townspeople kept up an establishment of guards, the dacoits were frequently worsted in the attack and beaten back. In the course of a month and a

¹ The Deputy Collector of Budaun, who has written a valuable memoir of the district in the vernacular.

² A dacoity (*dakáit*) is defined by section 391 of the Indian Penal Code as a robbery (i.e., theft with violence) by five or more persons

half this species of crime was put down." The measures of relief adopted were as follows: remissions of land-tax were granted to the amount of Rs. 3,05,755, and the progressive demands, which had at the newly completed revenue settlement been adopted for some parganahs, were made stationary. Recoverable arrears for years preceding that settlement were altogether remitted, even in cases where engagements to pay by instalments had been taken from the landholders. Mr. Clarke collected from the wealthier inhabitants subscriptions for the relief of their poorer fellow-subjects, but no documents now exist to show the amount attained by this relief fund, or the manner in which it was spent.

The next scarcity, that of 1861, was less serious. The rainfall had in 1860-61 been very deficient, and as a consequence the autumn harvest was only a third or a half of what it should have been. The spring crops of 1861 failed everywhere except in a few favoured spots, and even in these the outturn was greatly below the average. The prices of grain rose, and distress began to make itself felt in August, 1860, the former becoming highest in March, and the latter in June, 1861. With the ripening of the earlier rain crops the famine of course abated greatly, and had disappeared entirely by the beginning of the following year (1862). but in the meanwhile many deaths had taken place from starvation or its attendant diseases. Notwithstanding the general hunger, few dacoities or agrarian outrages were committed, or at least reported. On the appearance of distress, relief measures were promptly undertaken by the magistrate, Mr. Carmichael. A famine fund was raised, and eventually amounted to nearly Rs. 23,822, of which Rs. 18,000 were contributed by the central relief committee at Agra, Rs. 2,772 by Government, and the remainder by private subscribers. This fund more than sufficed to defray the total cost of relief measures, which was Rs. 21,107 only. Able-bodied agricultural paupers were employed first in filling up unsightly holes in the city of Budaun and its neighbourhood, and afterwards in metalling the Bareilly and Hathras road, receiving for this labour a pittance sufficient to keep body and soul together. Old and infirm persons were supplied with cooked food¹ and received into the poor-houses which were opened in each parganah. Paupers unaccustomed to the harder forms of toil were employed on a petty allowance in making rope and other light labour, but the number of such persons was very small. And lastly, respectable women, who had according to the custom of the

¹ Except in cases of extreme destitution, the Hindu will not touch food cooked by a member of a lower caste or different religion. The same remark applies to the lower classes of Muhammadans, who have borrowed (or retained, when descended from converts) a large number of Hindu customs.

country lived in seclusion, were paid to spin thread out of cotton supplied to them gratis. The total number of persons who received relief was estimated at 479,926. No remissions of revenue for the famine year itself were considered necessary. But the landholders of sixty villages in parganah Sahaswán, which had suffered more severely than the rest of the district, were absolved from payment of some arrears due on account of former years. To enable the famished peasantry to buy bullocks, seed-grain, and other requisites of cultivation, the Agra committee advanced or gave a further sum of Rs. 1,500.

The last chapter in the annals of drought and hunger opens at the year 1869. The rains of 1868 had partially failed, and the outturn
 Scarcity of 1869. of the autumn harvest had been some 50 per cent. below the

average. It was expected that the spring crop would yield even less, as severe frosts had added their mischief to that of drought, but, thanks to a timely fall of rain in January and February, another half-harvest was garnered. There had thus been the outturn of but one complete harvest to supply the food of two, and this fact would alone be sufficient to account for a scarcity. But Mr Whish is inclined to attribute the famine of 1869 rather to the high prices caused by an "immense export of grain" to the Dúáb and other places than to any "deficiency in actual harvests."¹ But to whatever cause the distress may have been originally due, it became to July, 1869, so great that the acting magistrate found it necessary to institute measures of relief. Those measures were much the same as those adopted during the preceding famine, the only difference being that able-bodied paupers were now employed exclusively on the repair of district roads, and that fewer poor-houses for the old and infirm were opened than in 1861. The total number of persons relieved was 707,287, of whom 292,192 were employed as labourers on the roads. The net cost of relief was Rs. 41,562, of which Rs. 23,922 were spent on the wages of pauper workmen, and the remainder on gratuitous relief. The cost of road labour was defrayed out of the accumulated ferry fund and a special Government grant, while the expense of gratuitous relief was borne chiefly by the central committee, Government, and local subscribers. The revenue of 1869 was realized without difficulty, and it was deemed unnecessary to grant either remissions to the landholders or advances to the cultivators. As might have been expected, offences against property increased in proportion to the distress, but none of the crimes reported were of a very serious nature. That distress disappeared on the ripening of the earlier autumn crops, and in the end of September relief works were closed. The following statement shows the prices of various grains, not

¹ Mr Henvey appears to be of the same opinion. See his report on the famine of 1868-69, chapter IV

only during the months of scarcity themselves, but during the periods of decline and recovery that preceded and succeeded them :—

Year	Month.	Amount of gram purchasable for one rupee											
		Wheat		Barley		Bājra		Joār.		Rice		Gram.	
		s.	c.	s.	c.	s.	c.	s.	c.	s.	c.	s.	c.
1868	July	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	August	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	September	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	October	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	November	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	December	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1869	January	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	February	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	March	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	April	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	May	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	June	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	July	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	August	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	September	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	October	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	November	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	December	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1870	January	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	February	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
"	March	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...

The prices here given are those for the last week in each month, and it seems hardly necessary to add that by 's.' is meant the ser of about 2 lbs., and by 'c.' the chhaták of about 2 oz. avoirdupois.

A deficiency in the rainfall during the year 1877 was severely felt in this district. Poor-houses were again opened and relief works set on foot, but a timely fall of rain on the 6th of October enabled the cultivators to prepare the ground for the spring crops, and by restoring confidence lowered prices.

There are no quarries of building stone or mines of any sort in the district; stone is indeed seldom used in building, but for roofing red sandstone flags are sometimes imported from Agra. The price of such flags when 1½ inch thick is about Rs. 2-8-0 per hundred square feet. Slop-moulded bricks burnt in native kilns sell according to their dimensions, as follows :—

Size.	Approximate price
12"×6"×3"	Rs. 7 per 100
9"×4½"×2½"	Rs. 6 " "
8"×4"×1½"	Rs. 3 " "
6"×3"×1"	Rs. 1 " "

The method of moulding bricks with sand and burning them in flame kilns is not in use. Of timbers, those chiefly used in construction are mango at Re. 1 per cubic foot, *nīm* at Rs. 2, and *shísam* at Rs. 3-8. The wood of the *sál* tree (*shorea robusta*) is rarely met with, but is occasionally imported from the Pilibhít subdivision of the Baroilly district at Rs. 3-8 per cubic foot. From Chilkya, at the foot of the Kumaun hills, comes a small quantity of limestone, which sells at Budaun for Rs. 2 per maund (lbs. 80).

Lime for mortar is generally procured by burning with cowdung fuel in open kilns a kind of calcareous marl. The strength of the mortar made from such lime varies according to the quantity of clay in the marl, but never equals that of lime prepared from *kunkur* or nodular limestone. Kunkur is, however, little used in the manufacture of lime, as it is less abundant and less easily crushed than the marl. The best quality of the latter fetches about Rs. 20, and inferior qualities Rs. 16 per 100 cubic feet. Both qualities are found at a depth of from 5 to 12 feet in the following places:—Aharwára and Naráo in parganah Ujhání, and Aroliya in parganah Usahát. Kunkur is used, as elsewhere in Gangetic India, for metalling roads. Its price when carried some 8 or 10 miles and stacked beside the road is about Rs. 5-6 per 100 cubic feet. The cost of metalling a road 12 feet wide with six inches of kunkur is Rs. 2,060 per mile. Kunkur is quarried at several places within the district, viz., Chakolar in parganah Budaun; Rasúla, Bichaula, and Síkrí Kúsímpur in parganah Ujhání; Masaúdpura in parganah Usahát; and Agol in parganah Kot.

PART III.

INHABITANTS, INSTITUTIONS, AND HISTORY OF THE DISTRICT.

THE population of the district in 1847, before the complete transfer of five parganahs¹ to the Eta district, consisted of 825,692, or excluding those parganahs of 693,607 persons. The transferred parganahs were Bírám, Soron, Faizpur, Aulái, and Nídhpur, and their population in that year has been already shown in the notice on the Eta district. The following table therefore gives the distribution of the

¹ These parganahs were included in the Eta district on its formation in 1845, but their revenue administration remained subject to the Collector of Budaun until 1856

inhabitants amongst those parganahs only which still form portions of Budaun.—¹

Parganah	Number of mauzas or villages	Total area in acres	Hindus		Musalmáns and others not Hindu		Total population
			Agricultural.	Non-agricultural.	Agricultural.	Non-agricultural	
1 { Budaun ...	259	115,578	39,932	14,564	7,450	16,402	78,348
Alápur ...	106	37,628	14,676	3,435	1,864	2,152	22,128
2 Ujháni ...	282	141,522	49,361	11,649	5,327	3,717	69,954
3 Salámpur .	239	85,207	40,881	6,632	2,312	2,412	52,237
4 { Azimabad ...	61	32,780	13,462	1,390	539	851	16,242
Hazratpur ..	60	28,937	10,305	3,649	368	333	14,645
Usahat ...	286	105,547	37,210	7,475	3,674	2,240	50,599
5 Sabaswan ...	326	181,214	53,559	12,895	10,279	7,525	81,259
6 Kot .	179	106,661	56,759	13,729	3,966	2,800	77,254
7 Asadpur .	192	91,945	34,277	9,098	3,468	2,943	49,786
8 Rajpura ...	125	97,385	36,085	6,129	2,672	1,292	46,128
9 Bisauli ..	105	61,548	27,451	8,817	2,083	2,002	40,358
10 Satási ...	82	54,307	22,587	6,449	2,855	2,152	34,043
11 Islámnagar .	171	101,242	41,205	9,683	4,701	2,049	57,632
Total ...	2,473	1,241,501	477,700	115,495	51,548	48,864	693,607

Of the villages and towns then included in the district, 2,368 had less than 1,000; 112 had more than 1,000 and less than 5,000; two, Bilsí and Ujháni, had more than 5,000 and less than 10,000, and three, Budaun, Kásganj (in parganah Bilsám), and Soron, had over 10,000 and less than 50,000 inhabitants. The population was returned as 462 to the geographical square mile, that is, 349 to the statute square mile ²

The next general census took place in 1853, and showed a total population of 1,019,161, or excluding the Eta parganahs of
 Census, 1853. 845,868 persons. The average number of inhabitants to the statute square mile was 424. The total area of the district had increased by 21,427 acres, and of this increase 17,650 acres are ascribed to alluvion and 3,777 to deficiencies in the returns of the former census, but in this

¹ The figures are taken from the official report published under the orders of Government by Mr Shakespeare

² The proportion between the geographical and the statute square mile is as 647 2 to 640. The census of 1847 is the only one which employs the former instead of the latter.

In addition to the above, there were 21 Europeans and 5 Eurasians. The number of villages is given at 2,034, of which 1,851 had less than 1,000, and 145 between 1,000 and 5,000 inhabitants; while six towns, *viz*, Shaikhúpur, Gunnaur, Kakrúla, Alápur, Bilsí, and Ujhání, have a population of over 5,000 and less than 10,000 persons. The towns returned as having between 10,000 and 50,000 inhabitants are Budaun and Sahaswán.

The last census, that of 1872, gives the total population as 934,348, or 466 persons to the square mile. Of these 794,532 were Hindús, 139,687 were Musalmáns, and 129 were Christians. There were 2,364 villages or townships recorded, the average number of villages to the square mile being 1·1, and the average number of inhabitants to each village 395. The actual classification of inhabited sites showed 996 with less than 200 inhabitants; 802 with between 200 and 500; 434 with between 500 and 1,000; 106 having from 1,000 to 2,000; 20 having from 2,000 to 5,000; and four with above 5,000, *viz*, Islámnagar, Ujhání, Bilsí, and Alápur. The towns with over 10,000 and less than 50,000 inhabitants remain the same as at the preceding census. The following table gives the parganah details according to religion, sex, and age —

Parganah	HINDÚS.				MUSALMÁNS AND OTHERS NOT HINDÚS				Total.	
	Up to 15 years		Adults		Up to 15 years		Adults		Males	Females.
	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females		
1 Asádpur ..	13,529	10,318	17,558	16,385	1,795	1,587	2,454	2,279	35,336	30,569
2 Rajpura ...	13,628	10,047	17,915	16,014	1,150	987	1,743	1,399	34,436	28,447
3 Budaun ..	21,451	17,468	30,235	26,343	7,864	6,970	10,873	11,366	70,423	62,650
4 Ujhání ...	17,410	14,027	24,624	20,890	2,820	2,461	3,930	3,717	48,784	41,095
5 Kot ...	20,152	16,877	28,072	25,406	2,070	1,764	2,970	2,716	53,264	46,763
6 Sahaswán,	19,188	14,811	25,150	22,113	4,951	4,059	6,370	6,537	55,659	47,520
7 Bisauli ...	10,982	9,284	15,684	14,126	1,531	1,289	2,244	1,914	30,441	26,618
8 Islámnagar,	15,906	13,202	21,589	19,608	2,059	1,769	2,937	2,643	42,491	37,222
9 Satási ...	9,325	7,664	12,808	11,599	1,636	1,302	2,225	2,046	25,994	22,611
10 Salámpur ...	24,130	19,126	32,977	27,358	2,484	1,941	3,174	2,668	62,765	51,093
11 Usahat ...	15,829	12,720	22,252	18,252	2,572	2,036	3,373	3,138	44,026	36,146
Total ...	181,530	145,044	248,864	218,094	30,932	26,165	42,293	40,426	503,619	430,729

This table shows that the number of Hindu males in 1872 was 430,394, or 53·9 per cent. of the entire Hindu population (794,532), while Hindu females numbered 364,138, or 46·1 per cent. of that population. In the same manner the Musalmán males number 73,148, or 52·4 per cent., and the Musalmán

females 66,539, or 47·6 per cent. of the entire Musalmán population (139,687); or taking the whole population, we find that there is a percentage of 53·9 males to 46·1 females, and of 85·1 Hindús to 14·9 Musalmáns

The statistics relating to such infirmities as blindness, insanity, &c, were collected for the first time in 1872. The result showed the existence in the district of 96 insane persons (24 females), or 1·0 per 10,000 inhabitants, 44 idiots (9 females), or 0·4 per 10,000; 244 deaf and dumb persons (73 females), or 2·6 per 10,000; 2,828 blind (1,305 females), or 30·2 per 10,000; and 431 lepers (36 females), or 4·6 per 10,000. Age statistics were at the same time collected, but these are not likely to be valuable, as the Indian rustic rarely knows his own age even approximately. For what they may be worth, however, these statistics are given in the following table, which shows the number of persons, male and female, Hindu and Musalmán, existing at different ages. The columns referring to the total population discard the difference of religion, but maintain the sex distinction:—

Statement of population according to sex and age

Ages.	HINDÚS				MUSALMÁNS.				TOTAL POPULATION.			
	Males.	Percentage on total Hindu males	Females	Percentage on total Hindu females	Males.	Percentage on total Musalmán males.	Females.	Percentage on total Musalmán females	Males.	Percentage on total population	Females.	Percentage on total population.
Up to 1 year ...	25,056	5·8	24,026	6·5	4,420	6·0	4,278	6·4	29,481	5·8	28,308	6·5
Between 1 and 6,	64,012	14·9	57,844	15·8	10,793	14·7	10,410	15·6	74,819	14·8	68,264	15·8
„ 6 and 12,	66,456	15·4	46,931	12·8	11,269	15·4	8,355	12·5	77,734	15·4	55,274	12·8
„ 12 and 20,	76,936	17·9	59,814	16·4	18,185	17·8	11,152	16·7	90,082	17·8	70,942	16·4
„ 20 and 30,	79,777	18·5	67,658	18·5	18,525	18·4	12,498	18·7	93,318	18·5	80,174	18·5
„ 30 and 40,	54,175	12·6	46,418	12·7	9,185	12·4	8,355	12·6	63,323	12·5	54,577	12·7
„ 40 and 50,	35,065	8·1	31,631	8·6	5,907	8·0	5,954	8·9	40,978	8·1	37,577	8·7
„ 50 and 60,	18,702	4·3	17,884	4·8	3,165	4·3	3,370	5·0	21,867	4·3	21,205	4·8
Above 60 years ...	10,215	2·3	11,555	3·2	1,755	2·4	2,176	3·2	12,216	2·3	14,731	3·2

We will now deal briefly with the more interesting subject of castes.

Castes

Distributing the Hindu population into four conventional divisions, the census of 1872 shows 63,541 Bráhmans (28,691 females), 65,258 Rájputs (27,368 females); 21,701 Baniyás (10,162 females); and 641,032 as belonging to the other castes (297,917 females).

Bráhmans.

The Bráhmans, according to the census, belong mostly to the Sanádh (47,592), Gaur (8,248), Kanauiya, Saraswat, and Gautam subdivisions, whilst 4,758 are returned as "without distinction" The Sanádhs, who mythologically derive their name and descent from Sanat Kumára, a son of Sanat or Bráhma by a female personification of the Gáyatri text, claim also to be the original stock from which all other Bráhman races have sprung The tradition is that some Sanádhs emigrated from the home of their tribe in north-west Hindustán and settled, some north, some south, of the Vindhya chain From the former, or northern party, descended five subdivisions of Gaur Bráhmans, while from the latter sprang an equal number of subdivisions known under the general name of Drávir. Amongst the Gaur subdivisions are reckoned the Gaurs, Kanauiyás, and Maithals, but few of the last mentioned class are found in the Budaun district. The Sanádhs are most influential in parganah Usabat, where many of them hold villages and are known by the title of Chandhari, that is, chief or headman.

The Gaurs here derive their name from the ancient capital of Gaur or Lakhnóti in Bengal proper, and say that they came (or returned, if we accept the Sanádh tradition) into north-west India at the invitation of Janamajaya, king of Hastinapur. This monarch a sort of Indian St. Patrick, whose father, Paríkshit, had been burnt to ashes by the bite of the serpent Takshak, had determined to extirpate the whole brood of snakes; and to accomplish this end he summoned the Gaurs, who were more noted for their powers of charming and catching reptiles than their Bráhman brothers of the north-west. Kunwar Lachhman Singh¹ observes, however, that no Gaurs are at present settled in Bengal, and thinks the opinion that² the name of Gaur is derived from the Gaur district around Dehli well-founded.

The Kanauiyás, who borrow their name from the ancient city of Kanyákubja or Kanauj, are a subdivision of the Gaur. The Sáraswats derive theirs from the river Saraswati or Sarsuti, which disappears in the desert

¹ Memorandum on the castes of the Bijnaur district, prepared for the census report of 1866

² For an account of the Gaur Bráhmans see Gazetteer, Vol. III, 255 and following pages,

on its way towards the Indus,¹ but is believed by Hindús to join the Ganges and Jumna at Prayág or Allahabad. The latter class own a considerable number of estates in parganah Budaun. Like the Sanádhs, they occasionally adopt the title of Chaudhari, which by their own account was conferred on their ancestors by the emperor Alá-ud-dín (A D. 1444-50) in return for military services. The Gantams, who are perhaps called after the saint of that name, are considered to be of less pure Bráhmaṇ lineage than the classes hitherto mentioned, and are classed as a *gotra* sometimes of the Gaurs, and sometimes of the Kanaujiás.

The principal Rájput clans are the Gaur (6,976), Ráthor (4,303), Solankhí (1,615), Chauhán (6,813), Tomar (4,690), Bargujar (2,882), Bais (5,663), and Katheriya (4,744). The remaining Rájputs are classed by the census as "miscellaneous" (23,799) and "without distinction," and in the former class are included the following small tribes — Sakharwár, Káthiya, Gantam, Jungori, Pandir, Gahlot, Dhákara, Bichhal, Sombansi, Panwár, Baghol, Bhítla, Raghubansi, Sanwant, Bhatti, Kachhwaha, Chandel, Rankwar, Janghúia, Judon, Gaharwár, Bhadauniya, and Gaur Kasmáni.

The Gaurs form a strong element in the proprietary body of the district. They hold most land in parganah Bisauli, but possess also many villages in Budaun, Satási, Kot, and other parganahs. They do not, like the Gaur Bráhmaṇs, derive their name from Gaur, but assert that the ancient kings of Bengal, being of their tribe, called that town after themselves.² The Gaurs of this district claim descent from two brothers, Rái Bhán and Pratáb Bhán, who emigrated from Jaipur into Rohilkhand at a somewhat indefinite period during the reign of the so-called Mughal emperors. The Ráthors are a less influential clan, but hold as many as 12 villages in parganah Kot. It is a matter of history that they supplied a dynasty to Kanauj so far back as the twelfth century.³ Of the Solankhís even less need be said, as their numbers and possessions are comparatively small. They hold a village or two in parganah Budaun. The Solankhís claim the same miraculous origin as the Panwárs and the Chauháns which has already been noticed.⁴ Many of the Chauháns here trace their origin

¹ In the Vedic age the Saraswati joined the Indus; in that of Manu it disappeared in the desert, the place of its disappearance being called Vinásana. The river is at the present time generally treated as an affluent of the Kágar, but for some account of its ancient course see Talboys Wheeler's History of India, Vol. II, chap. 2.

² Tod's Rájásthán, quoted by Sir H. Elliot.

³ On being ejected from Kanauj by Shaháb-ud-dín in 1194, the Ráthors founded an existing principality in Marwár.

⁴ Gazetteer, IV, 545.

to Prithví rj, the last Hindu ruler of Dehli, and some of them still hold land in parganahs Kot and Budaun which they ever has been in their possession since the twelfth century. The Tomars, too, come from Dehli, and are descendants of the Tomars who preceded the Chauháns there,¹ but still retained some sort of authority when both Chauháns and Tomars fell before the wave of Musalmán invasion. It was then that the ancestors of the Budaun chiefs, Súr Deo and Banbír Deo emigrated into Rohilkhand and settled in parganah Ujháni, where their descendants are still the principal proprietors. The Janghárás of parganah Salimpur claim kinship with the Tomars and give the fanciful derivation of their name from *jang* (war) and *hára* (worsted), already noticed, in allusion to the defeat of their ancestors by the Musalmáns under Shiháb-ud-din Ghorí.²

The Bargújars are in the same manner a subdivision of the Kachhwáhás, who in this district, however, are merely a minor tribe. Some Bargújars of the Bargújar families have been converted to the faith of Islám, but are sufficiently proud of their Rájput descent to still prefix the Rájput title of Thákúr to their Muhammadan names. Nearly half the villages in Rajpura once belonged to Bargújars, and although much of their land has passed by marriage into a Katheriya family, they are still the chief landholders in that parganah. A few of their number hold estates in parganah Budaun also.³ The Bais clan hold more than half the villages in parganah Sahaswán, and are also the most considerable proprietors in Usahat and Kot. Their ancestor in this district, Raja Tilok Chand, is said to have emigrated from Ujjain in the reign of Jahángír (1605-27), taking up his residence at Khousára in parganah Kot.⁴ Hence his descendants removed to the tract of land known as Baiswára, or the Bais country, between the Maháwa and Ganges rivers in parganah Sahaswán. Sir Henry Elliot fixes his Baiswára in Oudh, and corrects Colonel Tod's statement that there is a Baiswára in the Duáb. But it did not perhaps occur to the former authority that there is more than one Baiswára in northern India.

The Katheriyás are settled principally in parganahs Bisauli and Rajpura, where they hold many estates. They themselves derive their name from Kathiawár, which they regard as the cradle of their race. The currency of this derivation is very general, and it is adopted

¹ Gazetteer, II, 75

² *Ibid.*, 394

³ See *ibid.*, III, 59

⁴ Another account relates that about 300 years ago a body of Bais Rájputs (from Baiswára in Oudh) invaded Kot under one Dhalip Singh, and ejected the Girá Rájputs from their lands in that parganah. See the brief memoir on the castes of Budaun district published in Appendix B of Mr Plowden's General Report on the Census of 1865.

by even the *soi disant* Katheriyás of the Kumaun hills ; but the word is more probably derived from Katohir or Kather, the old name for Rohilkhand

Of the Baniyás the most numerous are the Bárasainís (7,024), Agarwáls (4,003), and Chausainís (1,568), while the Rastogi, Odia, Baniyás Saráogi, Mahesri, and Dasa clans contribute but 2,161 members between them, and 6,945 persons are classed by the census as "without distinction." The information procurable regarding the origin of the Bárasainís and Chausainís is not satisfactory, although it is clear that the first part of both names is a numeral. The history of the Agarwál tribe, as told by themselves, has been already given in other district notices,¹ and will therefore be recapitulated very briefly. Their tradition is that they are descended from Ugrasen, the Kshatriya founder of Agrolia in Hariána, a town destroyed by the Mussalmáns in the twelfth century. Seventeen of his sons married the seventeen daughters of Vásuki, king of the Nágas, and from these unions sprung seventeen *Gotras* or subdivision of the Agarwáls. There is an eighteenth *Gotra*, the Dasa, but traditions vary as to its origin, some saying that it is descended from an eighteenth son of Ugrasen, and some that it is the less legitimate progeny of the seventeen ladies' maids (Dásís) who accompanied Vásuki's daughters to their husbands' houses. Some of the remaining Baniyás, such as the Saraugís and Mahesrís, are members of the Jaina sect

The following list shows the names and numbers of the tribes included amongst "the other castes" of the census returns (644,032 souls) —

Other castes.				
Alír, or cowherd	..	81,522	Dhobi, or washerman	... 10,264
Arakh	...	163	Dhuna	... 4,052
Bhadak	...	8	Dogádh	... 200
Bahelia	...	369	Gadaria, or shepherd	... 28,302
Bári	..	2	Ghosi, or herdsman	.. 161
Banjára	...	8	Gújar	... 2,776
Baraheti	...	3	Habura	... 164
Barhát, or carpenter	..	16,034	Hajjam, or barber (nai)	... 12,794
Bári, or maker of leaf platters	...	320	Halwái, or confectioner	... 10
Basur	..	117	Ját	... 5,091
Beda	..	19	Jetishi, or astrologer	... 1,047
Bhagwa	...	62	Juláha, or weaver	... 117
Bharbhunja or grain-parcher	...	5,050	Káchhi	... 2,006
Bhát, or minstrel	...	1,914	Kahár, or litter-bearer	... 40,439
Bisáti, or pedlar	...	278	Kalál	... 5,381
Bhora	...	794	Kaláigar, or tinner	... 2
Chak, Hindu goat-butcher	...	474	Kanjar	... 378
Chamar, or currier	...	138,528	Kayath	... 9,726
Chhípi, or chintz-maker	...	402	Khági	... 9,723
Chunipaz, or lime-burner	...	2	Khákrob, or sweeper (bhangí)	... 17,477
Darzi, or taylor	...	3,680	Khatik	.. 3,840
Dhának	...	376	Khattiri	... 202

¹ Gazetteer, II, 395 IV, 280

Kisán	...	22,245	Hajkunwar	...	379
Koli	...	15,873	Rāmjani, or dancing girl	...	2
Kumhār, or potter	...	7,340	Rasdhārī	...	21
Kurmi	...	6,143	Saikalgar, or polisher	...	74
Kuzagar	...	20	Samī	...	21
Lodha	...	5,119	Shorāgar, or salt maker	...	224
Lohār, or blacksmith	...	2,483	Sikh	...	23
Mahājan	...	12,514	Sonār, or goldsmith	...	4,398
Mālī, or gardener	...	2,166	Taga	...	17
Mallāh, or boatman	...	204	Tamboll, or betelnut seller	...	398
Manihār, or bracelet-maker	...	2	Teh, or oilman	...	10,564
Mochi, or cobbler	...	67	Abnasi	...	126
Murāo, or market gardener	...	81,307	Barāgi, or pilgrim	...	782
Nat, or acrobat	...	2,461	Barwa	...	28
Negi	...	6	Fakir	...	13
Nunera, or salt vendor	...	1,880	Goshāin	} religious celibates	{ 3,522
Orh	...	66	Jogī		
Pāsi, or fowler and watchman	...	7,059	Sādih		
Patwa, or necklace-maker	...	443	Mani	...	1,867
Raidasbhagat	...	14			

The Ahars are a powerful clan in parganahs Asadpur and Rajpūra, owning more than half the villages in the former, and nearly a third of those in the latter. Indeed a tract comprising these parganahs and parts of Sahaswān and Ujhānī is sometimes called

Ahars.

Aharāt, or the Ahar country. Messrs. Clarke and Carmichael, both former magistrates of the district, believe that these Ahars were formerly serfs of the Rājput̄s. But they have gradually acquired through their energy of character both influence and wealth, having become nearly co-equal with their former masters in extent of landed property, and their superiors in numerical amount of population. It might be added that they have adopted from their former masters the practice of infanticide. Sir Henry Elliot remarks that members of this clan smoke and drink with Jāts and Gújars, "but disclaim all connexion with Ahírs, whom they consider an inferior stock, and the Ahírs repay the compliment." "Ahars," he continues, "say they are descended from Jádúbansí (Jádú) Rājput̄s, but Ahírs say that they themselves are the real Jádúbansí, being descended in a direct line from Krishna, and that

Ahírs.

Ahars are descended from cowherds in the service of that illustrious avatar (incarnation), and that the inferiority of Ahars is fully proved by their eating fish and milking cows" Owing to the similarity in their names the Ahars and Ahírs are generally confounded together even by Hindús. The title of the latter is, however, undoubtedly derived from the Sanskrit *abhíra*, a cowherd, and beyond their own statement there is little or no ground for supposing that their ancestors were Rājput̄s. Their ancestors are said to have been expelled from Hānsi and Hissár some seven hundred years ago on account of their predatory habits, and after a long sojourn in the Duáb they finally settled in the *bhúr* or sandy tracts of this district, which afforded, and still affords, excellent

pasturage for their cattle.¹ The Ahírs are considerable landholders in Sahaswán, and own a few estates in Bísauli, Ujhání, Islámnagar, and Budaun.

Few of the remaining castes are in any way peculiar to the district.

Mahájans.

It should be noticed, however, that the mahájans are in this part of India a more or less distinct caste, whose descent is sometimes traced from Gújars and Ahírs. The name is less indiscriminately bestowed on rich tradesmen of any caste than in the eastern districts of the North-Western Provinces, where it has retained its original sense of "great man" or considerable personage.² Like the Bhantús, who are not mentioned in the census, and may therefore have returned themselves

Haburás

as members of some other caste, the Haburás are a tribe of thieving gypsies. The latter are, however, better in some respects than the former, inasmuch as they do not earn their livelihood exclusively by thieving, begging, and prostituting their women. They live longer in one place than the Bhantús, go about in smaller gangs, and can occasionally be induced to work in the fields. They are nevertheless, according to Mr. Roberts, "notorious thieves, and live chiefly by petty pilfering." The same officer notes that the Bhantús have an *argot* of their own.

n' The Musalmáns of the district (139,687) are distributed amongst the following classes:—Shaikhs 104,743: Patháns 30,092: Sayyids 3,320: Mughals 1,360: and Muhammaḍans, without any class distinction, 172

Shaikhs

The Shaikhs held, in 1873, 346 out of the 2,140 estates of the district. Their possessions are largest in Budun, Asadpur, and Ujhání, but none of the other parganahs is entirely without landholders of this class. At Gunnaur in Asadpur the Shaikhs are divided into four classes, viz, (1) The Pírzádas, who claim descent from a sainted Persian resident of that town, (2) the Ohughaní, who claim descent from his two disciples; (3) the Shaikhzádas, and (4) the Kázízádas or Ujmánis, neither of whom give any satisfactory account of their lineage. The legend connected with the Persian saint just mentioned will be related in the article on Gunnaur in the Gazetteer portion of this notice. Some of the Shaikh families at Sahaswán are said to have settled there in the reign of Kutbud-dín (A.D. 1206-1210) and to have received from that monarch the title of Chaudharí: while others emigrated from Meeráḥ under one Wali Shah at an uncertain but much later period. But the Shaikhs

¹ General report on the census of 1865, Vol. I., App. B., p. 45

² *Mahá, great, 127, 72122.*

Divided according to their occupations, the people naturally fall into two great classes, those who get their living from the land or its tillage, and those who do not. The first class again subdivides itself into landowners and cultivators. The occupation statistics for 1865 have been given on a former page, and it now remains to show those for 1872.—

RELIGION	AGRICULTURIST				NON-AGRICULTURIST		TOTAL	
	Landowners		Cultivators		Male	Female	Male	Female
	Male	Female	Male	Female				
Hindûs ...	14,915	12,034	224,721	249,252	121,587	102,152	430,394	364,139
Muslimans	3,873	4,116	5,571	23,408	43,741	39,015	73,148	66,539
Christians and others	1	..	6	2	70	60	77	52
Total ...	17,854	16,150	320,331	272,362	165,394	141,217	503,619	430,729

This gives landholders 31,014, agriculturists 593,693, and non-agriculturists 306,611. Or, in other words, we find 67·1 per cent. of the population gaining their livelihood from the possession and cultivation of the soil. Taking the population per cultivated square mile the returns show 731·9 souls in the Gunnaur, 619·6 in the Sihalwān, 611·9 in the Bisauli, 715·5 in the Budann, and 710·6 in the Dātiganj tahsils. It should, however, be mentioned that there are probably some cases of cross-division in the census classification. The police sub-inspector and the village carrier may, for instance, have been included amongst the non agriculturists; yet the former was possibly a landowner and the latter a cultivator, in addition to their ordinary occupations. The number of villages or townships inhabited by the population, agricultural and otherwise, is returned by the census as 2,361, and amongst these the settlement report of the following year (1873) distributed 2,110 *mahāls* or estates. The number of the latter has from partition and other causes increased, until in the present year it amounts to 2,406. Amongst the villages there is considerable difference of size, one¹ in parganaḥ Usahat measuring 9,140, and one² in parganaḥ Raypura only 9 acres. As population and tillage extend, the number of onlying hamlets or *naglas* of course increases.

The occupations of the non-agricultural classes are shown as follows in the census returns of 1872. The whole population was divided into six classes, of which the fourth was the agricultural class. The first or professional class embraces all Government servants and

¹ Kīaurā Jalalpur. ² Rāmpur khālīr.

persons following the learned professions or literature, artistic or scientific occupations, and numbered 2,068 male adults, amongst whom are included 201 *purohīts* or family priests, 773 *pandits*, 213 *musicians*, and so on. The second class numbers 19,167 members and comprises all males engaged in domestic service, such as washermen, personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, and innkeepers. The third class represents trade and commerce, and contains 6,536 males, amongst whom are all persons who buy and sell, such as shopkeepers (1,433) and brokers (65); who keep or lend money and goods, such as money-lenders (955) and bankers (15); and who are engaged in the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, such as pack-carriers (635), and drivers of *ekkas* or carts (591). The fifth class, containing 36,522 members, includes all persons engaged in the industrial arts and mechanics, such as *patwas* or necklace-makers (108), masons (250), carpenters (3,033), and perfumers (5); those engaged in the manufacture of textile fabrics, such as weavers (10,636), tailors (1,618), and cotton cleaners (1,840); and lastly, those engaged in preparing articles of food and drink, such as grain-parchers (1123) and confectioners (244), besides dealers in animal, vegetable, or mineral substances. The sixth class contains 36,795 members, including labourers (32,073), persons of independent means (111), and 4,501 persons supported by the community and of no specified occupation. During the past ten years only 103 persons (62 males) have emigrated from this district. They were of all classes, and were registered for Demerara only.

Having thus described the occupations of the people we may briefly notice some of their customs and habits of life. The *pancháyat* or *panch* is an institution respected equally by the town and country population. It is of two kinds. The judicial *pancháyat* is usually a committee of three or five persons, including the *sarpanch* or president, appointed by litigants to decide petty cases. Such committees are true *pancháyats*, i. e., gatherings of five (*panch*) persons. Small quarrels in which the offence is rather a tort than a crime, such as trivial assaults and mischief, are often in the first instance referred by the parties to these tribunals. But sometimes even after a case has been filed in court, the litigants express their wish to have it settled extra-judicially by *pancháyat*, and the court itself occasionally refers civil and rent cases to a *pancháyat*, i. e., to arbitrators, whose decrees it afterwards inspects and enforces. The other kind of *pancháyat* resembles rather a court of honour or the council of a trades-union than a judicial assemblage. It tries and punishes breaches of customs and trade offences, and consists of all the convenable

roof is either of tiles or cement, being in the latter case almost flat and used for sitting or sleeping on. A few of the mud buildings may perhaps be called houses, and these often resemble in their general arrangement the masonry buildings. But no mud structures, whether huts or houses, are ever roofed with cement: their roofing is generally of tiles, but is sometimes wattle and dab, and sometimes thatch. It is of course impossible to lay down any hard-and-fast rule as regards the cost of construction, but a good masonry house may be built for Rs. 2,000, and a mud hut for Rs. 10.

“A trader’s house of the better class,” writes Mr Tupp, “contains generally about £50 (Rs. 500) worth of furniture and utensils of all kinds. Furniture, dress, and food. Bedsteads, mattresses, quilts, carpets, and boxes would represent about £30 (Rs. 300) worth of this, and cooking vessels the remainder. A well-to-do cultivator owns a few strong boxes, and bedsteads and quilts, worth about £10 (Rs. 100), besides cooking vessels worth £5 (Rs. 50) or £6 (Rs. 60). An artizan in middling circumstances possesses one or two mattresses, bedsteads, and quilts, and some drinking and cooking vessels, worth altogether about £3 (Rs. 30). A poor labourer has only a few earthen jars, one or two quilts, and perhaps a mattress, worth in all from 10 shillings (Rs. 5) to a pound (Rs. 10). A well-to-do shopkeeper wears a dress of *khāsa malmol* (muslin) and longcloth, and has a masonry house with two rooms. He eats bread, pulses, vegetables, and *ghi* (clarified butter), and keeps one or two servants and a bullock cart. An average peasant dresses in *garha* or coarse cloth, eats *dāl* (pulse) and bread, lives in a mud house, and keeps no servants, though he sometimes employs hired labour, and often has a bullock cart.”

Manorial dues it may be noticed that a Musalmān generally lives in a more luxurious fashion than a Hindu of equal income, and that a landowner can, owing to the dues he receives from his tenants, make the same income go further than a tradesman. These dues, which are sanctioned by immemorial custom, are paid either in service or in kind. The currier presents his landlord with a pair of shoes, and the potter with 50 earthen pitchers yearly, while the weaver furnishes a small tribute of thread, and the shepherd a young goat and a blanket. The oilman again gives a small quota of oil, and the tailor makes his landlord four suits of clothes out of the cloth provided by the latter. The tenants must between them plough the great man’s home-fields twice a year, and those who possess carts must carry his crops home. So strong is the force of custom, that no village Hampden arises to refuse such services to “the petty tyrant of his fields.”

The district is not remarkable for religious activity of any kind. The dogmas of the Hindu religion are much the same in Budaun as elsewhere. As has been pointed out by Professor Max Müller, Hindúism is not a proselytizing creed, *i.e.*, it seeks no converts, and in Budaun there are no hill tribes to become its unsought votaries. The faith of the Puránas is therefore stationary, and must lose by any gains to other religions. The Bráhma Samáj has no followers amongst the natives of the district, although, according to Mr Whish, a few persons of this persuasion may be found amongst servants who have followed their European masters from other districts. Of the proselytizing religions, Muhammadanism and Christianity, neither obtains many converts. There is indeed little of the old zeal for conversion amongst the Muslims of Budaun, and the Wahábís or Puritans have made some progress, numbering about 75 persons in the town of Budaun, and 200 in that of Sahaswán. It is perhaps somewhat odd that the leading Wahábi of late years, Ihsán-i-Karín, should have been a teacher in the Christian Mission School. The Wahábís are, as a rule, well off, although drawn principally from a low class, Juláhlás or weavers. Mr. Whish remarks that the members of this sect "are not actively fanatical, but believe themselves wronged by the loss of temporal power." Of Christians there are less than two hundred. A branch of the American Methodist Mission is, however, stationed at Budaun, and no efforts are spared to obtain proselytes, although the progress in this direction has as yet been rather small. The Christians are chiefly agriculturists and are scattered over different villagos. They receive no pecuniary assistance from the mission, but most of their children are educated in the mission schools. Although the smallest religious community in the district, the Christians are provided with two places of worship, but neither of which are any way remarkable. Few of the Hindu temples or Muhammadan mosques either are of any architectural importance, but such as there are will be described in the Gazetteer portion of this notice.

The language of the peasantry is the Hindi usually spoken in this part of India. It may be said to differ from the Urdu or Hindustani of the educated classes, chiefly in the fact that the latter has a more complicated vocabulary. The difference is, however, rather one of alphabets than of structure, the former language being printed in the Devanágari or Sanskrit, and the latter the Arabic or Persian character. Little in the way of literature is now-a-days produced at Budaun, where not

even a newspaper is published. It was, however, otherwise during the latter part of the sixteenth century, when the History of India, known as the *Tārīkh-i-Badāyūnī*, was written in Persian by a native and occasional resident of the town—at that time a great Muhammadan centre. The author, Mulla Abdul Kádir Mulúk Sháh, who is said to have died at a good old age in 1615, spent much of his time at the court of Akbar; and his history is principally valuable for the impartial, or rather hostile, light which it throws on the reign of that monarch. "He has disclosed," writes Elphinstone,¹ "those parts of the picture which were thrown into the shade by Abul Fazl." Of the latter author and his rapid promotion Abdul Kádir seems indeed to have been extremely jealous: and the worthlessness of Abul Fazl and the heresies of Akbar are subjects of which he never tires. The writer of the *Tārīkh-i-Badāyūnī* evidently regarded the religious eclecticism and tolerance of his master as despicable whims. He at one time comments severely on Akbar's interdiction of beef to please the Hindús, or his inauguration of a fire-temple to gratify the Zoroastrians: at another he relates with disgust how the emperor ordered Abul Fazl to substitute the words "*In nomine Jesu Christi*" for the ordinary "*Bismillah*" at the beginning of a translation of the Gospels, or deploras the delight which, like Julian the apostate, Akbar took in hearing rival doctors argue—that is, quarrel. But it is to be feared that Abdul Kádir was one of those who—

"Compound for sins they are inclined to,
By damning those they have no mind to"

In another portion of his work he relates how he himself profaned a mosque by some improprieties with a girl, whose relatives afterwards inflicted 'nine sword wounds' on his 'head, hands, and shoulders,' and he has the gracelessness to excuse his offence by saying that it was "of old forewilled by Providence"² It was not to be expected that a book which so fearlessly criticized the powers that were should be published during the lifetime of its author, and the *Tārīkh-i-Badāyūnī*, or *Muntakhabu-t-Tawárikh*, as the writer himself called it, was not given to the world until more than ten years after the accession of Jahángir.³

Abdul Kádir is of course the best known writer of Budaun, but that place appears to have possessed in the middle ages some authors of more ancient, if less stable, fame. In mentioning the distinguished men of letters who flourished

¹ History of India, Book IX, toward the end of chapter III.

² See the story of the *Tārīkh-i-Badāyūnī*, translated by Sir H. Elliot, Vol. V.

³ See the preface, published by Mr. B. C. B. in the introduction of the *Tārīkh-i-Badāyūnī*.

in the half century (1266-1316) between the accession of Ghuyás-ud-dín and the death of Alau-ud-dín Khiljî, Ábdul Hakk Dihlavi writes as follows :¹ "One of those who are famous for their literary efforts, both in prose and verse, is Zia Nakshabi, who lived in Budaun. Although his works scarcely possess merit enough to make them worthy of remark, yet as he was a man who had retired into the nook of asceticism and solitude, he was callous to the world's praise or blame, acceptance or refusal, and confidence or mistrust, and gave free vent to his own opinions. Mention of him has been made also in the *Alhábáru-l-Alhyár*, and a few extracts from the *Sill-i-Sulh*, which, of all publications that touch upon the sentiments of this class of mankind, is, to my mind, the most pleasing, have been introduced.

There was also a person in Budaun called Sháháb Mahmarah, of whom mention has been made in Amír Khusrú's poems, where he says, 'It cast a tremor over Sháháb Mahmarah's grave,' from which it is evident that the individual in question had formerly flourished, though at the present time none of his works are extant."

The public education of the district is under the supervision of the inspector, 1st (or Meerut) circle, and, except in the case of one (the zila) school, subject to the control of the local committee, of which the magistrate is *ex-officio* president. Before examining the present statistics, it may be interesting to notice those taken at the educational census thirty years ago. In 1847 there were 228 schools in the district, of which 17 were situated in the town of Budaun alone. We are informed that of these town schools 3 were Arabic, 36 Persian, 6 Sanskrit, and 2 Hindi but the class of education given in the remaining 181 schools is not specified, and they are described merely as being "scattered among the villages of the district." The teachers numbered 228, being chiefly Musalmáns (142), Káyáthís (5), and Bráhmáns (25). "Of the Bráhmáns the majority taught gratuitously, and of the 199 teachers who received payment, the emoluments were scarcely open to calculation, consisting, as they did, principally of food." The total number of pupils was 2,203, and of these 15 were being educated in the Arabic, 267 in the Persian, 41 in the Sanskrit, and 35 in the Hindi schools at Budaun. Turning from the past to the present, we shall see in the following table the school statistics for the year ending 1st March, 1877 —

¹ In an untitled treatise translated by Major A. R. Fuller, of the Bengal Artillery, an extract from this work is given in the appendix to Vol. VI of Dawson's *Elliot*.

Class of school		Number of schools	NUMBER OF PUPILS		Average daily attendance.	Cost per head.	Expenditure borne by the State	Total charges
			Hindús	Musalmán				
						Rs a. p.	Rs	Rs.
GOVERNMENT AND MUNICIPAL	Zila (middle)	1	70	18	72	50 0 0	3,411	3,613
	Tahsíl ...	5	287	197	402	4 6 10	1,748	1,781
	Parganah,	2	111	64	101	5 0 5	508	507
	Halkabandí,	94	3,419	792	2,128	3 3 5	5,324	10,057
	Government, guls	3	34	61	79	3 6 8	270	270
AIDED BY GOVERNMENT.	Municipal, boys	3	47	153	234	1 11 5	...	401
	Ditto, girls,	1	...	22	17	4 1 0	...	69
	Boys ...	1	21	..	20	0 4 3	1	6
UNAIDED ...	Girls ...	6	25	93	94	4 7 1	209	418
	Missionary and indigenous.	187	968	791	1,440	7 9 11	...	10,970
Total ...		203	4,982	2,191	4,581	...	...	...

Until the year whose statistics have just been recorded, the zila school at Budaun was of the high or superior class, that is to say, it educated its pupils up to the matriculation standard of the Calcutta University. But few boys ever attained that standard, and the Musalmán element being strong at Budaun, the desire to learn English is proportionately weak. When therefore financial reasons rendered educational reductions necessary, this school was reduced to the middle rank. The tahsíl schools are at Budaun, Sahaswán, Bilsí, Bisaulí, and Gunnaur. It will be seen therefore that while the Sahaswán tahsíl has two of these schools, the almost equally populous tahsíl of Dátáganj has none, nor is the latter division of the district more fortunate as regards parganah schools, of which the district has two, at Islámnagar and Ujhání respectively. But the most numerous and generally useful seminaries are the *halkabandí* or village schools, which give a gratuitous and elementary education to peasant children. The remaining schools demand no special notice. For a short time during the year just noticed they included an aided Anglo-vernacular school; but this institution was closed when the Government grant was withdrawn. Judged by its results the education of the district would seem to have attained no very high standard. In 1876-77 two Budaun boys passed the entrance

The annexed statement gives the number of letters, newspapers, parcels, and books received and despatched during 1866-67, 1871-72, and 1876-77.—

		1866-67				1871-72				1876-77			
		Letters	Papers	Parcels	Packets or books.	Letters.	Papers	Parcels	Packets or books	Letters.	Papers.	Packets	Parcels.
Imperial offices	Received	131,892	6,691	1,078	682	154,198	14,133	1,046	2 189	176,228	10,166	910	1,092
	Despatched ¹	129,658	714	448	44	156,282	3,532	662	610	..	...	...	...
District offices	Received ²	6,916	80	6	...	15,629	1,901	44	..	27,676	904	95	18
	Despatched ²	5,814	1	4	...	12,602	258	47	.	21,693	105	87	13

There is no telegraph office at Budaun itself, but four such offices exist at the railway stations of Ásafpur, Babrala, Dhanári, and Mahmúdpur (Karengí) respectively

The regular police, enrolled under Act V. of 1861, mustered in the past year (1876) 642 men of all grades, including 14 mounted constables

There was thus but one policeman to something over three square miles and 1,455 inhabitants The cost of the force was Rs 73,130, and of this Rs. 59,445 were debited to provincial funds, the remainder being defrayed out of municipal and other moneys. The following statement shows the crime calendar for a series of years, and the results of police action in the detection of offences and prosecution of offenders —

Year.	Cases cognizable by the police					Value of property		Cases.				Persons		
	Murder.	Dacoity	Robbery.	Housebreaking.	Theft.	Stolen.	Recovered.	Total cogniza- ble by police.	Investigated by police	Brought to trial	Prosecuted to conviction	Convicted and committed for trial	Acquitted.	Proportion of convictions to persons tried.
						Rs	Rs							
1872	13	1	7	1,081	1,040	24,155	11,204	2,550	2,145	1,283	538	869	89	67.73
1873	13	1	15	1,479	1,276	28,384	9,736	3,411	3,138	1,640	685	1,124	25	68.53
1874	11	2	15	592	1,328	39,499	15,140	3,945	3,505	941	807	1,289	145	76.18
1875	12	4	6	1,214	1,115	27,713	10,907	3,649	3,298	1,439	851	1,347	70	80.75
1876	15	1	13	872	1,096	19,200	8,348	3,096	2,173	843	777	1,268	51	92.17

The police are quartered in 33 stations, whereof 7 are of the first, 3 of the second, 6 of the third, and 17 of the fourth class. The first class stations, which have usually a sub-inspector, two head-constables, and about a dozen constables, are at Budaun, Bilsí, Bísaulí, Dátáganj, Gunnaur, Sahaswán, and

¹ No records of covers despatched from Imperial offices was kept during 1876-77.

² In 1871-72 no separate account was kept of packets and books received or despatched at offices, but such articles seem to have been included under the head of parcels

Ujhāni. The second class stations, to which are generally attached a sub-inspector, a head-constable, and from six to ten constables, are at Islāmnagar, Rajpura, and Usahat; and the third class stations, whose quota consists of two head-constables and six constables only, are at Bināwar, Hazratpur, Kakrāla, Sādullāhganj, Zarīfnagar, and Vazīnganj. The fourth class stations or outposts have only one head-constable and three constables, and are hardly therefore of sufficient importance to require enumeration. Besides the regular police there are 1,996 *chaukidārs* or village watchmen organized under Act XVI. of 1873. These were in 1876 distributed amongst the 2,949 inhabited villages of the district at the rate of one¹ to every 413 inhabitants, and at a sanctioned cost of Rs. 71,856, met out of the 10 per cent. cess. The magistrate considers that the district generally is undermanned in these watchmen, and the Inspector-General of Police thinks that the force, although sufficient, requires re-allocation. The village watchman is, as a rule, hereditary, and performs his multifarious duties very fairly.

One of the most important duties of the police in this district is the conduct of measures for the repression of female
 Infanticide infanticide. The Infanticide Act (VIII. of 1870) came into operation here in 1874. In 1876 there were 113 proclaimed villages, of which 90 were inhabited by Ahars, and the remainder by Rājput̃s of different clans. The Ahar villages were situated in the jurisdiction of the Gunnaur, Rajpura, and Zarīfnagar police-stations, and the Rajput villages principally in the Bisauli tahsīl. The number of births amongst proclaimed families in these villages was during the same year—male 330, female 358; and the number of deaths of children under one year was—male 78, and female 87. It will be seen therefore that infant girls died in higher proportion than infant boys: but the same excess of female deaths was observed between the ages of one and twelve, and these facts are alone sufficient to raise the presumption that girls are killed, if not by violence, at least by neglect. An extra police force of three head-constables and 13 watchmen is employed for the suppression of infanticide, and paid out of a fund raised by the exaction of 8 annas from each of the 3,211 proclaimed families. There was, however, but one conviction for infanticide—a circumstance which, granted the existence of a disposition towards that crime, may prove, according to the pleasure of the reasoner, that the police are either singularly vigilant in preventing, or singularly slow in detecting it.

¹ In making this calculation the population of towns with police forces of their own had been excluded.

There is but one jail in the district, the statistics of which are as follows:—

Jail The average number of prisoners in jail in 1850 was 492, in 1860 was 294, and in 1870 was 263; the ratio per cent of this average number to the population as shown in the census of 1865 (889,810) was in 1850, '053; in 1860, 033, and in 1870, 029. The number of prisoners admitted in 1860 was 1,789, and in 1870 was 1,144, of whom 25 were female. The number of persons discharged in 1870 was 892. In the same year there were 64 admissions into hospital, giving a ratio of admissions to average strength of 24 78, and three prisoners died, or 1.14 of the average strength. The cost per prisoner per annum in 1870 was for rations Rs 18-10-10, clothing Rs. 3-0-5, fixed establishment Rs 8-15-9, contingent guard Rs 5-5-5, police guard Rs. 2-3-5, and additions and repairs annas 6-10, or a total of Rs 38-10-8. The total manufactures during the same year amounted to Rs 1,416-12-0, and the average earning of each prisoner to Rs. 5-6-4. In 1870 the Muhammadan prisoners numbered 332, and the Hindu 492; there were 29 prisoners under 16 years of age, 740 between 16 and 40, 346 between 40 and 60, and 28 above 60. The occupations of the majority of the male prisoners were agriculturists, 719; labourers, 215, men of independent property, 94; and shopkeepers, 87.

Let us pass, however, to later statistics and examine those for the last year (1876) as given in the following table:—

Total number of prisoners during the year	HINDÚS		MUSALMÁN:		Average daily number of prisoners	Admitted during the year	Discharged during the year	Admitted to hospital during the year	Deaths	Average yearly cost of each prisoner.			Average cash profit on the yearly work of each effective prisoner.		
	Males.	Females	Males.	Females						Rs	a	p.	Rs	a.	p.
3,041	1,332	50	272	10	402.92	2,666	2,655	201	2	68	0	0½	6	0	0

Of the total number of prisoners, 47, principally debtors, had been imprisoned by order of civil courts. The prisoners were all Hindús or Muhammadans. The total population of the district being 934,348 persons, and the average daily number of prisoners as above, it will be seen that 4.31 per cent. of the inhabitants are, as a rule, in prison, and a comparison of the number of admissions with the total number of prisoners during the year will show that 375 of the latter had remained in the jail since former years. The

average number of persons in hospital daily was 602, and of those who died both were over 10 and under 60 years of age. This brings us to another subject, the ages of the prison inmates. Of juvenile offenders, or prisoners under 16 years of age, there were four, of convicts between 16 and 40, 1,294, of those between the latter age and 60, 33; and above 60, only one. The greater part of the average yearly expenditure on each prisoner consisted in his share of the cost of additions and repairs to the jail, Rs. 42. The remainder was made up of the expenditure on rations (Rs. 10-13-3), establishment (Rs. 9-0-10), police guards, hospital charges, clothing, and contingencies. It should be remembered that the last column of the above table contains, not the whole yearly earnings of each effective prisoner, but the net profit on those earnings after the expenses of raw material, plant, &c, had been deducted. The average number of effective workers was 249.65 throughout the year, and most of such workers were employed either on manufactures (91.60), as prison servants (75.71), or in building and repairs connected with the jail (69.47). The previous occupation of the prisoners was in few cases such as to prepare them for profitable work in prison, the majority having been agriculturists (1,337), men of independent property or no occupation, and Government and domestic servants. Of non-agriculturists, a term which is presumed to include shopkeepers and handicraftsmen, there were only 145. But in spite of this drawback a profit of over 37 per cent. was realized on the capital spent in manufactures.

At Budann, as at other district capitals, there is a lock-up (*havalât*) for the reception of under-trial prisoners. This, however, is not located in a separate building, but forms a division of the jail. It had during the same year (1876) 1,330 different inmates, of whom 837 were afterwards transferred as convicts to the jail proper, and the average daily number of its occupants was 47.50.

Before describing the fiscal history of the district it should be premised that Budaun has no historical families. There are, indeed, a few old families, and a few with more or less local influence. But even those who, like the Shaikhs of Shaikhûpur,¹ combine both these attributes are of little importance outside their own rural circle. And although, therefore, a passing reference to such families will be made in the Gazetteer articles on places where they exist, no special notice of them seems here required. Titled persons are conspicuous by their absence, and the Government list of nobles

¹ The head of this family is Shaikh Sharf-ud-din, one of the few honorary magistrates in the district. He received in consideration of his services during the mutiny a grant of land from Government, and is described by Mr Carmichael (Settlement Report, para. 371) as having for years past held the first position in the district.

for the North-Western Provinces is as regards Budaun a blank. There are, in effect, no influential families an account of which would tend to throw any light on the history of the district; nor are there any old farms or talukas the dissolution of which has resulted in the fall of old families.

The district of Budaun, or rather the parganahs which at present constitute that district, were ceded to the British Government in 1801.
Fiscal history. They were then placed under a Board of Administration, of which Mr. Henry Wellesley (afterwards known to diplomacy as Lord Cowley) was president. But the revenue demand fixed under the Government of the Nawáb Vázir, and found in force at the time of cession, appears to have been maintained at first, and no regular settlement of the land-tax took place until 1803. - This first settlement, called after the *fasli* year from which it took effect the "san das" or "year ten" settlement, was made for revenue, 1803. three years, from 1803 to 1805 (1210 to 1212 *fasli*) both inclusive. It was to be expected that a first attempt of this sort would prove somewhat unsuccessful; but the "year ten" settlement was conducted on the crudest principles, and the result was nothing short of a failure. Those who bid highest were, without inquiry as to whether they could pay what they promised, placed in possession of villages and permitted to engage for their revenue. Power to take such engagements was left entirely in the hands of the tahsildárs or tax-gatherers, and these officers received, not a salary, but a percentage on their collections. As might have been foreseen, the demand fixed under these circumstances (Rs. 7,40,461) was altogether too high to be satisfied, and during the last year of its currency the Collector was forced to reduce it.

The next settlement was, like its predecessor, triennial, and lasted from 1806 to 1808 (1213 to 1215 *fasli*) inclusive.
Second settlement, 1806 Power to take engagements was no longer left to the discretion of the tahsildárs, and all offers were submitted for approval to the Board of Revenue. But the principles of this second assessment were otherwise just the same as those of the first. "One would have thought," writes Mr Carmichael, "that the fiscal officers would have learnt wisdom by the complete failure of the settlement which had just expired, and indeed they were enjoined by the Board to make the new settlement in every instance with moderation. But they would not appear to have made sufficient concessions to the old proprietors, who therefore would not come forward to engage, and the result was that many estates had to be held *khás* or in farm by the Collector himself, while in other instances whole parganahs were leased out by contract." But in

justice to the officers who effected this settlement it should be stated that they fixed the new demand at Rs. 7,09,913 only, *i.e.*, at Rs. 30,548 less than the old one, and that if proprietors were not forthcoming to engage for the revenue, it was possibly, as Mr. Court points out, because they had absconded during the scarcity of 1804-5. The possession of landed property was at that time "attended with little possible profit, but great probable loss and inconvenience in many instances." It was indeed doubtful whether any "proprietary title to land existed,"¹ and under these circumstances the former holders of villages were perhaps only prudent in avoiding to undertake the payment of revenue.

On the expiry of this settlement a third was formed on the same principles and for an equal term, *viz.*, from 1809 to 1811 inclusive (1216-1219 *fasli*). The old demand had been sufficiently high, but the new one (Rs. 7,78,650) exceeded it by Rs. 68,737, and it is therefore a matter of no wonder that there accrued large arrears which Government afterwards remitted as unrecoverable.

Schooled by their failures, the local administrators now set to work on a different plan. The period of the fourth settlement was for five years, from 1812 to 1816 (1220 to 1224 *fasli*) inclusive, and the demand was this time regulated, not by the highest offers of would-be landholders, but by a code of revenue rates drawn up for parganah Sahaswán in the time of Akbar (1556-1605), and known as the *Sharah-i-Sultani*, or Royal Ordinance.² These rates were after a deduction of ten per cent. applied generally to all the parganahs. It speaks little for the material progress of the district under native rule that this reduction should after more than two hundred years have been necessary, and indeed (as experience afterwards showed) insufficient, and it speaks less for the discretion of the Settlement Officers that the rates intended for one favoured parganah should have been deemed generally applicable to the whole district. The demand thus fixed was Rs. 9,13,195, or Rs. 1,34,545 in excess of the former one, and the result of the assessment is described as follows by Mr. Court — "Parganahs Rappura, Bisauli, Satási, and Salámpur, which were then but very partially cultivated, were but little affected. Large tracts of culturable waste enabled the *málguzárs* (revenue payers) to meet the Government demand, and yet leave a considerable surplus for themselves. The remainder of the district, however, suffered severely, the parganahs composing it were during the first years of the settlement in full cultivation,

¹ Court's Statistical Report, Ed. 1855, p. 5

² The rates are in one respect a curious relic of antiquity. They vary according to the status of the revenue payer, there being one assessment for *shurufa* or noblemen, another for *zamindars* or squires, another for *raiyats* or peasantry, and so on.

and consequently highly assessed. The soil, which is to a great extent *blár* (sandy), became by constant working exhausted. Prices, which were at first high, fell considerably; the culturable waste was small and insufficient to enable the *málguzárs* to increase their assets, who consequently became involved in difficulties and distress. Sales of estates for balances of revenue were frequent; *málguzárs* threw off their engagements, and their estates were thrown on the hands of the Collector."

It is odd that a settlement which had proved something less than successful should have been considered worthy of extension. Such, however, was the case; and the fourth settlement was prolonged not only for one, but for three successive terms of five years. These extensions maintained the fourth settlement in force until the beginning of 1832. But in the meantime had occurred two important events of which it behoves to give some account. In 1822 appeared the Settlement Regulation known as No. VII. of that year, and drafted by the late Mr. Holt

Fifth, sixth, and seventh (extensions of fourth) settlements
Reg VII of 1822.

Mackenzie The five statements required by this enactment contained numerous details, geographical, agricultural, and fiscal, as to the constitution of each village. But they were held not to have defined with sufficient care the rights of the cultivator as against his landlord, and of his fellow-shareholders (*pattídárs*) as against the shareholder who engaged for the revenue (*lambardár*). These defects were the subject of some effective though tardy criticism on the part of the Board of Directors. "Acknowledging as we do," they write in their despatch of December, 1830, "that the consideration of their belonging to a particular community, and of their being destined to pass their lives in it, will to some men be a motive to justice and liberality; we cannot but fear that in a large proportion of cases such motive will be a feeble security against the passion of self-aggrandizement on the part of a 'recorded proprietor' when full powers of extortion are placed in his hands. By regarding the very situation of a 'recorded proprietor' as security for good conduct in the management of his lease, you have not provided, so far as we can see, a single check upon the abuse of his powers. * * * We have seen that in the various cases of settlement with recorded proprietors, with farmers, or under *Khás* management, there is nothing (whatever may be the moderation of the Government demand) to limit the demand upon the individual contributor. The sums to be received from them are not defined." In other sentences of much the same purport the despatch continues its sonorous course. But, whatever the justice of its criticisms, it was perhaps inevitable that Mr. Holt Mackenzie's arrangements should incur its censure.

It seems probable that the difference between that able administrator and its author was one, not of mere detail, but of principle, the former preferring a *zamindári*, and the latter a *raiyatwári* settlement.

The other important event to which reference has been made was the formation two years later (1824) of the Sahaswán district. The following list shows the parganahs or baronies out of which the new administrative division was composed, with the districts from which they were transferred, and their land revenue at the time of transfer —

Parganahs.						Districts from which transferred	Revenue at time of transfer
							Rs.
1	Rajpura	...	...	...	...	Moradabad	74,538
2	Asadpur	...	...	...	...	Ditto	80,585
3	Islamnagar	...	...	...	...	Ditto	73,025
4	Bisauli	..	...	...	..	Ditto	54,974
5	Salsal	..	...	...	..	Ditto	34,709
6	Kot Salsáhan	..	...	...	..	Bareilly	74,477
7	Sahaswan	..	...	...	..	Ditto	1,12,402
8	Budaun (including Usabat ¹ and Alapur ²)	..	...	...	..	Ditto	2,14,039
9	Ujhani	...	...	...	...	Ditto	1,18,590
10	Salimpur (including Hazratpur ² and Azimabad ²)	..	...	...	..	Ditto	1,12,403
11	Bilgram	..	...	...	..	Aligarh	54,508
12	Fazipur Badaria	...	..	...	..	Ditto	58,307
13	Soron	..	...	...	..	Ditto	20,365
14	Marahra	...	..	...	...	Ditto	43,328
						Total	11,26,250

The four Aligarh parganahs were shortly afterwards transferred to the Fatchgarh district, and although re-transferred to that of Sahaswán in 1837, never underwent settlement as part of the latter³. Their administration was in 1845 partially, and in 1856 wholly separated from that of this district, and no further reference will be made to them. The remaining ten parganahs are still a part of the district. The newly formed district was placed under the charge of Mr. H. Swetenham, who was directed to choose either Sahaswán or Budaun as its headquarters. The principles on which his selection was made will perhaps surprise the present generation of officials. "Sahaswán," writes Mr. Swetenham to the Board of Revenue, "though somewhat deficient in freedom from inundation and climate, has the advantage in centrality and proximity of jungle and

¹ Now a separate parganah. ² At that time separate parganahs.

³ See Gazetteer, II., 349, IV., 3.

jhíl," or as he has just explained in "proximity of jungle and jhíl for shooting." The attractions of sport prevailed over sanitary considerations, and Sabaswán was chosen. The spot, however, proved so malarious that after several removals to Budaun during the rainy season the headquarters were finally stationed at the latter place in 1838.

It has been already mentioned that during the currency of the fourth settlement many estates which had been resigned by their proprietors, or auctioned without finding purchasers, were thrown under the direct management of the Collector, and shortly after taking charge of his new district Mr. Swetenham applied for leave to settle these estates under the recent Regulation (VII. of 1822). The Board of Revenue granted the required permission, but afterwards refused to confirm, for more than one year, settlements whose demand was not equal to that of the year when the Regulation came in force. The result was that most of these estates were again thrown upon the hands of the Collector. This induced the Board to modify their resolution. They informed the Collector that they would sanction for five years settlements whose demand rose in its third year to an equality with that of 1822. "This," writes Mr. Court, "was not enough, and Mr. Swetenham in reply observed that this order would still throw on his hands for *khám* management sixty estates in parganah Budaun alone, for he was unable to get engagements corresponding with the terms of their order." The Board thereupon relented, and answered that their former order "need not be considered imperative in every case, but where sufficient cause existed for a reduction that cause was to be fully reported." After this a series of settlements were made under Regulation VII. They covered a period extending from 1824 to 1833, but were confined to estates under the direct management of the Collector, and no parganah was completed. The progress of these settlements would under any circumstances have been somewhat slow. The Regulation of 1822 had been the first to introduce assessments based upon accurately recorded statistics, and the correction of the information it demanded was necessarily a labour of some length. But had the district remained under the management of Mr. Swetenham there is little doubt that the completion of the work in hand would have been greatly accelerated. He was unfortunately succeeded in 1827 by Mr. Wyatt, an officer almost entirely in the hands of his native subordinates. The revenues of the district were not when Mr. Swetenham left it in a very flourishing condition; but Mr. Wyatt lost no time in showing that a little weakness and apathy might easily make matters worse. "Mr. Swetenham had nursed the broken-down

estates, and kept the over-assessed districts together :” but during his successor’s tenure of office that district was “entirely ruined.”¹ A description of Mr. Wyatt’s settlement proceedings is not likely to weary the reader, for they stopped short after he had trebled or quadrupled the demand on ten villages in parganah Kot. So vigorous a measure was altogether inconsistent with the languid character of the Collector, and it is therefore easy to accept the statement² that it originated with his native subordinates. Holding over the landholders of other villages the fear that they would be similarly dealt with, these men received yearly large bribes in consideration of inducing Mr. Wyatt to postpone further revisions of assessment. This rule of misrule came at length to an end in 1833, when Mr. Wyatt was suspended. He made over charge to Mr. Snedden Brown, and destroyed himself shortly afterwards at Sahaswán. His sniedo was imitated by the talukdár of Ujháin, whose corrupt gains Mr. Brown discovered to have amounted in three years to Rs. 60,000.

Mr. Brown’s first act was to dismiss the *unah* or native officials attached Eighth (or Ninth) Settlement, 1874 75 to the court of his predecessor, and surround himself with a more trustworthy staff. His next was to commence settlements under Regulation IX. of 1833, which had just been promulgated, and in this operation he was assisted by the maps and measurements of the survey begun in 1822 and finished in 1831. The new Regulation was an amendment or modification of its forerunner of 1822, and its salient points are thus summed up by Mr. Court. —“All (proprietors) in actual possession were admitted to engage, and judicial disputes being decided by arbitration, claimants not in possession were referred to the civil courts. Instead of, as heretofore, recording only the name of the proprietor who entered into engagements with Government, the names of all were recorded, with the extent of their share. The proprietors elected the *málguzár*” As a few villages only had been settled under the 1822 Regulation, the settlement now opened was the first to be effected throughout this district on the modern principle. That is, it was the first which, discarding the rough-and-ready system of former assessments, insisted on an accurate survey and valuation of the land, with a complete record of the rights which existed therein. Mr. Brown himself accomplished the settlement of seven parganahs, viz., Budaun, Islámnagar, Kot, Sahaswán, Salámpur, Ujháin, and Usáhat (including Hazratpur), while that of an eighth, Asadpur, was effected by his assistant, Mr. Louis. The remaining three parganahs, Bisauli, Rapura, and Satási, were settled by Mr. R. H. Clarke, who succeeded Mr. Brown

¹ Mr. Carmichael’s Settlement Report, 1873, para. 45.

² Mr. Court’s Statistical Report 1855, para. 12

and Mr. Carmichael's proposals having been sanctioned by the Board of Revenue, the new demand for the same taluk took effect from the following July. The last rent-rate report, that for Dittiganj, was despatched in September, 1869, and the new demand for that taluk came into force from July, 1870.

The principles of assessment were as follows. After the measurements had been completed and the soils classified,¹ the parganahs were divided into circles according to their geographical features and different degrees of fertility. The rate of rent actually paid for various classes of land in each circle was carefully ascertained, and another rent-rate, generally somewhat in advance of that actually paid, was assumed as a basis of assessment. This assumed rate was now applied village by village, being increased or diminished wherever special circumstances rendered such procedure necessary, and finally half, or even 55 per cent.,² of the total rental thus obtained was demanded as revenue.

The survey or measurements were made by the *patwáris* or village notaries, under the orders of *amins*, or skilled supervisors, and were superintended by the talukdárs and Settlement Deputy Collectors. The latter officers also decided any boundary disputes that arose in the course of measurement or demarcation, and ordered the erection of boundary-marks where required. The instruments used by the surveying *patwáris* were very simple, consisting of little more than a plane-table with its compass and stand, a measuring chain, scales, and pair of compasses. The village areas ascertained by these measurements were compared with those noted in the Revenue Survey papers of 1822-31, and wherever a variation of more than five per cent. was found between the two, the land was re-surveyed to account for the discrepancy. After the total acreage and boundaries had been ascertained the villages were surveyed field by field. Each field was numbered and marked in the *shajra*, or map, and its area, occupant, rent, and other specialities entered in the *khasra* or field register. The total cost of measurements was Rs. 16,237-3-7, or Rs. 36-1-2½ for every 1,000 acres of the whole area. The classification of soils was carried on *pari passu* with the measurements. The proportions of watered and dry, *rauhánt*, *dumat*, *matiyár*, and *bhúr* soils have already been shown (see p. 9), and the following table gives the quantities of assessable and unassessable land,

¹ As barren, cultivable, or cultivated, sandy, clayey, or loamy, watered or unirrigated, and so forth.

² 55 per cent. in the case of Budaun, and half, or 50 per cent., in that of the remaining taluks.

the former under the heads of cultivated and cultivable waste, and the latter under those of barren waste and revenue-free :—

Pargannahs.	ASSESSABLE AREA.		UNASSESSABLE AREA		Total area.
	Cultivated	Cultivable waste	Barren waste	Revenue-free	
	Acres	Acres	Acres.	Acres	Acres
1. Asadpur ...	53,909	24,217	14,471	389	92,986
2. Rajpura ...	52,292	38,891	14,315	87	105,575
3. Bisauli ..	52,522	3,191	5,742	868	62,318
4. Satasi ...	46,556	3,825	5,609	1,135	56,125
5. Islamnagar ...	80,621	11,867	7,927	547	100,962
6. Sahaswan ..	104,218	55,380	20,515	5,561	185,704
7. Kot ...	97,131	4,687	13,048	923	115,789
8. Budaun ...	85,522	13,318	15,813	20,778	135,431
9. Ujhani ...	84,814	33,330	21,316	6,586	145,996
10. Salimpur ...	95,332	36,392	14,257	1,392	147,373
11. Usahat ...	79,242	30,534	21,825	1,101	132,702
Total ...	831,189	255,622	154,838	39,312	1,280,961

The measurements showed that there had been a total increase of 5 per cent. in the total and 27 per cent. in the cultivated area since the time of the former settlement. "The destruction of all records during the mutiny," writes Mr. Carmichael, "prevents me from furnishing in detail information showing the causes which operated to bring about the increase in area and revenue since the Regulation IX. settlement. I can only state broadly from my own knowledge that it was brought about mainly by transfers of villages with other districts, transfers which resulted in the end in bringing more land to this district"

The mode in which actual rent-rates were ascertained, and assumed rates deduced therefrom, was that laid down in the Board of Revenue's circular order No. 1 of 1863. There was of course some diversity in the rate of rent paid from field to field, even where the soil was of the same class and in the same circle. The plan adopted was therefore to select as the standard rent-rate for each class of soil in the village the rate which was found to prevail most extensively for that class. This selection of but one standard rate for each kind of land in the village simplified the calculation of the average rate for each kind in the circle. The latter was obtained by the simple process of dividing the total amount of the village rentals for each soil, reckoned according to standard rates, by the total area of that soil in the circle. The average rent-rates for the circle thus ascertained were next compared with the rates judicially decreed for the same class of soil in cases of enhance-

ment, and the assumed rent-rate was generally a mean struck between the two. Some parganahs, however, such as Islāmnagar and Kot, had not furnished a number of enhancement cases sufficient to afford a trustworthy criterion; and in these and other parganahs similarly circumstanced the assumed rent-rate was obtained by comparing the actual rent-rate with that assumed for soils of the same class, capacity, and advantages in neighbouring parganahs. The rent-rates thus deduced for the different circles of the several parganahs have been detailed in the Gazetteer articles at the end of this notice. It remains to give briefly the rental assumed for various classes of soil in the district at large. These are for—

<i>Gauhdan</i> , or land immediately surrounding a village site	... Rs. 3 to 5 per acre.
<i>Dumat</i> , or loamy soil (Rs. 3 to 3-8 irrigated, Rs. 2-8 to 3 unirrigated)	„ 3 „
<i>Mittiyār</i> , or clayey soil	„ 3 „
<i>Bhur</i> or sandy soil (Rs. 2 to 2-8 irrigated, Rs. 1-8 unirrigated)	„ 2 „

The general rent-rate assumed for all classes of soil in the district is Rs. 2-11-6, as against Rs. 2-2-10 at the time of the former settlement, being an increase of 8 annas 8 pies, or, to put it more clearly, a general rise of close on 25 per cent. on the old rental rate.¹ But notwithstanding this increase, the general rate assumed is considerably lower than that for the neighbouring districts of Bareilly, Shāhjahānpur, and Bijnaur.² The subject will again be noticed under the head of rents.

It has been already mentioned that the new demand was fixed at 50 or 55 per cent. of the total assumed rental. The amount and incidence of that demand may be thus compared with those of the assessment which it superseded —³

Name of parganah	DEMAND, EXCLUDING CASSES				INCIDENCE PER ACRE OF							
	Former.		Present		Former demand				Present demand.			
					On assess- able area	On cultiva- ted area	On assess- able area	On cultiva- ted area	On assess- able area	On cultiva- ted area	On assess- able area	On cultiva- ted area
	Rs.	a. p.	Rs.	a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
1. Aundpur ..	79,986	0 0	83,926	6 0	1 0 0	1 10 0	1 2 10½	1 11 4½				
2. Rajpura ...	74 340	6 9	80,760	0 0	0 14 11½	1 9 3¾	0 15 7	1 11 2				
3. Biseruli ..	56,992	10 7	62,756	0 0	1 1 2½	1 3 3¼	1 3 9¾	1 5 0½				
4. Satāsi ..	49,397	0 0	50,406	0 0	0 15 8½	1 3 4¾	1 1 11½	1 5 10				
5. Islāmnagar ..	78,822	4 0	1,00,278	0 0	1 1 6	1 5 5	1 3 0½	1 5 10				
6. Sahaswān ..	98,107	10 7	1,02,598	4 0	0 12 10	1 6 11	0 11 3¾	1 1 3¾				
7. Kot ...	96,746	0 0	1,10,327	0 0	1 0 10¾	1 4 3	1 3 0½	1 3 11½				
8. Budaun ...	83,373	3 1	1,04,940	0 0	0 14 6½	1 6 0½	1 2 9½	1 5 8½				
9. Ujhāni ..	99,573	6 2	1,05,198	0 0	0 14 10	1 4 9¾	0 15 7	1 5 8¾				
10. Sālimpur ...	1,35,957	2 8	1,37,990	0 0	1 1 0¾	1 14 4¾	1 2 5½	1 9 5½				
11. Usahat ...	84,932	8 0	90,241	0 0	0 13 1	1 4 7½	0 14 5½	1 4 1½				
Total of district,	9,32,228	3 10	10,29,418	10 0	10 10 7½	15 8 5½	11 10 10½	15 5 6¾				

Cesses included, the new demand amounted to Rs. 11,32,358.

¹ Settlement Report, 1873, para 102

² Bareilly, Rs. 3-12-1, Shāhjahānpur, Rs. 3-3-4, and Bijnaur, Rs. 3-15-5.

³ Compiled from Mr. Wilson's Settlement Completion Reports.

The following statement, compiled from the reports of the Board of Revenue, gives the official account of the revenue demand, Collections, collections, and balances for the last ten years. The revenue or agricultural year begins, as elsewhere in the North- Western Provinces, on the 1st July —

Budaun		Collections.	Balances	PARTICULARS OF BALANCE				Percentage of balance on demand.
Year.	Demand			Real			Nominal	
				In train of liquidation	Doubtful	Irrecoverable.		
2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.					
1867-68	9,29,161	9,25,986	3,175	...	47	...	3,128	34
1868-69	9,20,153	9,16,289	3,861	708	31	...	3,125	42
1869-70	9,14,550	9,09,510	5,016	26	...	...	5,020	55
1870-71	9,37,530	9,26,524	7,006	423	...	...	5,593	75
1871-72	10,28,548	10,27,763	745	210	...	...	575	07
1872-73 ¹	10,28,801	10,27,176	1,326	...	..	...	1,326	12
1873-74	10,28,372	10,26,182	2,190	..	..	...	2,190	21
1874-75	10,28,191	10,26,473	1,718	173	..	..	1,545	16
1875-76	10,29,116	10,29,064	82	..	...	...	82	08
1876-77 ²	10,29,769	10,28,834	935	...	...	..	...	09

Throughout the district the revenue falls due in four instalments. The first two are payable after the autumn harvest on the 15th of November and 15th of December, the latter two after the spring harvest on the 15th of May and 15th of June³

The record of rights was at the last settlement prepared by four Deputy Collectors,⁴ under the immediate supervision of Mr. H. R. Wilson, the Assistant Settlement Officer, and "all complicated cases of proprietary right" were decided by either Mr Wilson or the Settlement Officer himself. "I have no hesitation in affirming,"

¹ Mr Wilson's figures, as given in the preceding table, are brought up to the middle of 1872-73, but it will be seen that his total demand exceeds by Rs. 617 that of the Board for the same year. The difference may be due to either remissions of revenue or the transfer of villages, but it is too trifling to demand further notice here

² No particulars of the balance for 1876-77 had up to the time of printing reached the Board of Revenue.

³ Board of Revenue's book circular No. 1-III-202, dated 9th November, 1876.

⁴ Three of these were tahsildars vested with powers of Deputy Collectors

writes the latter, "that this very important work has been most thoroughly performed, and that the district now possesses a record of its land, of its tenures, and of proprietary rights of every kind therein, which for accuracy of compilation will stand comparison with that of any other district in these provinces."

The settlement report contains, however, no analysis of the proprietary tenures prevalent in the district, and it was left for Mr. Tenures.

Whish to supply in some measure this defect. Taking 1,908 out of the 2,140 estates on the rent-roll at the completion of settlement, he finds that 1 075 are held on the zamíndáři, 607 on the pattídári, and 166 on the bhayachára system. The general nature of these tenures has been already explained,¹ and recapitulation is unnecessary. It need only be said that these are the three commonest forms of holding in Upper India, and that the proportion between them is much the same here as in neighbouring districts. Although zamíndári tenures are on the whole commonest, they are outnumbered in the Budaun and perhaps some other tahsils by pattídári estates. Talukadári tenures may be said not to exist. Partnerships in land are common, and single owners of whole villages rare. But in this latter respect the Budaun district cannot claim any peculiarity. The average number of partners in a mahál or estate is ten persons. At the opening of the current settlement 67 estates were *muáfí* or revenue-free, and the total area so enfranchised has been already shown. The largest number of such estates was in the Budaun, and the smallest in the Rajpura parganah. The majority of these revenue-free holdings were granted in perpetuity for charitable purposes before the introduction of our Government, but a considerable number are purely religious endowments for the support of some temple or mosque. A few only have been bestowed in lieu of pension, and these will of course be assessed with revenue on the death of the present holders. The total revenue which would accrue to Government if all *muáfí* land were assessed has been estimated at nearly Rs. 40,000.²

The landholders of the district are principally Hindús, amongst whom the Rájput caste is most strongly represented. Proprietors of the mercantile classes are comparatively few, and it would seem that in Budaun at least usurers have made little progress in ousting the old families from their paternal acres. The following table will,

Classes of proprietors.

¹ Gazetteer, II, 222.

² Settlement Report, p 56

however, show the proportion in which the 2,140 estates on the rent-roll in 1873 were distributed amongst the various classes:—¹

HINDUS —						<i>Number of estates.</i>
	Rájputs	...	...	...	...	622
	Ahars	...	...	...	...	194
	Káyaths	...	...	...	...	91
	Bráhmans	.	..	...	...	73
	Bamyás	...	...	...	..	60
	Khattrís	...		...	...	27
	Kurmís	...	...	...	...	14
	Other castes	...	...	...	...	22
MUSLIMS.—						
	Shaikhs	...	...	..	...	346
	Patháns	...	...	..	...	73
	Sayyids	...		...	...	52
	Mughals	...	...	.	...	2
MIXED —						
	Communities of mixed religions and classes					564
	Total					2,140

The number and manner of alienations during the currency of the former or Regulation IX settlement may be shown as follows.
 Alienations Such transfers of land were naturally commonest in parganahs which, like Sahaswán, were over-assessed.—

Parganah.				By private sale.		By mortgage.		By order of court.	
				Entire estates.	Portions of estates.	Entire estates.	Portions of estates.	Entire estates.	Portions of estates.
1.	Asadpur	...	...	...	77	2	223	3	97
2.	Rajpura	...	...	3	95	2	59	10	72
3.	Bisauli	..	...	3	36	1	50	...	51
4.	Satási	.	...	...	36	2	62	2	123
5.	Islámnagar	..	...	9	250	4	144	3	115
6.	Sahaswán	...	...	20	241	7	97	32	440
7.	Kot	...	...	7	136	...	37	...	230
8.	Budaun	...	..	15	296	3	69	4	129
9.	Ujbáni	..	..	10	285	2	62	8	254
10.	Salimpur	...	.	11	269	3	174	i	151
11.	Usabat	...	...	10	692	1	530	2	512
Total				88	2,413	27	1,507	65	2,174

Or, to put it more briefly, in about thirty years 180 entire estates and 6,103 shares in estates changed hands. Bearing in mind the fact that at 10 shares to an estate the latter figure represents the area of about 610 maháls, we shall at

¹Digested from the Settlement Report.

once see that the total acreage transferred was considerable, and indeed well over one-third of the whole district. It should be remembered, however, that the number of alienations was swollen by an exceptional circumstance, the mutiny of 1857-58, which resulted in the confiscation of much real property. So long a list of transfers cannot therefore be expected at the expiry of the current settlement, even if due allowance be made for the freer "circulation" of land caused by an increased taste for lawsuits.¹

It has been already shown (page 9) that in 1873 the cultivated area of the district was 831,189 acres. The following table shows how much of that area was tilled by the landholders themselves, and how much by their tenants of various kinds:—

Parganah.	Home farm of proprietors ²			Cultivated by tenants with rights of occupancy			Cultivated by tenants-at-will		
	Number of cultivating proprietors	Area in acres of their cultivation	Average holding	Number of tenants	Area in acres of their cultivation.	Average holding	Number of tenants	Area in acres of their cultivation.	Average holding.
			A. r.			A. r.			A. r.
1 Asadpur ...	2,258	13,111	5 3	9,109	29,468	3 0½	5,130	11,310	2 0½
2 Raypura ..	507	5,503	10 3	7,404	32,850	4 1½	5,566	13,939	2 2
3 Bisauli ..	492	4,814	9 3	5,708	34,383	6 3	2,265	9,325	4 0
4 Satāsi .	1,003	6,751	6 2	6,099	32,630	5 1	2,463	6,175	2 2
5 Islāmnagar ..	709	7,858	11 0½	7,865	54,292	6 3½	5,398	18,471	3 1½
6 Sahaswān	1,496	11,507	7 2	12,730	61,237	4 3	10,076	31,504	3 0
7 Kot ...	1,605	16,529	10 1	14,027	64,699	4 2½	5,352	15,903	2 3½
8 Budaun .	1,876	16,337	8 2	9,909	49,413	5 0	6,646	19,772	3 0
9 Ujhani ...	1,960	17,093	8 2	8,460	44,366	5 1	6,653	23,365	3 2
10. Salimpur ..	2,669	22,464	8 1	12,693	62,798	4 1	7,991	20,070	2 2
11 Usahat ...	2,230	17,119	7 1	8,421	41,086	4 3	6,524	21,037	3 0
Total ..	16,855	139,106	8 1	102,226	501,212	5 0	64,064	190,871	2 3½

Tenants with rights of occupancy held 72 per cent of all land under tenant cultivation, and themselves constituted no less than 61 per cent. of the whole tenant community. But Mr. Carmichael writes ominously as to their future. The rights of these men are heritable by descendants only, and cannot be

¹ The above table is taken from the Settlement Report, 1873, para 106. In an undated appendix, which appears, however, to have been submitted in 1872, the number of estates transferred either in part or whole is represented as somewhat larger, and the total alienated area is given as 466,913 acres 2 poles. According to the same appendix, no less than 34,764 acres 8 rods and 10 poles were confiscated on account of rebellion.

² In this term are included not only 131,276 acres of *seer*, or land cultivated by its proprietors for more than 12 years, but also 7,828 acres which although not *seer* are nevertheless cultivated by their proprietors. The table at para. 107 of the Settlement Report shows the distribution of the former only, but an appendix enables us to show together the distribution of both.

on a variable local bigha averaging only one-third of the former. On some estates held by grasping owners a system known as *chaubisi* or "twenty-four-ing" prevails. This means that the number of *biswas* in the local bigha is increased from 20 to 24, while the rent is of course raised proportionately. The proceeding bears some analogy to the depreciation of coinage adopted by many European communities, but it can hardly be stopped so long as local deviations from the Government standard are allowed. Where the rent is paid in kind the usual plan is for the landlord to take some fixed share of the threshed and garnered crop. This seigniorial portion varies from one-quarter to one-half, according to previous agreement, but is generally one-third (*uhára*). There is another system of payment which, although made in money, has some points in common with the payment in kind (*batár*) just mentioned. This is called *lanhút* or appraisement. Shortly before the harvest an appraiser (*lanhaiya*) estimates the probable outturn of the standing crop; and the landlord receives after reaping the current market price of his share in that estimated outturn. Thus if the appraiser declare that the field will turn out twelve maunds of barley, and the landlord's share be one-third of the crop, the latter will be paid the market price (at time of reaping) of four maunds. There is often some dispute between landlord and tenant as to the time of day when appraisement shall take place. The landlord prefers the morning, when the crop "is heavy with dew, and with the sun glistening upon it, looks well." The tenant prefers "midday, when the crop is drooping from the heat"¹. But the fairest time for both parties is the evening.

The following table shows the highest and lowest rates of rent per acre actually paid for various classes of soil in the several parganahs —

Name of parganah		Gauháni, or land surrounding village-site		Dúmat, or loamy soil		Matiyár, or clayey soil.		Bhúr, or sandy soil.	
		Irrig- ated.	Unirri- gated	Irrig- ated	Unirri- gated	Irrig- ated	Unirri- gated	Irrig- ated	Unirri- gated
		Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Asadpur	Highest,	6 0 0	6 0 0	4 12 9	5 0 0	4 6 6	4 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
	Lowest,	1 8 0	2 7 0	1 5 0	1 8 0	1 9 0	1 12 0	1 9 6	1 8 0

¹ Settlement Report, para 163.

a moderate assessment such as the last they should recover their normal standard, and they did so. But a further rise cannot, Mr Colvin thinks, be expected for many years to come. The district has no highway of sufficient importance to stimulate exports ; it is occupied by small holders, and has no canal irrigation whatever.

Enhancements of rent by suit under Act XVIII of 1873 would appear to be on the increase. In 1873-74 there were 308 of such suits, Enhancements, by far the largest number (92) arising out of pargana Kot. In 1874-75 there were 665, the applications from Kot (138) were still numerous, but had been exceeded by those from Budaun (146). The following table will, however, show the proportion in which during the latter year such cases were contributed by the various parganahs. The average range of rates decreed on *dumat* during the year is in the same table compared with the rent-rates assumed for that soil by the Settlement Officer. *Dumat* is selected because it is at once the prevailing soil of the district, and the soil most affected by enhancement applications.—

Parganah		Number of applications for enhancement in 1875-76.	Average rate of rent per acre decreed on <i>dumat</i> soils,		Rent-rate per acre assumed for <i>dumat</i> soils at time of settlement	
			Rs	Rs.	Rs	Rs
1. Asadpur	...	14	3-10	to 4-3	3-8	to 4-0
2. Rappura	...	3			Rs. 3-8	
3. Bisauli	...	55	3-3	„ 3 10	2-8	to 3-0
4. Satási	...	27	2-13	„ 3 9	Rs. 2-8	
5. Islámnagar	...	6	3-3	„ 4-6	2-12	to 3-4
6. Sahaswán	...	58	3-3	„ 3-8	1-8	„ 3-8
7. Kot	...	133	3-0	„ 4-0	Rs. 2-8	
8. Budaun	...	146	3-3	„ 4-0	2-8	to 4-0
9. Ujhání	...	77	3 0	„ 4-0	2-0	„ 3-0
10. Salámpur	...	119	3-0	„ 3-9	3-0	„ 3-8
11. Usabat	...	22	2-13	„ 3 3	2-0	„ 3-0
Total	...	665	2-12 to 3-8		2-9 to 3-4	

Mr. Roberts informs us that at the beginning of the present settlement “the tenantry agreed pretty generally to an advance proportional to the increase in the Government *jama* (revenue),” and in this case there should be fewer applications for enhancement. These applications are now made, he continues, “almost exclusively by new proprietors by purchase, and by landlords whose estates have come by partition more under control.”

The condition of the Budaun cultivator seems to be no more forward nor

Condition of the-
cultivating classes.

backward than that of his neighbours in surrounding districts. He lives in the usual hand-to-mouth style, but simple as his wants are, he often needs the money to supply them. In years of drought the absence of canals places him at a disadvantage, but, except in such years, he does not, according to Mr. Whish, suffer much from debt. Three causes operate in this district, as elsewhere, to impoverish the peasant. The tyranny of custom insists that he should spend on the marriage of his daughters a sum altogether beyond his means. The absence of a poor-law and workhouses renders it necessary that he should support a host of superannuated uncles, widowed aunts, and kinsmen out of employ, and the love of his old village, or the fear of flying from the ills he has to others that he knows not of, deters him from emigration. It is the custom in some quarters to decry the usurious grain-seller as the author of the cultivator's difficulties. But the money-lender supplies a demand rather than creates one, and but for the indigence arising from the three causes just mentioned, his loans might remain unsought. That he should exact high interest or (to employ a word less obscured by prejudice) *rent* for the use of his money is inevitable where the chance of repayment is so low. To disregard the great prudential law that interest should increase in inverse ratio with decreasing security would be unbusiness-like and Quixotic. Five acres is the average holding of an occupancy tenant,¹ and Mr. Whish calculates that from a plot of this size the cultivator would derive a monthly income of Rs 3 or 4. So small a sum, although sufficient for subsistence, leaves no margin for any profit: and if the cultivator wishes for the latter, he must obtain it by working occasionally as a hired labourer or practising some handicraft. The average holding of a tenant-at-will is even smaller, being just under three acres, and to the cultivator of this class some occupation besides that of tilling his own rent-hold becomes a stern necessity. Luckily the resource of doing hired labour for others is open to him, and not only to him, but to his wife and children, who can in this manner earn almost enough to pay for their keep. A man's wages varies from $1\frac{1}{2}$ to 2 annas, that of a woman from 1 to $1\frac{1}{2}$ anna, and that of a child from two to four pice.

The statistics of the Budaun municipality² and the railway are the only trade returns we possess. The former, which suffice to give a general idea of the principal imports, will be found in the Gazetteer article on Budaun, towards the close of this notice. The latter,

¹ Appendix to Settlement Report, page 109C

² The other municipalities, Bilsī, Ujhāmī, and Sahaswān, have no octroi tax, and consequently no register of imports.

which show the chief exports, are given here, but with existing materials no attempt to distinguish through from local traffic is possible:—

*Exports by the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway in 1875.*¹

Station	Grain.	Seeds.	Jágrí. ²	Sugar	Fuel	Hides	Cotton.	Ghi. ³	Iron	Stones	Reh. ⁴ dust.	Country mats
	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds.
Mahmudpur (Karengi) .	92	68	7,388	576	20,181	152	..	..	25	..	..	..
Dabbara	82	..	..	..	..	21	..	..	..	..	..	..
Asafpur ... ..	..	..	70	..	..	..	..	..	30	..	..	..
Dhanári	68	..	28	..	..	9	5	9	88	125	1,607	157
Babrála	2,289	..	..	180	..	..	723	50	..	..	..	..
Total ...	2,531	68	7,486	756	20,181	182	728	59	143	125	1,607	157

The same in 1876.

Station.	Grain	Seeds	Jágrí.	Sugar	Fuel.	Hides	Cotton	Ghi.	Iron.	Stones	Reh dust.	Country mats.
	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds.	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds	Mds
Mahmudpur ...	14	..	3,517	109	15,605	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Dabbara ...	22	..	..	..	..	2	16	14	..	..	..	..
Asafpur ...	..	43	1,957	..	2,229	..	..	..	160	..	..	..
Dhanári ...	..	..	16	10	..	..	..	..	..	..	1,214	158
Babrála ...	3,402	192	..	132	..	..	1,467	43	..	..	..	..
Total ...	3,438	235	5,490	251	17,834	2	1,483	57	160	..	1,214	158

From these somewhat defective premises we may conclude that the chief imports are grain, building materials, and coarse sugar; the chief exports fuel, molasses, and grain. Except perhaps building materials, there is nothing in either exports or imports to show a stranger that the people of Budaun have emerged from the nomadic stage.

¹ These tables have been kindly supplied by the Traffic Superintendent, Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, Chandausi.

² A kind of molasses.
³ Clarified butter

This syrup is sometimes worked into an inferior kind of treacle called *lūt*, and boiled with a little water the *khand* deposits crystals of *shukr*, *misri*, or refined sugar. This is always manufactured in a closed room, as heat is considered necessary for the process.

In each *parganah* there are several villages and towns where markets are held once or twice a week. Of these the principal are
Markets and Fairs. Atapur, Budaun, Bilsī, Bināwar, Bisaulī, Ganwān, Hazratpur, Islāmnagar, Kochhla, Kakrála, Mundíya, Parauh, Rajpura, Sadullahganj, Sahaswān, Shaikhúpur, Ujhāni, and Usahat. At certain places fairs are held, generally on the occasion of religious festivals. The fair at Kakora has an estimated attendance of 100,000 persons, and special police arrangements are made for the maintenance of order whilst it lasts. Similar gatherings of a semi-religious, semi-commercial character are held at Bāra Chihra, Cháopur, Lakhanpur, and Suphela. For further details respecting all these markets and fairs the reader is referred to the Gazetteer portion of this notice.

Writing last year (1876), Mr. Roberts gives the monthly wages of
Wages. various artisans and labourers as follows:—

	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.
Able-bodied agricultural labourers	... .. 3 0 0	
Bricklayers and carpenters ..	... 7 0 0 to	7 8 0
Blacksmiths ... ..	... 7 8 0	
Grooms ... ..	... 3 0 0 to	4 0 0

Town labourers, as a rule, earn much the same as agricultural labourers, but their wages in some cases rise to Rs 3-8 or Rs 3-12. Females earn about one-fifth less than male workmen; and the wages of boys and girls vary according to age from one-third to two-thirds of men's wages. Labour hired by the day is of course remunerated at a somewhat higher rate than that hired by the month. The increase after the mutiny of railways, canals, and other public works gave rise to an increased demand for labour and corresponding advance in wages. Phenomena of this sort are contagious, and it was not long before the advance made itself felt in Budaun, although from its out-of-the-way situation that district was less rapidly influenced than some others in its neighbourhood. Mr Whish thus compares the wages of 1872 with those prevalent twelve years earlier:—

Class of workman.	Wages per diem	
	1860.	1872
	Annas 1 to 1½ 3	Annas, 1½ to 2 4
Coolies, field and town labourers		
Smiths, bricklayers, and carpenters		

It is perhaps open to question whether the demand for labour will materially increase during the next few years, but a rise in wages commensurate with the rise in prices is not unlikely. How largely the latter had increased in the quarter of a century ending with 1875 will be seen from the following table. The figures for 1850 are taken from the memoir of Mr. Court, then Joint Magistrate of Budaun, and those for 1875 are supplied by Mr. Roberts, who filled the same office in the latter year.—

Articles	Purchasable for a rupee.					
	In 1850 at Bilsī.			In 1875 at Budaun.		
	Mds	srs.	chts.	Srs	chts.	
Wheat	1	1	0	23	8	
Barley	1	17	0	32	9	
Rice (best sort)	0	15	0	10	3	
Rice (common)	0	19	0	17	15	
<i>Fājra</i> , millet	1	4	0	27	7	
<i>Jodr</i> , do	1	37	0	27	12	
Gram	1	3	0	30	8	
<i>Akhar</i> , pulse	0	35	0	15	11	
<i>Urd</i> do.	0	30	0	17	12	
<i>Mung</i> , do	0	32	0	17	15	
<i>Sarson</i> , mustard	0	33	0	13	3	
Salt, fine	0	8	0	7	3	
Salt, common	0	11	0	8	15	
Clarified butter (<i>ghi</i>)	0	2	8	1	13	
Molasses (<i>gūr</i>)	9	18	0	12	14	
Cotton	0	4	0	2	8	

The remaining items which complete the price-current for 1875 are, grass for cattle, 5½ mds.; *bhūsa*, straw for cattle, 3½ mds., and firewood, 4½ mds. for the rupee

1 Mr. Court selected Bilsī because it was "a large exporting town" and "a larger mart than Budaun, particularly for gram and other district produce."

The day and night are each divided into four watches (*pahar*), those of the day being reckoned from about 6 A.M., and those of the night from about 6 P.M. Thus the expression *do pahar* or "two watches" (of the day) means noon, and *tisre pahar* or "third watch" afternoon. The 24 hours, or day and night together, are divided into 60 *gharis* or terms of 24 minutes, the *ghari* containing 60 *pals* or winks, and the *pal* 60 *bipals*.

The following statement, compiled from the district records, shows the receipts and expenditure in civil administration for three years since the mutiny —

Receipts.	1861-62	1869-70	1876-77	Expenditure.	1861-62	1869-70.	1876-77.
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.		Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
Land revenue ...	10,56,190	10,09,811	10,27,620	Revenue charges,	78,754	74,379	73,134
Stamps	60,719	1,05,538	1,19,452	Stamps	1,877	5,445	954
Miscellaneous revenue receipts,	824	6,949	1,071	Settlement		57,593	...
Judicial receipts	4,350	23,751	20,953	Judicial charges,	36,455	63,637	63,351
Police ..	14,817	22,168	3,646	Police, district and rural	85,751	1,35,605	1,35,531
Public works ..	85,592	948	1,766	Income tax	6,108	196	...
Income tax	63,674	27,746	50,42	Public works ¹ ...	1,18,088	7,000	65,000
Local funds ..	1,13,613	53,702	50,42	Pensions	6,440	4,950	6,032
Post-office	3,315	5,352	7,548	P. st-office ..	60	4,754	6,211
Medical and education	125	15,727	4,138	Military	3,206	884	1,288
Excise	36,45	19,810	25,280	Medical and education	10,723	29,088	35,721
Cash and transfer remittances	54,208	1,77,010	25,691	Excise ..	3,675	2,972	2,496
Transfer receipts and money orders,	97,983	71,699	40,019	Customs ..	...	10,709	9,371
Municipal fund ..	...	32,273	38,378	Transfer receipts and money orders,	1,73,770	53,378	46,251
Customs ...	80	2,735	2,791	Municipal funds,	...	33,145	46,280
Recoveries ...	7,272	29,678	1,100	Cash and transfer remittances ...	10,23,615	9,82,276	14,13,581
Rates and taxes,	12,971	1,02,635	1,69,774	Provincial and local funds	1,20,225	1,27,743	76,598
Miscellaneous Revenue judicial personal	...	195	1,56	Interest and re-funds	3,422	3,742	2,086
Ledger and savings bank deposits,	1,94,675	1,36,014	1,04,381	Opium charges	...	200	200
				Talab ma do ..	...	6,025	4,669
				Malikana do ..	1,457	...	...
				Advances	501	30,654	964
				Miscellaneous	820	304	313
				Revenue judicial personal ...	...	...	...
				Ledger and savings bank deposits ..	2,76,021	1,35,255	1,31,968
Total income	18,06,473	18,48,950	16,45,700	Total expenditure	19,50,968	17,69,940	21,22,099

¹ This term is further defined as "works of internal improvement and public convenience"

Under the Act of 1870, income tax was in 1870-71 assessed upon all profits exceeding Rs 500, at the rate of sixteen pies in the rupee.

Income tax.

The actual assessment amounted for the whole district to Rs. 49,585. There were 553 incomes of between 500 and 750 rupees per annum; 233 of between 750 and 1,000, 144 of between 1,000 and 1,500, 124 of between 1,500 and 2,000, 148 of between 2,000 and 10,000, and 8 of between 10,000 and 1,00,000. The total number of persons assessed was 1,210. In the following year (1872) the income tax was abolished.

Stamp duties are collected under the General Stamp Act (XVIII. of 1869) and Court Fees Act (VII of 1870). The following statement shows the revenue and charges under this head for a series of years:—

Year.	Hundi and adhesive stamps.	Blue and black document stamps	Court fees stamps	Duties and penalties realized	Total receipts.	Gross charges	Net receipts
	Rs	Rs. a	Rs. n p.	Rs. n	Rs. a	Rs. n p	Rs. a p
1872-73	817	22,017 6	74,865 4 0	152 7	97,872 3	1,903 7 3	95,968 11 9
1873-74	661	21,813 14	92,896 12 0	152 15	1,17,675 1	1,393 0 8	1,16,281 9 9
1874-75	617	25,652 0	89,731 4 0	191 5	1,15,891 5	1,415 7 5	1,14,475 13 7
1875-76	600	20,023 10	83,076 10 0	250 14	1,20,451 2	1,105 10 0	1,19,345 8 0
1876-77	480	21,301 10	96,349 0 0	114 15	1,18,251 3	1,193 6 7	1,17,057 12 5

The excise collections for four years may be shown as follows. The figures for 1876-77 are not yet complete —

Excise.

Year ending 30th September.	Still head duty	Distillery fees.	License fees for vend of Native and English liquors.	Drugs	Maddak	Taxi.	Opium	Fines and miscellaneous	Gross receipts	Gross charges	Net receipts
	Rs	Rs	Rs. a	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.	Rs. n. p	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. n
1872-73	10,399	13	3,721 14	9,420		140	1,935	28 0 9	25,638 15	1,628 5	24,008 0
1873-74	10,443	19	4,734 12	9,960		140	1,925	15 0 3	27,237 2	1,770 4	25,466 14
1874-75	9,747	13	5,337 8	9,970		130	2,100	49 9 2	27,341 1	2,836 8	24,504 9
1875-76	9,795	15	4,068 9	9,645		50	1,925	18 13 4	25,517 7	1,681 5	23,836 2

In 1876-77 there were 5,359 documents registered under the Registration Act (VIII. of 1871), and on these fees to the amount of Rs 8,565-11-3 were collected. The expenses of establishment and other charges amounted during the same year to Rs 3,148-0-6. The total value of all property affected by the registered documents is returned as Rs 14,46,737-15-2. Of registrations relating to immoveable property, 2,512 were compulsory under section 17 of the Act, while 1,671 were optional. The

Registration.

remaining registrations referred to moveable property, as well as that transferred by wills and certain other instruments

History The early history of Budaun is less shrouded in obscurity than that of most other districts in Northern India. The historical outcome of the Hindu rule is indeed confined to the usual legendary

traditions; but in the annals which came into fashion with the advent of the conquering Muslims, Budaun is frequently mentioned. Situated as it was in the neighbourhood of Dehli—the “home counties” of the newly-founded kingdom—its government became a favourite post with aspiring courtiers, and itself the seat of that learning which, in the absence of printing and general education, could only flourish under the patronage of the great. Holy men laid their bones here, and it was not long before the chief town became known as Pīrānshahr, or the City of Saints¹ There are several derivations of the word Badāyūn, all illustrating more or less the remark of Voltaire, that in etymology the consonants go for nothing, and the vowels for something less The least improbable hypothesis is that which derives the name from Buddhā-gāon, *i.e.*, the village of Buddha, an Ahar prince, who is reputed to have founded the city in the tenth century of the Christian era² Here the only difficulty is the substitution of the letter ‘y’ for the letter ‘g’; but the same change has taken place on a large scale in our own language. Other derivations are Buddhman, meaning the same as Buddhā-gāon, and Vedamanu, signifying the village of the Vedas. The legend invented to account for the latter is that, about A.D. 401, Śūraj Dhvaj, prime minister to king Mahīpāl of Dehli, and a great Vedic scholar, retired to what is now Budaun and founded there a theological school On the authority of a medical friend, Mr. Court deduces the word from Buddha, founder of the Buddhist faith, and *āwan*, a stone. “Hence the word Budhāwan, which would signify the altar of Buddha,” and on this insecure etymological foundation Mr. Court proceeds to build an historical conjecture:—“If this,” he argues, “is the correct derivation, the foundation of the town cannot be fixed at less than 2,200 years, Buddhism having been destroyed (*sic*) during the third century before the Christian era:” an assertion utterly at variance with facts.

The most generally accepted tradition ascribes the foundation or fortification of the city to Rāja Buddh, who, according to Maulvi Buddh. Muhammad Karīm, flourished about 905. The remains of four guard-houses, at the corners of what were once the walls of the old city,

¹ Within less than 130 years after its permanent occupation by the Muslims, Amīr Khusrū had written some verses on the sanctity of Budaun

² The Christian era has been adopted for all dates given in this notice

are still pointed to as monuments of this monarch, and his piety is said to have raised, within the fortress, a temple to Nīlkanthi Mahādeo, or Shiva of the azure neck. But leaving Buddh and his mythical rival Súrāj Dhvaj behind us, we come next upon a perhaps more trustworthy tradition, which relates that in 1028 Budaun was besieged and taken by Sayyid Súlár-i-Masaúd Gházi, nephew of king Mahmúd of Ghazni. The reigning prince, a descendant of rája Buddh, consented, however, to pay tribute to the Gházi, who thereupon restored the town to him, departed, and suffered martyrdom shortly afterwards while fighting against the infidels at Bahráuch. In the storming of Budaun, Sayyid Súlár lost many of his followers, amongst whom were his old tutor Mirán Malhan and a celebrated chief named Burhán Katil, or Berún Kotwál¹. The former is said to be buried inside, the latter outside the city; and the tombs of many others, their comrades, are supposed to exist in the suburban village of Lakhanpur,² where an annual fair is still held in memory of the victorious Gházi. Some Shaikhs of Budaun claim descent from his followers; but it is open to doubt whether this hero ever existed, and more accurate research may some day place him in the false position of William Tell and others whom history has definitely repudiated.³

Budaun was still under the government of a Hindu dynasty in 1175, when, according to some accounts, the reigning prince
 Ajayapál. Ajayapál founded the fortress and temple already ascribed to his ancestor Buddh. But quitting the domain of legend we now enter that of history. In 1196 the town was again besieged and stormed by Kutb-ud-dín Aibak, afterwards first Sultan of Dehli, but at that time Ghíyás-ud-dín's Viceroy in India⁴. The Hindu rája Dharmpál⁵ was slain in defending his city, which has never since that fatal midnight been subject to a monarch of the same creed. He was a descendant of king Buddh, and tradition records that no less than 900 wives performed *sati* on his pyre. Kutb-ud-dín is

¹ See Gazetteer article on Budaun, note

² See *ibid.* Lakhanpur.

³ For a further account of Súlár-i-Masaúd's somewhat mythical exploits see Gazetteer, II., 77 (Meerut Division). Masaúd was also the name of Mahmúd's son and successor on the throne of Ghazni. But this monarch was during his reign (1030—1040) far too pre-occupied by his struggles with the Seljuks to think of invading India. If Súlár-i-Masaúd's Budaun expedition was ever made, it had probably for its base of operations the province of Láhor, which had been annexed by Mahmúd in 1023.

⁴ Elphinstone's History, book V, chapter IV, *Tabakát-i-Násir* of Minháj-us-Siráj, translated in Dowson's Elliot, II., 297, and Firsihta, quoted by Maulví Muhammad Karím. The date, about which there are some slight differences of opinion, is taken from the first mentioned authority.

⁵ This name is traditional.

said to have erected behind the temple of Nīlkanthi Mahādeo a college, which he called Muizzi Madrasa, after Muizz-ud-dīn, better known as Shahāb-ud-dīn, his former master: but no traces of any such building now exist

How long Kutb-ud-dīn remained at Budaun is uncertain; but he appears to have been succeeded by one Hızbar-ud-dīn Hasan,¹ who commanded the forces at that city until after the accession of Shahāb-ud-dīn to the throne of Ghor and Ghazni (1203). In the same reign Kutb-ud-dīn, as Viceroy of India, bestowed the fief of Budaun on his favourite slave and son-in-law Shams-ud-dīn Altamsh (Iltutmish).² It was not long before the new governor had an opportunity of displaying his valour. "The wild tribe of the Gakkars issued from their mountains in the north of the Panjāb, took Lāhor,³ and filled the whole province with havoc and devastation." Shahāb-ud-dīn entered India to punish these marauders, and Kutb-ud-dīn led an Indian army to his assistance. That army included a force from Budaun⁴ under Shams-ud-dīn, and the victory afterwards gained over the Gakkars was in no small measure due to the bravery of himself and his soldiers. "In the height of the battle," writes Minhāj-us-Sirāj, "Shams-ud-dīn rode into the stream of the Jailam, where that wretched rabble had taken refuge, and exhibited great bravery, galling the enemy so with his arrows that he overcame their resistance, and sent them from the tops of the waves into the depths of hell: 'they drowned and entered the fires' The Sultān, in the midst of the battle, observed his feats of daring and courage, called him into his presence, ordered the deed of his freedom to be written out, and graciously granted him his liberty." The monarch who dealt thus generously with a slave that did not belong to him, was not long afterwards murdered in his bed by some Gakkars who had lost kinsmen in the late war (1206). His triple empire became resolved into its component elements. His son Mahmūd succeeded to the crown of Ghor alone, while Ghazni fell into the hands of Tāj-ud-dīn Eldoz, a future resident of Budaun, and the bulk of the Indian colony passed into the possession of Kutb-ud-dīn, who thereby became first Emperor of Dehli. Kutb-ud-dīn had enjoyed his new dignity for four years only, when he was killed by a fall of his horse at polo, and was succeeded by his son Ārām (1210). But in the following year Shams-ud-dīn was invited from Budaun by the Dehli

¹ *Tabakāt-i-Nāsiri*, translated in Dowson's Elliot, II., 305.

² *Ibid*, II., 301

³ Elphinstone, book V, chapter 4

⁴ Dowson's Elliot, II., 322, and Firishṭa (quoted in Muhammad Karīm's memoir).

nobility, and deposing the son of his benefactor usurped the throne (1211).¹ Thus had two slaves in succession passed from the government of Píránsáhr to an Imperial crown. It is certainly strange that in that age of feudal chieftainship and patriarchal rule a chivalrous and freeborn nobility should have submitted to the rule of bondsmen, who were in some cases eunuchs also. While governor of Budaun, Shams-ud-dín is supposed to have built the Idgáh, which still stands picturesquely in a grove to the west of the city. In the course of his reign Táj-ud-dín Eldoz was ejected from Ghazni by the king of Khwárizm, and invaded the Panjáb with a view of settling himself in India. He was, however, defeated and taken prisoner (1215) by Shams-ud-dín, and ended his days in confinement at Budaun, and there is reason to believe that this unfortunate monarch did not die a natural death.² His tomb is shown near the supposed site of the Muizzi Madrasa, and is called Gor Sháh Balkhi, or the grave of the Bactrian King. It is uncertain who immediately succeeded Shams-ud-dín in the governorship of Budaun; but it is possible that he at first conferred the office on one Rustam Khán Dakhani, as tradition records that during his reign a governor so-called altered the name of Neodhana to Islámnagar.³ In 1228, however, Shams granted the fief of Budaun to his son Rukn-ud-dín, honouring him at the same time with the privilege of using a green umbrella.⁴ During his residence here Rukn-ud-dín founded the Jámi masjid or cathedral mosque, which he called Shamsi, in honour of his father (1230).⁵ The inhabitants had perhaps some reason to congratulate themselves when this weak and licentious prince left Budaun to succeed his father on the throne of Delhi (1236). The new governor was Izz-ud-dín Muḥammad Salári.⁶

Rukn-ud-dín had barely mounted the throne before his subjects sought to remove him from it. Leaving the management of affairs to his mother, a cruel and vindictive old woman, he devoted his own drunken attention to singers and minions, mistresses and buffoons.

¹ Dowson's Elliot, II, 301, 323, and Firishta (quoted in Muhammad Karím's history); Elphinstone (book VI, chapter I).

² Dowson's Elliot, II, 324. Elphinstone writes that Shams-ud-dín "was governor of Bihár at the time of his revolt." That fortunate slave was most probably a pluralist, for he was certainly governing at Budaun when summoned to Delhi.

³ See Gazetteer article on that town.

⁴ Dowson's Elliot, II, 330, Firishta and Muntakhab ut-Tawárikh (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir).

⁵ See Gazetteer article on Budaun.

⁶ Elliot, II, 331. The name Izz-ud-dín, which is, being interpreted, "the grandeur of the faith," seems to have been as common amongst the Indian Musalmáns of that day as John now is amongst us. At the time of which we are writing there were no less than five distinguished persons so called, viz, Izz-ud-dín Salári and Izz-ud-dín Balban, both governors of Budaun, Izz-ud-dín Daramshí, Izz-ud-dín Kabír Khán, and Izz-ud-dín Tughral.

One of the first to show his dissatisfaction by revolt was Izz-ud-dín. The rebellion became general, and while the emperor was marching to suppress it, the prime minister¹ deserted his camp for that of the Budaun governor. The issue of these disturbances was an almost bloodless revolution, by which Rukn-ud-dín was deposed, and his sister Raziya raised to the throne (1236). The former result was of course what Izz-ud-dín and his confederates had sought for; but the latter was one which as advocates of a Salic law they had neither expected nor desired. They appeared in force before Dehli, with a view of dethroning Raziya; but after somewhat protracted hostilities the empress succeeded in gaining Izz-ud-dín over to her cause. He remained faithful to her ever afterwards, and when in 1239 she was again embroiled in civil war, joined and was defeated with her army.²

The defeat and deposition of Raziya, and elevation to the throne of Muizz-ud-dín Bahrám, naturally resulted in the transfer of the Budaun government to other hands. What became of Izz-ud-dín is hardly clear. But Badr-ud-dín.

Badr-ud-dín Sankar Rúmí, lord chamberlain, was appointed governor in his place. Being shortly afterwards detected at Dehli in a conspiracy against the emperor, Badr-ud-dín was peremptorily ordered to depart to Budaun and stay there. It is probable that Muizz-ud-dín was just then deterred by motives of policy from punishing the faithless governor in any severer manner. But he found himself in a position to gratify his resentment four months afterwards, when Badr-ud-dín, who had imprudently returned to Dehli, was thrown into prison and murdered by his orders.³

Three years later (1241) the emperor himself met with the same fate, being succeeded by Alá-ud-dín Masaúd. It is unknown who had in the interval governed Budaun, but on his accession Alá-ud-dín appointed Táj-ud-dín

Sankar Katlagh to that office.⁴ Táj-ud-dín not long afterwards entertained at his capital the distinguished author

of the *Tabakát-i-Násirí*,⁵ who had just resigned the appointment of Kázi at Dehli; and from the fervent ejaculation of the guest that God might immerse the host in his mercy we may gather that the former was hospitably treated.

¹ Nizám-ul-mulk Muḥammad Junaidi.—*Ibid.*

² Dowson's Elliot, II., 337.

³ *Ibid* II, 339, and Firishta (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir).

⁴ Elliot, II., 342, *Muntakhab-ut Tawárikh* and Firishta (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir).

⁵ Abú Ūmr Muḥáj ud-dín Usmán ibn Siráj-ud dín al Juzjani, commonly called Muḥáj-us-Siráj. During his public life, which lasted from 1241 to 1266, he held some of the highest judicial, ecclesiastical, and literary appointments at Dehli.

It has been said that life in the middle ages was short and brutal, and the saying applies with more than usual truth to the reigns of the earlier Muslim monarchs of Dehli. Like his two predecessors Alá-ud-dín was after a short incumbency deposed and murdered (1246). His successor Násir-ud-dín Mahmúd made, however, no immediate change in the government of Budaun. In 1248 Imád-ud-dín Shakúrkáni, Kázi of Dehli, incurred the royal suspicion, and was banished to Budaun, where he was murdered a few days later by Imád-ud-dín Ríhán.¹ Three years afterwards Ízz-ud-dín Balban, a rebel who

Ízz-ud-dín Balban probably owed his pardon to some relationship with the prime minister,² was appointed governor (1251), and in 1252 we find him marching with the Budann forces to assist the emperor in suppressing disturbances at Multán and Uchh.³

The following year witnessed a royal progress to Budaun, where Násir-ud-dín remained nine days before returning to his capital.⁴ But before long the intrigues of the wily Imád-ud-dín Ríhán created dissensions at court, and peace was not restored until that nobleman was banished as governor to Budaun (1254).⁵

Here his discontent expressed itself in a rebellion, in which after a few slight successes he was captured and put to death (1255). His companion Katlagh Khán of Sahaswán met with better success, defeating the imperial forces and slaying their general near Budaun; but the Khán was too exhausted to reap the advantage of his victory, and fled for refuge to the fort of Káhnjar in Bundelkhand.⁶

There is now a hiatus in the list of Budaun governors, and we hear no more of the place until after the accession of the next emperor, Ghiyás-ud-dín Balban (1266). One of his first acts was the suppression of a Hindu, or probably a Rájput, rebellion in Rohilkhand, or Katehir, as the tract which included Budaun was then called. Marching rapidly into Rohilkhand with a picked body of 5,000 horse, he slew all male rebels above the age of eight, and imprisoned all their women. It is easy to believe Firishta's statement⁷ that by this measure the country between Amroha, Budaun, and Jalálí was effectually pacified. The following passage from the *Táríkh-i-Firoz Sháhí*⁸ shows that

¹ Afterwards governor.—Elliot, II., 349.

² Ghiyás-ud-dín Balban, afterwards Emperor.—*Ibid.*, 351.

³ Elliot, II., 352, 369. On the authority of Firishta, Muhammad Karim states that the governor was on this occasion accompanied by Katlagh Khán of Sahaswán.

⁴ Elliot, II., 353.

⁵ *Ibid.*, 354, 372, 373.

⁶ *Ibid.*, 355, 374.

⁷ Quoted in Muhammad Karim's memoir.

⁸ Of Ziyá-ud-dín Barní (Dowson's Elliot, III, 101).

Budaun witnessed some further examples of its emperor's Draconian justice.—

Malik Bakbak. “Malik Bakbak was a slave of Sultán Balban. He held a *jdqír* of four thousand horse and the fief of Budaun.

In a fit of drunkenness, while at Budaun, he caused one of his domestic attendants to be beaten to death with scourges. Some time afterwards the Sultán went to Budaun, and the man's widow complained to the Sultán. He immediately ordered that this Malik Bakbak, chief of Budaun, should be scourged to death in the presence of the widow. The spies (*barid*), who had been stationed to watch the fief of Budaun, and had made no report, were hanged over the gate of the town.” The emperor next visited Budaun in 1279, on his return from the suppression of Tughral Khán's revolt in Bengal. From Budaun he marched to Dehli, crossing the Ganges at some ferry near Gunnaur.¹

The next mention of Budaun is in 1289, the second year of Jalál-ud-dín Khilji's reign. Malik Chhaju, nephew of Ghiyás-ud-dín, rose in rebellion, and marched upon Dehli with all the adherents of his house. Jalál-ud-dín advanced as far as Budaun to meet the insurgents, and as they approached, sent his son Arkali Khán forward with a force to oppose them, while he himself remained in the city. Where the battle was fought is not exactly known, but its result was the defeat of the rebels, who were treated with great and even foolish clemency.² The emperor not long afterwards conferred the fief of Budaun on his nephew Alá-ud-dín

Alá-ud-dín Khilji. Khilji,³ but according to Firishta the grant was subsequently revoked, and the governorship bestowed on Malik Chhaju, in order to conciliate that prince's followers, who had again revolted.⁴ The same authority mentions that during the reign of Jalál-ud-dín one Jalál-ud-dín Káshámí being suspected of treason was banished as Kázi to Budaun.⁵

In 1295 the late governor Alá-ud-dín treacherously murdered his uncle at Karra and usurped the throne. In the course of his march from Karra to Dehli he visited Budaun, where he reinforced himself with fresh levies.⁶ Amír

Amír Umr. Umr, a nephew of the usurper, was appointed governor, but instigated probably by his uncle's example he, in 1299,

¹ *Tārkh-i-Firoz Shāhi* (Dowson's Elliot, III, 121), “ferry of Ghanúr” are the words of the original.

² *Ibid*, 138

³ *Taziyat-ul-Amsār* of Abd-ul-lah Wassáf (Elliot, III, 40).

⁴ The circumstance is not mentioned by the contemporary authority, Zia-ud-dín, and Elphinstone (book VI, chapter II) gives his readers to understand that Chhajú ended his days in confinement at Multán.

⁵ See also *Tārkh-i-Firoz* (Elliot, III, 145)

⁶ *Ibid*, 159, and Firishta (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir)

revolted at Budaun. The royal officers, aided by the chiefs of the surrounding country, had little difficulty in suppressing the rebellion. Amír Umr and his brother Mangu Khán, governor of Oudh, who had joined him in the outbreak, were captured and led before the emperor. The brutal monarch looked on while his nephews were blinded, "by having their eyes cut out with knives, like slices of a melon;" and having thus partially gratified his vindictive cruelty, he ordered that they should be beheaded.¹

Budaun did not entirely escape from the Mughal incursions so common in this reign. In 1308 the Mughal chief Alí Beg Gurgan invaded Hindústan with an army of 30,000 men, and "pitched his camp in the vicinity of Oudh and Budaun, expecting to make an easy conquest of that country." In this expectation he was disappointed; for his camp being surprised at night by Malík Kafúr, great slaughter ensued, and the chief himself escaped death only by becoming a convert to Islám. The heads of his slaughtered followers were built into a sort of column before the Budaun gate of Dehli.² During this reign one Táý-ud-dín, Kázi of Oudh, was transferred to Budaun in the same capacity.³ In 1317 Alá-ud-dín was succeeded by his son Mubárak, during whose brief monarchy nothing is recorded of Budaun. The next reign, that of Ghiyás-ud-dín Tughlak (1321-1325), was hardly more productive of events, but in one of its episodes a Budaun saint, Nizám-ud-dín, is concerned. The emperor's son Muhammad was in the habit of visiting the holy man, then living at Dehli, to implore his prayers. Nizám-ud-dín was subject to ecstatic fits, and in one of these, the prince being present, he exclaimed "We give him the throne." In those superstitious days an uttering of this sort was probably regarded as inspired, and whether or not it served to confirm the prince in his designs on the crown, it certainly excited his father's suspicions against him.⁴ Those suspicions were realized in 1325, when Muhammad accomplished the death of his father and brother, and himself became emperor.⁵ In the course of his reign, which lasted until 1351, he appointed the son of a dancing-master governor of Budaun.⁶

¹ Dowson's Elliot III., 175

² *Taziyat-ul-Amsár* (Dowson's Elliot, III., 47, 48) Entirely forgetful of the fact that he has a few lines before stated the whole force of the Mughal army as only 3 *tumáns*, or 30,000 men, the mendacious author of this work says that the number of heads collected amounted to 60,000. From the account given in the *Tárkh-i-Firoz Sháh* (Elliot, III., 198) it would appear that Alí Beg was trampled to death by elephants.

³ Firishá.

⁴ Ibn Batuta (translated in Dowson's Elliot, II., 609, 610)

⁵ Elphinstone observes that the death of Ghiyás-ud-dín Tughlak "may have been purely accidental." But his authority, Ibn Batúta, was certainly of a very different opinion, and relates circumstantially how Muhammad carried his schemes against his father's life into effect.

⁶ Firishá.

His successor Fīroz bestowed that government on one Sayyid Muhammad.

Sayyid Muhammad

But in 1379 Khargu, a Hindu chief of Katchir, invited the governor and his brother Sayyid Alá-ud-dín to a feast, and after there murdering them, broke into open rebellion. In the following year the emperor entered Katchir, not so much to suppress the revolt as to take a bitter revenge. Khargú escaped to the mountains of Kumaun, and was never afterwards heard of, but his less fortunate followers were subjected to all the wrath of the infuriated monarch, and those who escaped with life saw their fields converted into a preserve for game.¹ The emperor's vengeance is thus graphically described by Firishta.² "As he could gain no information of Khargu himself, who remained concealed amongst the ravines and precipices of the hill country of Kumaun, eluding pursuit like so much quicksilver, and no one knew whether he (Khargu) was dead or alive, and as the rainy season was approaching, the standards resplendent with victories returned to the camp whence they set out. The king appointed one Malik Dáúd (an Afghán whom he exalted to a very high rank), with a body of troops, to remain at Sambhal, with orders to invade the country of Katchir every year, to commit every kind of ravage and devastation, and not to allow it to be inhabited until the murderer was given up. The king himself also, under pretence of hunting, marched annually in that direction until the year 787 (A. D. 1385) to see that his orders were fulfilled, and to do what Malik Dáúd had left undone, and for six years not an inhabitant was to be seen in that district, nor was a single *jarīb*³ of land cultivated. Not a soul slept at night in his hut, and several thousands of Hindus were slaughtered to avenge the death of those three Sayyids.⁴ In the above-mentioned year⁵ he built an exceedingly strong fortress in Bisauli, seven kos from Budaun, and called it Fīrozpur, but the common people, jocose amid all the oppression they had suffered, called it Ákhirínpur (the last city); and in truth it happened as they predicted, for the grace of God did not suffer him to construct any more forts, or to lay the foundations of new cities and towns, and consequently the fortress continued to be called Ákhirínpur."

¹ *Tārīkh-i-Mubdarrak Shāhī* of Yahyá bin Ahmad (Dowson's Elliot, IV, 14) and *Tārīkh-i-Fīroz Shāhī* of Shams-i-Sirāj Afif (*Ibid.*, III, 353). The latter authority describes the neighbourhood of Budaun as "waste, but well furnished with water and grass," and inhabited by *nīlgāos* and other deer. "Orders were given," he continues, "that it should be retained waste for hunting purposes, otherwise it would quickly have become peopled and cultivated under the prosperous and fostering government of Fīroz." About the latter part of this sentence there is a terrible irony, but as a protégé and hunting companion of the devastator, Shams-i-Sirāj might have found it awkward to explain the true cause of the devastation.

² Translated in Dowson's Elliot, VI, 229.

³ A measure of length, equivalent to 55 yards English. What is here meant is probably the square jarīb, or *bigha*.

⁴ The earlier authorities do not mention any third Sayyid.

⁵ The year is given as 1382 (784 H.) by Yahyá bin Ahmad.

It is possible and even probable that Firishta was wrong in mentioning Bisauli as the site of this fortress. Bisauli is a great deal more than 7 *kos* distant from Budaun, and an earlier authority,¹ who was contemporary with Fíroz, places the building at Beoli, a village in parganah Satási, about 7 *kos* distant from Budaun. Maulvi Muhammad Karím notes that the surface of the country around Beoli is still strewn with old bricks and other débris marking the existence in former times of some extensive building. On the murder of Sayyid

Kabúl Khán. Muhammad, Malik Kabúl Khán was appointed to succeed him in the government of Bndaun. A memorial of the new governor still exists in the city, where he founded a ward known as Kabúlpura²

For a quarter of a century—that is, from the death of Fíroz in 1388 to the last year of his grandson Mahmúd's reign in 1413—we hear no more of Budaun. But the saying as to the happiness of countries that have no history in this case applies with some force. The silence of chroniclers shows that the district had escaped from the murderous invasion of Tamerlane, which occurred in the interval. In the year last mentioned one Muhábat Khán was governor of Budaun,

Muhábat Khán. and in 1414, when the Sayyid dynasty was founded by Khizr Khán, was still in possession of that appointment³ Khizr Khán had no sooner seated himself on the throne than it became necessary to suppress a fresh rebellion in Katehr, headed by Rái Har Singh Deo. For this purpose he despatched his general Táj-ul-Mulk, who crossing over the Ganges into Katehr, with Muhábat Khán's assistance "chastised and plundered the infidels of that country." Har Singh Deo fled to the mountains north of Rohilkhand, but returning and tendering his submission in 1416, was pardoned.⁴ That submission was due rather to the approach of a large force under Táj-ul-Mulk than to any exhaustion on the part of the Rái. For two years later (1418) he again raised the standard of revolt, and Táj-ul-Mulk was sent a second time against him. As the royal forces crossed the Ganges, Har Singh retreated eastwards, devastating the country around him. But standing at bay amid the forests of Aonla he was again defeated, and forced once more to escape into the hills of Kumaun. Táj-ul-Mulk now retired with his booty towards Dehli, passing on his march the city of Budaun, and being accompanied so far as the fords of the Ganges by the governor Muhábat Khán.⁵ The governor's observation had probably given him a low opinion as to the

¹ Yahyá bin Ahmad.

² Muhammad Karím's memoir. See also Gazetteer article on Budaun city

³ Dawson's Elliot, IV, 44, 47

⁴ *Ibid*, 47, 48, where the hills in question are called "the mountains of Aonla."

⁵ *Ibid*, IV, 50. Har Singh having returned and paid tribute in 1429 was again pardoned

strength and generalship of his sovereign's army, for in the following year (1419) he himself revolted. Khizr Khân marched in person against him and invested the fortress of Budann, into which the rebellious chief had retired. But Khizr had neither the military talent nor military strength which Kutb-ud-dîn had brought to bear upon the city; and this, the second historically authenticated siege of Budann, turned out a failure. After a fruitless blockade of six months' intrigues in his camp forced the Sultan to retire. But before crossing the Ganges on his route to Delhi he executed Kiwâm Khân, Ikhtiyâr Khân, and others of the officers who had been found conspiring against him.¹ For the next four years Mubârak retained his independence at Budann. But in 1421 Mubârak succeeded his father Khizr on the throne, and on the approach of an army under the new monarch, the governor surrendered himself and was forgiven. The reported pardon of conspicuous rebels was entirely contrary to the spirit of the case, and gave an unmistakable sign, if any were needed, of the weakness of the Sayyid dynasty. The feeble lenience of Mubârak was effectually followed by further rebellions. We are told that in the course of his revolt (1426) Ibrahim Sharîf marched upon Budann. But he was forced, probably before he reached that place, to retire, and was ultimately defeated beside "the river of Kutubur."²

In 1435 Mubârak was murdered at the instigation of one Sarwar-ul-Mulk, who had been degraded from his office of prime minister, and Sayyid Muhammad ascended the throne. The monarch was, however, a mere puppet in the hands of his minister, and governing in the name of Muhammad, Sarwar-ul-Mulk succeeded before long in producing great and general dissatisfaction. One of the principal members of the party who joined to oppose him and uphold the royal authority was Malik Miẓân Chaman, governor of Budann.³ The general whom Sarwar-ul-Mulk sent to suppress their so-called rebellion made common cause with the malcontents, and aided by the Budann and other forces turned his arms against Sarwar-ul-Mulk. That obnoxious chief was defeated, and perished soon afterwards in an attempt on the life of the Sultan, whom he not unreasonably suspected of a design to shake off his authority and join the opposite party. Once more his own master, Muhammad, confirmed Miẓân Chaman in the government of Budann, adding thereto that of Amroha.⁴

¹ Dawson's Elliot, IV., 51.

² *Tabaqât-i-Akbari* (Elliot, IV., 63) and *Tārîkh-i-Mubarak Shâhi* (*Ibid*, 64). The Râmghanga is probably the river meant.

³ Dawson's Elliot, IV., 81, 82. The name of this governor is variously given by Yahya bin Ahmad as Miẓân Chaman, Ahâr Miyan, Malik Chaman, and Malik Jisman.

⁴ *Ibid* (Elliot, IV., 84).

The death of Muhammad in 1444 placed the crown on the head of his son Aláu-d-dín. "In 851 H. (1447 A.D.) the Sultán went to Budaun, and after staying there some time returned to Dehli; when he said he was much pleased with Budaun, and wished to stay there always, Hisám Khán, in all sincerity, told him that it was impolitic to leave Dehli and to make Budaun the capital. This answer incensed the king, and he separated the vazír from himself and left him in Dehli. In 852 H. (1448 A.D.) he again went to Budaun and gave himself up to pleasure, resting satisfied with the little territory that remained to him."¹ It would have been far better for Aláu-d-dín had he taken his vazír's advice and remained at Dehli. He had not been in Budaun long before his disfavour drove a second minister, Hamíd Khán, into flight. Meeting at Dehli, Hamíd and Hisám took possession of the city, and invited Mahk Bahlol Lodi to assume the sovereignty. The offer was readily accepted by Bahlol, who marched into Dehli with a large force. But as it seemed impolitic at that junction openly to renounce the royal authority, Bahlol caused the public prayers (*khutba*) to be read as before in Aláu-d-dín's name, and in a letter to the king represented that his occupation of Dehli had been effected for the maintenance of public order and the punishment of the king's enemies. Aláu-d-dín was not slow to perceive that he had lost his crown, but lacked the energy to attempt its recovery. He answered by abdicating the throne in favour of Bahlol, with the single stipulation that he should be allowed to retain the government of Budaun (1450).² At Budaun he ruled for 28 years, dying and being buried there in 1478. The exact place of his interment is uncertain, but it is believed that his remains lie in the mausoleum of his mother Makhdúma Jahán.³ One of Aláu-d-dín's sons, Sayyid Haidar, is said to have founded the Mírán Sarái quarter at Budaun, and his own foundation of Alápur will be elsewhere alluded to.⁴

At the time of Aláu-d-dín's death his son-in-law Husain Sháh, king of Jaunpur, was at Etáwa concerting measures for the conquest of Dehli. Seeing in this timely casualty a grand opportunity for his own aggrandizement he hastened to Budaun, ostensibly to condole with his wife's relations, but in reality to seize their heritage. The latter was an easy task, and after consolidating his power in Budaun he advanced on Dehli. Bahlol was then in the direction of Sirhind, but returned to oppose Husain. A truce was, however, struck after some indecisive skirmishes, and Husain returned

¹ *Tabakdt-i-Akhbari* (Elliot, IV., 87)

² *Ibid.*, 87, 88) *Tárkh-i-Khán Jahán Lodi* (*Ibid.*, V, 75, 76) and Firishta (quoted in Muh ammad Karím's memoir).

³ See Gazetteer article on Budaun city

⁴ See *ibid.*, Alápur.

to Jaunpur.¹ Next year (1479) hostilities were renewed, and Bahlol succeeded in getting the upper hand of his antagonist. Budaun and Jaunpur were re-annexed to the Delhi empire, Husain fled to Bihar, and thus ended a struggle which had "continued, with brief intervals of hollow peace, for twenty-six years" In the course of this campaign, before the final discomfiture of Husain, Bahlol made some stay at Budaun.² He was now growing old, and in order to prevent disputes after his death, he sought to satisfy his kindred by distributing amongst them the various governments of his empire. In this general redistribution Budaun fell to the share of Khán Jahán Lodí, who was an old and trusted officer, as well as a prince of the blood.³ A native historian tells the

Khán Jahán

following tale illustrative of this governor's generosity. The story is characteristic of oriental rule, and shows how revenues wrung from the many were in those days squandered on the unproductive consumption of the few. The person benefited was in this case a lazy and impudent monk, whose gratitude might certainly be defined as "a lively sense of future favours"

"One morning," writes Shaikh Rízkullah Mashtakí,⁴ "Bandagí Míán Ládán Dánishmand went to the Khán Jahán, and when asked what brought him there so early, answered that he wished to eat *khuchrí*, but that he thought he could not have it prepared in time, he had therefore thought of some rich man in whose house he could find it ready; he remembered the Khán, and immediately came to him. The Khán said he never ate *khuchrí*, other things were being made ready, but if he (Ládán) liked *khuchrí* it should be prepared for him. The Míán answered — 'The same difficulty exists here while you are getting it ready the time for eating it will have passed.' The Khán said 'While it is getting ready I will send for some sweetmeats for you from the *bázár*.' The Míán said 'Very good, but tell me man to bring the money to me. I will direct him what he should bring.' When the money was brought the Míán said to the man, 'Give it to me, and you go and prepare the *khuchrí*.' In short, when it was ready, and the Míán had finished it, he said he had eaten too freely, and it would be very troublesome for him to stand the motion of a litter. The Khán asked 'Why do you go in a litter, have you no horse?' He replied that a horse which goes uneasily is worse than a litter, and that his horse had very unpleasant paces. The Khán said 'I will give you one of my own horses which goes very easily.' The Míán exclaimed 'Why should I not ride if there be such a horse at my disposal?' The Khán ordered his men to bring a certain horse, and it was brought just as it stood in the stable, with only its clothing on it. He ordered it to be made over to the Míán, who said 'In consequence of my belly being so full, I complained of the litter, but now a greater difficulty has arisen, for I never *can* ride a horse with a naked back.' The Khán smiled, and sent for a saddle, which was brought and put on the horse. The Míán then asked whether he was to keep the animal at his house or send it back. 'Keep it at your house,' replied the Khán. The Míán said there was nobody to take care of it. On this he was told that a servant should be employed on monthly wages for the purpose. The Míán again asked what it ate, and was told that it always ate pulse, coarse sugar, and clarified butter. The Míán said 'Where are such things to be got in

¹ *Tarikh-i-Khán Jahán Lodí* of Niamatu-llah (Dowson's Elliot, V., 86, 87) and *Muntakhabát-i-Tawárikh* (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir)

² Elliot, *Ibid.*, 90 and Firishá (Muhammad Karím's memoir). The quotation is from Elphinstone, Hist VI, 3.

³ Firishá (Elliot, V, 90).

⁴ In his *Wáqáat-i-Mushtakí* (Elliot, IV, 538, 539)

this poor man's house?' So these also were ordered to be given to him. Again he said, 'When this saddle becomes old another will be required, and new clothing will also be needed when the old is worn out.' He was told to take away those articles also. He then said 'It would be very troublesome to send the horse-keeper every day for its food; it would be a great favour if you were to grant me a village, the income of which will do for all these expenses at once—the wages of the groom and the horse's food, and its saddle, and its clothing, and its green fodder' This request of his was also complied with, and a village was granted him in the district of Budaun. On his taking leave, he said he had taken his dinner, and received a horse and a village, but the litter-carriers who had brought him there had got nothing. On this some money was given to them, and then at last the Mián took his departure. Such was the generosity of Khán Jahán Lodi."

Bahlol died in 1488, being succeeded by his son Sikandar. The late emperor's policy had failed to attain its object, for almost immediately after Sikandar's accession his brother Bárbak of Jaunpur refused to recognize his authority. The field of the battle that ensued is uncertain, but being deserted by a large portion of his troops Bárbak was worsted, and retreated to Budaun. Sikandar followed and invested that city, thus opening its third authenticated siege. His brother before long capitulated, and was not only forgiven, but reinstated in the government of Jaunpur (1488)¹ On the death of Khán Jahán the govern-

ment of Budaun was granted to Mián Zainu-d-dín, but the revenues of the field appear to have been divided between the governor and his

brother Mián Zabara-d-dín, who lived at Dehl.² Sikandar was succeeded in 1517 by his son Ibráhím, during whose brief reign the empire was dismembered by revolt, and Budaun probably became part of the eastern kingdom established by Darya Khán Loháni.³ The general anarchy ceased in 1526, when Bábar's conquest of Hindústan put an end to the Lodi dynasty and the life of its last king.

A new and less famous epoch now opens on Budaun, which from the accession of the house of Tímúr to the rise of the Rohilla power enjoyed comparatively little importance. Humáyún succeeded his father Bábar in 1530, but after ten years of troubled sway was ejected by Sher Khán Súri; and we hear nothing more of Budaun until the accession of the Afgháns.

latter's second son Muhammad Adil in 1553. Muhammad's short reign was disturbed by constant revolt. His kinsman Ibráhím rebelled, and was supported by Yahya Khán, governor of Sambhal, who completely defeated at Budaun the royal forces sent to quell the insurrection.⁴ Ibráhím now seized Dehl, and order was not finally restored before Humáyún, returning after fifteen years of exile, re-established himself on the throne (1555).

¹ *Táríkh-i-Dáúd* (Dowson's Elliot, IV, 456, and note). Firishta (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir).

² *Wákiát-i-Mushádk* (Elliot, 539, 540).

³ On Bábar's invasion in 1524 "the eastern provinces, from Budaun to Bihár, were in open revolt." Caldecott's life of Bábar. London, 1844, p. 165. See also Elphinstone, *Hist.*, VI, 3.

⁴ *Muntakhbat-i-Tawárikh* (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir).

During the recent troubles Budaun had been seized by "a man of low birth and singular habits, but brave and of popular talents."¹ Kambar the mad (*Duána*) acknowledged the authority of the restored emperor, who in return recognized him as governor. A high estimate of the favour in which he stood at court exalted Kambar's ambition, and with a view of extending his authority over the neighbouring government of Sambhal he made a military demonstration in that quarter. But Ali Kuli Khán, the governor of Sambhal, was not to be thus intimidated by one whom he despised as an upstart, and Kambar returned to Budaun without gaining anything beyond his neighbour's implacable resentment. Ali Kuli now called on the Budaun governor to recognize his sovereignty, and on meeting with a refusal marched to Budaun and besieged the city. Notwithstanding his dangerous position, Kambar now indulged in more than his usual excesses. Injuring himself by his gluttony,² and others by his cruelty, he estranged some by exacting their money, and others by the dishonour of their daughters. It is indeed impossible to suppose that his nickname was unmerited, and that Kambar was not in some degree insane. He had, however, sense enough to maintain a careful defence of the fort. At night he used himself to go the rounds, and on one such occasion his attentive ear caught sounds which led to the discovery of a mine dug by the besiegers. At length some inhabitants, weary of the blockade without and tyranny within their walls, invited the besiegers to attack the Shaikhzáda bastion, and assisted their entrance with ladders. The soldiers of Ali Kuli now set fire to the city. Kambar Diwána was next morning captured as, muffled in a blanket, he attempted to escape. Led into the presence of the victor, he once more refused to recognize that chief's authority and was beheaded. In pretended ignorance of Humáyún's feelings, Ali Kuli sent the severed head to Dehli; but the emperor, though much irritated at this private war and its result, took no steps to punish its perpetrators. Kambar's body was buried at Budaun; and the lower classes, with whom, as one of themselves, he was very popular, used for many years to make pilgrimages to his tomb.³

Akbar mounted the throne in 1556, and some time after his accession bestowed the government of Budaun on Kásim Ali Khán Bakkál. In 1571, during the same reign, there was a

¹ Erskine's Bábar and Humáyún, Bk. VII

² Kambar's grace before meat was as follows — "*Kháo! mál Khudá ká aur ján Khudá kí aur Kambar Diwána dárogha-i-matbakh Khudá ká*" That is "Eat! wealth is God's and life is God's, and Kambar Diwána is superintendent of God's kitchen"

³ *Tabakát-i-Akbari* (Elliot, V, 239) *Muutakhbat-i-Tawárikh* (quoted in Muhammad Karím's memoir) and Erskine's Bábar and Humáyún, Bk. VII (which cites Firishta and the *Akbarname*, as well as the authorities already mentioned),

great fire in the city. "An immense number of Musalmáns and Hindús," writes an eye-witness,¹ "perished in the flames. Carts full of the remains of those who were burnt were driven down to the river (Sot), and no one could tell who was a believer, and who an infidel. Many who escaped being burnt rushed to the ramparts, and were so scorched by the flames that men and women precipitated themselves from the wall in despair. Some had their skins burnt and disfigured. Water seemed only to add fuel to the flames." During the conflagration the dome of the great mosque fell in, but the damage was repaired towards the close of the reign by Shaikh Kutb-ud-dín *alias* Khubu

Shaikh Kutb-ud-dín. Fatchpurí, who was not only governor, but a foster-brother of the crown-prince.² The year of fire was followed by one of revolt; for in 1572 we find the governor of Kánt and Gola, a tract corresponding pretty closely with what we should now call the Sháhjahánpur district, proceeding to Budaun to quell, or assist in quelling, an insurrection.³ But the principal measure of Akbar's reign as regarded Budaun was the revision of boundary by which that district became a *sarkár* of the Dehli province. Under this arrangement, of which the details are shown in the Aín-i-Akbari (1596), the government of Kánt and Gola was absorbed into that of Budaun. The same authority informs us that Akbar established or maintained a mint for copper coinage at Budaun.

Akbar died in 1605, and in the history of the next few reigns Budaun is rarely mentioned. Occupied at first with the affairs of the Decline of Budaun. Dakhn, and afterwards with civil war, the annalists find little time to devote to the politics of a provincial government. According to tradition, Jahángír (1605-1627) appointed Nawáb Faríd Khán governor of Budaun.⁴ Niyáz Ahmad's history of Rohilkhand mentions one Ali Kuli Khán as governing there during the same reign; but no authority is quoted, and it is possible that the writer may have assigned a mistaken longevity to the Ali Kuli who besieged Budaun in 1555. A clear sign of the decaying importance of Budaun itself was shown in the reign of the next monarch, Sháhjahán (1627-1658). The headquarters of the government were removed to Bareilly, hitherto an out-station in the same *sarkár*; but whether a corresponding change took place in the title of that *sarkár* we cannot pretend to say. The names of three successive governors

¹ Abú'l Kádir (Elliot, V, 501)

² See Gazetteer article on Budaun. In the inscription recording the restoration of the building Kutb-ud-dín is called the *koka* (foster-brother) of prince Salím (afterwards the Emperor Jahángír). Several villages in the Budaun district are called Kutbpur after this governor.

³ *Tarikh-i-Badáyūn* (Elliot, V, 503).

⁴ Muhammad Karím's memoir.

during this reign—Abdullah Khán, Nínak Chand, and Nazr Muhammad Khán—have been preserved to us. The last mentioned ruler built in 1632 a masonry bridge over the Sot near Budaun. It was afterwards destroyed by lightning, although some traces of it still exist.¹ In the time of Aurangzeb (1658-1707) a fresh territorial change was effected, and the governments of Budaun and Sambhal, corresponding with the modern division of Rohilkhand, were united under the old Hindu name of Katehr. The governor of the new province, Makrand Rái, fixed his headquarters at Bareilly. With the death of Aurangzeb began the dissolution of the Delhi empire and the rise of the Rohilla power.

The Afgháns who before long established their rule in Budaun belonged to two great classes—the Rohilla Patháns of Katehr and the

Rise of the Rohillas. Bangash Patháns or dependants of the Farukhabad governor. The history of the former will be treated as a whole in the notice on the Bareilly district, and that of the latter in the Farukhabad notice; but it remains here to describe briefly the vicissitudes of their sway in Budaun. The first to rise into prominence were the Bangash Patháns. Their chief Muhammad Khán was a cavalier of fortune, who in 1714 obtained from Farukhsiyar the fiefs of Bhojpur and Shamsabad.² The troubles in which towards the close of his reign the emperor was involved enabled Muhammad to become practically independent. He assumed the title of Nawáb (viceroy) of Farukhabad, a city he had named in honour of his master, and on that master's death in 1719 took forcible possession of parganahs Budaun and Usahat.³ But meanwhile had begun the career of the Rohilla Ali Muhammad. He was the adopted son of one Dáúd Khán, who commencing life as a slave had murdered his master, turned mercenary, and in the beginning of the century obtained some villages in parganah Satási as a reward for his services against the Marhattas.⁴ At the age of fourteen, in days when might was right, Ali Muhammad found himself fatherless.⁵ But the natural energy of his character asserted itself. With a body of his father's retainers he took service under various chiefs, and by fair means or foul had soon added considerably to the paternal estates in Satási. His success became assured when, for assistance rendered

¹ Muhammad Karím's memoir. The bridge was reconstructed by the Rohillas, and the traces that remain are more likely to be those of the restored than of the original building.

² In the modern district of Farukhabad.

³ *Siyár-ul-Mutakharrín Tārīkh-i-Rohilkhand* (quoted by Muhammad Karím)

⁴ These villages included Beolí, already mentioned as the probable site of Fíroz Shah's fort. Hamilton's Rohillas, 1788, p. 34. Muhammad Karím's Memoir, and an article contributed to the *Calcutta Review* by Mr. R. S. Whiteway, C S., 1875.

⁵ *Imád-us Saádat* (quoted by Muhammad Karím)

against the Sayyids of Bárah, the emperor Muhammad Sháh (1719-1748) granted him the title of Nawáb, and confirmed him in the possession of all the lands he had earned or seized.¹ He was now joined by another Rohilla who should have been his enemy, but who through his means was destined to play an important part in the future of Budaun. Rahmat Khán was the son of the master whom Dáúd Khán had murdered, and might therefore be expected to have a blood-feud with Dáúd's adopted son. But Ali Muhammad was in need of an associate whose ancestry might in the eyes of the Rohillas atone for his own want of that convenience; and Rahmat, who was in need of money, joyfully accepted his offer of an appointment in Rohilkhand.² When the two men met, Ali laid his sword at the feet of Rahmat, and asked the latter to take vengeance if he wished it; but the meeting thus theatrically begun ended theatrically with an embrace.³

In his invasion of India (1738-39) Nádir Sháh did not penetrate so far as Budaun. But its effects were felt in the advent of a crowd of Afghán refugees who, frightened from Delhi by his atrocities, flocked to Ali Muhammad for employment.⁴ Thus reinforced, the Nawáb recommenced the annexation of his neighbours' domains, and even defeated the governor of Moradabad, who had been sent to punish his depredations.⁵ By skilful negotiations he managed not only to avert the penalties of this open rebellion, but to obtain the recognition of his authority over the greater portion of what are now the Budaun, Bareilly, and Moradabad districts. Victories which soon after attended his arms in Pilibhít and Kumaun served to increase the jealousy which his former successes had excited amongst dangerous rivals, and Safdar Jang, viceroy of Oudh, but better known under the title of the Nawáb Vazír, had not to linger long in his search for a cause of quarrel. An affray in which his foresters were worsted by those of Ali Muhammad formed the text of a sermon preached to the emperor on the rebellious and aggressive nature of Rohillas. Muhammad Sháh was thus incited to eject that race from Rohilkhand, as Katchir had now come to be called. Advancing in person towards the Ganges, he at Rámghát crossed over into parganah Gunnaur, while Ali Muhammad leaving his headquarters at Aonla, retired to Bangarh or Yúsafnagar, a fort he had himself erected in parganah

¹ Hamilton's Rohillas, p. 47.

² *Táríkh-i-Rohilkhand* (cited by Muhammad Karím)

³ Elliott's Háfiz Rahmat, pp. 13, 14, and Settlement Report, 1673, para. 36.

⁴ Mr. Whiteway's essay, p. 4.

⁵ The action took place on the banks of the Aril in parganah Bulári, not far above the point where that river enters the modern district of Budaun

Budaun.¹ His refuge was surrounded by forest, which was, however, too thin to present any obstacle to the advance of the imperial troops.² The intrigues of Safdar Jang or the prestige of royalty had, moreover, induced most of his followers to desert him, and after a short siege he was compelled to surrender almost unconditionally (1745). The intercession of the prime minister, who feared and disliked Safdar Jang, saved the life of Ali Muhammad. Leaving his family and effects at Budaun, he was taken to Dehli, but he was afterwards appointed commanding officer at Sirhind, his sons Abdu-llah and Faizu-llah being retained at Dehli as hostages for his good behaviour.³ Badr Islám Khán and Farídu-d-dín Khán were appointed governors of Katehr.⁴ The invasion of Ahmad Khán Ábdálí in 1748 gave Ali Muhammad an opportunity of recovering his old domains. For his sons the hostages he had no fear, as Ahmad Khán had obtained possession of their persons and sent them to Kandahár, far beyond the reach of the Dehli emperor. On appearing in Rohilkhand, Ali Muhammad was joined by a host of his old followers, and as no troops could be spared to oppose him, he had little difficulty in re-annexing that province. In the same year Muhammad Sháh died, being succeeded by his son Ahmad Sháh. Ali Muhammad now joined heartily in the intrigues which gave his old enemy Safdar Jang the office of prime minister, and in return obtained not only an accession of territory, but an imperial confirmation of his title to the country he already held. Thus was firmly and finally established the rule of the Rohillas in Katehr.⁵

Although not an old man, their chief did not live long to enjoy his recovered authority. A complication of disorders, including dropsy and cancer, was hurrying him to his grave; and gathering his officers around him, he made a last disposition of his worldly affairs. A will was executed by which his possessions were distributed equally amongst his six sons. But as two of these were prisoners at a foreign court, and the remainder minors, Rahmat Khán was appointed regent (*háfiz*). Appointments of trust under Háfiz Rahmat were bestowed by the dying chief on other officers of Budaun notoriety: thus, Dúndi Khán became commander,

¹ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp. 63-64, Elliott's Life of Háfiz Rahmat, p. 20, and Muhammad Karím's memoir. It should be remembered that most of the present parganah Budaun at that time belonged to the Bangash Patháns. But for the advice of Khim Khán Bangash, Ali Muhammad would have fled to Kumaun without opposing the emperor.

² It was on the occasion of his thirsty march towards Bangash that Muhammad Sháh gave to the muddy Sot the name of "Yar-i-Wafádár," or faithful friend.

³ The clemency shown towards Ali Muhammad compares favourably with the numerous executions of rebels after the Jacobite revolt which frightened England in the same year. But later events proved that Ali had been treated with mistaken lenience.

⁴ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp. 64, 65 Elliott's Hafiz Rahmat, p. 21.

⁵ *Ibid.*, pp. 84, 85, but the date there given, 1746, is wrong.

and Sardár Khán¹ paymaster, of the troops, while Fateh Khán was made steward of the household (Khánsámán). Not long after maturing this arrangement Ali Muhammad died (1749),² and Safdar Jang recommenced his intrigues for the possession of Rohilkhand. As one of his cat's paws Safdar employed Káim Khán Bangash, who had succeeded his father Muhammad as Nawáb of Farukhabad and master of the Budaun and Usahat parganahs. The Rohillas and the house of Bangash had hitherto ruled amicably side by side; and when the former were attacked by the imperial troops in 1745, Káim Khán had given Ali Muhammad some advice that was probably disinterested.³ Safdar now succeeded in obtaining from Dehli an order appointing the Bangash governor of Rohilkhand, and directing him to take possession of that country.⁴ The chief authorities differ as to the manner in which this order was received by the parties concerned, but it is probable that both viewed with apprehension a dangerous and exhausting struggle, which was likely to benefit the victor less than Safdar Jang. Negotiations of a peaceful character certainly took place; but they failed, and Káim Khán entered Rohilkhand with an army of about 60,000 men. The Rohillas marched from Aonla with less than half that force, and met him between the villages of Daunri and Rasulpur in his own parganah of Budaun. Here a fierce battle ensued. At its outset the Rohillas suffered great havoc from the enemy's artillery; but two brilliant charges led by Dúndi Khán and Háfiz Rahmat respectively turned the fortune of the day, and the death of Káim Khán completed the rout of the enemy. Háfiz Rahmat now took possession of the Bangash camp, and despatched the corpse of its late master to Farukhabad for interment (1750).⁵ The peasants around Daunri still show the battle-field, and tremble as on stormy nights they hear the din of phantom armies contending in the sky.⁶ By this victory the Rohillas became masters of parganahs Budaun and Usahat, of which Fateh Khán was appointed governor.

Safdar Jang at once consoled himself for the defeat of Káim Khán by annexing that chief's territory of Farukhabad. But Káim's son Ahmad succeeded in regaining his heritage, and inflicted two severe defeats, first on Safdar's

¹ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp. 89, 93.

² The date is taken from Hamilton. Elphinstone represents Ali Muhammad as dead in 1748; but this can hardly be accurate, as Ali did not even recover Rohilkhand until after the Abdálí invasion of that year. Elliott adopts the same date as Elphinstone (1161 H.), and Mr. Whiteway buries Ali Muhammad in 1750.

³ See preceding page.

⁴ A similar order had already been obtained in favour of one Kutb-ud-dín, who while travelling to take up his appointment was slain by the Rohillas. But this affair will be mentioned in the notice on the Bijnor district, where it took place.

⁵ Elliott's Háfiz Rahmat, pp. 30, 31.

⁶ Mr. Whiteway's essay, p. 9.

deputy, and afterwards on Safdar himself. He next carried the war into the Nawáb Vazír's own province of Oudh; and Safdar, Troubles with Oudh being hard-pressed and determined to humble the Patháns at any price, called in the aid of the Marhattas¹. And now followed a struggle in which the Budaun district was again concerned. Reinforced by the horsemen of Sindia and Holkar, and by a contingent of Játs under Súraj Mal, Safdar Jang advanced on Farukhabad. Alarmed at the approach of this irresistible force, Ahmad Khán crossed over into Rohilkhand, where he had succeeded in enlisting the support of Sádullah² and Fateh Khan. Háfiz Rahmat and the other Rohilla chiefs somewhat foolishly held aloof from what they considered a dangerous alliance. They should either have prevented two of their number from joining Ahmad, or have joined him themselves with their whole available force. On finding Farukhabad empty, Safdar Jang despatched a body of Marhatta horse up the Ganges to take possession of the Rámghát ferry near Asadpur, and himself advanced more leisurely in the same direction. On reaching Rámghát he appears to have crossed the river with little opposition, and halting a few days at Asadpur, he wrote thence to the Rohilla chiefs demanding, in the name of the crown, tribute for the past three years. They now saw the folly of having neglected earlier preparations for the war to which by the action of Sádullah and Fateh they stood committed. Without returning an answer they marched to support their friends, who with Ahmad Khán were retiring northwards before the advancing enemy. Before, however, a junction could be effected, Safdar Jang attacked the latter near Islámnagar. The Rohilla and Bangash forces, amounting to little more than 12,000 men, were completely outnumbered, and suffered a crushing defeat (1751)³. Fearing that a similar disaster might befall his own army, Háfiz Rahmat retreated to the foot of the Himálayas, where in the following year the Rohillas were reduced to terms. They gave bonds for an indemnity and tribute, and Safdar handed these documents over to the Marhattas in part payment of the reward he had promised (1752).

On his second invasion of the Panjáb in that year, Ahmad Sháh Abdáli, with a view to gaining the friendship of the Rohillas, released the two captive sons of Ali Muhammad and Partition of Rohilkhand.

¹ Elphinstone's Hist., Bk. XII, chap. 4, Hamilton's Rohillas, pp. 101, 104, Elliott's Háfiz Rahmat, pp. 35, 40.

² Sádullah was a youthful son of Ali Muhammad.

³ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp. 107-110. Elliott's "Life of Háfiz Rahmat" represents that chief as present at the engagement, which is described as a drawn battle. But this account is based on the Gulistán-i Rahmat of Rahmat's own son.

sent them to Rohilkhand, with the recommendation that they should be placed in possession of the domains bequeathed to them by their father's will. Háfiz Rahmat was of course unwilling to sacrifice his authority in this manner, and after Rohilkhand had been purposely so divided amongst the sons of Ali Muhammad as to ensure their quarrelling amongst themselves, a fresh arrangement was adopted, by which the eleven parganahs now constituting the Budaun district were divided as follows (1754). Rajpura, Asadpur, Islámnagar, Bisauli, and Satási were assigned to Rahmat's cousin, Dúndi Khán; Fateh Khán retained possession of Budaun and Usahat, while Abdulláh Khán, who alone of all Ali Muhammad's sons obtained a footing in this district, was established in possession of Ujháni and Sahaswan. Kot was given to the paymaster Sirdár Khán in return for expenses incurred by him during the late hostilities, and Salámpur Háfiz Rahmat kept for himself¹. The monuments of their rule left by Dúndi Khán at Bisauli, by Fateh Khán at Budaun and Usahat, and by Abdulláh Khán at Ujháni will be referred to in the Gazetteer articles on those towns. The emperor Ahmad Sháh and the Nawáb Vazír Safdar Jang died in 1754, the former being succeeded by Alamgír II, and the latter by his son Shujá-ud-daula. The events of the next few years may be passed over very briefly. In 1757 Ahmad Sháh Abdáli again invaded India, and on his departure Rohilkhand suffered from a Marhatta incursion; but neither of these events affected the district of Budaun. In 1759 the throne became temporarily vacant by the murder of Alamgír II, the last Delhi emperor that need be mentioned in this narrative, and in the same year took place the fourth Abdáli invasion. The invader was assisted by the Rohillas, and as both Háfiz Rahmat and Dúndi Khán were concerned in the campaign, his army must have included a large contingent from Budaun. The Rohillas did not, however, distinguish themselves at the battle of Pánipat in 1761. Hardly more than six months after that event Abdulláh Khán, who had become a professed ascetic, and, according to the practice of his order, affected to cherish venomous reptiles, died from the bite of a pet snake at Ujháni,² and was succeeded by his son Nasrulláh. To the famine of the same year some allusion has been already made, p. 33.

For the next eight years Budaun matters linger out of sight, but in the meanwhile the allied Rohilla and Marhatta forces under Háfiz Rahmat and Holkar had been defeated by their future masters, the English, in the Duáb. The same country was in 1769 invaded by the Marhattas, who seem to have by this time completely

¹ Mr Court's Budaun Memoir, p. 2

² Hamilton's Rohillas, p. 150

recovered from the effects of their chastisement at Paupat. On his march to join Ahmad Khan Bangash against these marauders Hafiz Rahmat passed through Budann and Usbat, intending to cross the Ganges at Kádu Chank. But some information received at the latter place altered his design, and after halting for a few days at Sahaswán, he marched down the left bank of the river to cross it at Fitchgarh¹. The result of this campaign was the complete discomfiture of the Rohillas. Their power was yet further weakened in 1770 by the death at Bisauli of Dúndi Khán, who was succeeded in his Budann possession by his sons Mahibullah and Fatehullah. In the succeeding year the Marhattas, following up their successes of 1769, ravaged Rohilkhand, while the rulers of Budann—Rahmat, Fitch, Sirdár, Fatehullah and Muhibbullah—fled northwards. But in 1772 Rahmat entered into an offensive and defensive treaty with the Nizám Vizír Shujá-ud-daula, promising to pay the latter a subsidy of about £100,000 for his assistance. This treaty, which was hereafter to exercise a decisive influence on the fate of the Rohilla power, was countersigned by Sir Robert Barker, the English commander-in-chief. Shortly after its execution the Marhattas withdrew, and the aged Sardar Khán of Kot expired, leaving that parganah to his sons Ahmad and Mir Muhammad Khán. The elder son Ahmad, who had succeeded to his father's office of paymaster, was before long engaged with his younger brother in a quarrel about the division of their patrimony. Finding that no redress could be obtained from Hafiz Rahmat, who favoured the claims of his senior, Mir Muhammad took up arms and seized possession of Aharát². Rahmat now sent Fatch Khán against the insurgents, and Mir Muhammad was defeated and taken prisoner on the banks of the Sot³. Barely had this insurrection been quelled when one of Rahmat's own sons, Ináyat, rebelled against him. The wily father induced his son, by the promise of forgiveness and the Salámpur parganah, to proceed towards the latter slightly attended. On his way Ináyat was, not without some fighting, captured, and he was afterwards relentlessly banished (1772)⁴.

The treaty with Shujá-ud-daula had been signed in June, and in November, when the floods of the rainy season had subsided, the Marhattas advanced towards the Ganges with the intention of invading Rohilkhand. On their way to Rámghát they despatched a message demanding from the Rohilla chiefs payment of the sums for which twenty

¹ Elliott's Hafiz Rahmat, pp. 89-90

² *Ibid.*, and Hamilton's Rohillas, pp. 161-166

³ *Vide supra* p. 45

⁴ Hamilton, p. 80.

⁵ Elliott, pp. 110-111, Hamilton's Rohillas, p. 180

years before the latter had given bonds to Safdar Jang. The demand was of course a mere pretext for war, and the Rohillas treated it as such. Rahmat proceeded to organize his armaments at Bisauli, and in the meantime sent paymaster Ahmad Khán forward with a force to prevent the passage of the Marhattas at Rámghát. Ahmad seems to have confined himself to taking up a position at Asadpur near the ferry, and here he was attacked by a squadron of Marhatta horse who had succeeded in crossing the river. He at once sent to Bisauli for assistance, but before it could arrive was overpowered by a larger force under Holkar and compelled to surrender. The Marhattas now marched through the district into that of Moradabad, plundering the country as they went. But they were shortly to be opposed by a mightier power than themselves. As the designs of the Marhattas were known to be directed as much against Oudh as Rohilkhand, Shujá-ud-daula had before the invasion sought the assistance of his allies the English. A brigade under Sir Robert Barker had in answer to this call occupied Oudh, and when intelligence was received that the Marhattas were approaching Rámghát, the combined Oudh and British forces had advanced by forced marches towards Rohilkhand. On reaching the borders of that province they found the position as follows: Ahmad Khán had just surrendered to the army of Holkar. The camp, artillery, and military train of the Marhattas were awaiting a favourable opportunity to cross the Ganges under Besáji Pandit; and Háfiz Rahmat, still at Bisauli, was making advances to the Marhattas with a view of at once securing his own safety and evading the payment of the subsidy promised to Shujá-ud-daula under the late treaty.¹ Intelligence of these movements quickened the action of the allies, and an English detachment was with all speed sent to check the further passage of the Marhattas. A body of about 4,000 Marhatta horse were surprised in the act of crossing by a ferry² some five miles below Rámghát, but on the appearance of the hostile force they retreated scatheless to the southern bank, and the English pursued their march up the river to Asadpur, thereby separating the division of Besáji from that of Holkar, which, as already mentioned, had started for the Moradabad district. On arriving at the bank of the Ganges near Asadpur the British were assailed by a cannonade from the Marhatta artillery across the river. But our guns replied with such effect that those of the enemy were silenced, and the Marhattas with some precipitation removed their camp to safer ground. On

¹ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp 188-192. The account given by Rahmat's son in the *Guhstán-i Rahmat* strikes one as being extremely inaccurate. It says nothing about these negotiations, describes Sindia as present with the Marhatta army, and represents Rahmat as eagerly marching from Bisauli to the rescue of Ahmad, and defeating the Marhattas with an inferior force.

² Hamilton places it at the "Ghat of Gurrickpore"—possibly that which is now known as the Dinápur Ghát.

the following day Rahmat, finding further procrastination impossible, joined Shujá-ud-daula. It was now arranged that the English should account for the Marhattas under Besájí, while the combined armies of Shujá-ud-daula and the Rohillas should pursue the force of Holkar. Sir Robert Barker's brigade crossed the Ganges at Rámghát, but Besájí avoided an action, and decamped with such speed that the English were able to re-cross over into the Budaun district on the following day. Here they found that, owing to mutual suspicion, and perhaps to some quarrel about the subsidy, Shujá-ud-daula and Háfiz Rahmat had remained inactive. It was therefore left for General Barker to expel Holkar from Rohilkhand, and marching towards Sambhal he performed that operation without the least opposition (1773) ¹

Shortly after the retreat of the Marhattas the death of Fateh Khán placed his son Azím in possession of parganahs Budaun and Usahat. The elephants, artillery, and other important personal property of the late chief, which were on his decease at Usahat, became the subject of a quarrel between Azím and his brother Irshídád Ahmad of Aonla. Through the mediation of Háfiz Rahmat, Azím was forced to admit Irshídád's right to one-half of the disputed valuables. After this admission the latter affected to treat his brother with great cordiality, but having thus thrown Azím off his guard, marched to Usahat and seized the coveted effects. Azím fled, while Irshídád took possession of Budaun and Usahat, and was confirmed in his father's title of steward. Meanwhile the paymaster Ahmad of Kot had been ransomed from the Marhattas.² But the dominion of the Rohillas in Budaun was fast drawing to a close. On his return to Oudh Shujá-ud-daula had demanded, and been refused, the subsidy promised under the treaty of the preceding year, and had resolved to indemnify himself by the annexation of Rohilkhand. In pursuance of this design he enlisted the assistance not only of the English, whose General had countersigned the treaty, but of several Rohilla chiefs, including Ahmad, Muhibulláh, and Fatehulláh, who held between them about half the district of Budaun. Everything being now ripe for action, he early in 1774 ordered his General Latáfat Ali to march up the Ganges from Faúkhabad and build a bridge of boats at Rámghát. He was afterward induced to alter his original plan and advance upon Rohilkhand through his own territory; but the collection of materials at Rámghát, and a last threatening demand for the subsidy, had

¹ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp 194, 195

² *Ibid*, pp 199, 204, 205, Elliott's Háfiz Rahmat, pp 110, 111

warned Háfiz Rahmat to prepare for the approaching struggle. The first step of the Rohilla chief was to provide himself with funds, the sinews of war, and for this purpose he made requisitions on the paymaster, Ahmad of Kot, and the steward, Irshidád Ahmad of Budaun and Usahat. Both these officers at first refused to make advances. But the former regarded the latter's territory of Budaun with a greedy eye, and when Rahmat persuaded Irshidád to offer certain lands in that parganah as security, Ahmad was unable to resist the temptation of making a loan which would give him some hold on the coveted domain. Neither the steward nor the paymaster joined the Rohilla army until some time after its formation.¹ They were not the only chiefs who while affecting to support Háfiz Rahmat had been urged by the promises or threats of the Nawáb Vazír to remain neutral. Muhibulláh and Fatehulláh had professed to be unable to move for want of money, and although Háfiz Rahmat sent them a large part of the sum borrowed from Irshidád, they lingered at Bisauli until the day before the decisive battle was fought.²

Such was the state of affairs when Shujá-ud-daula, backed by an English brigade under Colonel Champion, invaded Rohilkhand.³ What happened afterwards belongs to the annals of the neighbouring district, Sháhjahánpur, and it will be enough here to mention that on the 23rd April, 1774, the Rohillas were completely defeated at Míránpur Katra. In this action Háfiz Rahmat ended his eventful life, and the Nawáb Vazír became master of Rohilkhand. Ahmad and Irshidád fled on the morrow of the battle to Bisauli, but deeming themselves unsafe there, continued with their families and treasure their flight towards the hills.⁴ Muhib-ulláh and Fatehulláh, who arrived later, elected to remain at Bisauli. Fatehulláh afterwards started for Shuja-ud-daula's camp at Bareilly, but instead of obtaining, as he had hoped, a grant of territory, was placed under arrest. At the same time Najf Khán was despatched with a body of troops to take possession of Bisauli, where they kept Muhibulláh a close prisoner within his house. And when shortly afterwards the Nawáb Vazír arrived at Bisauli in person, both brothers were sent for confinement to Allahabad, while their parganahs were confiscated.⁵ The rainy season had by this time set in, and the troops of the Nawáb Vazír, with their English allies, went into cantonments near Bisauli. But the

¹ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp. 221-223.

² *Ibid.*, 225, 235; and Elliott's Háfiz Rahmat, pp. 113, 114.

³ The conduct of Warren Hastings in entering upon this war formed the first charge in the impeachment against him in the British House of Commons some twelve years later.

⁴ Hamilton's Rohillas, p. 243.

⁵ *Ibid.*, 244, 251, and Elliott's Háfiz Rahmat, pp. 123, 124.

movements of Faizulláh Khán compelled them in the beginning of August once more to take the field. They marched northwards, and were absent some three months. On their return Shujá-ud-daula halted for a few days at Bisauli, while the English troops remained encamped at Rámghát for several weeks before quitting the district. During the campaign Shuja had contracted an illness of which he died soon after his return to Oudh (1775). He was succeeded by his son Asaf-ud-daula ¹

The change of rulers which Budaun had undergone was not a change for the better, and the beneficial results of Rohilla government have probably been exaggerated. Rough Afghán soldiers, with a strong dash of the freebooter in their characters, were indeed hardly the men "to scatter plenty o'er a smiling land." But there is no doubt that their vigorous personal rule was better for the country than was the rapacious administration of the Nawab Vazír's deputies. While Shujá-ud-daula was in cantonments at Bisauli, a Hindu named Biyás Rai had wormed himself into the victor's favour, and succeeded in obtaining a farm of the Rohilkhand revenues ². His malversations and tyrannies were too open to escape notice even in that day, and he was soon displaced, but the system of governing the conquered districts by prefects, who were also tax-farmers, remained in force, and for the next twenty-seven years Budaun was ruled by the methods which in all countries and at all times have made the words publican and sinner commutable terms. The following is a list of the amils or tax-farming governors who ruled at Budaun during the reign of Ásaf-ud-daula —

Khawájá Afítáb Khán	...	...	.	...	1774
Rájá Kundan Lál	.	..	...	...	1775 and 1776
Rájá Súraj Singh	..	.	...	...	1777
Rájá Kundan Lál		...	...	..	1778
Rája Daulat Singh	...	..	...	...	1779
Rájá Kundan Lál and Khwája Ain-ud-din			..	...	1780
Khwaja Ain-ud-din	...	...	...	...	1781 to 1784 (both inclusive.)
Rájá Jagarnáth	..	...	...	...	1785 and 1786
Rájá Bhagwán Dás and Jeth Mal		...	...	..	1787
Mahdí Ali Khán	...	...	...	...	1788 to 1793 (both inclusive)

The death of Ásaf-ud-daula in 1794 placed his adopted son Vazír Ali for a short time in possession of the Oudh territories. Vazír was, however,

¹ Hamilton's Rohillas, pp 260, 270, 271, Elliott's Háfiz Rahmat, p 128

² Hamilton, pp 253, 254. Biyás Rai had been the *Diwán* or prime minister of Háfiz Rahmat, and the yearly rent which he offered for the farm was two *karors* of rupees, or about two million pounds sterling,

deposed in the same year, and during the reign of his successor Saádat Ali the list of Budaun governors is continued as follows :—

Rájá Mohan Lal	.	...	...	1794 and 1795
Almas Ali	...	...	...	1796 and 1797
Hosain Ali	.	...	...	1798 to 1801

If it be asked why a mere list of names and dates is given as the history of the Nawáb Vazír's administration, the answer is that his creatures left no more solid evidences of their rule behind them. No important public measures could be expected from men whose only object was the accumulation of a private hoard : no buildings attest in this district the existence of governors who were architects only of their own fortunes. "The amils," writes Mr. Court, "independently of being invested with administrative powers, were also farmers of the revenue of the provinces over which they held authority. Their tenure of power was uncertain, and it consequently became their object to collect as much, and to pay as little, as they could. They sublet the country in estates to the highest bidder. A total want of good faith existed between the amil and the sub-tenant. The farmer, again, whose tenure of lease was as precarious as that of the amil, in his turn exacted all he could from the cultivators of the soil, who were thus reduced to the lowest ebb of misery. Villages were depopulated, cultivation disappeared, and in its stead dense jungle covered the soil." This "plundering and blundering" was fortunately of short duration. The Nawáb Vazír had under various treaties engaged to provide a subsidy for the support of the English force which he had located in his territories. But in 1801 the arrears of this subsidy had reached an amount which he was utterly unable to pay ; and to satisfy the debt he agreed to surrender Rohilkhand and other provinces to the East India Company. The agreement was ratified by a treaty² on the 10th of November in the same year, and since that date Budaun has been subject to the British Government.

The short and simple annals of the Budaun parganahs, from their cession up to the formation of the district (1824), are told elsewhere. Except administrative changes and settlements of land revenue no events of importance occurred. The same remark applies to the third of a century which intervened between the formation of the district and the great rebellion of 1857. The famine of 1836-37 did indeed cast a gloom over part of that period, but the misfortunes of that hungry year have been related once for all (p. 33).

The mutiny cannot be said to have come upon Budaun like a thief in the night. Premonitory signs of rebellion had appeared, not only in the outbreak of neighbouring districts, but in the

The rebellion of 1857.

¹ Court's Budaun Memoir, pp. 3, 4, ² Aitchison's Treaties, Vol. II., pp. 121-126.

lawlessness of the district itself. Intelligence of the rising at Meerut (Mírath)¹ had with less than the proverbial speed of all news reached the inhabitants of the district about the 15th of May, 1857.² "Men's minds," writes Mr. Carmichael, "had become excited and unsettled, and it may be presumed that there were not wanting either bad or ambitious characters who hoped by the introduction of 'the good old rule, the simple plan, that he shall take who has the power, that he shall keep who can,' to better their existing condition." The

first outburst of misrule was at Bihra Gosáin, where a cartful of melons was plundered, and the police who came to enquire into the offence were repulsed and put to flight by the rabble. As the magistrate of the district was not in a position to punish the outrage, it of course led to others. On the 21st the villagers of the Asadpur parganah, who are still noted for their thieving propensities, opened a campaign of robbery on the highway, and piracy on the Ganges.³

The Magistrate and Collector was Mr William Edwards, and we are assured by Sir John Kaye⁴ that there were few abler and few better men in the service. With the force at his disposal vigorous action was impossible, and Mr. Edwards strove to avert the impending calamity by politic measures. Conciliatory and reassuring letters were addressed to many of the more influential landholders; but at the same time the police force, mounted and dismounted, was largely augmented. Meanwhile lawlessness, especially in the western parts of the district, increased. Encouraged by the impunity which had attended their robberies, the rustic *canaille* now turned their attention to murder. Two landowners were slain by Ahars at Pataria in parganah Asadpur, while a third was despatched by Rájputs at Bináwar in parganah Budaun.⁵

The 25th of May was a Muhammadan festival, and it was reported to the Magistrate that the Muhammadans of Budaun city would revolt at an appointed hour. "So he invited to his house the chief Musalmáns of the place, and there taking counsel with them on the public safety, detained them until the hour was passed. Many of them were fierce and insolent, and all excited. The meeting was a noisy and tumultuous one; but the people calmed down after a time, and the day passed over without an outbreak."⁶ Mr. Edwards was no doubt in considerable danger. He was "esteemed to be rather a Christian of Christians," and Musalmán

¹ 10th May, 1857
of the Sepoy War, Vol. III, chapter 2.

² Carmichael's mutiny narrative
Carmichael, *l. c.*

³ *Ibid*

⁴ History
⁵ Kaye's History of the

bigotry was rampant. He was, moreover, the only man of pure European descent in the station. His treasury was guarded with a watchful yet covetous eye by a detachment of the 68th Native Infantry from Bareilly; and he mistrusted that force no less than the police guards at the jail and other public buildings. The storm of the 25th was, however, succeeded by a lull. Two uneventful days passed, but on the evening of the third, as Mr. Edwards "sat at his lonely dinner," there rode up to his house a horseman whom he recognized as his cousin, Mr. Phillips, Magistrate of the neighbouring district of Eta.¹ Mr. Phillips was on

The Magistrate of his way to Bareilly to seek military aid for the repression of Eta arrives. disturbances in his own district, and he must have been considerably disappointed when his cousin informed him that such help had been already refused to Budaun. Hearing, however, that the "town and rich mart of Bhulsea"² were in some danger of being sacked by marauders, Mr. Edwards made another appeal to the Commissioner of Bareilly for assistance; and Mr. Phillips awaited the reply at Budaun. The Commissioner's answer gladdened them with the promise of a company of native infantry under an English officer.³ But their exultation was short-lived; for on the morning of the 1st June,

News of the outbreak at Bareilly when the arrival of the promised force might reasonably be expected, news reached them that the Bareilly brigade had mutinied, that the few European survivors of that station had escaped massacre only by flight, and that a portion of the mutineers were advancing on Budaun.⁴

Now as Budaun is but a forced day's march distant from Bareilly, it was

Retreat of the Eta Magistrate necessary that the two Magistrates should promptly decide on some line of conduct. Mr Phillips' resolution was soon taken. He mounted his horse and galloped southwards, to cross the Ganges and reach his post before the roads were closed. Mr. Edwards decided to remain for the present at Budaun. He was undoubtedly right. Duty demanded that he should remain at his post until that post became untenable; and untenable it could not be called until an actual rising took place in the city, or until the nearer approach of the Bareilly mutineers rendered flight inevitable. During the course of the day he was joined by three fellow-countrymen, the

The Magistrate is joined by other Europeans. Messrs Donald, father and son, indigo-factors of Bilsī, and Mr. Gibson, a patrol in the Customs Department.⁵

¹ The authorities differ as to the exact date of Mr. Phillips' arrival. Sir John Kaye, following of course Mr Edwards' "Personal Narrative," makes Mr. Phillips reach Budaun on the 27th May. Mr. Carmichael in his Budaun mutiny narrative fixes the 28th as the date, and Mr. Phillips himself, in the Eta mutiny narrative, says he arrived on the 29th. ² i. e., Bilsī. ³ Kaye. ⁴ Carmichael ⁵ *Ibid*, p. 2.

After they had prayed together Mr. Edwards advised his companions to make good their escape : but union gave a sense of safety, and they resolved to remain with the Magistrate.¹ The subahdár or native officer in command of the treasury guard, about a hundred men who have been already mentioned as belonging to the 68th Native Infantry at Bareilly, assured Mr. Edwards that his sipahis had no communication with their mutinous comrades at that station. He protested with solemn oaths that they would be true to their salt, and that they would defend the treasury of their masters against the mob of the city.

The perfidy of these declarations was proved on the afternoon of that very day, when the treasury guard mutinied. They seized the treasurer under their charge, released the prisoners in the jail, and commenced a desultory fusillade with their muskets. They were joined, as a matter of course, by all the bad characters in the city, and all kinds of excesses were committed."² The released malefactors from the jail, some three hundred in number, came flocking around the Magistrate's house : and blood-thirsty yells warned its inmates that they must choose between flight or death.

Mr. Edwards and his three companions mounted their horses, which had been kept saddled, and rode for dear life³. But they had not galloped far before they were met by Shaikh Sharf-ud-dín and his retainers : and they were persuaded by that loyal landholder to take shelter in his house at Shaikhúpur, about three miles south-west of Budaun. On their way they repassed Mr. Edwards' bungalow, which was already being plundered. "The first man I saw," writes Mr. Edwards, "was one of my own orderlies, and who had been a favourite of mine, with my dress-sword on him." They reached Shaikhúpur in safety, and passed there a portion of the night. But consultation convinced them that there was no safety so near Budaun, and they continued their flight to Kakora, a village on the banks of the Ganges, and belonging to Shaikh Sharf-ud-dín,⁴ whence they crossed over next morning (June 2nd) into the Eta district. Their subsequent adventures have no connection with the Budaun district, and need not be related here ; suffice it to say that they survived the turmoils of that disastrous year.

¹ Kaye, Vol. III, chap. 2.

² Carmichael, p. 2.

³ Kaye, Vol. III, chap. 2.

⁴ Sir John Kaye says they "went on into the howling wilderness." No doubt the crops were not at that season on the ground, but "howling wilderness" is hardly the term to apply to a fertile parganah well-studded with villages.

But to return to Budaun. The same morning which saw Mr. Edwards cross the Ganges saw the Bareilly mutineers arrive in the city.¹ They fraternized with the treasury guard and the populace, and set fire to the bungalows of the civil station. "The sepoy, the townspeople, the released convicts, the predatory classes from the neighbouring villages, scrambled for the spoil of the British Government and its officers, and execrations bitter and deep went up at the thought of the abnormal emptiness of the treasury; for Edwards, seeing what was coming, had wisely refused to receive for a time the instalments of revenue due from the zemindars."² But the more respectable burghers, the men who had property or honour to lose, trembled with some reason at these excesses. They spread the report that a European force was at hand, and the sipáhis thereupon decamped with their plunder to Bareilly.

The departure of the soldiery enabled several Eurasians who had been hiding about the city to escape. Mr. Stewart, the head-clerk of the Collector's office, found a refuge with his family at Shaikhúpur. They were protected for many months by Shaikh Sharf-ud-dín, who eventually succeeded in sending them safely to Aligarh. Another clerk, named Erith, obtained refuge with the landholders of Nagla Sharki³ in parganah Budaun, and three brothers, named Peters, of whom two were in Government employ, were sheltered by friendly zemindárs in parganahs Budaun and Ujbáni.

Anarchy now reigned supreme throughout the district. "The roads were no longer safe for travellers, and opportunity was taken by the bands of armed men who scoured the country in all directions not only to satiate their lust of plunder, but to settle old feuds by an appeal to arms, or more frequently by cruel murders."⁴ The Ahars of Gunnaur tahsíl, the Rájputs of Budaun and Dátáganj tahsíls, and of parganah Kot, the Muhammadans of parganah Bisauli, and the Ahírs, Rájputs, and Muhammadaus of parganah Sahaswán, began amongst themselves a series of petty civil wars in which village fought against village, and family against family. As examples may be quoted the attacks made by the Ahars on Bhoís in Sahaswán and Dhanári in Rajpura. The Rájput squire of Bhoís was besieged in his mud fort, and after a desperate resistance was slain with more than forty of his

¹ According to Sir John Kaye, they arrived on the preceding evening. But June 2nd is given as the date in the official mutiny narrative. ² Kaye ³ The tenants of these landholders were less loyally disposed than themselves. The former assisted in destroying the records of the two munsifs' courts and of the principal police station at Budaun. ⁴ Carmichael, p. 3.

followers. The number of villagers murdered at Dhanáui is uncertain, but the bleeding head of their Rájput chief was carried in triumph through the Ahar village of Bhuráoti. Bilsí was sacked for over a fortnight by the Rajputs. The factories of the Messrs. Donald, not only at that place, but at Budaun, Bisauli, and Ujhání, were completely gutted : even the iron boilers were melted down and cast into shot. It was an evil time for rich tradesmen, for the corn-dealers and money-lenders. They did not indeed suffer in their persons, but were compelled to pay black-mail to those over whom in more peaceful times they had tyrannized.

The Government treasuries at outlying tahsils fared little better than that at Budaun itself. The tahsildár of Dátáganj saved his treasure from the hands of importunate Rájputs only to lose a great portion of it to the mounted police whom he had engaged to carry it into Budaun. The remainder he distributed amongst his orderlies, whether in consequence of threats, or because he saw no safer way of ridding himself of his dangerous charge, is uncertain ¹ The money at Bisauli tahsil fell into the hands of one Azíz Khán, who had proclaimed himself subah or governor of that town and its environs. He was, however, harassed in his possession by the Rájputs, and at last fled with his booty to Khan Bahádúr Khán at Bareilly ² There will be some occasion to mention this Khán Bahádúr hereafter. and he may therefore be introduced to the reader here as a Pathán who on the strength of his descent from Háfiz Rahmat had appointed himself viceroy (*subahdár*) of Rohilkhand. His usurpation was not without some show of popular favour, and he proceeded to govern the province in the name of the emperor of Delhi.

It is refreshing to turn from anarchy to government of any sort. On the 17th June Abd-ur- Rahím Khán, whom Khán Bahádúr had appointed governor (*názim*) of Budaun, arrived in that town with his deputy Fasáhatulláh. They had not appeared a day too soon. On the very morning of their arrival some Rájputs had failed in an attack on the loyal stronghold of Shaikhúpur. A few days before, a band of the same turbulent race had made a raid upon the city, and as Azíz Khán was back in Bisauli, further broils between his party and the Rájputs might be expected. The new governor at once applied himself to the arduous task of restoring order. He issued orders to all the subordinate officials who had served our Government to return to their posts and continue their duties as before. "All, with one or two exceptions, complied for fear of

¹ After the establishment of the rebel government search was made for these orderlies, and such as could be found were made to disgorge their booty (Carmichael's narrative, p. 5).

² Mutiny narrative, p. 4.

the consequences of a refusal, but many took an early opportunity to throw up their appointments." The Faujdári sarishtadár or clerk of the Magistrate's court was appointed Deputy Magistrate, and two pensioned tahsildárs became Deputy Collectors. Other minor appointments were made in the same manner, the machinery of our Government being wisely preserved until the restoration of order should enable the rebel administrators to turn their attention to retrograde reforms. In the then troubled state of the district military organization could not be overlooked, and a brigadier (*sipóh sáldár*) and paymaster to the forces (*balakhi-i-fauj*) were nominated.

But the creatures of sedition found it had been an easier task to subvert the old reign of law than to establish a new one in its
 Their difficulties. stand. Obstacles of religion and race hindered the consolidation of their rule. "The faith of the dominant party was the faith of a minority."¹ Elsewhere, where the Muslims undoubtedly excelled the Hindús in the qualities of fight and counsel, the former had little to fear. But a large portion of the Hindús in this district were the descendants, perhaps degenerate, of one of the most warlike races in the world. The prestige of Muhammadan government had been injured by the ascendancy of the British, and the Rájputs

Resistance of the Rájputs. were not disposed tamely to resubmit themselves to the yoke of the circumcised. In July the financial needs of the governor pressed him to demand subsidies from the landowners

July. around Budaun. In some cases the demand was successful, but the Rájputs of Khunak and Rafiabád sturdily refused to pay the obnoxious impost, and although their villages were burnt as a coercive measure, it does not appear that any of their money found its way into the public exchequer. In the same month Khán Bahádúr Khán appointed two proprietors of some influence to manage the tahsíl of Dátáganj. But the zamíndárs of the neighbourhood, principally Rájputs, repudiated their authority, and gathering under the leadership of a Rájput chief known as "the Dhapú Dhám"² advanced upon Budaun. They were defeated in a skirmish on the outskirts of that city, and retired eastwards to their own country. The next resistance of the Rájputs was more successful. In August the landholders of Bisauli tahsíl refused to recognize the rebel tahsildár as their lawful

August. tax-gatherer, and the deputy governor, Fasáhatulláh, was sent with some troops and a gun to punish them.

¹ Kaye, III, chap 2. ² This title resembled in some respects that of Macallum More borne by the Duke of Argyll. It was derived from the name of an ancestor; it was hereditary, and it was not officially recognized. Dhapu Dhám was the chief of the Janghára clan in paraganah Salámpur.

This force was worsted near Vazīrganj by the Rájputs of Rahriya, and in the combat Fasáhatulláh was himself wounded. But reinforced by another gun and fresh troops under Niyáz Muhammad Khán, he renewed the engagement and succeeded in overpowering his late victors.¹ The vengeance of the government now fell upon the defeated. Rahriya was sacked and burnt, while heavy fines were levied on the merchants of Bisauli and Vazīrganj. In the same month the Rájputs of Dátírganj made preparations for a second attack on Budaun, but were awed into inactivity by the arrival of some troops and artillery from the latter place.

The Rájputs seem to have now been humbled, and during the remainder of the rebellion we hear little more of any resistance And of the Ahars. on their part. But the Ahars of the Gunnaur tahsil, a race who without much reason claim a Rájput origin, still maintained their independence. With their support the police and tahsílí officials at Gunnaur, who had loyally refused to recognize the rebel government, were enabled to remain at their post until so late as November. But of this hereafter.

Being at last undisputed masters of the greater part of the district, the Muhammadan usurpers took advantage of their opportunity to make some mistakes in administration. The old native system of farming the revenue, which had proved so ruinous during the rule of the Nawáb Vazír, was revived. Towards the close of August one Azíz Ahmad obtained from Khán Bahádúr the farm of Sahaswán parganah, where he established himself with some artillery and a few troops. A similar lease of the Bisauli and Islámnagar parganahs was granted in the follow-

ing month to Rahm Alí Khán, a fugitive from the Duáb. But an attempt to establish a revenue farmer in Gunnaur parganah was frustrated by the Ahars, who ejected the rebel nominee. In

October. Khán Bahádúr bestowed the lease of the Salímpur parganah on Bhúre Khán, who was assisted in his collection of the revenue by the now humiliated Rájputs. To engender a wholesome fear among these refractory Hindús, some of Niyáz Muhammad's Uhlans plundered the village of Kharkhauí and slew the son of the Rájput proprietor. Continuing his military demonstrations, Niyáz Muhammad visited Usahat and Sahaswán, levying fines from the merchants of the latter. But the rebel leaders had no reason to lull themselves into a false security, or to imagine that their present ascendancy would be permanent. They had indeed abundant evidence to show

¹ Mutiny narrative, p p 6 It was perhaps in consequence of his reverse before the arrival of Niyáz Muhammad that Fasáhatulláh was next month superseded by Muhammad Yár Khán.

that the rule of the Frank was not yet extinguished. Early in this same month of October a body of fugitive rebels, horse and foot, under the command of Bála Ráo, had crossed over into the district from Anúpshahr and hurried onwards to Sháhjahánpur. Towards its close intelligence was received that Mr J. Cracroft Wilson¹ had appeared on the opposite side of the Ganges with a body of cavalry.

But Mr. Wilson had come to save rather than to destroy. On the 20th October, being then at Alígarh, he received through a loyal messenger a letter from Captain Gowan, late Adjutant of the 18th Native Infantry, which had mutinied at Bareilly. With other English fugitives, Captain Gowan had in August found his way into the Dátáganj tahsíl, where they were charitably sheltered by some Rájput landowners. He now sent a touching appeal for rescue to Mr. Wilson, and that brave and kind-hearted civilian was not the man to disregard his prayer. Mr. Wilson at once replied that he would be at Kachhla with a few horsemen on the 28th, and that Captain Gowan must attempt to meet him with as many Christian refugees as possible. Government would have forbidden, while his troopers would have shrunk from, so dangerous an enterprise : and Mr. Wilson wisely concealed his designs from both. Starting from Alígarh on the 27th with a mounted force of about 150 Irregulars, he reached the banks of the Ganges opposite Kachhla early on the following day.² Here he learnt that Kachhla was occupied by some rebel cavalry. It was of great importance to disperse them ; and Mr. Wilson instructed a friendly grain-dealer to inform them that a large English force had arrived south of the river, and was on the point of crossing. The ruse, as he afterwards discovered, succeeded completely ; for the rebel troopers, leaving their dinners half-cooked, fled as far as Sahaswán. But of their flight Mr. Wilson was at the time unaware, and retiring southwards to Soron, where his camp was pitched, he despatched by messenger a letter containing fresh directions to Captain Gowan.

This letter never probably reached the person to whom it was addressed, but on the evening of the same day Mr. Wilson received Captain Gowan's answer to his first letter. Like the letter which had called it forth, this reply was written in the Greek character ; for in those troublous times, when life or death often depended on writing in a cipher unknown to natives, Anglo-Indians had often reason to congratulate themselves that they had learnt the language

¹ Mr Wilson had been Judge of Moradabad until the outbreak of rebellion at that station, and was at this time on special (or rather general) duty in connection with the suppression of the mutiny. For his services in the performance of that duty he received a Companionship of the Bath, and he was after his retirement created a Knight Commander of the Star of India.

² Wilson's Moradabad mutiny narrative, pp. 22-24

of Homer. Captain Gowan informed Mr. Wilson that he hoped to see him at Miyáun in parganah Usahat on the following day (29th). Now as Miyáun is some thirty miles from the ferry at Kachhla, no time was to be lost. Mr. Wilson at once started with 100 picked horsemen and an elephant, reaching the Ganges at 11 o'clock that night. But here disappointment awaited him. He found that the river opposite Kachhla was divided into three streams, and that there were only four indifferent boats in which to cross them. "There were barely six hours of darkness before me, and light was death to my hopes. But there was a noble end to be gained, and five minutes' reflection sufficed for the formation of new plans. There were twenty-eight boats, which the rebel troops had seized and moored under the village of Kachhla, and I resolved, as I could not hope to get my party across the river that night, mounted and fit for the march to Miyáun, that I would at any rate take away from the rebels the means of crossing over and annihilating me, and at the same time retain the ferry in my own hands. Captain Gowan's messenger was at once despatched to Miyáun to tell him what had occurred, to assure him that I would occupy the enemy's attention at Kachhla, while he on his part must induce his Rájput escort to get him and his party over the river at any friendly ferry available, and to inform him that I would make a forced march to any ferry which he might name, and bring him away in safety"¹ With so daring and energetic a man as Wilson little time elapsed between the formation of a plan and its execution, his force was rapidly dismounted, and before dawn had brought the whole of the enemy's little fleet safely to the southern bank of the river. Having now learnt the success of his yesterday's stratagem, he resolved to try another of the same kind. He sent for the superintendent of the Kachhla ferry, and told him that a bridge of boats must be constructed for the passage of troops and artillery. News of the approach of a large British force was in consequence transmitted to Budaun.² On the evening of the same day (30th) a messenger brought Captain Gowan's answer. It notified that the fugitives would cross the river at Játi in parganah Usahat, and begged Mr. Wilson to meet them at Kádirganj on the opposite side. Mr. Wilson went at once, and after a ride of 20 miles reached Kádirganj at 3 A.M. on the morning of the 31st. He despatched a villager towards Játi to acquaint Captain Gowan of his arrival, and awaited with some suspense the result. After three hours the villager returned, saying that the party were at hand. Under pretence of being native

¹ Wilson's Moradabad mutiny narrative, p. 26
Bareilly, as appeared from a letter found amongst Khán Bahádúr's papers after the suppression of the mutiny

² From Budaun it was passed on to

Indies they were travelling in a closed wagon guarded by matchlockmen. The wagon arrived shortly afterwards, and when opened disclosed Captain Gowan, with Sergeant-Major Belcham, Mr. Belcham, and their three little children.¹ Thus had Wilson's daring quest met with the success it deserved. But these were not the only Christian fugitives whom he rescued out of the Budann district during that year. In the end of November and beginning of December eighteen others were conveyed across the river to his camp. Their nationality is not stated, and they were probably native proselytes.

On the 1st of November the rebel government, which must by this time have discovered the real weakness of Mr. Wilson's force, despatched 4,000 men and four guns to Kachhla. As their General, Niyaz Muhammad, was then at Islannagar making preparations for subduing the Ahars of Gunnaur, these troops were commanded by the governor in person. They remained at Kachhla 15 or 20 days, without, however, winning the aggressive; and at the end of that period, after exchanging shots with a British force across the river, they retreated in some disorder to Ujhām.² Before their retirement Abdul-Rahim had been superseded in the governorship

by Mubir al Shāh Khān, who had been a candidate for the vicerealty of Rohilkhand, and whom as a dangerous rival Khān Bahādur probably wished to see out of the way. The deputy of the new governor was Ahmad Shāh Khān. Meanwhile Niyaz Muhammad had descended upon the Ahars with a crushing force. For his allies

he had some Rājput chiefs of the Moradabad district, who were burning to avenge the slaughter of their fellow clansmen at Dhanāri. An easy victory was gained over the Ahars at Bhirāoti on the 5th of November,

and was followed by the flight from Gunnaur of the loyal police and tahsil officials, and the rebel government was now in complete possession of the district.

But ominous signs of defeat and disaster prevented them from enjoying in case their hour of triumph. The victory of Sir Thomas Seaton at Gangeri, in the adjoining district of Aligarh, sent a host of rebels flying over the Ganges into Budaun. Men, too, and money were required for Fatehgarh, and to meet the cost of the proposed expedition fresh subsidies were necessary. A "benevolence" of Rs. 40,000 was raised amongst the merchants of Budaun, and at the same time a fresh farm of the

¹ Wilson's, p. 28

² Carmichael's, p. 7. The British force was probably part of the column under Colonel Sir T. Seaton which was then in the Eta district.

in order, and to strengthen their position called in the aid of fanaticism. Vazír Khán, a Wahábi of some ability, who had served the British Government as sub-assistant surgeon at Agra, was made second in command, and a body of 300 Jahádís, or warriors for the faith of Islám, were invited from Bareilly. Having made these arrangements, the rebels awaited the attack which they now knew was impending from the south.

They had not long to wait. On the 27th April, General Penny, accompanied by Mr. Wilson, crossed over into the district at Neoli ferry. The General's force consisted of seven guns, a squadron of the 6th Dragoons (Carabineers), a regiment of native cavalry (the Multáni Horse), a wing of Her Majesty's 64th Regiment, a wing of the Balúch Battalion, the 22nd Sikh Regiment, and about 260 men of the 11th Native Infantry under Captain Gowan. The following day was occupied in bringing commissariat stores across the Ganges, and as no general advance could be made until this operation was completed, Captain Gowan was despatched to capture or drive in a picket of the enemy that was posted about four miles off on the road to Kakrála. The picket fled precipitately, and communicated its panic to the rebel force at Kakrála, which at once retreated to Budaun. There was, however, another force at Usahat, consisting of about 1,000 men and one gun, and this remained to be disposed of before General Penny could advance upon Budaun. It was resolved therefore to march first to Usahat, which lies eastward of Neoli. A solicitous regard for the health of his soldiers perhaps led the General to forget that there are greater dangers than the heat of the dawn and the evening. "Nothing," he said, "shall induce me to expose my Europeans to the sun."¹ The route was given for the night of the 29th, when a full moon fortunately lessened the perils of a nocturnal march, and at the appointed hour the old man started with his troops, little knowing that he should never see that moon rise again. When the advanced guard reached a village one mile short of Usahat, they were informed that not only the rebel force at the latter place, but a picket which had been posted in the village itself, had retreated in the afternoon towards Dátáganj. They had first beheaded a messenger who had fallen into their hands while carrying despatches from General Penny to the Commander-in-Chief.² This intelligence was confirmed on the arrival of the troops at Usahat, and at midnight the march was resumed for Kakrála, about eight miles further on the road to Budaun. Half-way to Kakrála the halt was sounded, to enable the infantry to come up. On their arrival General Penny bade the

¹ Wilson, p. 37.

² The Commander-in-Chief was at this time advancing on Si áh-jahánpur.

commanding officer "not to hurry his men, but to let them take their time."¹ That fatal order probably cost him his life. The General continued his march with the artillery and cavalry, but their officers allowed the infantry to take a long rest.

And now Kakrála was less than a mile distant. Penny and his staff were riding with the advanced guard, followed at a short interval by the artillery and cavalry, while the infantry were far behind. A faint glow in the east showed that day was dawning, and perhaps inspired that sleepy cavalcade with a sense of greater security. But they were startled by a cry from Captain Simeon, the assistant adjutant-general, who exclaimed that there were horsemen in front. Horsemen there were, but as they were apparently retreating, and the General was anxious to reach Kakrála before sunrise, little notice was taken of them. But matters assumed a more serious aspect about a quarter of a mile from Kakrála, when in a small plantation which skirted the road the application of a port-fire to a gun was distinctly visible. The strange horsemen, who had no doubt been intended as a decoy, now wheeled out of the way, and four guns loaded with grape were discharged at our advanced guard. By a miracle, or rather because the guns were perhaps not sufficiently depressed, no one was injured. General Penny's artillery used all possible speed to return the fire, but the road was sandy, and before the guns could be turned upon the enemy the latter had fired several rounds. Meanwhile a body of Gházís or champions of Islám, brandishing each two swords, rushed from their ambuscade upon our dragoons and artillery. The Carabineers charged, and at about the same time our guns opened fire. After some confused hand-to-hand fighting the Gházís were repulsed with slaughter, and the enemy retreated with his guns to a spot far east of the road. An occasional round-shot, fired after them through the trees, prevented the rebels from attempting a flanking movement. The General was now missed. After some search his lifeless body was found some distance in advance of the spot where the late conflict had taken place. His left arm had been broken by a bullet, and his reins dropping from his grasp, his pony must have carried him into the thick of the enemy, who had despatched him with their razor-like swords. Other officers were wounded, but their leader alone was slain. The command now devolved upon Colonel Richmond Jones of the Carabineers,² who awaited with anxiety the approach of the infantry.

¹ Wilson, p. 38.

² Afterwards a Companion of the Bath

On hearing shots fired, that force had started to join the advanced guard. The rebels fly towards at the double. But they were far behind, and it was Budaun some time before they appeared. On their arrival Colonel Jones assumed the offensive. A few Gházis attempted a feeble opposition, but they were now fighting against hopeless odds, and the enemy was soon in full flight towards Budaun, pursued by our cavalry. The chase continued through dust and glare until past noon on the 30th. "The heat," writes an eyewitness, "may be conceived when I state that seven horses, all stud-bred, born and reared in the country, died from the effects of it.¹ Many of the flying rebels were killed, and one of their guns was captured, while between the scene of action and Kakrála as many as eighty of their corpses were discovered. The force now returned to camp at Kakrála, where in the evening General Penny was buried.² It was afterwards ascertained that the rebel leader at Kakrála had been Vazír Khán, who must now have regretted his exchange of the lance for the sword. But this was not the only defeat which the rebels sustained on that eventful day. At Bisauli, Major Gordon's column from Moradabad surprised and routed a body of their troops.³ These simultaneous reverses compelled the government at Budaun to choose between two disagreeable alternatives—hanging or a dangerous flight. They preferred the latter, and with the fear of the gallows before their eyes, burnt their records and sped in haste to Bareilly. Their flight was imitated by all the soldier mutineers in the district, while the rabble of Budaun followed their example in burning the records of the tahsíl.

The month of May saw the gradual restoration of order and the British rule. From Kakrála Mr Wilson and Colonel Jones May. Gradual restoration of British rule. marched through the Usahat and Salimpur parganahs, crossing the Ramganga and quitting the district on the 2nd, in order to meet the Commander-in-Chief at Miránpur Katra. But before leaving Mr Wilson appointed two loyal Rájput landholders temporary managers of the Dátáganj tahsíl, and three others chief police officers of Budaun, Bilsí, and Ujhání respectively. These appointments were followed towards the middle of the month by others of the same nature. At the request of the Commissioner of Bareilly, where order was now re-established, Shaikh Sharfud-dín became temporary tahsildár of Budaun. Mr. Carmichael was appointed to act as Magistrate

¹ Wilson, p. 39.
Meerut.

² His body was shortly afterwards removed and re-interred at Meerut.
³ Carmichael, p. 9.

and Collector, and whilst still at Bareilly nominated several Rájput gentlemen to manage the pargannahs of Sahaswán, Kot, and Bisauli. Our fiscal administration was now restored in seven out of the eleven pargannahs. But the security which had been so rudely disturbed could not be restored in a day : and during the remainder of the month the safety of the district was endangered, not only by retreating bands of rebels, but by actual encounters between the rebels and the loyal. Rahm Ali found his way with some mutineers into the Sahaswán pargannah, and crossing the Ganges near the town of Sahaswán fled on towards Gwálior. A large body of rebels gathered together with some guns at Islámnagar under the command of a Hindu attorney and a Muhammadan butcher. Their object was rather robbery than resistance, and they continued to plunder for some days the surrounding villages. A force of Rájputs under Dára Singh of Ujhám was repulsed in an attempt to disperse them. But these *condottieri* were at length routed at Islámnagar by the Nawáb of Rámpur's troops under Saádat Ali Khán. The attorney Rámnaráyan was slain, and two brass guns were captured by the victors. On the 27th May about 2,000 rebels, horse and foot, crossed over into the district by the Játi ferry. They gave themselves out as followers of Tántia Topi, and were probably fugitives from Jhánsi. They passed through pargannah Usahat into Sháhjahánpur, and evading two columns sent against them from the capital of that district, made good their escape into Oudh.

Such disturbances of the peace ended with May, and the pacification of the district may be regarded as completed by the beginning of the following month. On the 3rd of June Brigadier Coke's column from Sháhjahánpur arrived at Usahat, and after burning three rebel villages on the road reached Budaun on the 6th. Here several important rebels were arrested by order of Mr. Ricketts, the civil officer accompanying the column. On the 8th Mr. Carmichael arrived at Budaun with another column from Bareilly under Colonel Wilkinson. Both forces started on the following day for Moradabad, that of Colonel Wilkinson marching by the direct road through Bisauli, while that of Brigadier Coke adopted the more circuitous route by way of Sahaswán. Mr. Carmichael accompanied the latter. On the road to Sahaswán the force burnt two rebel villages, and at that place itself several arrests were made. From Sahaswán Mr. Carmichael proceeded with the column to Islámnagar, and here several rebels concerned in the late conflict with the Nawáb of Rámpur's troops were executed. Military aid was no longer required in the re-establishment of order, and Coke's force passed on into the Moradabad

district, while the Magistrate made a tour of the Gunnaur and Sahaswán paraganahs. Before his return to Budaun in August the district had "become well settled, and the revenue was coming in rapidly,"¹ a sure sign of peace and prosperity.

Thus after more than a year of bloodshed and crime ended the rebellion

Causes which assisted in Budaun. It would be beyond the scope of this the rebellion.

notice to enquire the cause of the general lawlessness which during its continuance prevailed throughout the district. But it may not be amiss to quote on this subject the opinion of Mr. Edwards, who had both local experience and abundant opportunities of observation. "To the large number of these sales" (sales of estates in execution of decree) "during the past twelve or fifteen years, and the operation of our revenue system, which has had the result of destroying the gentry of the country and breaking up of the village communities, I attribute solely the disorganization of this and the neighbouring districts. The ancient landed proprietary body of the Budaun district were still in existence, but in the position of tenants, not proprietors. None of the men who had succeeded them as landowners were possessed of sufficient influence or power to give me any aid in maintaining the public tranquillity. On the other hand, those who really could control the vast masses of the rural population were interested in bringing about a state of disturbance and general anarchy. The ancient proprietary body took the opportunity of murdering or expelling the auction-purchasers, and resumed possession of their hereditary estates. The rural classes would never have joined the sepoys, whom they hated, had not these causes of discontent already existed. They evinced no sympathy whatever about the cartridges, or flour said to be made of human bones, and could not then have been acted upon by any cry of their religion being in danger. It is questions involving their rights and interests in the soil and hereditary holdings, invariably termed by them as '*ján se aziz*,' dearer than life, which excite them to a dangerous degree"² Since 1858 there have been no disturbances of any moment in the district, and the most important event in its subsequent history was the settlement of land revenue, which has been fully reviewed on former pages.

The returns given below show that the chief endemic disease of the district is fever of an intermittent type. At the end of the

Medical statistics.

rains, or rather the beginning of winter, damp and cold combine to make ague epidemic in the more low-lying parts of the southern

¹ Carmichael, p 11.

² Edwards' personal narrative

paganahs. But the mortality from this cause is in most years not high. Stone in the bladder is common, and in the sadi dispensary alone some 70 or 80 cases are operated on yearly. "The stones removed," writes Dr. Butler Rutledge, "are generally of phosphatic construction, and the cause of the prevalence of the disease would appear to be the water, which in this district is generally very hard, containing large quantities of the lime salts." In giving the mortuary returns for the past five years it should be remarked that those for 1876 are abnormally high:—

Year	Liver	Small-pox.	Bowel complaint	Cholera	Other causes	Total	Percentage of deaths to 1,000 of population
1872 .	11,313	1,313	2,304	872	2,630	18,432	19.72
1873	9,828	5,761	1,930	458	2,212	20,189	21.60
1874 ...	12,870	1,529	2,916	46	3,199	20,580	22.02
1875 .	11,212	353	5,409	1,711	3,335	22,052	23.60
1876 ..	14,299	2,619	6,528	94	3,690	27,330	29.25

It will be observed that the number of victims yearly claimed by small-pox is very large. Almost every adult shows some marks of this disease, and vaccination appears to have increased but slowly during the last few years. The following figures will, however, speak for themselves —

In 1871-72 there were 21,176 vaccinations, of which 18,305 were successful

" 1872-73	" "	16,211	" "	" "	13,747	" "
" 1873-74	" "	16,104	" "	" "	13,446	" "
" 1874-75	" "	19,132	" "	" "	15,907	" "
" 1875-76	" "	19,151	" "	" "	16,941	" "

These operations were in every case performed by Government vaccinators. With the bulk of the native inhabitants vaccination is in little favour. The more enlightened attach greater importance to inoculation than to a system which they imperfectly understand, and the more ignorant Hindús strangely enough prefer propitiations of the small-pox goddess *Sitla* to an operation which derives its origin from that sacred creature the cow.

Two cattle diseases are of common occurrence. The first, rinderpest, known in different parts of the district as *bedan*, *sitla*, and *máta*,¹ is extremely fatal to horned cattle, but rarely

¹ The two latter terms are also applied to the human disease of small-pox.

attacks sheep. Its symptoms are fever, discharge of mucus from eyes and nostrils, sores within the mouth, dysenteric diarrhœa, and (occasionally) cutaneous eruptions. The second, or foot-and-mouth disease, attacks both sheep and horned cattle, but is seldom fatal. It is characterized by fever and a vesicular eruption on the mouth and feet, which in the case of females extends also to the udders. The vesicles a few days after their appearance burst, leaving sores, and when the foot is affected the hoof is sometimes shed.

There are one sadr (chief) dispensary and seven branch dispensaries in the district. The former is of course at Budaun, while the latter are situated at Bilsī, Bisaulī, Dátáganj, Gunnaur, Islámnagar, Sahaswán, and Usahat. At these institutions European medicines are dispensed by native doctors under the supervision of the civil surgeon. Most of the native medicines already mentioned ¹ as obtainable at Etáwah (Itáwa) are sold also by the druggists of Budaun, but the following supplementary list may be added :—

Vernacular name.	Scientific name.	Vernacular name.	Scientific name
Bahera.	<i>Terminalia bellerica</i>	Karwa tel (mustard oil)	<i>Oleum Sinapis.</i>
Bet majnu (willow)	<i>Salix Babylorica.</i>	Maáár ka jar.	<i>Calotropis procera.</i>
Chúna páni (lime-water)	<i>Calceis aqua</i>	Nárangī (orange)	<i>Citrus aurantium</i>
Gájar (carrots).	<i>Daucus carota</i>	Nausádar (sal ammoniac)	<i>Ammonia hydrochlorus.</i>
Kághazi nimbu (lime-fruit)	<i>Citrus acida.</i>	Níl (indigo)	<i>Indigofera tinctoria.</i>
Karwa nimbu.	<i>Citrus medica</i>	Podína (mint)	<i>Mentha viridis</i>
Káládána.	<i>Pharbitis nil.</i>	Post ka tel (poppy oil)	<i>Oleum papaveris.</i>
Káksi.	<i>Sesymbrium Iris.</i>	Rendi ka tel (castor oil)	<i>Oleum ricini</i>
Kaner.	<i>Nerium odorum.</i>	Sukhdarsan.	<i>Crinum Asiaticum.</i>
Karela	<i>Morindica charantia</i>	Tulsi.	<i>Ocimum basilicum</i>
Khárka tel.	<i>Oleum Carthami.</i>		
Kandara (squills).	<i>Scilla Indica</i>		

Some common articles, such as table-salt, saltpetre, and charcoal, are also included in the local pharmacopœia. Dr. Rutledge's opinion is unfavourable to the skill of native practitioners. "Their practice," he writes, "is entirely empirical, and is characterized by the repeated exhibition of powerful purgatives and the deprivation of food. They also administer largely the mineral poisons, probably with the most disastrous effects. Earth and bullock's urine is a popular tropical application, to which the most astounding effect is commonly attributed. To enhance the effect of material treatment the assiduous performance of religious ceremonies is strictly enjoined."

¹ Gazetteer, Vol. IV., pp 403-4.

GAZETTEER

OF THE

NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES.

BUDAUN (BADÁYUN) DISTRICT.

CONTENTS

	<i>Page</i>		<i>Page.</i>
Alápur	135	Kachhla	183
Asápur	136	Kakora	1b
Asápur pargana ..	1b	Kakrálá	1b
Asápur	143	Karengi	185
Babrála	1b	Kot Sálháhan ..	1b.
Bára Chhri	1b	Kot Salbahan pargana	1b.
Bihra Gosau	1b	Lakhanpur	191
Bilsi	144	Mundiya	1b
Bináwar	145	Parauli	1b
Bisauli	1b	Rajpura	192
Bisuli tahsil	147	Rajpura pargana ..	1b
Bisauli pargana ..	1b	Sádullábganj	198
Budaun	154	Sahaswán	199
Budaun tahsil	165	Sahaswán tahsil ..	201
Budaun pargana ..	1b	Sahaswán pargana ..	202
Cháopur	171	Salimpur	209
Dabúra	172	Salimpur pargana ..	1b
Dátáganj	1b	Satási pargana	215
Dátáganj tahsil ..	1b	Shakhúpur	220
Dhanári	173	Sirásaul	1b
Ganwan	1b	Sukhela	221
Gunnaur	1b	Ujháni	1b
Gunnaur tahsil ..	175	Ujháni pargana ..	223
Haibatpur	1b	Usabat	229
Hazratpur	176	Usabat pargana ..	230
Islámnagar	1b.	Vazírganj	235
Islámnagar pargana ..	177	Zarífnagar	236

ALÁPUR, a market-town in the Dátáganj tahsil and Usabat pargana of the Budaun district, stands on the road between Budaun and Jalálábád,¹ about 12 miles from the former. The population according to the last census (1872) was 5,347, being composed of Hindús and Musalmáns in almost equal proportions. The name of the town is derived from that of the Emperor Sayyid

¹ In the Sháhjahánpur district.

Alá-ud-dín, who is said to have founded it after his abdication of the throne of Delhi and retirement to Budaun in A D. 1450. But a local tradition asserts that a village was in existence here before that monarch gave his name to it, and that the inhabitants were Bhíhais, one of the aboriginal races of Rohilkhand. The estate within which the town lies has for ages been held by Sárswat Bráhmans, who claim to have obtained it from Alá-ud-dín. But another tradition relates how that monarch bestowed it free of revenue on a local poet named Alá-be-nawa. Alá the poet, says the legend, entered the presence of Alá the king, and read before him a Persian *kasída* or ode beginning—

Chúdn nazr-i tu gardid dar sharf-i gauhar ?

Zi hán-i Fátima havt, va az sadaf gauhar

"What man is he whose nature vies with thine

Thou pearl, thou gem from Fátima's own mine?"¹

As the reward of this melodious flattery, Alápur passed into the hands of Alá-be-nawa literally for a song.

A market is held here twice a week. There is a fourth-class police station or outpost and a *hallábándi* or village school. But the place is not architecturally rich, and the solitary mosque and two Hindu temples which it possesses are in no way remarkable. Act XX. of 1856 (the Chankídári Act) is in force at Alápur, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed, added to a balance of Rs 93-6-1 from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs. 1,000. The expenditure, which was principally on local improvements (Rs 447), police, and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 989. The number of houses was in the same year estimated at 1,042, and of these 495 were assessed with the tax, whose incidence was Rs 2-0-4 per house assessed, and Rs. 0-3-0 per head of population.

ASADPUR, a village which lies within and gives its name to parganah Asadpur, in the Gunnaur tahsíl of the Budaun district. It is situated on the left bank of the Ganges, which is here crossed by a bridge of boats² communicating with Rámghát on the opposite or Aligarh shore. Asadpur is 40 miles from the civil station of Budaun, had in 1872 a population of 1,682 inhabitants, and contains a police outpost (*chauki*) or station, 4th class.

ASADPUR, a parganah in the Gunnaur tahsíl of the Budaun district, is rhomboidal in form, and is bounded on the north-west side by parganah Rájpura

¹ Literally—What kind a man hath become thine equal in excellence of nature ?

Thou art from the mine of Fátima, and a pearl from the oyster.

The play on the word *gauhar* evaporates in translation. *Gauhar* means a gem in general, and *par excellence* the pearl, but it also signifies essence, nature. As the daughter of the prophet Muhammad, Fátima was the putative ancestress of Sayyid Alá-ud-dín.

² The list of ferries, bridges, &c., contains no mention of this crossing, but it is marked on the map attached to the settlement report.

of the same tahsíl, on the north-east by parganah Islámnagar of the Bisanli tahsíl, on the south east by parganah Sahaswán of the Sahaswán tahsíl, and on the south-west by the river Ganges, which separates it from the Aligarh district. The total area according to the settlement report of 1873 was 145 square miles and 186 acres, a measurement some acres less than that recorded at the census of 1872. The number of villages on the rent-roll is 192, and the average area of each is about three-fourths of a square mile. Within the district of Budann this parganah is better known by the name of Gunnaur; Gunnaur being its chief town and the headquarters of the tahsíl.

The parganah lies between the Ganges and the high ridge of sandy or *bhúr* land which traverses the whole length of the district, and which is here nearly parallel to, and distant ten or twelve miles from, the river. The soils may be roughly divided into three distinct tracts. Starting from the *bhúr* ridge, and travelling in a south-westerly direction, we pass first through a belt of mixed *bhúr* and *khádúr* (porous alluvial) land, until the Chúya Nadi¹ is reached. South of this stream (if such a title can be bestowed on a water-course that is all but dry in the winter and spring, and quite so in the summer) the soil assumes a more fertile aspect; and we come upon a second tract of rich alluvial loam and clay (*dúmat* and *mattiyár*) which occupies by far the greater portion of the parganah. Villages, which were rare in the region we have just quitted, are more frequently met with, and, except when we pass along the banks of a *jhíl* (lake) or through a patch of *dhál* forest, uncultivated land is seldom sighted. Further to the south-west we cross the Maháwa, a perennial stream, which in this parganah runs nearly parallel to its tributary the Chúya. We meet with no other stream until the Ganges is reached, but there is no lack of water, unbricked wells being abundant, and tanks and lakes not uncommon. As the Ganges is approached, the nature of the surface again alters, and we enter upon a third and less fertile tract of *bela* land. Here the preponderating soil is loam (*dúmat*), cultivation is less frequent, and we come across large savannahs of tall grass and reeds, inhabited by wild boar, hog-deer, and even antelope. This *bela* tract is subject to frequent inundations from the Ganges, and was on that account lightly assessed during the late settlement.

¹ There are several streams of this name in the upper divisions of the North-West Provinces. One, for instance, in Bijnor, and another in Bulandshahr, to say nothing of a brook named the Chói or Chúi in this district itself. The word in fact means simply (1) a water-hole dug in the bed of a dried-up river, and hence (2) a rivulet. (See Forbes' Dictionary)

There is little difference of level in this parganah, the highest elevation being 592·71 feet at Gannaur, and the lowest 578·68 at a village name Pattaria. The general slope of the country is towards the south-east, and the Chúya and Maháwa streams just mentioned run in that direction. These and the Bardinár, which flows a short distance along the north-west frontier of the parganah before joining the Chúya, but which dries in summer, are the only streams worthy of notice.

The Oudh and Robilkhand Railway passes through the western corner of the parganah, which possesses at Babrála a station on this line. The only important road is that which, passing eastward through Babrála and Gunnaur, bisects the parganah, and ultimately joins the imperial Bareilly and Háthras road at Ujháni, in the parganah of that ilk.

As might be expected in the absence of any large town, the products of the parganah are purely agricultural. The principal crops are wheat, barley, and gram in the spring harvest, and cotton, bájra (*holcus spicatus*), and juár (*holcus sorghum*) in the autumn harvest. Asadpur parganah is noted for a brisk cattle trade, the headquarters of which are at Jagannathpur, about two miles from Gunnaur. At the market held there every Saturday a large number of cattle, imported principally from the Duáb, are sold. The traffic in cattle carried on by the Asadpuris is, however, not always so honest. The dhák forests in the centre of the parganah and the patches of high grass on the banks of the Ganges afford every facility for concealing stolen cattle. And the poorer inhabitants, according to Mr. Carmichael, "seem to spend most of their spare time in cattle-lifting, at which they are great adepts."

The following statement shows the present area of parganah Asadpur, as compared with its area at the time of the former or "Regulation IX" settlement (1835):—

Period		Assessable area	Cultivated area	Total area
		Acres	Acres	Acres
Former settlement (1835)	...	74,938	46,497	90,667
Present settlement (1871)	...	78,126	53,909	92,986
Percentage of increase	...	3	33	3

Included in the present total area are 14,860 acres of unassessable land, whereof 389 acres are revenue-free and the remainder barren waste. It will be seen that although at the time of the present settlement the total assessable

area, cultivable and cultivated, was 78,126 acres, the area actually under cultivation was 53,909 acres only. This difference between the possible and actual cultivation is far larger than might have been expected, and is ascribed (1) to the extreme poverty of soil in some of the more northern portions of the parganah, (2) in the Bela tract, to the dread of inundations; and (3) in a few isolated cases to the fact of land having been thrown out of cultivation in view of the approaching settlement. The large increase (7,412 acres) which the

Mr. Louis' settlement, above table shows to have taken place in the cultivated area of the parganah during the currency of the former settlement was probably due to the equitable and moderate assessment of the late Mr. Louis. Asadpur was one of the parganahs that had suffered most from the high pressure of previous settlements. The very land had deteriorated owing to the excessive cropping necessary to enable it to meet the severe demand assessed upon it. Estates had been alienated both by public and private sale, and then owners reduced to the position of mere cultivators. Mr. Louis lowered the demand, and the margin of cultivation steadily extended, until at the time of Mr. Court's statistical report (1852) the cultivated area had reached 55,090 acres. Since 1852 it has again decreased, and was, as the table just given shows, 53,909 acres only at the time of the present settlement. It is noticeable that during the whole currency of Mr. Louis' settlement not a single estate was sold for arrears of revenue.

The settlement just mentioned came into force in 1835, and continued so until 1871, when the present settlement was confirmed by Government. The annexed statement compares the new and the old assessments —

				<i>Incidence of revenue on</i>		Total
				Assessable area per acre	Cultivated area per acre	
				Rs	Rs	Rs.
Former demand	...	...	...	1 0 0	1 10 0	75,986 0 0
Present ditto	...	..	...	1 2 10½	1 11 4½	83,926 6 0
Increase				0 2 10½	0 1 4½	7,940 6 0

Cesses included, the new demand amounted to Rs. 92,319.

The new settlement was carried out by Mr. Caimichael on the following principles. He adopted, with some slight differences, Mr. Louis' classification of the parganah into three circles according to its well-marked natural divisions, already mentioned in this notice, and these three circles he styled (1) the bhúr khádir, (2) the dúmat mattiyár, and (3) the bela circle. He next proceeded to ascertain the average rent-rate per acre prevalent in each circle, a process facilitated by the fact that the rents in this parganah are, as a rule, paid in money and not in kind. These rent-rates when ascertained were compared with the average rent-rate judicially decreed in cases of enhancement from each circle, and the rent-rate ultimately assumed as a basis for further operations was a fair mean struck between the two. From the rent-rate thus finally adopted the revenue-rate was deduced in the usual manner, exactly half of the assumed rent-rate being taken as revenue.

The following table compares the average rent-rates prevalent, the rent-rate ultimately adopted, and the revenue-rates deduced therefrom:—

		Average rent-rate per acre	Assumed rent-rate per acre	Deducted revenue-rate per acre
		Rs a p	Rs a p.	Rs a p
(1) Bhúr khádir circle	Bhúr (<i>sandy soil</i>) ...	1 8 2	1 8 0	0 12 0
	Khádir (<i>porous alluvial soil</i>)	2 3 6½	3 0 0	1 8 0
(2) Dúmat mattiyár circle	Dúmat (<i>loamy soil</i>) .	3 10 3½	4 0 0	2 0 0
	Mattiyár (<i>clayey soil</i>)	3 2 10½	4 8 0	2 4 0
	Bhúr ..	2 14 1½	3 0 0	1 8 0
	Gauhání (<i>land immediately surrounding a village</i>)	5 1 11	5 0 0	2 8 0
(3) Bela circle,	Dúmat ...	3 7 3½	3 8 0	1 12 0
	Bhúr .	1 6 6½	1 8 0	0 12 0
	Gauhání ...	4 7 2½	4 8 0	2 4 0

Turning now from the revenue to the revenue payers, we find that the prevailing proprietary castes are Ahars and Shaikh, the former holding 98 villages and the latter 60. The Ahars are, as a rule, very poor, owing to the great number of shareholders between whom the proceeds of their villages are divided. Most indigent clans have at one stage of their history been cattle stealers, and it is therefore not surprising to learn that the Ahars of Asadpur take kindly to this branch of industry. The Shaikhs

claim descent from a Persian saint and his two disciples, who settled at Gun-
 Shaikhs naur about 700 years ago, and some account of the tribe
 will be found in the article on that town.

The remaining 34 villages of the parganah, not held
 by Ahais or Shaikhs, are distributed amongst proprietors
 of other castes as follows :—

Rájputs or Thákurs	...	...	6 villages.
Bráhmans	...	...	6 "
Kayaths	...	...	4 "
Sayyids	...	...	4 "
Mixed classes	...	...	14 "

34

Changes in the class of proprietors have during the last half-century
 Transfers of land been rare, and little landed property would appear to have
 passed into the hands of the money-lenders. The annexed
 statement shows that alienations of estates were during the currency of the last
 settlement extremely few :—

Alienations.	By private sale.		By foreclosure of mortgage		By sale in execution of decree.		Total	
	Entire maháls or estates	Shares in maháls.	Entire maháls	Shares in maháls	Entire maháls	Shares in maháls.	Entire maháls	Shares in maháls
	None.	77	2	2-3	3	97	5	397

According to the census of 1872 parganah Asadpur contained 159
 Population inhabited villages (as distinguished from villages on the
 rentroll), of which 49 had less than 200 inhabitants, 64
 had between 200 and 500, 39 had between 500 and 1,000, 6 had between
 1,000 and 2,000, and one had between 3,000 and 5,000.

The total population in 1872 numbered 65,905 souls (30,569 females),
 giving 455 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were
 57,790 Hindús, of whom 26,703 were females, 8,108 Musalmáns, amongst
 whom 3,862 were females, and 7 Christians. Distributing the Hindu popula-
 tion amongst the four great classes, the census shows 4,712 Brahmans, of whom
 2,126 were females, 271 Rajputs, including 117 females, and 1,762 Banyás
 (824 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the
 other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 51,045 souls, of

whom 23,636 are females. The principal Brahman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádh (3,449), Gaur (541), and Gantam. The chief Rájput clans are the Tomar and Bargújar. The Baniyás belong to the Bárasaini (979), Chausaini (252), Agarwál (195), and Dasa subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (3,033), Chamár (6,544), Kabár (2,114), Garariya (1,369), Khákrob (1,419), Kori (1,419), Khagi (1,367), and Ahír (26,656). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah.—Mahajan, Kayath, Dairi, Pási, Hajjám, Darodgar, Zargar, Dhobi, Bharbhunja, Kadara, Kumbár, Khatik, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gosáin, Bairági, Ját, Bhát, Jotish, Gujar, Jogi, Lodhá, Nonera, Lohár, Málá, Shorágar, Mallah, and Ghosi. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (7,463), Sayyids (215), Mughals (39), and Patháns (391), the remainder being entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 109 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 1,403 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 260 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping, or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 14,955 in agricultural operations; 2,644 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,634 persons returned as labourers, and 273 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 2,571 as landholders, 44,734 as cultivators, and 18,600 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 597 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 35,336 souls.

In the reign of Akbar (1556-1605) parganah Gunnaur was one of the maháls of sarkár Sambhal, with an area of 51,035 05 bighas (about 31,896 acres) and a revenue of 267,919 dams (Ciro. Rs. 6 698). It continued under the rule of the Dehli emperors until 1748, when it was seized by the Rohilla chief Ali Mubammad. On his death the parganah passed into the hands of his Pathán general, Dúndi Khan, and remained under Pathán government until 1774. In that year it was annexed with the rest of Rohilkhand by the Nawáb Vazir of Oudh, who had

History.

failed to receive from the Patháns an indemnity they owed him on account of assistance rendered against the Marhattas. In 1801 it passed with the rest of the "ceded provinces" into British rule, and was under the name of Asadpur incorporated in the Moradabad district. While forming part of this district it underwent four settlements, and in 1824, during the currency of the fourth settlement (which was thrice extended for periods of six years), it was transferred to the newly-formed district of Sahaswán (now Budaun). Its revenue was at this time Rs 80,585. The next settlement was that of Mr. Louis, already described.

ĀSAFPUR, a village in the Bisauli parganah of the Budaun district, is notable only as containing a station on the line of the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway. An unmetalled road from Bisauli passes through the village, and acts as a feeder to this line. Āsafpur is 29 miles from Budaun, and contained in 1872 a population of 1,496 inhabitants.

BABBĀLA, a village in the Āsadpur parganah and Gunnaur tahsíl of the Budaun district, contains a station on the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway. Besides the railway, a road from Ujháin to Anúpsbahr (in the Bulandshahr district) passes through the village. It contained in 1872 a population of 1,694 inhabitants, and is 54 miles distant from Budaun.

BÁRA CHIHRA, a village in the Ujháin parganah and Budaun tahsíl of the Budaun district, is remarkable for its large fair, held on the first Sundays of Āsárh (June-July) and Múgh (January-February). At this fair no less than 5,000 persons are said to assemble. Bára Chihra is 7 miles from Budaun, and had in 1872 a population of 517 persons.

BIHTA GOSÁIN, a town in the Kot parganah of the Budaun district, is distant 18 miles from the city of Budaun, and contained in 1872 a population of 2,765 inhabitants. Act XX. of 1856 (the Chaunkídáin Act) is in force here, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed, added to a balance of Rs. 63-11-11 from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs 518. The expenditure, which was principally on public works (Rs. 150-0-2), police, and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 479-4-0. The number of houses was in the same year 647, and of these 296 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 1-12-0 per house assessed, and Rs 0-3-0 per head of population. Bihta Gosáin was the first town of the district to suffer from disturbances on the outbreak

History.

of rebellion in May, 1857. A cartload of melons was plundered by the inhabitants, and the police

The town contains three muhallas or wards, viz., (1) Gadapura, or beggars' Divisions of the town, so called after some religious mendicants who inhabited it; (2) Kághazitola, or paper-makers' quarter; and (3) Katra, or the market, which is said to have been founded for the sale of grain by a merchant named Kánmal.

Bisauli first assumed importance about the year 1750, when Dúndi Khán (see history of the district, p. 110) built there the fort that is still standing. Other memorials of that gallant Pathán's rule exist in a sarái or rest-house, a mosque, and an imámbára,¹ all good of their kind. "The old man's tomb," writes Mr. Carmichael, "lies a little way south of the town on a commanding spot overlooking the broad valley of the Sot, over which river he had constructed a substantial bridge, which was in existence in my day, but which was eventually carried away by floods. The fort of Bisauli, with an area of 67 acres within, the construction of the same ruler, lies about a quarter of a mile to the north-west of the town, and from its battlements on a clear day the snowy peaks of the Himálaya mountains can be seen distinctly with the naked eye." Government sold the fort in 1839, and it is now the property of Messrs. Maxwell and Debnam (see article on Bilsí), who have an indigo factory and small house within its walls. Within the fort also, and near its south gate, is a tomb beside which a dancing festival is held weekly. Dúndi Khán built at Bisauli a residence called the Shísha Mahal, or glazed palace, the remains of which were just visible some twenty-five years ago. But the chief's impoverished descendants have from time to time sold the bricks of the building, and even the foundations have now been grubbed up to furnish material for humbler abodes. Dúndi planted some fine mango groves to the north of the town. These were known under the name of the Chahárbágh, or four gardens, and their fruit was formerly somewhat celebrated. But a few years ago the trees were again, to quote Mr. Carmichael, "ruthlessly cut down by a Vandal in the shape of a railway contractor, who bought the trees for some Rs. 4,000 from the Baniya into whose hands they had fallen, and whose cupidity got the better of the pride which natives generally have in the preservation of trees."²

After the fall of the Pathán régime Bisauli declined in importance, but it is now said to be recovering some of its former prosperity, and the increase of the population by more than one-third between 1865 and 1872, if accurately

¹ A mosque or masjid is a building for ordinary (Muhammadan) worship; an imámbára is a building where the rites of mourning for the Imáms Hasan and Husain are performed during the Muharram festival.

² Settlement report, para. 323

recorded, certainly points to this conclusion. The town stands on the high-road between Budaun and Chandausi, and this fact should assist its commercial development. A market is held every Wednesday.

The public buildings of Bisauli are a tahsíl with the usual appanages, a munsif's court, a branch dispensary, an excise godown, a police station of the 1st class, and an imperial post-office. Of Dúndi Khán's sarái mention has already been made. Act XX. of 1856 is in force, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed, added to a balance of Rs. 88-5-9 from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs. 1,235-8-0. The total expenditure was Rs. 1,220-5-0, the principal items being local improvements or public works (Rs. 185-9-2), police, and conservancy. The number of houses was in the same year estimated at 772, and of these 551 were assessed with the tax, whose incidence was Rs. 2-0-9 per house assessed, and Rs. 0-4-0 per head of population.

BISAULI, a tahsíl of the Budaun district, comprises the parganahs of Satási, Bisauli, and Islámnagar. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 343 square miles and 563 acres, of which 289 square miles and 623 acres are cultivated. The area assessed to the Government revenue is given at 338 square miles and 465 acres, of which 286 square miles and 338 acres are cultivated, 24 square miles and 481 acres are culturable, and 27 square miles and 286 acres are barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs. 2,12,787 (or with cesses Rs. 2,33,027), falling at Rs. 0-15-6 on the total area, Rs. 0-15-8 on the entire cultivable area, and Re. 1-2-4 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 185,372 souls (86,446 females), giving 539 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 390 villages. The same statistics show 673 persons blind, 148 lepers, 58 deaf and dumb, 24 idiots, and 12 insane persons in the tahsíl.

For a detailed account of this tahsíl see the articles on its three parganahs, Satási, Bisauli, and Islámnagar.

BISAULI, a parganah in the Bisauli tahsíl of the Budaun district, is bounded on the north by parganah Bilári of the Moradabad district; on the north-east by the independent territory of Rámpur and parganah Sirauli of the Bareilly district, being separated from both by the Aril river and its tributary the Gárgan; on the east by parganah Aonla of Bareilly district, the Aril being still the boundary; on the south-east by parganah Satási of the Bisauli tahsíl; on the south-west by the river Sot, which separates it from parganah Kot of the Sahaswán tahsíl; and on the west and north-west by parganah Islámnagar of the Bisauli tahsíl.

According to the last settlement report (1873) the parganah contained a total area of 97 square miles and 238 acres; and of this area, which is smaller by 1 square mile and 38 acres than that shown in the census report of 1872, details will be given in describing the last settlement itself. The number of estates on the parganah rent-roll is 110, the average area being 0.89 square mile for each village.

The parganah is a characteristic specimen of the scenery of the Gangetic valley, being a level plain in a high state of cultivation, with little to break the horizon, except an occasional mango orchard. Mr. Clarke writes of slight undulations, but these must be slight indeed, for the difference between the highest and lowest levels is less than 13 feet. The greatest elevation is 596.48 feet above the sea at Sikri village, and the smallest 584.03 feet at a place called Dasauli. In the vicinity, indeed, of the two streams that water the parganah the ground is sometimes broken into ravines. The Sot and the Aril are both perennial, and follow in an easterly direction the general slope of the country, the former being navigable by small boats during the rains. There is no marked difference of soil, and the mould throughout the parganah is of the class known as *kather*. Kather, writes Mr. Clarke, a former Collector of Budann, "has a brown-looking colour, and is of a thirsty, tenacious nature, with a subjacent sandy stratum affording abundant crops when supplied with a large quantity of water, but losing its energies if not supported by the agency of copious rain or irrigation; when dry, the surface soon hardens and cakes, and vegetation is burnt up, proving a want of power in the soil to appropriate atmospheric moisture, a circumstance that may perhaps account for the small quantity of sugarcane grown." Luckily, however, for the cultivator, water is plentiful and irrigation easy. Besides the two rivers already mentioned, there are several useful *gháls* or lakes and a multitude of unbricked wells. These wells rarely last for more than one season, but it costs little to dig them open again. On the completion of the settlement now in force, no less than 32 per cent. of the cultivated area was ascertained to be irrigated. It must not be supposed that the kather soil is entirely homogeneous in character. It varies in quality from place to place, and is sometimes loamy (*dúmat*), sometimes clayey (*mattryár*), and sometimes sandy (*bhár*).

Passing from the soil to its products, we find that the principal crops are during the vernal harvest wheat, and during the autumnal harvest millets and cotton. The most

Economical features

important exports are corn and indigo. Owing to the general cultivation of the parganah, pasture land is scarce, and there is no cattle trade. The dearth of large towns sufficiently accounts for the absence of manufactures.

The principal highway is the Budann and Chandausi road, which traverses the whole length of the parganah from south-east to north-west. A second road, branching off from the first at the town of Bisauli, feeds the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway at Asafpur. About 10 miles of that line run through the north of the parganah, and besides the station at Asafpur just mentioned, there is another at Dabura.

Settlements

The following table compares the areas of the parganah under the past and present settlements —

Period	Assessable area	Cultivated area	Total area
Former settlement (1837)	Acres	Acres	Acres
Present ditto (1872) ...	52,428 55,713	46,984 52,522	61,504 62,318
Percentage of increase ...	6	12	2

The present total area includes 6,605 acres of unassessable land, whereof 863 acres are revenue-free and the remainder barren waste

The former (or Regulation IX. of 1833) settlement, made in 1836-37 by Mr Clarke's settlement. Mr Clarke, was more in the nature of a re-allotment of the old demand than of a new assessment, and the net increase of revenue thereby effected was Rs. 3,461 only. The almost uniform similarity of its soils prevented Mr Clarke from dividing the parganah into separate circles. But he classified the villages as kather 1st class and kather 2nd class, according to their degree of fertility, assuming for the former a rent-rate of Rs. 2-6-5, and for the latter of Re. 1-12-10 per acre, and from these rent-rates he deduced his revenue rates, which were respectively Re. 1-3-8 $\frac{1}{4}$ and Rs. 0-15-10 for the 2nd class

Mr. Clarke's settlement remained in force until 1868. In that year the present settlement by Mr. Carmichael came provisionally into effect, being

confirmed by Government three years later (1871). The annexed statement shows the comparative results of the old and new assessment :—

Settlement.	Incidence of revenue on		Total (excluding cesses)
	Assessable area.	Cultivated area.	
	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.
Past	1 1 2½	1 3 3½	56,932 10 7
Present	1 3 0½	1 5 0½	62,753 0 0
Increase ..	0 2 7½	0 1 8½	5,762 5 5

Cesses included, the new demand amounted to Rs. 69,025

As a preliminary to the new assessment, the rent-rates prevalent in the parganah were ascertained by Maulvi Muhammad Karim, the Settlement Deputy Collector. The Maulvi adopted Mr. Clarke's plan of dividing the villages into two classes, although his classes in no way corresponded with Mr. Clarke's : they were, moreover, subdivided into irrigated and unirrigated, into *gauhāni* (land immediately surrounding a village), *dūmat* (loamy), *mattiyār* (clayey), and *bhūr* (sandy) soils. The following table shows the average rent-rate per acre payable on the various soils, as ascertained by the Deputy Collector :—

Name of soil	1st class villages.		2nd class villages.	
	Irrigated	Unirrigated.	Irrigated.	Unirrigated.
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Gauhāni	2 11 5½	2 3 11	2 8 5½	2 7 0
Dūmat	3 1 4½	9 12 0½	2 15 7½	2 10 4½
Mattiyār	2 14 4½	2 15 7½	2 7 6½	3 14 11½
Bhūr	3 7 3½	2 13 1½	2 5 0	2 7 3½

Mr. Carmichael considered that there was not sufficient difference between Muhammad Karim's 1st and 2nd class villages to justify the distinction between them, and the two classes were accordingly consolidated into one. The rent-rates already ascertained were then compared with the rent-rates decreed

in cases of enhancement; and the rent-rates which Mr. Carmichael after this comparison assumed as a basis for further operations were —

		<i>Irrigated</i>			<i>Unirrigated</i>				
		Rs	a.	p	Rs	a.	p		
For Gauhāni	3	0	0	...	2	8	} per acre.
„ Dūmat	3	0	0	..	2	8	
„ Mattiyār	3	0	0	...	3	0	
„ Bhūr	2	8	0	...	2	0	

The application of these rates gave a gross rental of Rs. 1,35,632, but on an actual assessment of the parganah village by village that figure was reduced to Rs. 1,25,510, and half the latter sum, or Rs. 62,755, gave a revenue which with the addition of cesses formed the total of Rs. 69,025 already mentioned.

The proportions in which the 110 estates on the rent-roll are distributed

			amongst the revenue-paying or proprietary castes is shown in the margin. The Thákurs, who possess between them more than half these estates, are mostly of the Gaur and Katheria clans. The Gaurs are generally found in the south of the parganah towards the banks of the Sot. They claim descent from Rāc Bhān Singh and Pratāp Bhān Singh, of Jaipur, who settled in Rohilkhand at a period vaguely described as “some time during the reign of the Mughal emperors.” ¹ Sir Henry Elliot says that the
Thákurs	...	57 villages	
Bráhmans	...	8 „	
Sayyids	...	6 „	
Banyás	...	4 „	
Pathāns	...	4 „	
Shakhs	...	4 „	
Abirs	...	3 „	
Kayaths	...	1 „	
Mixed classes	...	23 „	
Total	...	110 villages	

Gaurs are one of the Chattís Kula, or 36 original tribes of Rájputs, and mentions the fact that many of them are settled in parganah Bisaul; and Colonel Tod, quoted by the same authority, thinks they are of the same race as the ancient kings of Bengal who gave their name of Gaur to the capital Lakhnáoti. The Katherias, on the other hand, are met with principally in the north of the parganah. Mr. Carmichael describes the village of Síkri as their headquarters. Little is known as to their origin, but the tradition is that they emigrated from Kathiáwár into this part of the country at some time antecedent to the Musalmán invasion. The chief of the clan is known by the title of rájá, but this title would not appear to be recognized by Government.²

Alienations amongst the proprietary body during the currency of the last settlement were few, a fact that

¹ Settlement report of 1873

² It is not included in the Government “List of Nobles” for the North-Western Provinces, and is probably a title of courtesy. In the same way custom confers on different families of Chandel and Gautam Rájputs the titles of Rájá, Rāna, Rao, or Rāwat.

bears witness to the moderation of Mr. Clarke's assessment. The transfers of property during that period may be thus tabulated :—

Alienations.	<i>By private sale.</i>		<i>By foreclosure of mortgage</i>		<i>By order of court.</i>		<i>Total.</i>	
	Entire maháls or estates.	Portions of maháls	Entire maháls	Portions of maháls	Entire maháls	Portions of maháls	Entire maháls.	Portions of maháls
	3	36	1	50	...	51	4	137

According to Mr. H. R. Wilson, the chief cause of alienations in this parganah is the extravagance of proprietors.

According to the census of 1872 parganah Bisauli contained 105 inhabited villages, of which 19 had less than 200 inhabitants; 43 had between 200 and 500; 51 had between 500 and 1,000, 10 had between 1,000 and 2,000; one had between 2,000 and 3,000; and one town, Bisauli, had between 3,000 and 5,000.

The total population in 1872 numbered 57,054 souls (26,613 females), giving 582 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 50,076 Hindús, of whom 23,410 were females; 6,939 Musalmáns, amongst whom 3,187 were females, and 39 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 5,483 Brahmans, of whom 2,577 were females, 3,325 Rájputs, including 1,420 females; and 1,567 Banyás (768 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 39,701 souls, of whom 18,645 are females. The principal Brahman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádh (4,542) and Gaur (1,602). The chief Rájput clans are the Katheriya (1,416), Gaur (514), Ráthor (239), Chaubán (381), Bargújar, Gautam, Janghára, and Bhadauniya. The Banyás belong to the Bárasaini (888) and Agarwál (197) subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (5,648), Chamár (8,681), Ahar (6,463), Kahár (1,866), Garariya (2,019), Darodgar (1,163), Khákrob (1,234), Kori (1,523), and Ahír (2,584). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah: Mahájan, Kayath, Darzí, Kísán, Rogangar, Hajám, Zargar, Dhobi, Bharbhunja, Kadra, Kumhár, Khatik, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gosán, Banági, Ját, Bhát, Jotishi, Gújar, Khagi, Jogi, Lodha, Máli, Mina, Chhípi, Abnási, Juláha, and Bista. The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (5,109), Patháns (1,561), Sayyids (163), and Mughals (106), or entered as "without distinction."

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 84 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,681 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 516 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 12,231 in agricultural operations, 1,937 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,281 persons returned as labourers, and 318 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 998 as landholders, 36,622 as cultivators, and 19,434 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 803 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 30,441 souls.

There is little to distinguish the history of this parganah from that of Rohilkhand in general. From A.D. 1206 to 1748, *i.e.*, from the reign of Kutb-ud-din, who subdued, to that of Muhammad Sháh, who lost them, this and the neighbouring parganahs were ruled by the emperors of Delhi. In the reign of Akbar (1556-1605) we find what is now parganah Bisauli forming a part of Mundiya Satási, one of the maháls of Sarkár Delhi. The whole area of this mahál, including the modern parganahs of Satási and Bisauli, was 29,753 bighas (18,595 acres), and its total revenue was 12,15,720 dáms (about Rs 32,893). The confusion which followed the invasion of Ahmad Sháh Abdálí enabled the Rohilla chief Ali Muhammad to seize the provinces now known as Rohilkhand, and thus, in 1748, Mundiya Satási passed from under the dominion of the Mughals. On his death-bed Ali Muhammad made that mahál over to one of his generals, Dúndi Khán, in trust for his (Ali Muhammad's) absent sons. These sons were, however, compensated with other territory or a money payment, and Dúndi Khán kept possession of Mundiya Satási. Fixing his headquarters at Bisauli, he adorned that town with several buildings of which the remains still exist. On the second Marhatta invasion in 1772 the Rohillas appealed for assistance to the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh, Shujá-ud-daula, promising an indemnity for his aid. The aid was rendered, but the promise was broken, and to indemnify himself Shuja-ud-daula in 1774 annexed Mundiya Satási with the rest of Rohilkhand. From that date

until 1801, when Rohilkhand was ceded to the British, Mundíya Satási remained in the territory of the Nawáb Vazír.

After the cession in 1801 it was separated into two parganahs, Bisauli and Satási, both of which were incorporated in the Moradabad district. While forming a part of Moradabad parganah Bisauli was four times settled, and during the currency of the fourth settlement (which was three times extended for periods of five years) it was transferred, in 1824, to the newly-formed district of Sahaswán (now Budaun). The next settlement was that of Mr. Clarke, already described. The history of the parganah after 1824 is the same as that of the district (*q. v.*, pp. 89=132).

BUDAUN, or more correctly Badáyún, the capital of the district, tahsíl, and parganah of that name, is situated in north latitude $28^{\circ} 2' 30''$ and east longitude $79^{\circ} 9' 45''$, at a distance of 28 miles from Bareilly. In 1847 there were 21,369 inhabitants, and in 1853 there were 27,635. In 1865 the population numbered 31,044 persons. The site had an area in 1872 of 335 acres, with an average of 99 persons to the acre. According to the census of the same year there were 46,974 inhabitants, of whom 18,417 were Hindús (8,857 females), 28,547 were Musalmáns (14,718 females), and 10 were Christians. Distributing the population amongst the rural and urban classes, the returns show 1,246 landholders, 9,859 cultivators, and 35,869 persons pursuing occupations unconnected with agriculture. The number of enclosures in 1872 was 5,494, of which 3,471 were occupied by Musalmáns. The number of houses during the same year was 11,224, of which 3,186 were built with skilled labour, and of these 1,901 were occupied by Musalmáns. Of the 8,056 mud cabins in the town 4,803 were owned by Musalmáns. Taking the male and adult population, who numbered 10,194 persons (not less than fifteen years of age), we find the following occupations pursued by more than forty males:—alms-takers, 54, barbers, 180, bricklayers, 165; butchers, 128; carpenters, 95, confectioners, 83; cotton cleaners, 50; cultivators, 1,368; dyers, 65, goldsmiths, 95; grain-parchers, 82, greengrocers, 86; innkeepers, 81; labourers, 1,368; lac workers and sellers, 48, landowners 380, livery-stable keepers, 55; cloth merchants, 142; money-changers, 42; money-lenders, 87; oil-makers, 101; oil-sellers, 62; pandits, 163; pán sellers, 56; petty dealers, 257, potters, 88; servants, 2,471; shopkeepers, 295, shoemakers, 160; tailors, 94; tobacco sellers, 44; washermen, 84; water-carriers, 134, and weavers, 1,178. Mr. Whish observes that the population are, as a rule, litigious and ignorant, and that native gentlemen of the better class are rare.

Name.	Derivation or translation
OLD TOWN	
<i>Muhallas or wards of Budaun</i>	
10. Mirdhā Tola	Mirdha, a kind of overseer formerly employed in villages
11. Baidon Tola.	The physicians' quarter
12. Chaudharī Muhalla.	Called after Chaudharī Hetráṃ
13. Kúcha Sayyiddán	Sayyid Ali's street.
14. Sotha.	The Sotha gate
15. Cháh Mír.	Nobleman's well.
NEW TOWN	
16. Sarái Jálандarī	Called after some Afgháns of Jálандar
17. Ulahtápur	Uncertain, but the word is said to be derived from some <i>ulahta</i> , i. e., querulous or abusive inhabitant.
18. Maulavíganj.	Maulaví Tafazzul Husain.
19. Míran Sarái.	Nobleman's (or Sayyid's) rest-house.
20. Sarái Fakír	Called after the fakír or mendicant Bahádur Sháh.
21. Katra	The market
22. Cháh Málzádi.	The harlot's well
23. Kharsáli.	Called after Sábib Rái Kharsáli
24. Kúcha Pánde	The Pánde Bráhmaṇ's street
25. Sarái Alaf Khán.	Rest-house of Alaf Khán
26. Salámatganj.	Called after one Salámat-ul-Jah
27. Faganganj	Mr. Collector Fagan
28. Bhangī Tola	The sweepers' quarter.
29. Muhalla Rangrezán	Rangrezán, i. e., dyers
30. Ditto Bazzázán.	Bazzázán, or cloth merchants
31. Carmichaelganj	Mr. Collector Carmichael
32. Katra Sháh Alam	Sháh Alam's market
33. Sarái Náhar Khán	Náhar Khán's rest-house
34. Hasanganj	Called after one Hasan Khán.
35. Kabúlpura	Town of Kabúl Khán
36. Chaube Muhalla.	Chaube Bráhmaṇs
37. Sarái Ghura	Uncertain
38. Barhámpur	Called after one Barháṃ Khan
39. Sháhbázipur	Ditto Shaikh Shahbáz.
40. Muatafáganj	Ditto Chaudharī Mustafa
41. Muhalla Kánungo	The Kanúngos' quarter
42. Tíketganj	Called after Raja Tíket Rái
43. Sarái Kárawán	The Caravansarai
44. Sarái Nau.	The new rest-house.
45. Chakla	Uncertain
46. Patnáli Sarái	The rest-house of Patnáli, a parganah in the neighbouring district of Eta (Itá)
47. Alamgíriganj.	Uncertain, perhaps so called because built in the time of the Emperor Alamgír
48. Jogipura	The town of Hindu ascetics
49. Páji Tola	The villains' quarter
50. Kalsen Muhalla.	Uncertain, but called probably after the deified Rája of the same name who is worshipped at Usáhat
51. Chaudharī Sarái.	The foreman's rest-house.
52. Lautanpur.	Uncertain
53. Uparpára	Ditto.

The principal street or block of buildings, Carmichaelganj, was built by Mr. Carmichael while Collector of the district. It is municipal property, and the municipal committee derives a large yearly income, usually about Rs. 6,000, from the rents of its shops. Dr. Planck, who visited Budaun in 1868, calls this thoroughfare "a remarkably

conspicuous *ganj* or *market-place*, and proceeds to describe it as follows — “ It consists of wide streets in the form of a cross, with wide open central circle, the roadways well made with *ludhri* (modular lime-stone), sanceer surface drains on each side, and good brickwork shops on either hand. Here the business of Budma seem to have concentrated itself, as out of the whole number of shops only six remained unlet at the time of my visit. The other thoroughfares of the town are not such as to require any special mention, but there is no doubt that Budma has improved in general appearance and cleanliness since about 1850, when Mr. Court describe its streets as narrow “ and proportionably dirty.”

The civil station of Budma is small and contains few houses of the class occupied by Europeans, such houses are indeed not required in any number, for the European residents are limited to two or three judicial and executive officers, a civil surgeon, superintendent of police, district engineer, and (occasionally) an assistant sub-deputy opium agent. Owing to the proximity of the force at Bareilly no troops are quartered here, and there is no resident district and sessions judge, the duties of that office being divided between the judges of Bareilly and Shahjahanpur. The civil station is surrounded by a good metalled road, planted with a fine avenue of trees.

The principal ancient buildings of Budma are the fort, the Jami Masjid, the Ruzza-i-Ikhlās Khān, Ziyarat-i-Sayyid Ahmad, Ziyarat-i-Mirān Shāhid, Makbara Chumri, and Makbara Mukhduma Jāhīn.

The fort can hardly be described as an existing building, being little more than the remains of an ancient wall. It has been already mentioned, but some further account of its construction and history may be found interesting. There are two traditions as to its origin — one, that it was founded by Rājī Buddh about 905 A.D. the other, that it was founded by his descendant Rājā Ajayapāl about 1175. Its walls, built of limestone and brick, were so broad and solid that it is said four chariots could stand abreast on them, and the inhabitants suppose that its foundations were laid some 60 or 70 feet below the ground, though why such deep foundations were necessary does not appear. It had originally three large gates — the northern, called Bhartaul, the eastern, called Marhi or Mānhar, and the southern, called Sotha, but, with the exception of the Bhartaul gate, whose remains are still shown in *muhalla Munzaganj*, none of these are now visible. Opposite the Marhi gate was buried a chief named Buhān Kūtīl, or entitled *Beṛūn Kotwāl*, who was slain while storming the fort with *Salān-i-Masājīd*, &c. The

place of his burial was called after this ancient worthy, but the name has been corrupted into *Burankhattál*¹

The *Jámi Masjid* or cathedral mosque stands on the higher part of the old town, in the ward now known as *Maulavi Tola*. Its commanding position renders it a conspicuous object in the landscape, and it can be seen for many miles around Budaun, but most clearly from villages on the west, towards which the country slopes. It is a fine domed building of stone, which was certainly brought from a distance, and probably from *Bijnor*. The dome has some pretensions to beauty, and the gilded globe finial which surmounts it is about 90 feet from the ground. Attached to the mosque is an outer court containing a tank, and the total area of the precincts is 72,720 square feet. Until a few years ago these precincts included a ruined cloister, rendered more picturesque by the fine old trees that had grown up amidst its broken arches. But these ruins have been removed in the course of modern "improvements." The mosque was either converted out of, or built from the materials of, an ancient *Hindu* temple and hostel that had stood on the same site. The former alternative seems the more probable, as *Musalmán* conquerors rarely troubled themselves to destroy any heretic shrine that might be converted to the uses of *Islám*.² The foundation of the original temple is, like that of the fort, ascribed sometimes to *Buddh*, and sometimes to *Ajayapál*. It was dedicated to *Somnáth*, one of the numerous synonyms for the god *Shiva*, and contained an idol called *Nilkanthi Mahádeo*, that is, *Shiva* of the azure neck. The hostel or *dharmsála* attached to the temple contained a well that is still in existence, and known by the name of *Cháh Bhandár*, meaning, perhaps, the storehouse well.

But whatever doubt may enshroud the foundation of the former temple, it is certain that the present mosque was built by *Rukn-ud-dín*, who from A.D. 1228 till 1236, when he succeeded his father *Altamish* on the throne of *Dehli*, was governor of Budaun. From the fact of its having been erected during the reign of *Shams-ud-dín Altamish*, this mosque is sometimes called "*Shamsi*;" and on the outer gateway is an Arabic inscription which has been translated thus:—

"Enter in peace! The great Sultán, the master of the necks of nations, *Shams-ud-dunya-va-dín*,³ the helper of *Islám* and the Muslims, the most just of

¹ The weight of authority is in favour of the tradition that the chief was named *Burhán Kátíl*, and served under *Sálár-i Masaúd*. But a *Berón Kotwál*, or country police inspector, is said to have fallen while storming the city with the later besieging force under *Kutb-ud-dín*, and to have been buried in the same place. The person is evidently the same, though his name and epoch are differently given.

² A case in point is that of *St Sophia's* at *Constantinople*, but instances nearer Budaun may be found in the mosque of *Aurangzeb* at *Benares* and the present *Jami Masjid* at *Etáwna*.

³ i.e., Sun of the world and the faith

rulers and kings, Abūl Muzaffar Altamish, the emperor, assistant to the commander of the faithful (may God perpetuate his kingdom!) In the blessed month of Ramaz in, 628* (November, 1230 A.D.)

It is said that when the old temple was demolished or altered by the iconoclastic Muslim, Shiva of the azure neck and other gods his companions in misfortune were ignominiously hidden away in some neighbouring wells. The Hindus assert that the idols are still in existence, although the wells which contain them are buried under the ruins of the old fort. During the conflagration of A.D. 1571 the dome of the mosque fell in, and Kutb-ud-din Khān, who was at that time governor of Budaun, ordered his son Kishwar Khān to repair the building. Inscriptions on either side of the entrance arch record that the repairs thus ordered were completed in A.D. 1601. A colony of bees is now settled in the restored dome. Attached to the door of the mosque is an iron chain formerly used for the trial by ordeal of suspected criminals. It was supposed that the chain would shrink away from the contaminating touch of the guilty, but would allow itself to be handled at pleasure by the innocent.

The Rauza or mausoleum of Ikhlas Khān stands about a mile east of the city, at the junction of several roads, including that from Budaun to Shāhjahanpur. It crowns a slight eminence, and consists of a square brick and limestone tower surmounted by four turrets. Ikhlas Khān was the son of the Kishwar Khān just mentioned in connection with the Jāmī Masjid. He was himself a contemporary of Shahjahan (A.D. 1628-1658), and was employed by that monarch in one or more of the Persian campaigns (A.D. 1637-1653) that ensued when Abū Mandān, the Persian governor of Kandahār, revolted and surrendered his province to the Dehli emperor. He (Ikhlas) had already served with distinction in the Dakkhau against the insurgent Khān-i-Jahān Lodi (A.D. 1629-1630). Shāhjahan bestowed on him the title of *Dohazārī* (man of two thousand), a word formed either on the same principle as *millionaire*, and meaning that he drew a salary of Rs. 2,000 a month, or on that of *centurion*, and meaning that he was in command of 2,000 men. The former interpretation is the one locally adopted, but the latter seems the more probable when we consider that Ikhlas was a military chief¹. The mausoleum is in good preservation. Between the mutiny and the completion of the present jail it was used as a prison, and it has from time to time been occupied as a residence by European officers stationed temporarily in the district.

¹ According to Forbes' Dictionary *Yakhazari* (man of one thousand) may mean either the commander of 1,000 men or the recipient of Rs. 1,000 monthly.

The ziyārat or tomb¹ of Sayyid Ahmad is situated about a mile north-east of Budaun, on the Bareilly road, near the village of Nawāda. Sayyid Ahmad was a person held in great sanctity by the Musalmāns, and the mausoleum owes certain miraculous powers to his presence therein. Those, for instance, who place sweetmeats in a recess in one of the walls are supposed to find relief from any sickness or other affliction under which they may be suffering. There is a fair here every Wednesday, and on high-days and festivals the grave of the saint is decked out with cloth. On the north side of the building is a pond called Sāgar (or the sea) in which people occasionally bathe.

The ziyārat of Mirānji the Shahīd or martyr stands in muhalla Sayyidbāra, within and near the north gate of the fort or old town. Mirānji Shahīd, Mulhim or Malhan was the tutor of Sālār-i-Masāūd, and fell fighting against the infidels during the latter's assault on Budaun about A D 1028.

The Makbara or cemetery of Chimni is located in the west of the city, about half a mile from the Jāmi Masjīd. Chimni was the sister of the Ikhlās Khān lately mentioned, and this fact fixes the date of the building at about A.D. 1660.

The tomb of Makhdūma Jahān, mother of the Emperor Alā-ud-dīn. (A D 1444-1450), stands on the Shaikhūpur road, just outside muhalla Mirān Sarāi. An inscription over the entrance records that the building was completed in A D 1472. Alā-ud-dīn is himself supposed to be buried in this building, and it is indeed certain that he died and was interred at Budaun. Writing in 1873, Mr Carmichael remarks that this mausoleum is ill cared for, and suggests that Government should undertake its preservation.

Besides the buildings already mentioned there are many other smaller tombs of Muslim worthies in Budaun, and owing to this fact the town is sometimes called Pirānshahī, or the city of saints. Indeed, as early as the thirteenth century the poet Amīr Khusru wrote of Budaun as follows:—

Zibās haz markad-i ahl-i bastrat mamba-i jūd ast,

Bojāe surma dar dāda kasham khāk-i Badāyūn ra

"Abundant virtue hath that soil where sleep the good and just,

So on my eyes, instead of salve, I smear Badāyūn's dust"²

¹ A ziyārat, or more accurately ziyārat-gah, is a tomb or other spot to which pilgrimages (ziyāraten) are made.

² Or in prose—

Forasmuch as from the resting-place of Sūfīs flows a spring of bounty,

I apply to my eyes instead of collyrium the dust of Badāyūn.

Yamīn-ud-dīn Muhammad Hasan, better known under his *nom de plume* of Amīr Khusru, was born in A D 1253, and died in 1335. He was the constant friend and companion of prince Muhammad, son and heir-apparent of the Emperor Ghīyās-ud-dīn Balban (1266-1286), and when that prince was slain in repelling Mughal invasion of the Panjāb the poet also was taken prisoner. His principal works, written like the couplet just quoted in Persian, are as follow —I., *Kirān-nās* (The Conjunction of Two Auspicious Planets) II., *Four Diwāns*, or books of odes III., *Ashika* (*L'Innumérables*) and IV., *Ijāz-i Khusruvi* (The Miracles of Khusru).

The principal modern buildings are of less interest, and in fact include little beyond the Government offices usually found at the headquarters of a district. Amongst them may be mentioned the town-hall, the courts, the jail, the dispensary, the saráis or hostels, the chief distillery, the church and mission chapel, and the various schools.

The town-hall, a two-storied building surrounded by a garden, occupies a central position at the junction of several roads, and just outside the principal market. In the lower story are the offices of the municipality, and in the upper is located a literary institute, founded in 1868 at the wish of Sir William Muir¹. This institute consists of a library and reading-room, and for a small monthly subscription supplies its members (principally native gentlemen) with a few English and vernacular newspapers and books.

The courts consist of (1) a sessions-house, which with the offices and stables attached is used by the judges on their quarterly visits to Budaun; and (2) a range of courts and offices for the magistrate-collector, his coadjutors, and other judicial officers. These last, which include the Government treasury, were rebuilt not many years ago, and are superior in capacity and comfort to the head-offices of many larger districts. Contiguous to the courts are the jail and police lines. The former can accommodate on occasion some 450 prisoners.

The dispensary is a commodious building with two wings, one of which was built at the cost of a Muhammadan gentleman, Shaikh Sharf-ud-din of Shaikhúpur. This institution is supported partly by Government endowment and partly by voluntary contributions. There are two large saráis, one in Carmichaelganj near the town-hall, and an older one close to Mustafáganj. In sarái Náhai Khán, at no great distance from the courts, is the sadr or chief distillery.

About the church there is little to say, except that it was opened for service in 1872. It might be supposed that two places of Christian worship were hardly needed at Budaun, but there is also a chapel belonging to the American Methodist Mission. The Christian cemetery is in the Company Bágh or public gardens. The zila or district school (until lately known as a high school) is situated in the Kálsen ward. In the same building is housed one of the three branches of the tahsílí school, the other two being located in the Kamágarán and Chaube muhallas respectively. There is a municipal free school in Carmichaelganj, and there are several girls' schools in different parts of the city.

¹ The then Lieutenant-Governor of the North-Western Provinces

Of private schools the most important is that attached to the American Methodist Mission.

It may have been observed that no mention has been made of either tahsili or kotwáli (chief police station). They have no buildings of their own, and are both quartered in hired houses, the former at Pájtola, and the latter at Cháh Málzadí.

From a commercial point of view Budaun is not a place of any importance. "It may be said generally," writes Mr. Whish, "that only such things as the necessities of a fairly large city and civil station make indispensable are produced here" The only manufacture that can be mentioned as peculiar to the town is a kind of *papier-maché* ink-stand or writing-case The list of the principal trades, with the number of persons engaged in each, has already been given.

The municipality of Budaun is composed of twelve members, of whom three are official, and the remainder elected by the tax-payers. The income is derived chiefly from an octroi tax, which in 1876-77 fell at Rs. 0-5-7 per head of population. The following statement shows the income and expenditure for four years:—

Income.	1873-74	1874-75	1875-76	1876-77	Expenditure.	1873-74	1874-75	1875-76	1876-77
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs		Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.
Opening balance	11,354	9,151	7,119	6,033	Collections	2,299	2,299	2,407	2,617
Class I — Food and drink	6,576	6,705	9,297	9,254	Head-office	257	179	126	125
" II — Animals for slaughter	672	500	460	522	Supervision	"	"	"	"
" III — Fuel	1,197	1,321	1,263	1,251	Original works	6,762	6,999	4,386	7,151
" IV — Building materials.	853	678	1,034	89-	Repairs	5,355	1,223	2,404	3,259
" V — Drugs	1,302	1,225	1,029	1,148	Police	5,381	5,268	5,282	5,291
" VI — Tobacco	66	165	192	194	Education	1,039	1,438	1,463	1,353
" VII — Textile fabrics.	2,456	2,440	2,764	2,522	Charitable grants	1,320	1,306	1,314	1,315
" VIII — Metals	778	673	533	566	Conservancy	8,334	4,429	4,575	4,440
Total Octroi	14,122	15,907	16,673	16,356	Road-watering, Lighting	43	15	45	91
Tax on professions and trades.	1,882	"	"	"		915	884	833	892
Rents	6,174	5,448	4,575	4,751	Gardens	85	76	65	125
Gardens	21	61	20	30	Contributions	"	"	"	"
Fines	235	221	150	356	Miscellaneous	306	567	744	513
Pounds	259	278	327	277	Extraordinary	148	148	145	471
Extraordinary	1,591	63	63	7					
Miscellaneous	624	839	704	723					
Total	26,316	31,855	29,551	28,533	Total	27,165	24,836	23,518	27,444

and the following statement shows the imports and the consumption per head of population of all taxable articles for the last two years —

Articles	1875-76			1876-77.		
	Net imports in quantity	Net imports in value	Consumption per head	Net imports in quantity	Net imports in value.	Consumption per head
	Mds	Rs	M s c	Mds	Rs	M s c
Gram ..	2,33,907	...	7 19 3	2,32,951	...	7 18 11
Sugar, refined	1,893	.	0 2 7	2,905	...	0 3 11
Do, unrefined ...	20,073	...	0 25 10	19,775	...	0 25 9
Ghi ..	1,929	...	0 2 7	2,007	...	0 2 9
Animals for slaughter ..	...	25,652	R 0 13 1	...	29,324	R 0 15 0
Oil ..	346	...	M 0 0 7	403	...	M 0 0 8
Oilseeds ...	8,158	...	M 0 10 7	9,194	...	M 0 11 12
Fuel ..	2,773	...	M 0 3 9	2,152	...	M 0 2 12
Building materials,	24,413	29,738	{ M 0 31 4 R 0 15 2 }	17,991	29,032	{ M 0 23 0 R 0 14 10 }
Drugs, gums, and spices ...	2,623	27,085	{ M 0 3 5 R 0 13 10 }	2,272	31,634	{ M 0 2 14 R 1 0 3 }
Tobacco ..	4,541	.	M 0 5 13	4,818	...	M 0 6 2
Cloth ...	...	1,79,268	R 5 11 10	...	1,64,694	R 5 4 4
Metals ..	...	35,271	R 1 2 1	...	35,777	R 1 2 4

As the history of the city has been fully told in that of the district, it will be unnecessary to give here more than a very brief outline of the former. The first historical event as opposed to traditional event in the annals of Budaun was its siege and capture by Kutb-ud-din in 1196, when the last Hindu king was slain, but legend speaks of an earlier capture by Sayyid Sālān-i-Masaūd Ghāzī in 1028. The next name of note connected with the place is that of the Emperor Shams-ud-din, who, when governor of Budaun, is said to have built the Idgāh to the west of the city. During his reign Tāj-ud-din Eldoz, king of Ghazni, was taken prisoner while invading the Panjāb (1215) and interred in the fort, where he died. His tomb is still shown as "the grave of the Bactrian king." Rukn-ud-din, afterwards emperor, became governor in 1228, and built, as already mentioned, the Jāmi Masjid. In 1255 the governor Imād-ud-din revolted, but was defeated by the imperial troops and executed while in 1270 the Emperor Ghiyās-ud-din

visited the town and flogged the governor, Malík Bakbak, to death as a punishment for some alleged cruelties. The next rebellion witnessed by Budaun was that of its governor Amír Umr in 1299, but this movement was easily suppressed, and its author forfeited his life. For one hundred and twenty years afterwards no events of marked importance occurred in the city, but it may be mentioned that Kabúl Khán, who was appointed governor about 1380, founded the Kabúlpura ward. In 1419 the governor Muhábat Khán successfully revolted. The Emperor Sayyid Khizr Khán besieged the rebellious fortress, but was forced to retire after a fruitless blockade of six months; and Muhábat Khán remained in independent possession of Budaun until circumstances induced him to submit to the succeeding monarch, Mubáarak (1421). The next emperor, Alá-ud-dín, retired after his abdication (1450) to Budaun, where he built, as already told, a tomb for his mother. His son Sayyid Haidar is said to have founded the Mírán Sarái muhalla of the city. In 1488 the rebel Bárbak Lodí of Jaunpur, being hard-pressed by his brother, the Emperor Sikandar, took refuge in Budaun, but was forced to capitulate after a short siege. The city was besieged for the last time in 1555, when a private quarrel between its governor Kambar Diwána and his neighbour the governor of Sambhal caused the latter to invest and storm Bndaun, putting his enemy to death. No further calamity befell the town until 1571, when it was almost destroyed by fire, and its great mosque injured, as above noticed. During the reign of Sháhjahán (1627-1658) the headquarters of the government were removed from Budaun to Bareilly, and the importance of the former was thereby considerably lessened. On the death of the Emperor Farrukhsiyar (1719) the Bangash Nawáb of Farukhabad seized possession of the city; but after little more than thirty years it was wrested from his son by the Rohillas under Háfiz Rahmat. Budaun was now entrusted to the government of Fateh Khán, Khánsámán. Until a few years ago a memorial of his rule existed in the Khánsámán bridge over the Sot, which he substituted for the original structure built by the governor Nazr Muhammad Khán in Sháhjahán's reign, and destroyed by lightning. In 1852 Mr. Court describes this bridge as "frightfully ugly," owing to modern repairs, which were as new cloth on an old garment; and it has since then been swept away by floods. On the death of Fateh Khán in 1773 his sons Azím and Irshidád quarrelled, and after a brief possession of the city the former was ejected by the latter. In the following year (1774) Budaun with the rest of Rohilkhand was annexed by the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh, whose deputies governed the city until its cession to the British in 1801. It recovered some portion of its ancient

importance when made in 1838 the headquarters of the district which bears its name

The only remarkable event which has since then befallen Budaun was the rebellion of 1857. The immediate cause of the outbreak was the approach of a body of rebel troops from Bareilly on the 1st June in that year. The treasury guard mutinied, and on the arrival of their friends from Bareilly the Budaun insurgents broke open the jail and burnt the houses of the civil station. Meanwhile the European residents had fled towards Farnkhabad. A rebel government was now established, the first governor being Abdur Rahím Khán. He was superseded in November by Mubárak Sháh Khán, who remained in power until General Penny's victory at Kunkúla (May, 1858) forced him to fly from Budaun. British Government was now re-established, and in June a new magistrate-collector arrived to administer the district.

BUDAUN, a tahsíl in the district of the same name, comprises the parganahs of Budaun and Ujhám. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 439 square miles and 467 acres, of which 299 square miles and 374 acres are cultivated. The area assessed to the Government revenue is given at 415 square miles and 433 acres, of which 282 square miles and 265 acres are cultivated, 75 square miles and 283 acres are cultivable, and 57 square miles and 525 acres are barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs. 2,10,812, (or with cesses Rs. 2,32,408), falling at Rs. 0-12-0 on the total area, Rs. 0-12-8 on the entire cultivable area, and Re. 1-1-7 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 222,952 souls (103,745 females), giving 507 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 552 villages. The same statistics show 766 persons blind, 83 lepers, 60 deaf and dumb, 6 idiots, and 25 insane persons in the tahsíl.

A detailed account of the tahsíl will be found in the articles on its two parganahs Budaun and Ujhám.

BUDAUN, a parganah in the tahsíl and district of the same name, is bounded on the north by parganahs Aonla and Sanaha of the Bareilly district, on the east by parganah Salámpur, and on the south by parganah Usahat, both of the Dítáganj tahsíl, on the west by the river Sot, which separates it from parganah Ujhám of its own tahsíl and parganah Kot of the Sahaswán tahsíl, and on the north-west by parganah Satási of the Bísauli tahsíl. According to the census of 1872 and last settlement report, which in the case of this parganah agree, the total area is 211 square miles and 391 acres, and details of this area will be given in describing the last settlement itself.

The number of estates on the rent-roll at the completion of the last settlement (1871) was 226, the average area being 0·93 square mile.

The parganah may be roughly divided into three tracts running north and south. The first or eastern tract forms part of the valley of the river Aril, which flows for a short distance through the north-eastern corner of the parganah, but passes for the most part outside its frontier. The tract is, however, traversed by the Kadwára, a disjointed series of watercourses which may once have been the bed of the Aril. The soil of this region is a mixture of *dúmat*, or loam, and *khádír*, a porous alluvial earth. Irrigation is easy, the water being supplied from the Aril, the Kadwára and other watercourses, and lakes or *jhíls*. Even in dry seasons the cultivator can, by digging small excavations called *bíhárs*, obtain water at a distance of some 6 or 8 feet from the surface. But although the soil is, as a rule, irrigable, and hence fertile, forest patches of *dhák* (*Butea frondosa*) and date-palm are not uncommon. Indeed a portion of the tract is known as Bankatí,¹ a term which shows that it was originally cleared from the forest.

The central and by far the broadest tract, which may be called the watershed of the Aril and Sot rivers, is a fine plateau raised considerably above the country on either side of it. The soil is a rich and productive loam. Barren spots are rare, although near Bináwaí there are patches of a thick thorny jungle called *híns*. Water, though not so plentiful as in the eastern tract, is easily obtained from unbricked wells. Such wells are generally dug at Christmas, and fall in about six months afterwards when the rains begin, but in favoured localities there are excellent earthen wells of a more lasting kind.

The western or narrowest tract is the valley of the Sot, in which the town of Budaun itself lies. Here the soil resembles that of the eastern tract, and we find the *dúmat* or loam of the central tract mingled with the alluvial soil or *khádír* so frequently met with near the beds of rivers. But jungle is scarcer than in the eastern tract.

There is nothing in the parganah which could by the wildest exaggeration be called a hill. The highest level above the sea is 563·54 feet at the village of Banai, and the lowest 535·16 at the village of Faíldpur. The general slope is from north-north-west to south-south-east, and in that direction flow the Sot and the Aril, the only two perennial streams of the parganah. During floods the Sot is occasionally navigable by boats of 40 or 50 maunds burthen.²

¹ Derived from *ban*, a forest, and *katí*, cut or cleared

² i. e., between one and two tons

The commercial products of the parganah are almost entirely agricultural, and the only large town, Budaun, can, as we have already seen, boast of no important manufactures. The principal crops are in spring wheat and barley, and in autumn jowar (*holcus sorghum*), bájir (*holcus spicatus*), and cotton. The last mentioned staple is almost entirely grown in the central or upland tract of the parganah. In the lower tracts water is apt to lodge around its roots, and thereby damage or destroy the crop. The produce of the land finds an easy outlet in the fine metalled road from Bareilly to Hâthras, along which it is conveyed to market at Budaun or Bináwar. There are several other roads in the parganah, but these are all either entirely unmetalled, or metalled only for a short distance around Budaun.

The land revenue of the parganah was, when the present settlement came in force, Rs 1,15,434 including cesses, and the sum paid by cultivators to landowners as rent and cesses was next year estimated by the census at Rs. 2,74,200. The following table shows the areas of the parganah at the time of the past (1836) and present (1871) settlements.—

Former area in acres.			Present area in acres			Percentage of increase on		
Cultivated.	Assessable	Total	Cultivated	Assessable	Total.	Cultivated area	Assessable area	Total area.
60,453	91,768	113,432	85,522	98,840	185,431	41	8	19

The great increase in the total area of the parganah is owing to the inclusion in the present measurements of 19 revenue-free villages, which under the Regulation then in force (IX. of 1833) were excluded from survey at the former settlement. The parganah has always been remarkable for its large number of revenue-free holdings. Of the present unassessable area (36,591 acres) as much as 20,778 acres are revenue-free, the remainder (15,813 acres) being barren.

The 1836 settlement was effected by Mr. Sneade Brown. The former demand had been a moderate one, and he found the parganah in a fairly prosperous condition. That condition Mr. Brown's settlement did nothing to disturb. He himself made, in the opinion of Mr. Carmichael, "a very fair and just assessment, so much so

that during its currency large tracts of waste land were reclaimed and brought under the plough." The proceeds and incidence of his assessment are in the following table compared with those of the present settlement :—

		Incidence of revenue on						Total, excluding cesses.	
		Assessable area.			Cultivated area				
		Per acre			Per acre				
		Rs	a	p.	Rs.	a	p.	Rs	a p
Former demand	...	0	14	6½	1	6	0½	83,373	3 1
Present demand	..	1	2	9½	1	5	8½	1,04,940	0 0
Increase	...	0	4	3½	...			21,566	12 11
or									
Decrease	...	.			0	0	4½	...	

The present settlement was the work of Mr. Carmichael. It came into effect provisionally in 1869, and was confirmed by Mr Carmichael's settlement (1871). Government two years later, in 1871. Mr. Brown had divided the parganah into four circles, but owing to the transfer of villages its constitution had much altered during the currency of that officer's settlement, and Mr. Carmichael found that under existing circumstances two circles only were required. These were (1) the dúmat or loamy, and (2) the dúmat khádír or loamy alluvial circles. In the former were 105 villages, all, with a few isolated exceptions, situated in the central tract of the parganah already described; while the latter contained 59 villages, situated in the eastern and western tracts, the valleys of the Aril and Sot.

Taking as the basis of his calculations the rent-rates which investigation showed actually to exist, the settlement officer next proceeded to assume a rent-rate for the soils of each circle. The rates thus assumed were as follows :—

Circle.		Rate per acre for							
		Gauhání, or land around village site.		Dúmat, or loamy soil.		Mattiyár, or clayey soil		Bhúr, or sandy soil	
		Rs	a. p.	Rs	a. p.	Rs.	a p	Rs	a. p.
1	Dúmat ... { Irrigated ...	4	0 0	3	0 0	3	0 0	2	0 0
	{ Unirrigated ...	3	8 0	2	8 0	3	0 0	2	0 0
2	Dúmat- { Irrigated ...	5	0 0	4	0 0	3	0 0	2	0 0
	khádír { Unirrigated ...	4	0 0	2	8 0	3	0 0	2	0 0

These rates were not fixed altogether without difficulty. A good deal of the land, more especially in the dúmat circle, was sár or home-farm cultivated by the proprietors themselves, and as no rent was actually paid on such land, the settlement officer had little to guide him in calculating its proper rent-

rate. The application of the above figures give for both circles a total rental of Rs 2,36,224, and according to the ordinary rule, half of this, or Rs. 1,18,112, would have been taken as revenue. But the demand actually assessed was slightly below this, or Rs. 1,16,063 only. That this sum was not excessive is proved by the fact that from 1869 to 1871, during the provisional currency of the settlement, it was realized without any difficulty.

Proprietary castes.			The proprietors or revenue payers belong principally to the Shaikh, Thákur, and Bráhmán classes. The proportion in which the 226 estates of the parganah are distributed amongst these and other castes is noted in the margin. Of the Shaikhs, a Musalmán tribe who hold nearly a third of the whole parganah, Mr Carmichael observes.—“Many of these men are non-resident, much affecting the service of Government; but other members of their families manage their estates. Others are resident, seldom in the villages, mostly in the city of Budaun. They are, as a rule, a grasping set of men, and hard landlards to their tenants”
Shaikhs	...	73	
Thákurs	..	48	
Bráhmans	...	22	
Káyaths	...	14	
Kurmis	...	10	
Patháns	...	8	
Sayyids	...	4	
Mughals	...	2	
Baniyás	...	1	
Ahirs	...	1	
Mixed classes	...	44	
Total	..	226	

Most of the Thákurs belong to the Gaur clan mentioned already in connection with parganah Bisaul. It may be mentioned that during the mutiny of 1857 a Budaun Gaur (the late Himmat Singh) harboured in his village for months the head clerk of the Budaun colleeterate, and that for this service Government rewarded him with a grant of land. The remaining Thákurs of the parganah are either of the Chauhán, Bargújar, Solanki, Bais, or Gautam clan. The Bráhmans are principally of the Sáraswat tribe, whose acknowledged head bears the title of Chaudhari. This title was conferred on his ancestor by the Emperor Álá-ud-dín (A.D 1444-1450) as a reward for military services.

The number of estates alienated by proprietors during the currency of the last settlement was somewhat high in Budaun as compared with other parganahs. Such transfers and the manner in which they were effected may be thus tabulated:—

		By private sale.	By foreclosure of mortgage.	By order of court	Total.
Entire estates	...	15	3	4	22
Portions of estates	...	296	63	129	474

According to the census of 1872 parganah Budaun contained 280 inhabited villages, of which 115 had less than 200 inhabitants; 103 had between 200 and 500; 45 had between 500 and 1,000; 12 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and 4 had between 2,000 and 3,000; one town, Budaun, containing more than 33,000 inhabitants.

The total population in 1872 numbered 133,073 souls (62,650 females), giving 628 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 95,997 Hindús, of whom 44,311 were females; 37,032 Musalmáns, amongst whom 18,322 were females; and 44 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 6,114 Brahmans, of whom 2,767 were females, 5,683 Rájputs, including 2,339 females, and 1,703 Baniyás (778 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 82,497 souls, of whom 38,427 are females. The principal Brahman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádh (4,934), Gaur (398), Kanaujiya and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Gaur (216), Ráthor (814), Solankhi (216), Chaubán (850), Bais (246), Katheriya (220), Tomar, Bargújar, Sakhaswár, Katheya, Gautam, Jangori, Punder, Gahlot, Dhákara, Báchhal, Sombansi, and Ponwár. The Baniyás belong to the Agarwál (136), Bárasami, and Rastogi subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (9,685), Chamár (19,440), Mahájan (2,295), Kayasth (1,991), Kahár (4,928), Kísán (7,582), Rogangár (3,155), Pási (1,148), Garariya (4,642), Hajám (1,423), Darodgar (2,419), Khákrob (1,836), Dhobi (1,592), Bharbhunja (1,058), Kurmi (4,636), and Ahír (7,596). Besides this the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah — Darzi, Zargar, Kadara, Kumbár, Khatík, Nat, Kalál, Gosáin, Bairági, Ját, Bhát, Jotishi, Kon, Gújar, Khagi, Jogi, Lodha, Nonera, Lohár, Málh, Patwa, Kanjar, Bári, Khatri, Chak, Tamboli, and Dosádh. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (30,306), Sayyids (752), Mughals (466), and Patháns (5,508), the remainder being entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 530 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 4,643 in domestic service, as personal servants water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 1,760 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 24,046 in agricultural operations; 6,562 in industrial

occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 5,126 persons returned as labourers, and 586 as of no specific occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 5,989 as landholders, 68,015 as cultivators, and 59,069 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 2,123 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 70,423 souls.

The history of the parganah is for the most part the same as that of its capital Budaun, already given, and very few facts therefore remain to be noticed here. In the *Áin-i-Akbari*, *Haveli*¹ Budáwán is entered as a mahál of sarkár Badáyún in the súbá or province of Dehli. It had then an area of 650,300 25 *bighás* (circ. 406,437 acres) and a revenue of 73,58,571 *dáms* (about Rs. 1,83,862). The mahál appears to have originally included most of what is now known as parganah Ujhání, but with this it parted during the government of the Rohillas (A. D. 1748-1774). On its cession to British rule (1801) it was incorporated in the Moradabad district, and while forming a part of that district underwent its first revenue settlement. Its second, third, and fourth settlements were effected after its transfer to the Bareilly district in 1805, and during the currency of the fourth (which was three times extended for periods of five years) it was transferred to the newly formed district of Sahaswán. At this time (1821) it comprised large portions of the modern parganah Usahat. In 1838, when the district of Sahaswán was renamed after Budaun, parganah Budaun was composed of three subdivisions, *Haveli* Budaun and talukas Azímabad and Alápur. But in 1844 taluka Azímabad was transferred to parganah Salámpur, and 23 villages were at the same time made over to parganah Usahat and Ujhání, Budaun obtaining in return only nine villages from Bareilly district and Ujhání, and 31 out of the 40 villages composing taluka Alápur were afterwards transferred to parganah Usahat. Since then no changes worthy of record have been made in the conformation of the parganah.

CHÁOPUR, a village in the Rajpura parganah and Gunnaur tahsil of the Budaun district, stands near the left bank of the Ganges, 56 miles from Budaun. The unmetalled roads from Rajpura, Gunnaur, and Anúpsahr meet in the village. Cháopur is remarkable only for its great fair held on the full moon of Kártik (October-November), and attended by about 20,000 people.

¹ *Haveli* signifies the district immediately surrounding a fort, and furnishing revenues for the support of its armament and garrison.

In appearance the town resembles a large village, consisting chiefly of mud-built huts, but here and there may be seen a few brickbuilt houses in a more or less disreputable condition, and there are several good masonry wells walled with blocks of limestone. The site is about three miles from the banks of the Ganges, whence a large quantity of sand finds its way into the town. The roadways are described by Dr. Planck in 1868 as deep with dust, and much sunk beneath the level of the houses on either side. "An aspect of extreme poverty," continues the same writer, "characterizes the town nearly everywhere." There are three muhallas or wards, called respectively the Chaudhān (foreman's), Dulahpura (weavers' town), and Sarān (rest-house) muhallas. There are also 13 hamlets surrounding the town, all called after their founders or some notable inhabitant, but all having the prefix Gunnaur attached to them. To enumerate all these is unnecessary, but the names of two, Gunnaur Mahmud and Gunnaur Fāzil, may be given as specimens. The tahsili and police station (1st class) are both square masonry buildings of a solid appearance. The other public buildings are a sarān, branch dispensary, imperial post-office, cattle-pound, tahsili school, and house for the accommodation of officers visiting the place on duty. The last mentioned building, erected by Mr Carmichael in 1865, stands at the eastern entrance of the town.

Act XX. of 1856 is in force here, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed, with a balance of Rs 48-9-4 from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs. 1,236-3-6. The expenditure, which was principally on public works (Rs. 344-13-11), police, and conservancy, amounted to Rs 1,203-13-8. The number of houses was in the same year 968, and of these 530 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Rs. 2-5-4 per house assessed and Rs 0-4-4 per head of population. Being situated on the unmetalled road between Bulandshahr and Budaun, Gunnaur was formerly becoming an emporium of some importance; but the opening of the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway diverted the traffic that had formerly passed through it.

According to local tradition Gunnaur was anciently called Bahmanpuri, or Brahmans' town, a title derived from the circumstance that some Brahmans held it revenue-free from the Rājā of Majhola. The name continued unchanged until about seven hundred years ago, when a Persian pilgrim named Shaikh Tahir Majīd-ud-dīn, but better known as Makhdūm Sāhib (lord and master), settled here with his

two servants or disciples, Tāj-ud-dīn and Mīniz-ud-dīn. The story may be continued in the words of Mr Carmichael —“As the *fakīr* and his followers were Muhammadans, and the residents of the place Bráhmans, a feud soon sprang up between them on matters of religion, and the Bráhmans appealing for assistance to the Rájá of Mājholá, that sovereign set out for Gunnaur, accompanied by his followers, to chastise the intruders. When the king and his followers got as far as the stream of the Bardmár, distant about two miles from Gunnaur, they were all struck with blindness, which induced them to implore the *fakīr's* aid, when he restored to them their sight, and the Rájá, in return for this miracle, bestowed on the *fakīr* the village of Bībmanpur, as also other adjoining mauzas. The Sháh Síhib, as the *fakīr* was called, then changed the name of the place to that of his native town Gunnam in Persia.” The story has some points in common with that of St. Paul's conversion. It may fairly be doubted whether any place in Persia is called Gunnaur, but the tomb of the Makhdúm Síhib is still shown in Gunnaur of Budaun, and an adjacent village, Makhdúmpur, is named after him. During the government of the Nawáb Vazír (1774-1801) his *soi disant* descendants were deprived of some of the villages said to have been bestowed upon him by the Rájá of Mājholá, but the others they still retain.

GUNNAUR, a tahsil of the Budaun district, comprises the parganahs of Asadpur and Rajpura. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 310 square miles and 229 acres, of which 176 square miles and 588 acres are cultivated. The area assessed to the Government revenue is given at 308 square miles and 157 acres, of which 176 square miles and 189 acres are cultivated, 89 square miles and 304 acres are culturable, and 42 square miles and 304 acres are barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs. 1,64,377 (or with cesses Rs 1,80,856), falling at Rs 0-13-3 on the total area, Rs 0-13-4 on the entire cultivable area, and Re 1-7-3 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 128,788 souls (59,016 females), giving 415 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 303 villages. The same statistics show 217 persons blind, 30 lepers, 36 deaf and dumb, one idiot, and three insane persons in the tahsil.

For a detailed account of this tahsil see the articles on its two parganahs Asadpur and Rajpura.

HABATPUR, a town in the Kot parganah and Sahaswán tahsil of the Budaun district, is 11 miles distant from the town of Budaun, and had in 1872 a population of 2,043 persons. Act XX. of 1856 was in force at Habatpur

until the close of 1875-76, when the local Government withdrew the town from its operation, and the collection of a house-tax ceased. Added to a small balance from 1874-75, the proceeds of that tax had during its last year amounted to Rs. 337-3-11, the total expenditure on police, conservancy, and other items being Rs. 324-5-11. The average incidence of the tax was Re. 1-14-10 on each of the 174 houses assessed. The meaning of Haibatpur is "the town Haibat, or Affright," but nothing is known of its history, and whether it was named after a man named Haibat, or after an actual panic that occurred there, is uncertain.

HAZRATPUR, an insignificant town in the Salimpur parganah and Salimpur or Dátáganj tahsíl of the Budaun district, contained in 1872 a population of 1,051 inhabitants, mostly Hindús and agriculturists. It stands about a mile from the right bank of the Aril river, 21 miles distant from Budaun. Hazratpur has a 3rd class police station and a district post-office. A market is held here twice a week.

ISLÁMNAGAR, a town in the Islámnagar parganah and Bisauli tahsíl of the Budaun district, had in 1872 a population of 5,630 inhabitants, and stands on the unmetalled road between Budaun and Sambhal, 34 miles from the former. It has 14 muhallas or wards, 11 of which are called after the classes that inhabit them. Islámnagar is sometimes called Núdhana or Neodhana, a corruption of the ancient name Hinúdhna. The latter is said to have been altered to Islámnagar in the reign of Shams-ud-dín Altamish (1211-1236 A.D.) by one Názim Rustam Khán Dakkhaní, who had a son named Islám.¹

The town contains a 2nd class police station, a district post-office, branch dispensary, sarái or inn for natives, cattle-pound, and parganah school. A market is held every Monday and Friday. Act XX. of 1856 (the Chaukidári Act) is in force here, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed, with a balance of Rs 74-0-7 from the previous year, gave a total income of Rs 1,408. The expenditure, which was principally on local improvements or public works (Rs 319-15-0), police, and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 1,366-13-6. The number of houses was in the same year 1,108, and of these 539 were assessed with the tax, the incidence whereof was Rs 2-9-9 per house assessed and Rs 0-4-0 per head of population.

The outskirts of the town are well planted with groves of mango trees. A plantation of this sort is justly valued by the Hindustáni as a means, at once useful and permanent, of perpetuating his name; and Mr Carmichael was

¹ The local tradition is here given for what it may be worth, but it should be mentioned that a person of this name was *názim* or governor of Sambhal in a far later reign—that of Shahjahan (1628-1658).

"credibly informed" ¹ that around Islámnagar men of the lowest classes, such as sweepers and curriers, sometimes possess mango orchards of their own.

Islámnagar was in May, 1858, the scene of a skirmish between a body of rebels and the troops of the Nawáb of Rámpur under Hakím Saádat Ali. The former were defeated, leaving two brass guns and one of their leaders dead on the field.

ISLÁMNAGAR, a parganah in the Bisauli tahsíl of the Budaun district, is in shape a rude triangle, bounded on its north-western side by parganahs Sambhal and Bilári of the Moradabad district; on the eastern side by parganahs Bisauli of its own tahsíl and Kot of the Sahaswán tahsíl, and on the southern side by parganahs Sahaswán of the Sahaswán tahsíl and Asadpur and Rajpura of the Gunnaur tahsíl. According to the census of 1872 and the last settlement report, which in the case of this parganah agree, the total area is 157 square miles and 482 acres, and details of this area will be given in describing the last settlement itself. There are 175 villages on the parganah rent-roll with an average area of 90 square miles each. This parganah and that of Kot adjoining are considered the most fertile of their district.

In appearance Islámnagar is a flat plain, there being not more than a dozen feet of difference between the highest level (608.06 feet above the sea) at Islámnagar and the lowest (595.43 feet) at Ikhkhera village. It has nevertheless two well-marked natural divisions, while three-quarters of its area consist of a loamy or *dúmat* tract. The remaining quarter, included within its western angle, is occupied by that *bhár* or sandy ridge which has been already mentioned (p. 6) as traversing the whole length of the Budaun district.

Two perennial streams, the Aril and the Sot, cross the loamy tract in a south-easterly direction, the former through its northern corner, and the latter through its centre. Along the banks of the Sot there is some admixture of alluvial soil (*khádir*) with the prevailing *dúmat*, and north of this river the tract is less fertile than on its south. The Sot in fact divides the loam into belts of 1st and 2nd class productiveness, but the whole tract is in a high state of cultivation, and waste land is extremely rare.

The water of the Aril is sometimes used for irrigation, but owing to the sandiness of its banks the Sot is little adapted for that purpose, and in watering his fields the cultivator of this tract has recourse chiefly to unbricked wells and lakes (*gháls*). In favoured parts, especially around the town of Islámnagar

¹ See his settlement report of 1873.

and in taluka Ugras, unbricked wells, lasting as long as twenty years, can be constructed, but elsewhere these excavations, as usual in *dumat* soil, fall in after about a season's use. There are several lakes, and of these the largest is the Chaisora jhil.

The sandy tract presents a strong contrast to the region just mentioned, being poorly cultivated and sparsely inhabited. *Bhur* or sandy tract soil cannot indeed, unless highly manured and irrigated, bear a rotation of crops for more than three successive years, after that period it is exhausted, and must be allowed to lie fallow for the same time in order to recover its fertility. It is not surprising that, with this disadvantage, the *bhur* tract is used almost as much for pasture as for cultivation.

The principal spring crops are in the *dumat* tract wheat, and in the *bhur* tract barley; the principal autumn crops are millet (*bajrá*) and cotton. Sugarcane and rice are but little grown. No manufactures worth mentioning are located in the parganah, and its products may be therefore briefly described as agricultural. The principal market for these products within the parganah itself is Islamnagar, but a good unmetalled road, passing through that town, connects the surrounding country with the important marts of Bilsa in the same district and Sambhal in the district of Moradabad. This is the principal road, and there are no metalled highways. The Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway runs for about $5\frac{1}{2}$ miles without any station through the northern corner of the parganah.

The land revenue fixed at the last settlement was Rs 1,10,306, including cesses. The sum paid by cultivators to landowners as rent was at the same time returned as Rs 2,12,494; but it must be remembered that this sum does not include rents paid to proprietors of revenue-free holdings, and the census estimate of the following year, viz, Rs. 2,42,697, will therefore be found more complete, if not so correct.

The following table compares the areas of the parganah at the time of the past (1835) and present (1871) settlements:-

Former area in acres			Present area in acres			Increase in		
Assess-able.	Culti-vated	Total (including unassess-able)	Assess-able	Culti-vated	Total (including unassess-able)	Assess-able area	Culti-vated area	Total area
79,279	59,852	100,934	92,488	80,621	100,962	17 acres	34 acres	1 rood

From 1835 to 1852, when Mr. Court wrote his statistical report, cultivation appears to have extended but slowly. In the latter year the cultivated area amounted to 63,022 acres only, but in the following nineteen years it must have increased by 17,599 acres. Of the present cultivated area 26 per cent. is irrigated. The revenue-free area is smaller than in any other parganah of Budaun except Rappura, amounting to 547 acres only; and the barren area is 7,927 acres. It should be mentioned that during the currency of the former settlement the conformation of the parganah underwent considerable changes owing to the transfer of villages to and from the district of Moradabad.

The settlement of 1835 was effected by Mr. Sneade Brown. His assessment was progressive, culminating during its fifth year in a full revenue of Rs 76 065. But this sum proved excessive, and Mr. Bud, then Senior Member of the Board of Revenue, North-Western Provinces, ordered a revision of the settlement. The revision was made by Mr. Timins, who reduced the demand by Rs 8,589¹. "The parganah," says Mr. Carmichael, "righted itself marvellously under Mr. Timins' settlement, and an immense quantity of waste land was brought under cultivation."

The next settlement was made by Mr. Carmichael himself. It was completed in 1868, and after a provisional currency of two years Mr. Carmichael's settlement, 1871 was definitely approved by Government in 1871. The following statement contrasts the results of this and the preceding assessment —

	Incidence of revenue on		Total revenue (excluding cesses)
	Assessable area	Cultivated area	
	Per acre Rs a p 1 1 6	Per acre Rs a p 1 5 5	Rs a p 78,822 4 0
Former settlement			
Present ditto .	1 5 10	1 3 0½	1,00,278 0 0
Increase .	0 4 4	...	21,455 12 0
or Decrease ...	...	0 2 4½	...

For purposes of assessment Mr. Carmichael separated the parganah into three circles, corresponding with the natural divisions already noticed. His 2nd class kather (or dumat) circle of 46 villages comprised the whole of the

¹ It, however, again increased, and before the expiry of the last settlement had reached Rs. 78,822-4-0.

parganah north of the Sot, his 1st class kather circle of 90 villages the central portion of the parganah, between that river and the *bhūr* ridge, and his *bhūr* circle of 31 villages the remainder of the parganah. The strip of mixed soils or *dumat-khádír* land along the banks of the Sot, which Messrs. Brown and Timins had formed into a fourth circle, he divided between his 1st and 2nd kather classes. The next step was to assume for each circle a rent-rate from which the rate of revenue might be deduced: and as a preliminary, the rents actually paid by cultivators in each circle were carefully ascertained. According to the usual plan, the rents thus ascertained would have been compared with the increased rents judicially decreed in cases of enhancement, and the assumed rent-rate would have been a mean struck between the two. But owing to their extreme scarcity in the case of one circle, the exceptional nature of their circumstances in that of another, and their total absence in that of the third, decreed enhancements were left out of consideration and the assumed rent-rates were fixed as follows, slightly above the rent-rates actually prevalent.—

Circle.		Actual rental	Assumed rental	Difference
		Average per acre	Average per acre	Average per acre
		Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
1st class kather	.	2 13 2	3 0 5½	0 3 3½
2nd class ditto	...	2 8 0	2 10 11	0 2 11
Bhūr	...	2 2 2	2 4 9	0 2 7

The application of the assumed rates gave a total rental for the whole parganah of Rs 22,28,153. Half of this would have been Rs 1,14,153-8-0, but the revenue eventually settled (Rs 1,10,306) was, as we have already seen, somewhat below the latter figure. The settlement officer had at first proposed that Government should demand 55 per cent of the assets or assumed rental.

The principal revenue-paying or proprietary classes are Thákurs and Khattrís. The proportion in which the 175 villages of the parganah are distributed amongst these and other clans is marginally shown.

Thákurs	...	46	Of the Thákurs the most numerous are the Gantams. They
Khattrís	...	25	claim descent from a somewhat mythical Bráhmán who is
Baniyás	...	13	said to have married the daughter of a Gahrwár Rájá of
Shaikhs	...	10	Kanauj. But although, as Sir H. Elliot observes, "the tradi-
Patháns	...	4	tion is good for nothing," there is no doubt that they are a
Sayyids	...	3	branch of what was once a most powerful sept in the Duáb.
Bráhmans	.	3	The Khattrí villages all belong to a family living at Morad-
Ahirs,	...	3	abad
Káyáths	.	2	
Mixed classes		66	
Total		<u>175</u>	

The transfers of land which took place amongst proprietors during the currency of the last settlement may be thus tabulated. —

Alienations of	By private sale	By foreclosure of mortgage	By order of court	Total
Entire <i>mahals</i> or estates	9	4	3	16
Portions of ditto	250	144	115	509

The number of these alienations, as compared with those in other *paigānahs*, is not low ; but they were principally due, Mr Oarmichael tells us, to the improvidence of a single family. At the beginning of the present settlement 709 proprietors cultivated their own land, with an average of 11 acres of *sír* (home-farm) each.

According to the census of 1872 *paiganah Islāmnagar* contained 179 inhabited villages (as distinguished from villages on the rent-roll), of which 50 had less than 200 inhabitants, 74 had between 200 and 500, 42 had between 500 and 1,000, 11 had between 1,000 and 2,000; one had between 2,000 and 3,000, and one town, *Islāmnagar*, contained more than 5,000 inhabitants.

The total population in 1872 numbered 79,713 souls (37,222 females), giving 505 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 70,305 *Hindús*, of whom 32,810 were females, 9,405 *Musalmańs*, amongst whom 4,412 were females; and 3 *Christians*. Distributing the *Hindu* population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 8,326 *Bráhmans*, of whom 3,824 were females, 6,024 *Rájputs*, including 2,714 females, and 2,498 *Baniyás* (1,174 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 53,457 souls, of whom 25,068 are females. The principal *Bráhmń* subdivisions found in this *paiganah* are the *Sanádh* (5,991) and *Gaur* 2089). The chief *Rájput* clans are the *Gaur* (200), *Chauhán* (516), *Bargújar* (505), *Katherń* (617), *Solankh*, *Tomár*, *Bais*, *Gautam*, *Janghára*, *Jádon*, and *Gaharwar*. The *Baniyás* belong to the *Barasam* (1,774), *Agarwál* (129), *Chausam* (289), and *Saráogi* subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the *Muíao* (5,718), *Chamáń*, (14,302), *Kahár* (2,402), *Pási* (1,081), *Garariya* (2,012), *Hajám* (1,200), *Darodgar* (1,252), *Khákrob* (1,881), *Kalál* (1,031), *Ját* (2,496), *Kóri* (2,125), *Khagi* (2,932), and *Abír* (7,683). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this *parganah*. *Kayath*, *Darzi*, *Kisán*, *Rogangar*, *Zargar*, *Dhobi*, *Bhaibhunja*, *Kadia*, *Kumbár*, *Khatík*, *Nat*, *Gosain*, *Bhát*, *Jotishi*, *Gújar*, *Jogi*, *Lodha*, *Lohár*, *Máli*, *Káchh*, *Mína*, and *Chhipi*.

The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (7,200), Patháns (1,981), Mughals (134), and Sayyids (90), or entered as without distinction

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 137 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,768 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c; 160 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 17,947 in agricultural operations, 2,419 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,933 persons returned as labourers, and 293 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,993 as landholders, 54,134 as cultivators, and 23,586 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 727 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 42,491 souls.

The parganah was in ancient times called after its capital Hinúdhna, or Núdhana. The name of the town is said to have been altered to Islámnagar as early as the reign of Shams-ud-dín Altamish (A.D. 1211-1236), but the parganah continued to be known as Núdhana or Neodhana, and under the latter name we find it noted in the Aín-i-Akbari more than three centuries later. At this time Neodhāna was a mahal of sarkār Sambhal in the sūba or province of Dehli, its area being 2,093,085 bighas (1,308,176 acres), and its land revenue 9,04,075 dāms (circ. Rs. 22,600). The Jesuit Tieffenthaler, who visited Upper India in the middle of the last century,¹ mentions it, still under the name of Neodhana, as forming part of sarkār Sambhal.

From the dominion of the Dehli emperors it passed into that of the Rohillas (1748), and during their brief rule of twenty-six years the name of the parganah was altered to Islámnagar. From 1774 to 1801 it was governed by the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh, but in the latter year it was ceded to the East India Company and included in the district of Moradabad. After undergoing four successive settlements it was in 1824 transferred to the newly formed district of Sahaswán, now Budaun. The next settlement was that of Mr. Brown, already mentioned, and the remaining history of the parganah corresponds with that of the district (*q.v.*, pp 89-132).

¹ His Latin memoirs were translated into French by M. Bernouilli.

Government school of the village or *halkābandi* type. An indigo factory was opened here not many years ago by a native landowner, Shaikh Sharf-ud-dīn. In the middle of the town, shaded by tamarind trees, is an open square used as a market-place on Sundays and Wednesdays; but the trade and manufactures of Kākāla are insignificant. Act XX. of 1856 is in force, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed, added to a balance of Rs. 83 from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs. 1,111. The expenditure, which was chiefly on public works (Rs. 85), police, and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 1,073. The number of houses was in the same year 1,156, of which 278 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Rs. 3-15-11 per house assessed and Rs. 0-3-7 per head of population.

History. The town is probably one of comparatively modern origin, for tradition, which in India exaggerates more than elsewhere, assigns it an age of about four hundred years only. The name of Kākāla or Kankrāla is said to be derived from the kunkur or nodular limestone which abounds on and around its site. During the government of the Nawāb Vazīr (1774-1801) Kākāla was, according to Mr. Whish, included in the revenue-free holding of a nobleman named Yūsuf Ali Khān; and on the decline of his family "the town, which had derived a certain importance from its residence and patronage, declined, and has been in a state of decadence ever since." The family must have shown much promptitude in its decline, for in 1805 Kākāla had passed out of its hands, and was granted revenue-free by the English Government to Jangi Khān. This Jangi was a Rohilla chief who with his followers had deserted the army of Holkār for that of the East India Company. He did good service for the English in the second Marhatta war (1803), and the former, when that struggle ended in their favour, rewarded him with a pension, afterwards commuted at his own request for a large grant of land. The grant was resumed on his death in 1829, when his heirs were pensioned off. The most remarkable event connected with Kākāla is the engagement which took place there between the rebels and British forces in April, 1858. At night, on the 29th of that month, a body of Ghāzīs¹ or Musalmān fanatics laid an ambush in a clump of trees beside the road, and fired into General Penny's advanced guard as it marched past. In the fight that ensued General Penny was killed, but the rebels were defeated, and fled, leaving a gun and about 80 dead on the field. This victory of the English put an end to the rebel government which for the past eleven months had ruled at Budaun.

¹ See history of the district, p. 29

KATROL, a village in the Bisauli parganah and tahsil of the Budann district, is about 23 miles from Budann, and had in 1872 a population of 310 and a tank. What justifies its mention here is the fact that it is traversed by the O. P. and Rohilkhund Railway, and contains a station on that line. The station, however, called after the adjoining village of Mahmutpur (in parganah Aulha of the Bareilly district) which is altogether a more important place than Katrol.

KOT SĀLBĀHAN, a village in the Kot parganah and Sahaswān tahsil of the Budann district, stands on the unmettled road between Bisauli and Sahaswān, 2 miles from Budann. It was formerly a place of some importance, and indeed still gives its name to the parganah in which it is situated, but in 1872 contained 588 inhabitants only. The name Kot Sālbāhan signifies the "fort of Sālvāhana," but beyond a mound and a few scattered pieces of masonry no remains of this fort now exist. The following passage from Mr. Court's statistical report, although of no historical value, suffices to show that the village is credited with a high antiquity by local tradition.—"The present small and insignificant village of Kot Sālbāhan stands on the ruins of a once large and important fort built by Rājā Sālvāhan, or Sālbāhan, a prince of the Narbada territories. The occasion of his building this fort is thus related. Vikramāditya, Rājā of Delhi, went to war with Rājā Sālvāhan. In the fight he was mortally wounded by the latter. Rājā Sālbāhan, who was but a petty prince, was grieved at having, with his own hands, killed Vikramāditya, a priest of the highest order, who had, moreover, married a daughter of Indru. Seeing his grief, Vikramāditya told him the anger of the gods would be appeased by his building a fort and keeping up his sambut or era. In compliance with this, Sālvāhan built this fort. The era of Sālvāhan is still used by the Hindus. It commenced about the year of our Lord 78. This would make Kot Sālvāhan about 1,774 years old." Mr. Court evidently forgot that there is a difference of 135 years between the eras of Vikramāditya and Sālvāhana, i.e., between the periods when these two monarchs flourished. Vikramāditya was Rājā of Ujjain in Mālwa, and not of Delhi, and Sālvāhana, if we may judge from the wide currency of his era, was not a petty, but a powerful prince. The names of the two kings are probably coupled in this and other legends because they founded rival eras. The remains of the fort appear to Mr. Carmichael to be of the Muhammadan period.

KOT or KOT SĀLBĀHAN, the most central parganah of the Budann district, forms part of the Sahaswān tahsil, and is bounded on the north-east by the river Sot, which separates it from parganahs Bisauli and Satāsi of the Bisauli

tahsíl, on the east by the same river, which here divides it from parganah Budaun of the Budaun tahsíl; on the south-east by parganah Ujhání of the Budaun tahsíl; on the south-west by parganah Sahaswán of its own tahsíl, and on the north-west by parganah Islámnagar of the Islámnagar tahsíl. According to both the census of 1872 and the settlement report of 1873 the parganah had a total area of 180 square miles and 589 acres, and details of this area will be given in describing the last settlement itself. The number of villages on the parganah rent-roll is 145, the average area of each being 1 24 square mile

The parganah presents no marked differences of soil or level. Its surface consists mostly of a fertile *dúmat* or loamy mould sprinkled here and there with patches of earth in which clay or sand predominates (*mattiyár* or *bhúr*). The cultivated bears a high proportion to the total area, and indeed the waste land is no more than is required for purposes of pasture. Of the cultivated area, 28 per cent is irrigated, chiefly from unbricked wells. The supply of water is so copious that two and even three pairs of bullocks can simultaneously be set working at the same well. There is, however, no perennial stream. The Bhainsaur (or Buffalo Wallow) is the only large brook, and this is dry in summer. After flowing in a southerly direction through the western angle of the parganah the stream turns and runs in a south-westerly course along the frontier, forming the boundary between this parganah and that of Sahaswán. The same south-western frontier is skirted further to the west by a lake or series of lakes called Iswar, which appear to have formerly been the bed of some river. The highest elevation above the sea is 591 21 feet at the village of Sarha, and the lowest 563 50 feet at the village of Dabhárf.

The principal crops are at the spring harvest wheat and barley, at the autumn harvest *bájra* (*holcus spicatus*), *joár* (*holcus sorghum*), and cotton. Indigo is largely grown around Bilsí, the chief town of the parganah, and the indigo manufacture of that place has already been noticed. There is no other manufacture of any importance, and the products of the parganah are, as elsewhere in the Budaun district, chiefly agricultural. These products are conveyed for sale to Bilsí and those villages of the parganah, some half-dozen in number, where markets are held. But they find also an outlet in the numerous unmetalled roads which issuing from Bilsí and intersecting the parganah in various directions, quit it for Bisauli, Budaun, Ujhání, Kachhla, Sahaswán, and Islámnagar.

The following table shows the comparative areas of the parganah at the time of the past (1836) and present (1871) settlements as given in the report on the latter. —

			Assessable area.	Cultivated area	Total area.
			Aeres	Aeres	Aeres
Former settlement	...	...	93,681	77,644	114,840
Present do	...	...	101,818	97,131	115,789
Percentage of increase			9	25	1

Of the present total area 88 per cent. is assessable, and of the assessable area 95 per cent is cultivated, the latter percentage being higher than in any other parganah of the district. The present area includes 923 acres of revenue-free and 13,048 acres of barren land.

The great increase of cultivation during the currency of the last settlement was undoubtedly due in some measure to the moderation with which Mr. Brown assessed the parganah Kot had suffered much from the unfortunate administration of Mr. Wyatt;¹ and when Mr Brown opened settlement operations in 1836, he found an excessive demand in force, the revenue in arrears, and much culturable land thrown out of cultivation. The parganah righted itself under his assessment, but, as he had himself anticipated, some time elapsed before complete recovery was attained. His settlement was completed in 1836, and continued in force until 1869, when the present settlement by Mr Carmichael was provisionally adopted. The following table compares the results of the two settlements —

			Incidence of demand per acre		Total revenue (excluding cesses)
			Assessable area.	Cultivated area	
			Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs.
Settle- ments	Former	...	1 0 10½	1 4 3	96,746
	Present	...	1 3 0½	1 3 11½	1,10,327
	Increase	...	0 3 2	...	13,581
	Decrease	...	...	0 0 3½	..

Cesses included, the present demand amounted to Rs. 1,21,360.

¹ This Collector was suspended in May, 1833, and committed suicide soon afterwards. He is described by Mr Carmichael as having been entirely in the hands of his native subordinates. When ordered to revise the settlement of parganah Kot under Regulation VII of 1822, Mr Wyatt selected ten estates and quadrupled their revenue, but there his work stopped. The result, as related by Mr Court, was that the amla (native subordinates) yearly threatened the landholders with a settlement of the remaining estates, while the landholders paid the amla to avert this calamity, and in the meantime protected themselves against over-assessment by throwing land out of cultivation.

and Sombansi clans. In the margin is a table showing the proportion in which the 145 villages of the parganah are divided amongst these and other proprietary classes.

Rājputs	...	102
Shakhs	...	8
Kāyaths	...	5
Baniyās	...	4
Brahmans	...	2
Savids	...	2
Mixed classes,	...	22
Total	...	145

The Bais Rājputs alone hold 63 villages. The tradition is that three hundred years ago their ancestors entered the parganah under one Dhalip Singh, ejected the Gírad Rājputs, who were then predominant, and seized the domains of the latter. But as no Gírad Rājputs are now to be found in the parganah, or even in the Budáun district, this tradition is somewhat untrustworthy.

On the completion of the current settlement 1,530 proprietors were recorded as cultivating their own land, with an average of 10 acres of *sír* or home-farm each. The tenants, who, like their landlords, are mostly Rājputs, numbered at the same time 19,379, the total rent actually paid by them being Rs. 2,21,084, and their average holding four acres each.

There were few changes in the proprietary body during the currency of the last settlement, and, as we have just seen, Baniyās and Kāyaths, *i.e.*, the money-lending and scribe classes, have not as yet succeeded to any extent in ousting the old landowners. The number of alienations between 1836 and 1871 may be thus tabulated:—

	By private sale.	By foreclosure of mortgage	By order of court	Total.
Entire maháls or estates	7	...	...	7
Portions of ditto	136	37	230	403

According to the census of 1872 parganah Kot contained 196 inhabited villages (as distinguished from villages of the rent-roll), of which 60 had less than 200 inhabitants; 68 had between 400 and 500; 45 had between 500 and 1,000, 19 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and 3 had between 2,000 and 3,000. One town, Bilsí, had more than 5,000 inhabitants.

The total population in 1872 numbered 100,027 souls (46,763 females), giving 552 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 90,507 Hindús, of whom 42,283 were females; 9,491 Musalmáns, amongst whom 4,467 were females, and 29 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 8,409 Bráhmans, of whom 3,875 were females, 10,540 Rājputs, including 4,586 females, and 3,940 Baniyās

(1,864 females) ; whilst the great mass of the population is entered under " the other castes " of the census returns, which show a total of 67,618 souls, (31,958 females). The principal Bráhmán subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádh (7,585) and Gau (696). The chief Ráput clans are Ráthor (2,077), Bais (1,441), Chauhán (1,332), Gau (945), Tomar (813), Bargújar (207), Katchhrya (298), Solankhi (163), Gautam, Gahlot, Báchhal, Sombansi, Ponwár, Jádon, Gaharwár, and Gaur Kusmání. The Banyás belong to the Báuasaini (1,489), Chausaini (333), Agarwál (196), and Sarogi subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (11,892), Chamái (19,761), Ahar (3,820), Káyath (1,105), Kahár (3,124), Pási (2,376), Garaiya (2,867), Hajjúm (1,722), Darodgar (2,010), Khákrob (2,443), Dhobi (1,005), Kumhár (1,010), Ját (1,317), Kori (2,754), and Abír (2,960). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah —Maháyan, Darzi, Kisan, Rogangar, Zargar, Bhaibhúnja, Kadra, Khatik, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gosáun, Barrági, Bhát, Jotishi, Gújar, Khági, Jogi, Lodha, Nonera, Lohár, Máhi, Patwa, Káchhi, Chhípi, and Rukomár. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaukhs (7,326), Patháns (1,855), Sayyids (217), and Mughals (30), or are entered without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 229 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,990 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 305 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 21,024 in agricultural operations, 4,412 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 4,370 persons returned as labourers, and 586 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 3,916 as landholders, 60,678 as cultivators, and 36,333 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 958 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 53,264 souls.

In the *Áin-i-Akbari* (1596) Kot Sálbán is entered as a *mahál* or division of the government (*sarkár*) of Budaun, in the province of Dehli. Its area at that time was 56,584

miles from Budaun. It contained in 1872 a population of 2,083 inhabitants, and has a market on Saturdays. Act XX. of 1856 was in force at Parauli until the close of 1875-76, when the local Government withdrew the town from its operation, and the collection of a house-tax ceased. Added to a small balance from 1874-75, the proceeds of that tax had during its last year amounted to Rs. 317 ; while the expenditure, which was chiefly on police and conservancy, reached a total of Rs. 295. The average incidence of the tax was Re. 1-0-1 on each of the 309 houses assessed.

RAJPURA, a village which gives its name to the Rajpura parganah of the Gunnaur tahsil and Budaun district, is situated in that parganah, 54 miles from Budaun. The population in 1872 was 1,922. The unmetalled road from Anúpsahr to Chandausi passes through the village, and a market is held on Mondays, but the trade is inconsiderable. There are a 2nd class police station and a district post-office here. Act XX. of 1856 was in force at Rajpura until the close of 1875-76, when the local Government withdrew the town from its operation, and the collection of a house-tax ceased. With a small balance from 1874-75, the proceeds of that tax had during its last year amounted to Rs. 773, and of this sum Rs. 708 were expended chiefly on police, conservancy, and local improvements. The average incidence of the tax was Rs. 2-3-3 on each of the 324 houses assessed. Rajpura is said to have been founded in the reign of Akbar (1556-1605) by one Rájá Dharm Singh. The Bargújar Rájputs, who assert that their original home was Rajor, the capital of Deoli in the Macheri country,¹ are the principal landholders of the neighbourhood. And hence Mr Carmichael thinks it not improbable that Rajpura may have been named after Rajor. But it seems more likely that the place was called Rajpura after the Rájá whom tradition names as its founder.

RAJPURA, a parganah of tahsil Gunnaur in the Budaun district, is bounded on the north and east by the Moradabad district, on the west by the Ganges, and on the south by parganah Asadpur. The records show that during the year of measurement for the current settlement the parganah comprised a total area of 105,575 acres, or 164·96 square miles, of which 87 acres were held free of revenue, 14,315 acres were barren ; 34,713 acres were culturable waste ; 4,168 acres were lately abandoned culturable land ; and 52,292 acres were under cultivation. Of the cultivated area 8,573 acres were irrigated.

The parganah lies almost entirely within the alluvial tract of the Ganges. Its eastern frontier is skirted by a swamp connected with the shallow stream of

¹ Sir H. Elliot's "Races of the North-Western Provinces," edited by Beames, vol I

the Nakta Nála, which enters the parganah at Kudársi, and running in a very irregular course as far as Dúnda Búgh, separates into two streams. Between the swamp and the Nakta are several villages of various elevations and different qualities of soil. Another rivulet, known as the Andhári, rises near the centre of the area, and after flowing through five or six estates joins the Nakta at Arthal. Further west flows the Maháwa, which divides the parganah into two almost equal parts. It enters Rajpura from Hasanpur near the village of Narauli, and winding in a tortuous course towards the south-east joins the Nakta at Bagdhar. There are two other small drainage lines, but as they are dry during half the year, they exercise little influence on the agricultural resources of the parganah. The centre of that parganah was formerly covered with a thick jungle of *dhák*¹ and *bel*² trees, but this has now given way to cultivation. The swamp to the east, this jungle land in the centre, and the low-lying *khádír* lands along the Ganges are the distinguishing physical features. The lowest level is found under the high *bhúr* ridge on the east, whence the land gradually but irregularly rises towards the centre, leaving some villages so high above those around them as to admit of the theory that they once formed islands in the bed of a river, and that the old channel of the Ganges once occupied the low level where the swamp now alone remains. From the middle of the parganah the land dips gently westward to the *khádír* of the Ganges, where *gháo* (tamarisk) jungle, reeds, and the valuable *pála* grass afford abundant pasturage to the large herds from the highly cultivated upland villages. Mango groves are scarce, and in comparison with the rest of the district there are few trees, except the *pápal*,³ capable of affording shade or shelter. Mr. Carmichael thus describes Rajpura in 1873 :—"The parganah is not devoid of natural beauty. The vast savannahs of grass and *gháo* jungle on the banks of the Ganges, which afford the sportsman many a day's good sport, are, however, now, with the advent of the rains, being rapidly broken up, and the engine now shrieks where the wild-boar roamed. The *nilgai*⁴ also, which wandered in the woods of Dhanári, have fled for refuge elsewhere, alarmed at sounds to which they had been unaccustomed, for there is a railway station now in what was before the very heart of the Dhanári woodlands. The great *Kála Dháká* or black forest, however, still remains untouched on the frontier between this parganah and that of Sambhal. The Ahais still graze their cattle there, wild as the herdsmen that tend them, and the wild fowl still haunt the Puraniya mere, and rise when disturbed in thousands with a noise like thunder." The

¹ *Butea frondosa*.² *Egle marmelos*.³ *Ficus religiosa*.⁴ *Portax pictus*, a species of deer.

highest level above the sea is 610.91 feet at Ganwán, and the lowest is 589.01 feet at Bhakráoli.

The settlement under Regulation IX. of 1833 was effected by Mr. R. H. Clarke, whose report will be found in Mr Court's memoir. He divided the parganah into a *mattiyár* and *khádír* tract, with subordinate circles where *bhúr*, *dúmat*, or *bela* prevailed. The *mattiyár* tract is described as a rich argillaceous soil which had been redeemed from the dhák jungle; the *khádír* tract comprised the alluvial deposits along the Ganges; the *bhúr* and *dúmat* included "the highlands caused by the irregular undulating character of the surface"¹ to the east of the parganah; and the *bela* consisted of four villages more or less subject to the fluvial action of the Ganges. Mr Clarke found the parganah in a flourishing condition, and a marked increase in prosperity since the time of the fourth settlement. Cultivation had nearly doubled, and villages had sprung up where poor hamlets formerly existed. The former assessment had been confined to land actually under cultivation. Encouragement was thus given to reclamation; and as most of the land was in the hands of substantial talukdars, and the majority of villages were in a very backward state at the period of the fourth settlement, the advance made in Rajpura was marked as compared with that in the adjoining parganah of Asadpur. Mr Clarke assessed at Rs. 73,571 for 1245 fash, Rs 73,851 for 1246, and at Rs 74,176 from 1247 to 1264, and thus explains the moderation of his assessment:—"A question may arise why the rate of assessment in parganah Rajpura should not exceed, with all its superior advantages, that of Asadpur. But it must be borne in mind that an increase of Rs. 3,615 has been assumed on the revenue of the former, while a reduction of Rs. 7,778, has been granted on the *jama* of the latter. It was also necessary to keep in view the greater respectability of the Rypura landowners, which required that they should be treated with some indulgence (*sic*), and although there remains but little or no doubt that the probable profits of their capital and industry, in the course of agricultural improvement, will generally equal, or nearly equal, the amount of the Government demand before the expiration of the lease, it would have been both unfair and impolitic to have enhanced the revenue beyond a certain limit on the assumption that such profits would be enjoyed; especially where the whole parganah is exposed to the contingency of inundation and the partial destruction of its crops from damp." As Mr Carmichael notes, the whole aspect of the parganah must have changed since Mr. Clarke's time, for while the older

¹ Mr Clarke's settlement report, published in Mr Court's statistical memoir, 1855

officer writes of Rājputra as being intersected by ravines and watercourses, there is now no difficulty whatever in traversing it from end to end. Mr. Carmichael thinks that this change in the features of the country has had much to do with a change which has here and there taken place in the nature of the soil. The dips and hollows that contained the rich *mattiyār* soil have been gradually silted up by the drainage of earth from the surrounding country, and the soil being thus deprived of the support it received from the deposits of rain water, and being, moreover, in a state of constant disintegration by the plough, has lost much of its argillaceous tenacity, and has become a light permeable soil like the *dumat*. The *bhūr* and *khádīr* lands on the other hand remain unaltered.

As noted above, Mr. Clarke's three great divisions of soils were *mattiyār*, *khádīr*, and *bela*, with three other classes subsidiary to them, *Present assessment.* viz, *dumat-mattiyār*, *dumat*, and *khádīr-bhūr*. Mr. Carmichael, while adhering to the main classification, altered the subsidiary arrangement to suit geographical considerations, and formed four circles, *khádīr*, *bhūr-khádīr*, *bela*, and *dumat-mattiyār*, to which he applied the following rates:—

Name of circle.	Average rent-rates from village papers		Assumed rent-rates	Deducted revenue-rates	Incidence of rates in column 5 on cultivation.	Incidence of former revenue on former cultivation.
	Soil.	Rate				
1	2	3	4	5	6	7
		Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.
Khádīr ... {	Khádīr ...	3 4 8	4 0 0	2 0 0	1 15 10½	1 12 3
	Bhūr ...	3 0 0	3 0 0	1 8 0		
Bhūr-khádīr ... {	Khádīr ...	3 4 2	3 8 0	1 12 0	1 10 9½	1 7 8½
	Bhūr ...	2 5 5½	2 8 0	1 4 0		
Bela ... {	Alluvial ...	2 13 5	3 0 0	1 8 0	1 8 0	5 4 4½
	Gauháni ...	4 1 2½	4 0 0	2 0 0		
Dumat-mattiyār {	Dumat ...	3 5 9	3 8 0	1 12 0	1 11 1½	1 9 8½
	Mattiyār ...	2 12 8	3 0 0	1 8 0		
	Bhūr ...	2 6 5	2 8 0	1 4 0		

The average rent-rates on soils were taken from the village papers, and the assumed rent-rates from the soil areas, the deducted revenue-rates being one-half of the latter. The rate on the pure *khádīr* is higher than the rates on the *dumat-mattiyār* land, as, owing to the presence of *úsar* or alkaline deposits, much of the latter is barren, while the former, where cultivated, is of a highly productive quality. *Dumat* soil predominates in the parganah, comprising nearly 70 per cent. of the cultivated area. The rental by the rates above assumed

amounted to Rs 1,82,668, and the proposed revenue to Rs. 80,760, or only 44 per cent. of the assumed assets. The actual rental of the year 1872, without correction for land held either as *str* or free of rent, was Rs. 1,28,148, of which the revenue assessed in 1870 would be 63 per cent. The old revenue at the time of assessment was Rs. 74,340, and the new revenue sanctioned was Rs. 80,760, or with cesses Rs 88,836, giving an increase of 19 4 per cent. The incidence of the new demand was Re 1-11-2 per acre on cultivation, and Rs. 0-15-7 on the culturable area, against Re. 1-9-4 on cultivation, and Rs. 0-14-11½ per acre on the culturable area of the settlement under Regulation IX. of 1833.

The following statement compares the area in acres of the last and present settlements —

Settlements		Total area	Percentage of increase	Cultivated area.	Percentage of increase	Culturable area	Total	Percentage of increase.
Former	...	99,660	...	47,255	...	44,166	321	...
Present	...	106,575	6	52,292	11	38,881	91,173	12

The principal increase in culturable area took place in the *khádir* circle, in which and the *bela* circle it can be accounted for by natural causes, such as accretions from the Ganges, but the increase in the other two circles must be ascribed to the confusion of culturable with barren waste at the time of the former settlement. Of the total cultivable area 43 per cent. was found fallow at the beginning of the current settlement; and inquiries showed that, except in a few isolated cases, where land had been purposely thrown out of cultivation in view of the approaching assessment, the fault lay less with the people than with the extreme poverty of soil in the inland tracts and the dread of inundations in the *khádir*. The parganah cannot be called a rich one, as 16 per cent. only of the cultivated area is irrigated, and cultivation bears a proportion of but 49 per cent. to the total area. The measurements showed that about 63 per cent. of the cultivated acreage was under autumn and 37 per cent. under spring crops. For the spring harvest or *rabi* wheat and barley alone are cultivated in any quantity, and gram is but little grown. Of the autumn or *kharif* outturn more than half is supplied by the cotton crop, which pays the cultivator well. *Bajrá* and *jowár* rank next; while in favoured localities a small quantity of sugarcane and rice are grown. The scanty irrigation of the parganah is effected chiefly by means of *dhenkls* or lever wells. The *jhills* (lakes or swamps) and the Nakta and Chuya brooks are utilized when possible; but the steepness of the Maháwa's banks almost entirely precludes the use of its waters for agricultural purposes.

According to the census of 1872 parganah Rajpura contained 149 inhabited villages, of which 49 had less than 200 inhabitants ; Population 54 had between 200 and 500, 41 had between 500 and 1,000 ; 4 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and one had between 2,000 and 3,000. The average area of each village is about one square mile, the largest being Bhiraoti with 5,328 acres, and the smallest Rámpur Khádu with an area of only nine acres.

The total population in 1872 numbered 62,883 souls (28,447 females), giving 381 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 57,604 Hindús, of whom 26,061 were females, 5,277 Musalmáns, amongst whom 2,386 were females, and 2 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 4,565 Bráhmans, of whom 2,038 were females, 1,850 Rájputs, including 814 females ; and 1,994 Baniyás (900 females), whilst the great mass of the population is entered in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 49,195 souls (22,309 females). The principal Bráhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (1,260), and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Bargújar (856), Otauhán (245), Gaur, Bais, Katheriya, Bhitla, Kachhwáha, and Jádón. The Baniyás belong to the Agarwál (512), Bárasaini (420), Chausaini (228), and Dasa subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (3,484), Chamár (7,988), Kahár (2,193), Garariya (1,601), Khákrob (1,380), Khágr (2,860), and Ahár (20,912). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah. Mahájan, Káyath, Darzi, Roghangar, Pási, Hajjám, Darodgar, Zargar, Dhobi, Bharbhúnja, Kadaia, Kumbár, Khatik, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gosáin, Banági, Ját, Bhát, Jotishi, Kori, Gújar, Jogi, Lodha, Nonera, Lohár, Máli, Kanjar, Shoragar, Káchhi, Malla, and Chhípi. The Musalmáns are distributed chiefly amongst Shaikhs (4,943), Sayyids (39), Mughals (126), and Patháns (169), while the remainder are entered as without distinction. Of recorded proprietors, 507 were found to be cultivating their own land with an average farm of eleven acres each. The number of cultivators was 12,970 with an average holding of four acres each man. Of the 149 villages in the parganah 84 were in 1873 held by Bargújar Rájputs, and a few which were then held by Katehríya Rájputs were formerly in the possession of Bargújars. Forty-six villages belong to Ahars, and of the remainder a few belong to Musalmáns (mostly converted Rájputs), six to Bráhmans, and the remainder to mixed castes.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 72 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 1,266 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 391 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 15,590 in agricultural operations, 1,768 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,594 persons returned as labourers, and 230 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 600 as landholders, 48,219 as cultivators, and 14,064 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 583 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 34,436 souls. Parganah Rajpura was formed at the cession (1800) from parts of parganah Gunnaur, added to the taluka of Májhaura taken from parganah Bahjor (now in the Moradabad district). At the settlement under Regulation IX. of 1833 there were 124 villages in the parganah, and another (Bhanáola) was received in 1845 from parganah Hasanpur. Before 1852 fourteen more had been created by the partition of existing villages, and between 1852 and 1873 ten were added by the same process. Under the Pathán administration (1744-1774) Rajpura began to emerge from its obscurity and general backwardness, and had already shown signs of improvement and prosperity when the tyranny or misrule of the Oudh Government (1774-1801) caused a retrogression. On its cession to British rule it was as badly cultivated and thinly populated as at any known stage of its history. But from the cession to 1220 fash (1801-1813) cultivation increased rapidly, and since then has more than doubled itself. There is still, however, much room for advance in this direction.

History. SADULLÁHGANJ, a village in the Salimpur parganah and Salimpur or Dátáganj tahsíl of the Budaun district, is situated about three-quarters of a mile from the right bank of the Rámghanga river and 20 miles from Budaun. The unmetalled roads from the latter town and Dátáganj meet in the village, and a market is held there on Wednesdays and Saturdays. In 1872 the population, which is agricultural and chiefly Hindu, amounted to 1,483. A 3rd class police station and a district post-office are located here. The climate of Sadulláhganj is unhealthy and its inhabitants suffer a good deal from fever, owing probably to the marshy and malarious nature of the

surrounding country. The town possesses no historical or architectural interest. It was probably called after Sadulláh Khán, third son of the Rohilla chief Ali Muhammad, who wrested Rohilkhand from the emperors of Dehlí (1748)

SAHASWÁN, the headquarters of the parganah and tahsíl of that name in the Budaun district, stands about a mile from the left bank of the Maháwa river, 24 miles from Budaun. The population in 1865 was 17,422, and in 1872 was 17,064.

The municipality of Sahaswán is rather a collection of scattered villages than a town, although for purposes of description it may be called by the latter name. These villages or *puras* are 13 in number, and constitute the various *muhallas* or wards of the municipality.¹ Sahaswán is situated on the junction of the bhúr or sandy tract with the alluvial tract of the Ganges. Its level is low, and it is surrounded by the Dhand jhíl and other lakes. But the country between it and the Ganges slopes considerably towards the latter, and viewed from the banks of the river, some five or six miles to the south, Sahaswán seems to stand on an eminence. The most con-

spicuous object is a masonry bungalow built by Mr. Collector Carmichael in 1861, and used as an occasional residence and court by magisterial and executive officers. This building stands in a garden north of the town, a little way to the eastern side of the Bilsí and Bisauli road, and facing the Dhand jhíl, which lies on the opposite side of that road. It is kept in repair by the municipality. The other public buildings are the tahsílí office, munsif's court, branch dispensary, and sarái or rest-house, all in the Bhagta Nagla ward; the police station, 1st class (a square two-storied building), and tahsílí school, both in the Isápur Nawáda ward, a Government distillery and an imperial post-office. A detailed description of these buildings is unnecessary, as they differ little or nothing from buildings of the same class in other provincial towns of Upper India.

A mound near the Kázi ward is pointed out as the remains of Sahasrabáhu's fort, mentioned hereafter, but this can hardly be described as a building, or even as a ruin. The ancient tomb of one Miyán Sáhib, who from his name was probably a religious mendicant, stands on a revenue-free site in Bhagta Nagla, and a dancing festival is held weekly at this sacred spot. In the Pattí Yakín Muhammad ward is another old sepulchre called Rauza-i-Píranpír, *i.e.*, the mausoleum of the saint of

¹ By G. O. No. 288A., dated the 14th March, 1872, the municipality of Sahaswán was declared to consist of the following villages or *muhallas* "and the lands intervening"—

(1) Bhagta Nagla, (2) Saifulláhganj, including Chamár Nagla, (3) Akbarábád, (4) Sháh-tázipur, (5) Kasba Pattí Yakín Muhammad, (6) Kázi Tola, (7) Mahí ud-dinpur, (8) Isápur Niwáda, (9) Gopálganj, (10) Dalz Muhalla, (11) Chamarpura, (12) Muhalla Kaira, and (13) Nayáganj.

saints. There are three mosques of some antiquity in the Jogi and Chamárpura wards, and several Hindu temples of various ages are scattered over the Bhagta Nagla, Saifullághanj, and other muhallas. But the most important temple is that which stands on the shore of the Dhand jhíl, between the lake and the Bilsí road, and not far west of the Government bungalow already described. The antiquity of this building is undoubted, and it is held in great veneration by the Hindús. Attached to it is a bathing tank, inhabited by sacred fish,¹ and a fair is held here on two days in Phalgun (February-March), viz, the 13th of the dark and the 11th of the bright half. Scattered about are several of the small monuments called *satis*, which mark the spots where pious widows have devoted themselves to death on the pyres of their husbands.

In Saifullághanj is a square market-place where markets are held on Mondays, Thursdays, and Saturdays, and good unmetalled roads connect Sahaswán with Gunnaur, Bisauli, Bilsí, and Ujhání; but the trade of the place is inconsiderable, and there is no manufacture of importance. It may be mentioned, however, that the kéora or screwpine (*Pandanus odoratissimus*) is largely cultivated here for the sake of the scent that is extracted from its flower. Mr. Whish thinks that Sahaswán has for many years been more or less stationary in commerce and population, and believes that the slight decrease in the latter since 1865 may be regarded as an "accidental fact."

Sahaswán is a municipality under Act XV. of 1873, and the municipal committee consists of nine members, of whom three are officials and six private persons. The income and expenditure of this corporation during 1876-77 may be briefly tabulated as follows:—

Income				Expenditure.			
			Rs. a p				Rs. a p.
Tax on circumstances and property	...	...	6,684 0 0	Collection of taxes	...	...	346 0 0
Rents	...	...	356 0 0	Head-office charges	...	...	124 0 0
Fines	...	...	4 0 0	Supervision of public works	...	...	89 0 0
Pounds	...	...	266 0 0	Police	...	...	2,199 0 0
Miscellaneous	...	...	3 0 0	Conservancy	...	...	1,113 0 0
				Lighting	...	...	49 0 0
				Pounds	...	...	96 0 0
Total	...	...	7,313 0 0	Public works	...	...	5,741 0 0
Opening balance	...	...	4,020 0 0	Education	...	...	527 0 0
				Dispensary	...	...	250 0 0
				Vaccination	...	...	60 0 0
				Miscellaneous	...	...	44 0 0
				Total	...	...	10,638 0 0
				Balance	...	...	695 0 0
GRAND TOTAL	...	...	11,833 0 0	GRAND TOTAL	...	...	11,833 0 0

¹ These fish are of the species called singi (*Saccobranchus fossilis*, Bloch.) The devout feed them with parched rice, and it is related that once when a Musalmán caught and attempted to cook some of them they turned into blood.

The incidence of taxation was in the same year computed as Rs 0-6-3 per head of population.

The following tradition is current as to the origin of Sahaswán. *Sahasrabáhu* (i.e., "thousand arms"), king of some petty state on the Narbada, or by other accounts of Sangassa in the Farukhabad district, came hither on a hunting expedition, and being pleased with the spot, built there a city and fort. The place was called after him *Sahasrabáhnagar*; and certainly, if it ever possessed so lengthy a name, posterity were justified in abbreviating it to *Sahaswán*. The fort, which stood on the shore of the Dhand jhíl, was afterwards razed to the ground by a king named *Parasuráma*, whose father had defeated and slain *Sahasrabáhu*.¹ The real history of *Sahaswán* opens in 1824, when it became the headquarters of the newly formed district of that ilk. Its elevation to this dignity was partly due to the same sporting attractions that had induced the mythical *Sahasrabáhu* to settle here, for Mr. Swetenham, the first Collector of the district, in recommending the choice of *Sahaswán* as its capital, dilates on "the proximity of jhíl and jungle shooting" The same cause, however, that had contributed to its elevation led also to its downfall. The "proximity of jhíl and jungle" renders the place malarious and unhealthy during the rains. The headquarters of the district were frequently transferred during that season to Budaun, and in 1838 were permanently fixed there, *Sahaswán* being abandoned. After this the latter place subsided again into its original insignificance. All that now remains of the old civil station is a small English graveyard. The Collector's house, built by Mr. Swetenham at a cost of Rs. 18,000, was bought, when the headquarters were removed, by a native gentleman, but was destroyed by fire in 1845.

SAHASWÁN, a tahsíl of the Budaun district, comprises the parganahs of *Sahaswán* and *Kot*. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 473 square miles and 166 acres, of which 328 square miles and 443 acres are cultivated. The area assessed to the Government revenue is given at 474 square miles and 630 acres, of which 324 square miles and 614 acres are cultivated, 89 square miles and 427 acres are culturable, and 50 square miles and 229 acres are barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs 2,12,840 (or with cesses Rs. 2,34,233), falling at Rs. 0-11-3 on the total area, Rs 0-11-2 on the entire cultivable area, and Re. 1-0-2 on the cultivated

¹ *Sahasrabáhu* is one of the numerous titles of the god Shiva, and *Parasuráma* was an incarnation of Vishnu. The ingenious may find in this legend of the latter's triumph the invention of some bigoted Vaishnava who wished to show the superiority of his own god over that of the Shivas.

area The population numbered 203,206 souls (94,283 females), giving 429 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 522 villages. The same statistics show 693 persons blind, 114 lepers, 56 deaf and dumb, 12 idiots, and 30 insane persons in the tahsíl. A detailed account of the tahsíl is contained in the articles on its two parganahs Sahaswán and Kot.

SAHASWÁN, a parganah of the Sahaswán tahsíl and Budaun district, is bounded on the north by parganah Islámnagar of the Bisauli tahsíl, on the north-east by parganah Kot of its own tahsíl : on the south-east by parganah Ujháur of the Budaun tahsíl, on the south-west by the river Ganges, which separates it from the Eta and Aligarh districts, and on the north-west by parganah Asadpur of the Gunnaur tahsíl. According to the last settlement report (1873) the parganah had a total area of 290 square miles and 104 acres, a measurement which is 2 square miles and 113 acres less than that given by the census of 1872. There are 350 villages on the parganah rent-roll with an average area of '83 square miles each.

Sahaswán has two well-marked natural divisions, viz., the bhúr or sandy tract and the alluvial tract of the Ganges. The whole of its north-eastern side is occupied by the bhúr ridge, which runs through the parganah almost parallel to the Ganges, and includes a little over a third of the total area. The characteristics of the bhúr soil have been already described in the article on parganah Islámnagar. This soil will not bear cropping for more than three successive years, and must after a period of cultivation be left fallow for about the same time before it can recover its fertility. It is in fact so barren that the tenantry, chiefly cowherds by caste, prefer to keep it under grass, cultivating only just so much as will supply them with food. They are thus enabled to maintain large herds of cattle, and find that pasturage succeeds where cultivation fails. Villages on this tract are few and thinly inhabited. "You may travel for miles," writes Mr. Carmichael, "without seeing anything, unless it be the startled hare which springs up from under your feet, or the sand-grouse with its shrill cry circling over your head."

The alluvial tract of the Ganges is more fertile as well as more varied in the nature of its soils. These soils may be divided according to their composition into three parallel belts. The first and most northern lies between the bhúr tract and the Maháwa river, and is a mixture of sandy (*bhúr*) and alluvial (*khádir*) soils. The next, composed of loamy (*dúmat*) and clayey (*mattiyár*) lands, extends southwards from the Maháwa to the vicinity of the Ganges, and the most southern or Bela belt consists

of the lands immediately skirting that river. The last is liable to frequent inundations during the rainy season, and its muddy soil changes occasionally, according to the nature of the deposits brought down by the Ganges. These inundations deter, and sometimes actually prevent, the inhabitants from fully cultivating the bela tract. "The land," says Mr. H. R. Wilson, "does not dry up sufficiently in time to admit of being cultivated for the *rabi* (spring harvest), and is often under water in the *kharif* (autumn harvest), it is consequently in great part covered with coarse grass and *pháo* (tamarisk) jungles." Cattle are sent to graze in these jungles from parganah Kot and other places where, owing to the high state of cultivation, pasture is scarce. It should be noticed that the inhabitants of bela villages often have holdings of land in the bhúr tract, where they cultivate an autumn crop when floods have rendered cultivation nearer home impossible. Much of the bela belt, as also of the dumat-mattiyúr belt to its north, is impregnated with the deposit known as *reh* (an impure carbonate of soda), which prevents the tillage of the patches where it appears.

The above description of its surface will show that the parganah cannot be called a fertile one. It is traversed by but one perennial stream, the Maháwa, the general direction of whose somewhat tortuous course is from north-west to south-east. Not far from the north-western frontier this river is joined, on its left bank, by the Cháya, a tributary which is dry in the summer. The southern portion of the parganah, adjoining the Ganges, is intersected by channels of that river and by *sutiyás* or little watercourses, which are scooped out by water receding from the surrounding country to the Ganges after a flood. When the river is only moderately flooded they receive the surplus water which it forces up them, and which would but for their existence cause an inundation. At such times they are crossed in small boats or on the rafts called *gharnáls* (i.e., pot-ships) made of bamboo fastened round pots of earthenware (*ghurrás*). Of the cultivated area about 15 per cent. only is irrigated. The water of the Maháwa is in some

Irrigation

places, where the banks are low, used for irrigation. But the cultivator of this parganah generally trusts for his water to unbricked wells, or to lakes and ponds where such natural reservoirs exist. The latter are indeed not uncommon.

Lakes and ponds

A long chain of swamp and moro skirts the course of the Maháwa, and is conjectured to have been an ancient bed of the Ganges. The largest lake in this chain is the Dhand jhál, beside Sahaswán. It is of a horse-shoe form, about 3 miles long by 200 yards in breadth, and has an average depth at the beginning of the year of three feet. "I only once," says

Mr. Carmichael, "remember to have seen it dry, namely, in the great famine year (1861), when it was cultivated, and when the produce from it was something fabulous, the wheat in many places all but concealing a man standing." Rice of the kind called *jhabdi* is grown along the edges of this and some of the smaller lakes, which are called *kadvāras*. The parganah, although not so flat as others in the Budaun district, possesses no elevation deserving the name of

Elevations a hill. The highest level is 594·21 feet above the sea at Nadha in the bhūr tract, and the lowest 548·15 at Dakāra on the Ganges, the difference between the two being 46·06 feet only.

About the commerce of the parganah almost as little need be said as about its elevations. There are no manufactures and little Economical features trade, beyond that in agricultural raw produce. Wheat and barley are, as elsewhere, the principal crops reaped at the spring harvest, and *bājra*, millet, cotton, and jowār (*holcus sorghum*) at the autumn harvest. Of cotton, the only really paying crop to the cultivator, far less is sown than in the adjoining parganahs of Asadpur and Kot, and little sugarcane or rice is cultivated. These products find local purchasers at the chief town, Sahaswān, and at three or four other places in the parganah where weekly fairs are held. What little is not locally consumed finds an outlet in the Ganges and the unmetalled roads which connect the parganah with Bilsī, Ujhānī, Bīsaulī, and other marts in the district.

The following table compares the areas of Sahaswān at the time of the past and present settlements as given in the report on the latter —

	Settlements.		
	Assessable area	Cultivated area	Total area.
	Acres	Acres	Acres.
Former settlement (1836) ...	119,411	66,835	176,151
Present settlement (1871) .	159,628	104,248	186,704
Percentage of increase ...	34	56	5

The great increase apparent in the assessable area is due to the fact that the measurements made at the former settlement were erroneous. Mr. Sneath Brown, who effected that settlement, himself remarks that "many thousand acres of excellent land" had been mapped off as unculturable, and therefore unassessable waste. The still greater increase in the cultivated area is owing to the circumstance that in the year of measurement for the present settlement the rains had proved exceptionally favourable to cultivation. "Large tracts of bhur land," writes the settlement officer, "were brought under cultivation for

that one year only, to be abandoned in the very next " The unassessable area at the time of the present settlement was 26,076 acres, of which 20,515 acres were barren waste and 5,561 acres revenue-free.

Mr. Brown's settlement was completed in 1836, and remained in force until 1869, when the present settlement by Mr Carmichael was provisionally adopted. At the opening of settlement operations in 1835 the revenue was in arrears. The parganah generally, and especially the bhūr tract, was in a depressed condition. Since then they have undoubtedly recovered themselves, but it might be rash to decide whether the improvement is due to Mr. Brown's assessment or to extraneous circumstances. His demand was progressive, and had been intended to attain in its tenth year a maximum of Rs. 97,897, it was, however, made stationary in 1838, in consequence of the shock received by the parganah from the famine of that year. But the resumption of revenue-free grants and other causes raised it during its latter years to over Rs. 98,100. The financial results of the 1836 as compared with the present settlement are shown in the following statement:—

		Incidence of demand per acre						Total		
		Assessable area.			Cultivated area.					
		Rs	a	p	Rs	a.	p	Rs	a	p.
Former settlement	..	0	12	10	1	6	11	98,107	10	7
Present settlement	..	0	11	3½	1	1	3½	1,02,598	4	0
{ Increase	...	.						4,490	9	5
or										
Decrease	...	0	1	6½	0	5	7½	.		

Cesses included, the new demand amounted to Rs. 1,12,859.

In 1871, after a provisional currency of nearly two years, the present settlement was definitely confirmed by Government. Mr. Carmichael's settlement, 1871. Mr. Brown had for purposes of assessment divided the parganah into five circles, but by uniting two of these Mr. Carmichael reduced the number to four. His circles, which coincided with the natural divisions already mentioned in describing the physical features of the parganah, were (1) the bhūr, (2) bhūr-khādir, (3) dūmat-mattiyār, and (4) bela. After ascertaining the average rent per acre actually paid for different classes of soil in each circle, the settlement officer assumed for purposes of assessment a rent-rate slightly in advance of this actual rent. In fixing the assumed rate no attention was paid

to the rates decreed in cases of rent enhancement, as such cases had arisen out of too small an area to furnish any fair criterion. The assumed rates were as follows.—

	CIRCLE 1 (BHÚR).		CIRCLE 2 (BHÚR KHADIR)		CIRCLE 3 (DÚMAT MATTIYÁR)		CIRCLE 4 (BELA)	
	Irrigat- ed	Unirri- gated	Irrigat- ed	Unirri- gated	Irrigat- ed.	Unirri- gated	Irrigat- ed.	Unirri- gated
	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs. a p	Rs a p.
Gauhání (land sur- rounding a vil- lage site)	8 0 0	2 8 0	4 0 0	3 8 0	4 0 0	3 8 0	4 0 0	4 0 0
Dúmat (loamy soil),	2 0 0	1 8 0	3 0 0	2 8 0	3 8 0	3 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
Mattiyár (clayey soil)	2 8 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
Bhúr (sandy soil),	1 8 0	1 0 0	1 8 0	1 0 0	1 8 0	1 0 0	2 0 0	2 0 0

The application of these rates gave a total rental for the whole parganah of Rs. 2,24,347, and deduced from this at 50 per cent. the revenue would have been Rs. 1,12,173-8-0 But the examination of the villages in detail showed that this demand would have been somewhat heavy, and the revenue ultimately assessed was, as we have already seen, Rs. 1,02,598-4-0 exclusive of cesses.

The principal revenue-paying or proprietary classes are Shaikhs, Rájputs, Proprietary classes. Patháns, and Ahírs. The proportion in which the 350 villages of the parganah are distributed amongst these and other races is marginally shown. Some of the Shaikh families claim to have been settled at Sahaswán since the reign of Kutb-ud-dín Aibak (1206-1210), who bestowed on them the title of Chaudhari. Others migrated into the parganah at a far later period under one Wali Sháh, and others, again, are descended from Hindús of the Ahar caste, who were converted to Islám in the reign of the Nawáb Vazír (1774-1801) The Rájputs belong chiefly to the Bais clan, who hold no less than 35 villages. These villages lie mostly between the Maháwa and Ganges, and the intervening tract is therefore sometimes called Baiswára or the Bais country. Of the Patháns, some are the descendants of Gurár Rájputs, but the date of their conversion to Muhammadanism is uncertain They call themselves Ghorí Patháns or Patháns of Ghor, thereby resembling other ancient families of undoubtedly

English origin, who prefer to be considered of Norman stock. Other Patháns still hold the villages granted revenue-free to their ancestors by Akbar (1556-1603). The Ahís or herdsmen hold principally in the bhúr tract, where, as has been already mentioned, they keep large herds of cattle. The number of proprietors cultivating their own land was at the time of the present settlement 1,469, with an average of $7\frac{1}{2}$ acres of sár or home-farm each. The number of tenants was 22,806, their average holding being four acres each. The total rent paid by them to the proprietors was at the same time returned as Rs. 1,95,705. Except around Sahaswán, where Muráos and other market gardeners prevail, the tenantry are generally of the same races as their landlords.

There were many changes in the proprietary body during the currency of the last settlement, and indeed more alienations took place in Sahaswán than in any other parganah of the district. Such alienations may be thus tabulated.—

Maháls or estates.				By private sale.	By foreclosure of mortgage	By order of court	Total
Entire	...	...	...	20	7	32	59
Portions	...	...	...	241	97	440	778

According to the census of 1872 parganah Sahaswán contained 326 inhabited villages (as distinguished from villages on the rent-roll); of these 178 had less than 200 inhabitants; 96 had between 200 and 500; 46 had between 500 and 1,000, 4 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and 1 had between 2,000 and 3,000. One town, Sahaswán, had over 17,000 inhabitants. The total population in 1872 numbered 103,179 souls (47,520 females), giving 353 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 81,262 Hindús, of whom 36,924 were females; 21,913 Musalmáns, amongst whom 10,594 were females, and 4 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 5,760 Bráhmans, of whom 2,511 were females; 2,304 Rájputs, including 934 females, 4,318 Baniyás (2,034 females); whilst the great mass of the population is entered amongst "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 68,880 souls (31,445 females). The principal Bráhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádh (5,224) and Gaur (434). The chief Rájput clans are the Bais (718), Tomar (372), Chaubán (275), Solankhi, Baigújar, and Gaharwár. The Baniyás belong to the Agarwal

(1,544), Bárasani (787), and Mahesri subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (4,356), Chamár (8,761), Káyath (1,087), Kahár (4,355), Garariya (2,053), Hajjám (1,143), Darodgar (1,564), Khákrob (2,134), Kumhár (1,012), Kori (2,399), Khági (2,164), and Lodha (1,825). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah. Ahár, Mahájan, Darzi, Kisán, Rogangar, Pási, Zargar, Dhobi, Bharbhúnja, Kadra, Khatík, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gosán, Baiági, Ját, Bhát, Jotishi, Gújar, Jogi, Nonera, Lohár, Málí, Bári, and Khattri. The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (14,213), Patháns (6,606), Sayyids (956), and Mughals (133), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 286 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 3,014 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 329 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 22,838 in agricultural operations, 4,178 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,556 persons returned as labourers, and 419 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 2,972 as landholders, 67,717 as cultivators, and 32,490 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The education statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 1,122 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 55,659 souls.

After leaving the region of tradition and entering that of history, the first mention we find of parganah Sahaswán is in the Ain-i Akbari, written during the latter half of the 16th century. Sahaswán was then a division (*mahál*) of the Budaun government (*sarkár*) in the province (*súba*) of Dehli. Its area was 250,122 bighás (156,326 acres), and its land revenue 2,493,898 dáms (about Rs 62,325). It remained subject to the Dehli emperors until 1748, when it was seized with the rest of Katehr (since known as Rohilkhand) by the Rohilla Ali Muhammad. Sahaswán was one of the only two parganahs which remained in that chief's family after his death, being inherited by his second son Abdullah Khán. The Rohilla government lasted for twenty-six years only, after which Rohilkhand was annexed (1774) by the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh, under circumstances already mentioned more than once in articles on other parganahs. In 1801 the country (including of course

parganah Sahaswán) again changed hands, being ceded to the British. It was now included in the Bareilly district, but was transferred to Sahaswán (afterwards called Budaun) on the formation of the latter district in 1824. Four settlements of its land revenue took place whilst it remained in the Bareilly district. The fourth was thrice extended for terms of five years, and the fifth (or eighth, if these extensions be regarded as separate settlements) was that of Mr. Seneade Brown already described. The remaining history of the parganah coincides with that of the district, to which the reader is referred.

SALIMPUR, a village in the Salimpur parganah and Salimpur or Dátáganj tahsíl of the Budaun district, is 19 miles from Budaun, and had in 1872 a population of 1,099 inhabitants. It was formerly the headquarters of the parganah and tahsíl to which it gives its name, and contained an old mud fort in which the Government offices were located. But these offices were removed about 1833 to Dátáganj, a mile and a half distant, and since then Salimpur has been a place of no importance.

SALIMPUR, the most eastern parganah in the Budaun district, is situate in the Salimpur or Dátáganj tahsíl, and is bounded on the north by parganahs Sanehi and Baha of the Bareilly district, on the east by the Rámghanga river, which separates it from the Bareilly and Sháhjahánpur districts; on the south by parganah Mihrábád of the Sháhjahánpur district, on the south-west by parganah Usahat of its own tahsíl, and on the west by parganah Budaun of the Budaun tahsíl. According to both the census of 1872 and the settlement report of the following year, which in the case of the parganah agree, the total area was 230 square miles and 173 acres; and there are 312 estates on the rent-roll with an average area of 0·73 square mile each.

In the parganah are included three divisions—(1) Salimpur proper, with an area of 131 square miles and 566 acres, occupies the space between the Rámghanga and Aril rivers; (2) zila Azímabad lies west of the Aril, between that river and parganah Budaun, with an area of 52 square miles and 582 acres, and (3) taluka Hazratpur, with an area of 45 square miles and 305 acres, occupies the remainder of the parganah west of the Aril and south of Azímabad.

In appearance the parganah is a flat and fairly fertile plain, little more than a tenth of the total acreage being barren. The southern corner, to the extent of about one-fifth of the whole area, is occupied by a tract of kather, dúmat, or loamy soil, which lies mostly higher than the rest of the parganah and is included in Hazratpur. The remaining area is comprised in the alluvial tract of the Rámghanga, and is, as a rule, therefore

below the level of most other parganahs in the district. The highest and lowest elevations above the sea are, however, exceptions to the general rule, the former (520·813 feet at Deoni) being in Salimpur proper, and the latter (489·627 feet at Labhári) being in Hazratpur. There is in the whole parganah nothing that could even by courtesy be termed a hillock.

Rivers Except the Rámghanga, which washes the eastern side of Salimpur proper, and does much damage by shifting its course or overflowing its banks when in flood, the only stream of any size is the Aril or Ári. This has a perennial flow, but is fordable at many points in all but the rainy months. It meanders from north to south through nearly the whole length of the parganah. But though poor in rivers Salimpur is exceptionally rich in the small lakes or swamps known as jhíls. These are most numerous in Hazratpur, where, according to Mr. Sneade Brown, "there are few, if any, estates which do not possess every possible facility of irrigation, either from the Aril, the numerous tanks and pools which are met with in every direction, or from wells, which cost little in digging, though they seldom last beyond a single season." Such wells are the ordinary means of irrigation throughout the parganah, but along the banks of the Aril the waters of that stream are generally used for the same purpose. The waste lands of the parganah lie mostly on the western boundary of Azímabad, which is fringed with a tract of *dhák* forest. In this tract the soil is hard, dry, and lumpy, and will not readily succumb to native ploughing. But the soil of Azímabad generally is poorer than that of Salimpur or Hazratpur.

Forest.

Economical features. Passing from the soil of the parganah to the products of that soil, we find that by far the principal crop at the spring harvest is wheat. For the autumn reappings the usual millets, cotton, and rice are sown, each of the two latter crops being in the proportion of about 20 per cent. to the whole harvest. Of sugarcane there is very little cultivation. The manufactures of the parganah need hardly be noticed, as there are none beyond those required by the simple necessities of an agricultural people. This fact is sufficiently explained by the entire absence of large towns. There are indeed several places, smallest of towns or largest of villages, to whose weekly markets the agricultural raw produce of the parganah is conveyed for sale; but means of conveyance are not numerous. The unmetalled road from Budaun to Sháhjahánpur passes through Dátáganj, and crosses the Rámghanga on a bridge of boats at Bela Dandi. At Dátáganj, which is the chief town of the parganah, it is met by another unmetalled road.

Communications.

from Usahat. But the most important outlet for local produce is the Rám-ganga, on which, according to Mr. H. R. Wilson, large quantities of grain are embarked for Cawnpore (Kánlipur) and Mirzapur.

The following table compares the areas of the parganah at the time of the settlements of land past and present settlements as given in the report on revenue, the latter —

Settlement	Assessable area.	Cultivated area	Total area
	Acres	Acres	Acres
Past (1834 and 1836) ...	127,397	71,532	144,836
Present (1871) ...	131,724	95,332	147,373
Percentage of increase ..	3	33	2

There is reason to believe that the increase in assessable area was really far greater than that here recorded. Mr Seneade Brown, who himself effected the former settlement, tells us that in the preliminary survey much barren land had been erroneously included in the assessable area. He was undoubtedly right, for while at that survey 2,774 acres only were mapped off as barren waste, no less than 14,257 acres were so classified at the survey preceding the present settlement. The present unassessable area includes, besides the waste land just mentioned, 1,392 acres of revenue-free land.

The former settlement of Hazratpur, which then formed part of the Usahat parganah, was completed in 1834, and that of Salimpur proper and Azímabad in 1836. When these settlements came into force the revenue was in arrears. But this result seems to have been due rather to mismanagement in collection and to the wilful default of undisciplined Rájput landowners than to any severity of assessment. Mr Brown's settlement of Salimpur and Azímabad worked sufficiently well to be maintained until the re-settlement of the whole parganah in 1870. But his assessment of Hazratpur proved unduly heavy, and it was on his own recommendation revised by Mr Timins in 1842. The financial results of the past and present assessments may be thus contrasted —

		Incidence of demand per acre				Total demand (excluding cesses)		
		Assessable area.		Cultivated area				
		Rs.	a	p	Rs	a	p	Rs. a. p
Former assessment	...	1	1	4½	1	14	4½	1,35,957 2 8
Present assessment	..	1	2	5½	1	9	5½	1,37,990 0 0
Increase	...	0	1	4½	...			2,032 13 4
or								
Decrease	.	...			0	4	11½	.

Cesses included, the new demand amounted to Rs. 1,51,788.

The existing settlement was effected by Mr. Carmichael, and came into force in 1870, being finally confirmed by Government in the following year (1871). The principles on which it was effected may be briefly told. Following Mr. Brown's example, Mr. Carmichael divided the parganah before assessment into the three circles of Salimpur, Azimabad, and Hazratpur: but three subdivisions of Salimpur, which the former officer had adopted, were discarded by the latter. The next step was of course to discover the average rent per acre actually paid for various classes of land in each circle, and when this was ascertained to assume a rent-rate somewhat in advance of that actually paid. The following table shows the amount per acre of the rent-rate assumed for different soils in each circle.—

Class of soil	1st Circle—Salimpur, 138 villages		2nd Circle—Azimabad, 47 villages		3rd Circle—Hazratpur, 60 villages	
	Irrigated	Unirrigated	Irrigated	Unirrigated	Irrigated	Unirrigated
	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.
Gauhāni, i.e., land around village site	4 0 0	3 8 0	3 8 0	3 0 0	3 8 0	3 8 0
Dūmat, loam ...	3 8 0	3 0 0	3 0 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	2 8 0
Mattiyār, clayey soil ...	3 0 0	3 0 0	2 8 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
Bhūr, sandy soil ...	2 0 0	2 0 0	...	...	2 0 0	2 0 0

The application of these rates gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs. 2,89,545, and deduced from this at 50 per cent. the revenue would have amounted to Rs. 1,44,772-8 0. But when the parganah came to be assessed village by village, some deductions of the assumed rental were, as generally happens, found necessary. Such reductions took place principally in villages to the east of Salimpur, which during the course of settlement operations had suffered from inundations of the Rāmganga. The revenue ultimately assessed (Rs. 1,37,990) was, as we have already seen, somewhat less than half the rental at first assumed.

The landholders who pay that revenue are principally Rājputs, and the number of estates held by these and other proprietary classes is marginally shown. Of the 91 estates held by Rājputs, no less than 82 are in the possession of Janghārās, described by Sir Henry Elliot as "a large and somewhat turbulent tribe of the Tuar or Tomar clan." The name Janghāra is said to be derived from Persian *jang*, a battle, and Hindi

Proprietary classes.	
Rājputs	91
Baniyās	30
Shaikhs	28
Káyaths	16
Merchants or bankers other than Baniyās	5
Bráhmaṇs	4
Mixed classes	138
Total	312

Kāśā, defeated, because this tribe, under king *Prithvirāj*, were defeated by *Shahāb-ud-dīn* (A.D. 1193), but it is not likely that the word *jang* was at so early a period known in *Hindūstān*. The *Janghūās* claim to have entered *Kāśmīr* or *Rohilkhand* under the chieftainship of one *Dhapu Dhām*, who from the following proverbial couplet would appear to have been a somewhat pugnacious personage —

Niche dharti, upar Rām
Bici sien larte Dhapu Dhām.
 "Below is earth, above is Rām"¹
 Between the two fights *Dhapu Dhām* "

The *Thākurs* of *Baksena* in this parganah profess to be descended from *Dhapu Dhām*

The number of proprietors returned at the beginning of the present settlement as cultivating their own land was 2,659, the average quantity of land thus farmed being eight acres to each man. The number of tenants was at the same time 20,684, with an average holding of four acres each. The total rent paid by tenants to their landlords was estimated at Rs. 2,75,765. During the currency of the last settlement much landed property changed hands in *Salimpur*, as compared with other parganahs of the same district. The number and mode of such transfers may be thus tabulated —

Alienations of	By private sale	By foreclosure of mortgage	By order of court.	Total.
Entire mīhāls or estates	11	3	1	15
Portions of ditto	269	174	151	594

According to the census of 1872 parganah *Salimpur* contained 307 villages, of which 127 had less than 200 inhabitants, 106 had between 200 and 500, 56 had between 500 and 1,000; 17 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and one had between 2,000 and 3,000. The total population in 1872 numbered 113,858 souls (51,093 females), giving 495 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 103,591 Hindus, of whom 46,484 were females, 10,267 Musalmāns, amongst whom 4,609 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 6,185 Brāhmins, of whom 2,733 were females, 15,136 Rājputs, including 6,110 females, and 1,208 Baniyās (555 females), whilst the great mass of the population is entered amongst "the other castes" of the

¹ The god of that name, an avatar or incarnation of *Vishnu*

census returns, which show a total of 81,062 souls, of whom 37,086 are females. The principal Bráhmaṇ subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádh (4,806), Gaur (594), and Kanauiya. The chief Rájput clans are the Gaur (692), Ráthor (388), Solankhi (419), Chauhan (961), Bargújar (845), Bais (442), Katehriya (298), Tomar, Kathiya, Gautam, Jangori, Dhákra, Báchhal, Sombansi, Ponwár, Raghubansi, Bhatti, Chandel, and Raikawár. The Baníyás belong to the Agarwál (410), Chausaini (234), and Odia subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (11,625), Chamár (14,939), Ahar (10,542), Mahájan (3,341), Káyath (1,386), Kahár (9,962), Kisan (2,022), Rogangai (2,621), Garariya (3,826), Hajjám (1,770), Darodgai (2,149), Khákrob (1,513), Dhobi (2,055), Bharbhunja (1,806), Khatik (1,244), Kori (1,190), and Gújar (1,357). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah : Darzi, Pási, Zargar, Kadara, Kumhár, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gosáin, Bairági, Ját, Bhát, Jotishi, Jogi, Lodha, Nonera, Lohár, Máli, Patwa, Bári, Chak, Baheliya, Dhanuk, Arakh, and Bhugwa. The Musalmáns are distributed chiefly amongst Shaikhs (8,983), Patháns (1,127), Sayyids (88), and Mughals (33), while the remainder are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 182 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like ; 1,733 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c. ; 785 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods ; 28,521 in agricultural operations ; 3,961 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,851 persons returned as labourers, and 491 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 5,370 as landholders, 78,935 as cultivators, and 29,553 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 955 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 62,765 souls.

In the time of Akbar (1556-1605) Salímpur was a portion of mahál Saneha in the Sambhal division of the Dehli province, but how much of that mahál belonged to the modern parganah of Saneha in the Bareilly district, and how much to parganah Salímpur, it is now impossible to say.

History —

under the Dehli emperors,

to say. Mahál Saneha remained under the government of the Dehli emperors until 1748, when it was seized by the Pathán Ali Muhammad. After this seizure Salimpur was formed into a separate parganah under the title of

under the Patháns, Salimpur Juksa, derived from the names of two villages within its boundaries. On the death of Ali

Muhammad and division of his territories the parganah passed into the possession of one of his officers, Háfiz Rahmat Khán, who held it until 1774. In that year, for reasons already explained more than once in articles on other

under the Nawáb Vazír, parganahs, the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh invaded Rohilkhand, defeated the Patháns at Míránpur Katra, and

annexed the whole of their dominions, including parganah Salimpur. In the battle Háfiz Rahmat Khán was slain. After twenty-seven years of maladministration by the Nawáb Vazír's deputies Salimpur again changed rulers, being ceded in 1801 to the East India Company and included in the district of Bareilly. It was transferred in 1824 to the newly formed district of Sahaswán

(now Budaun), its land revenue being at that time and under British rule.

Rs. 1,12,402. Four settlements of the revenue had been effected before the transfer. The fourth (1812-1819) was thrice extended for terms of five years, and the fifth (or eighth, if these extensions be regarded as separate settlements) was that of Mr Sneade Brown already noticed. In 1844 the parganah was enlarged by the accession of zila Azímabad from parganah Budaun and of taluka Hazratpur from parganah Usahat. The rest of its history coincides with that of the district (*q. v.*)

SATÁSI, a parganah in the Bisauli tahsíl of the Budaun district, is bounded on the east by parganah Aonla of the Bareilly district; on the south-east by parganah Budaun of the Budaun tahsíl, on the south-west by the river Sot, which separates it from parganah Kot of the Sahaswán tahsíl; and on the north-west by parganah Bisauli of its own tahsíl. According to the census of 1872, which in this case agrees with the settlement report of the following year, it had a total area of 87 square miles and 445 acres, and further details of this area will be given in describing the last settlement itself. The number of estates on the rent-roll in 1873 was 83, their average area being 1.5 square mile each.

The parganah is not only the smallest, but also the flattest in the district, there being little more than a tall man's stature between the highest elevation (576.18 feet above the sea) and the lowest (569.53 feet). The differences of soil are hardly more marked than those of level. The surface consists almost throughout of the loamy soil

Physical features.

known as kather, but patches are occasionally met with in which almost pure clay or sand predominates. No rivers traverse the parganah, but the waters of the Sot, which form its south-western boundary, are in some places used for irrigation. The same purpose is served by numerous *jhils* or small lakes, of which the largest is that in Sangtara village. A good supply of water can also be obtained from unbricked wells, which are dug at the end of the rains to fall in at the beginning of the next. About a tenth only of the whole acreage is barren, and the waste land lies, not in large tracts, but in small patches, on which the cattle of the villagers may be seen grazing.

The parganah has no villages large enough to be called towns, and there are consequently no manufactures worthy of mention.

Economical features

What trade exists is in agricultural raw produce. The principal crop at the spring harvest is, as elsewhere in the district, wheat; while of the autumn reapings about one-half consists of the usual millets, about one quarter of cotton, and the remainder of sugarcane, maize, rice, and miscellaneous crops. These products find a sale at Vazirganj, the principal village, and at one or two other places where weekly markets are held. The unmetalled road from Budaun to Chandausi passes through Vazirganj and bisects the parganah, whose northern corner is traversed also by the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, and contains a station on that line. This station is situated in the village of Karengi, but is better known by the name of the adjoining village, Mahmúdpur in the Bareilly district.

The following table compares the past and present areas of the parganah as given in the report on the last settlement of land revenue (1871).—

Period.	Assessable area	Cultivated area.	Total area.
	Acres	Acres.	Acres
Former settlement (1837) ...	44,093	36,457	55,371
Present settlement (1871) ...	49,381	45,556	56,125
Percentage of increase ...	12	25	1

In the present total area are included 6,744 acres of unassessable land, whereof 1,135 acres are revenue-free and the remainder barren waste. Of the cultivated area, which it will be observed increased greatly during the currency of the last settlement, 36 per cent. is irrigated.

The settlement of 1837 was effected by the then Collector of Budaun, Mr. Clarke, and remained in force until the introduction of the present settlement by Mr. Carmichael (provisionally adopted, 1868, finally confirmed, 1871) The financial results of the two settlements may be thus contrasted —

		Incidence of demand per acre				Total yearly demand (excluding cesses).		
		Assessable area		Cultivated area				
		Rs.	a.	p.	Rs.	a.	p.	
Settlement of 1837 ...	...	0	15	8½	1	3	4½	43,397 0 0
Ditto of 1871 .	...	1	1	11½	1	3	5½	50,405 0 0
Increase	...	0	2	3	0	0	0½	7,008 0 0

Cesses included, the present demand amounts to Rs 55,445. The processes by which that demand was assessed may be briefly described as follows. The settlement officer discarded Mr. Clarke's division of the parganah into 1st and 2nd class circles, and included the whole area in but one circle. The average rent per acre actually paid for various kinds of soil in this solitary circle were next ascertained, and a rent-rate, as a rule somewhat higher than that actually paid, was assumed as a basis of assessment. In assuming such rent-rates it is usual to compare the average rent actually paid with that judicially decreed in recent cases of enhancement. But such cases had in this parganah been confined to 26 villages, and being therefore too few to afford any just criterion were disregarded. The following statement shows (1) the average rent actually paid per acre, and (2) the assumed rent-rate deduced therefrom —

Class of soil.	Actual rate per acre						Assumed rate per acre		
	Irrigated			Unirrigated.					
Gauhān, or soil immediately surrounding a village site ...	Rs	a.	p	Rs	a.	p	Rs	a.	p
...	2	12	0½	2	2	6½	3	0	0
Dūmat, or loamy soil ..	2	9	0½	2	7	0½	2	8	0
Mattiyār, or clayey soil ...	2	4	7½	2	1	10½	2	4	0
Bhūr, or sandy soil ...	2	8	2½	2	4	6½	2	0	0

The application of the assumed rates would have given for the whole parganah a total rental of Rs. 1,13,543. But when the lands of each village were examined in detail it was, as usual, found that some reductions on the assumed rate were in individual cases necessary. The gross rental ultimately assumed was Rs. 1,00,810 only, and of this 50 per cent., or Rs. 50,405, was taken as revenue.

The landholders who pay this revenue are principally Gauw Rajputs, a tribe already mentioned in the article on pargana Bisauli. In the margin is shown the proportion in which the 83 estates of the pargana are distributed amongst this and other classes. At the beginning of the present settlement 1,003 proprietors were found cultivating their own land with an average farm of 63 acres each. The tenantry, who, like their landlords, are mostly Rajputs, at the same time numbered 8,562. Their average holding was 4 acres each, and the rent paid by them to proprietors was returned as Rs. 92,339

Proprietary classes.	
Gauw ...	14
Other Rajputs ...	8
Shaikhs ..	8
Pathans ...	1
Kayaths ...	1
Mixed classes ..	51
Total ...	83

At the beginning of the present settlement 1,003 proprietors were found cultivating their own land with an average farm of 63 acres each. The tenantry, who, like their landlords, are mostly Rajputs, at the same time numbered 8,562. Their average holding was 4 acres each, and the rent paid by them to proprietors was returned as Rs. 92,339

The following table will show that during the currency of the last settlement alienations of property were few —

Alienations.		By private sale	By foreclosure of mortgage	By order of court	Total
Entire mahals or estates ...	...	36	2	2	4
Portions of ditto ...	...	36	62	128	221

According to the census of 1872 pargana Satasi contained 109 inhabited villages, of which 31 had less than 200 inhabitants, 39 had between 200 and 500; 29 had between 500 and 1,000; 9 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and one had between 2,000 and 3,000. The total population in 1872 numbered 48,605 souls (22,611 females), giving 552 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 41,396 Hindus, of whom 19,263 were females, and 7,209 Musalmans, amongst whom 3,318 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 3,264 Brahmans, of whom 1,497 were females, 5,307 Rajputs, including 2,225 females, 877 Banyas (420 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 31,918 souls, of whom 15,121 are females. The principal Brahman subdivisions found in this pargana are the Sanadh (3,013) and Gaur (233). The chief Rajput clans are the Gaur (2,183), Chaubhan (737), Kachirya (1,558), Rithor, Solankhi, Bais, Gautam, and Janghara. The Banyas belong to the Barasani (392) and Agarwal (179) subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Murao (4,356), Chamar (8,761), Kahir (1,695), Kisan (2,220), Garariya (2,569), Darodgar (1,063), Khakrob (1,061), Kori (1,221), and Ahir (2,591). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this pargana: Ahar, Mahajan, Kayath,

Darzi, Rogangar, Pási, Hajjúm, Zargar, Dhobi, Bharbhúnja, Kadara, Kumhár, Khatik, Nat, Kalál, Gosám, Bairági, Ját, Bhát, Jotishí, Gújar, Jogí, Lodha, Lohár, Málh, Míua, Chhípi, and Habúra. The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhís (4,153), Patháns (2,654), Sayyids (306), and Mughals (56), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 94 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,230 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c; 133 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 10,637 in agricultural operations; 2,050 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,898 persons returned as labourers, and 283 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,557 as landholders, 31,321 as cultivators, and 15,727 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 540 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 25,994 souls.

In the time of Akbar (A.D. 1556-1605) parts of parganahs Satási and Bisaulí together formed, under the name of Satási Mundíya, a mahál or division of the Budaun government and Dehli province. The area of this mahál was 29,753 bighás (18,595 acres), and its land revenue 1,315,720 dáms (circ. Rs. 32,888). As Sir H. Elliot observes in his "Glossary" that the parganah is a difficult one to restore. In different copies of the Aín-i-Akbarí the words Satási and Mundíya assume each three different forms, while Tieffenthaler, writing in the middle of the last century, gives both a fourth. The name of Akbar's mahál was probably derived from Mundíya in parganah Bisaulí, a town already described, and Satási, a town whose ruins are said to have formerly been visible at Barkhera in the same parganah. According to Mr. Carmichael there is still a mound at Barkhera, but no ruins appear thereon. Satási means eighty-seven, and it is not unlikely that a town of that name may have existed, for villages or collections of villages bearing cardinal numbers¹ with or without suffixes of place are common in Hindústán. Mr. Court says nothing of a town called Satási, but derives the

¹ It is curious that such numbers should in almost every case be multiples of either three or four. Eighty-four (*chaurávi*) is the number most commonly found. There is a tract also called Satási in the Gorakhpur district.

name from a tradition that on its first formation in Akbar's reign the mahál contained 87 villages. After leaving the rule of the Dehli emperors for that of the Patháns (1748) Satási Mundíya passed through much the same vicissitudes as other portions of Rohilkhand, being annexed by the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh in 1774, and by him ceded to the British in 1801. Satási and Bisauli were after this cession divided into two separate parganahs, but of these both were included in the Moradabad district. Hence they were transferred in 1824 to the newly formed district of Budaun (then known as Sahaswán) At the time of transfer parganah Satási had already undergone four settlements of its land revenue. The fourth was thence extended for terms of five years, and on its expiry was succeeded by the settlement of Mr Clarke, lately mentioned. Since 1824 the parganah and the district of Budaun have had a common history, already narrated, and it is therefore unnecessary to refer to any further events which after that date happened in the former.

SHAIKHÚPUR, a market town in the Ujhání parganah of the Budaun tahsíl and district, is nearly two miles distant from Budaun, and had in 1872 a population of 5,175 inhabitants. The town stands on a well raised site near the right bank of the Sot, and between it and the river there are many ravines. Shaikhúpur itself is a poor mud-built place. The only conspicuous brick building is the house of the local landholder, and the only public institution is a school of the village or *halkábandi* class. There is a market on Sundays and Wednesdays, but the trade is insignificant. The population may be regarded as stationary, although there was a recorded decrease of about 50 persons between 1865 and 1872. Shaikhúpur is said to have been founded in the reign of Jahángír (1605-1627)

History by one Shaikh Faíd, who gave it its present name, meaning Shaikh's town; but it is probable that a settlement of some sort already existed on or beside the modern site, where the ruins of an older village called Phulhya Khara are still shown. The lands around Shaikhúpur are still in the possession of the founder's descendants, and one of these, Shaikh Sharf-ud-dín, rendered valuable services to the British Government during the rebellion of 1857-58.

SIRÁSAUL, a village in the Kot parganah and Sahaswán tahsíl of the Budaun district, stands on the unmetalled road between Ujhání and Bilsí, 12 miles from Budaun, and had in 1872 a population of 2,618 persons. It is divided into three pattis or portions, called respectively Insa, Sitárání, and Kohar Sahái. Act XX of 1856 was in force at Sirásaul until the close of 1875-76, when the local Government withdrew the town from its operation,

and the collection of a house-tax ceased. Added to a small balance from 1874-75, the proceeds of that tax had during its last year amounted to Rs. 377, while the total expenditure was Rs. 367, chiefly on police and conservancy. The average incidence of the tax was Re. 1-5-1 on each of the 283 houses assessed.

SUKHELA, a market village in the Asadpur parganah and Gunnaur tahsíl of the Budaun district, is 45 miles distant from Budaun, and had in 1872 a population of 186 persons. A large fair, at which about 10,000 persons are said to congregate, is held here on the full moon of Kártik (October-November), but at other times of the year Sukhela is a place of no importance.

UJHÁNÍ, a municipality in the Ujhání parganah of the Budaun tahsíl and district, stands on the imperial Bareilly and Háthras road, 8 miles from Budaun. The population seems to be on the increase, having been returned as 7,734 in 1865 and 8,909 in 1872. It is principally Hindú, and the Bráhman caste is strongly represented. The town has a more flourishing appearance than most others in the district, although here, as elsewhere, mud huts are the prevailing structures. The principal thoroughfares are metalled out of municipal funds, and besides the Bareilly and Háthras road just mentioned others issue from the town, connecting it with Sahaswán and Bilsí. Good masonry wells are plentiful, and there is a fair sprinkling of brick buildings, ancient and modern. The muhallas or wards are 13 in number, and are generally called after the classes trading or articles sold in them. Of these wards Pípalola, Katia, and Bahádurganj will be hereafter mentioned, and it is unnecessary to enumerate the remainder. The public buildings are the police station,

Public and other buildings. 1st class, standing on the site of a fort built by Abdullah Khán, the parganah school, surrounded by a spacious compound, the old sarái or rest-house, converted into a municipal fioc school, the new sarái, and the imperial post-office. But the most important building in Ujhání is the unfinished tomb of Abdullah Khán, who died here rather more than a century ago. This and that dense grove opposite its principal front are the most conspicuous objects in a distant view of the town. A more ancient tomb is that of the Náugaza Pír or nine-yard saint, but hagiology is silent as to the period and life of this lofty devotee. In Bahádurganj is an old cemetery called Kadam-í-Rasúl, or foot of the apostle, and a mosque built by Abdulláh Khán stands in the market-place. To this list of Mushm shrines an Imámbára of uncertain date, but certain antiquity, may be added, on account of the great veneration in which it is held by the Shíá sect. The sacred buildings of the

ness. Abdullah attacked Ujhani with several buildings, and his brother Faiz-ullah formed a *muhalla* Katra, while a village near Ujhani, Abdullahganj, is named after the former. Shortly after the introduction of British rule (1801) Bahádur Singh, whose father had been an *amíl* or farmer of revenue under the government of the Nawab Vazir, raised a revolt at Ujhani. This revolt, which for an immediate occasion a collection of the revenue, was promptly suppressed, and Bahádur Singh fled southwards across the Ganges. He was afterwards captured, but as he had been instrumental in saving the life of one of the British officers sent against him, he was treated with great leniency, and allowed upon signing certain articles to return to Ujhani. He was the founder of the *kháir* Bahadurganj.

UDUPATI, a parganah in the Budann tahsíl and district, is in form a rude triangle with somewhat rounded angles, and is bounded on the north-east by the river Set which separates it from parganahs Budann of its own tahsíl and Udhá of the Duttiganj or Salimpur tahsíl, on the south by parganah Usahat and parganahs Nidlipur and Anú of the Eta (Itá) district, the Ganges forming in part its boundary with the last mentioned parganah, and on the north-west by parganahs Sahaswán and Kot of the Sahaswan tahsíl. According to the last settlement report (1873) the parganah had a total area of 227 square miles and 626 acres, a measurement less by 150 acres than that given in the census report of the preceding year. There are 187 estates or manors on the rent-roll with an average of 1.22 square mile each.

The parganah has three marked divisions of soil. Its northern corner, to the extent of over 65 square miles, is occupied by a tract of *dumat*, rather or loamy soil, such as has been already described in the articles on Bisauli, Sahaswán, Budann, and other parganahs. South of this a *blúin* or sandy tract traverses its centre from west to east with an area of over 30 square miles and a breadth varying from two to four miles, and the remainder of the parganah, south of the *blúin*, is occupied by the alluvial or *khádir* tract of the Ganges. There is more variety of level than in other parganahs of the district, and the surface, especially in the *khádir* tract, undulates gracefully. There are, however, no hills, the highest level being 577.118, and the lowest 516.397 feet above the sea. Somewhat less than one-seventh of the whole area is absolutely barren, but a good deal of cultivable land in the *blúin* tract is always fallow, as after two or three years' cultivation *blúin* land must remain untilled for about the same time in order to recover its fertility. There is least barren land in the *dumat*, and most in the *khádir* tract. In the neighbourhood of the Ganges

stretches of coarse pampas supply thatching for the huts of the villagers, while further inland one meets with copses of dhák (*Butea frondosa*) and date-palm. In the south-western corner of the parganah are the mouths of the Maháwa river, and a small stream called the Bhainsaur (or Buffalo Wallow) flows for half the year through the khádir tract, but dries on the approach of the hot season. There are several large *jhíls* or meres, of which the principal are those at Núrpur and Lakhúpara. The Núrpur *jhíl* is about two and a half miles in circumference, with an average depth of five feet at the beginning of the year. Its surface is covered in some of the more shallow places with tall reeds or rushes, which the villagers reach on rafts and cut as fodder for their cattle or material for matting. The mere is frequented in winter by wild fowl, and its water is much used for irrigation. The Lakhúpara *jhíl* is smaller and shallower, being about a mile long, with an average breadth of 100 yards, and average depth of three feet only. It furnishes a small quantity of water to the neighbouring fields. But the principal sources of irrigation are unbricked wells, which in most places last only from the end of one rainy season to the beginning of the next. About 24 per cent. of the cultivated area is irrigated.

"The parganah of Ujhání," writes Mr Carmichael, "is from the undulating character of the country, as also from the beautiful manner in which it is wooded, one of the prettiest in the district. There are some vistas of wood, hill (*sic*) and dale in the tract of country near the Ganges which are quite equal to any English landscape. The *bághs* (groves) of Jalálpur in that direction, and the country between Jalálpur and Kakora, always extort admiration from the stranger, while the groves and plantations of mango trees round and about the town of Ujhání form the most charming encamping ground in the district."

The indigo and sugar manufactures of the chief town, Ujhání, have been already noticed. There are no others, and the trade of the parganah is mostly in grain. The principal spring crops are, as usual in this part of India, wheat and barley, while the millet known as bajra (*Holcus spicatus*) supplies alone more than half the autumn harvest. Good sugarcane is grown near the Ganges, but is liable to destruction by floods from that river, and in the northern parts of the khádir tract excellent rice is cultivated. Cotton is rarely sown. These products find a market at Ujhání, Shaikhúpur, and the several villages in the parganah where weekly markets are held, and what is not locally consumed is exported by road to Bilsí, Bisaulí, and Budaun, or embarked on the Ganges for other districts.

The following table compares the past and present areas of the parganah as given in the last settlement report.—

Period	Assessable area	Cultivated area.	Total area
	Acrea	Acrea.	Acrea
Former settlement (1876) ...	107,622	76,712	137,325
Present ditto (1871)	118,144	84,814	145,996
Percentage of increase .	10	11	6

The present total area includes 15,649 acres of unassessable land, 14,257 acres being barren and 1,392 revenue-free. The largest revenue-free estate is that attached to the ziyarat or sepulchre of Sultan Arfin,¹ a saintly Arabian, about whom almost nothing is known. The ziyarat, which is visited by pilgrims from all parts of Northern India, stands picturesquely on the border of the parganah near the point where the Bareilly and Hâthias road crosses the Sut. The increase which the above table shows in the cultivated area is partly due to the resumption and assessment since the last settlement of nine revenue-free estates, and the increase in the total area, which is larger than in any of the parganahs except Budann, is attributed to alluvion by the Ganges.

The former settlement was made by Mr Sneed Brown in 1836. The parganah had been over-assessed, and balances had accrued to the extent of no less than Rs. 1,50,536. Mr Brown's settlement Mr Brown therefore found it necessary slightly to reduce the demand. The reduction, although opposed by the then Commissioner of the province, was upheld by the Board of Revenue, and Mr Brown's settlement continued in force until superseded by that of Mr Carmichael. The latter or present settlement was provisionally adopted in 1869, and finally confirmed in 1871. The financial results of the two assessments may be thus contrasted —

	Incidence of demand per acre on						Total demand (excluding cesses)
	Assessable area			Cultivated area.			
	Rs	a	p	Rs	a	p	Rs a p
Settlement of 1836	0	14	10	1	4	9½	99,579 6 2
Ditto 1871 ...	0	16	7	1	5	8½	1,06,198 0 0
Increase ..	0	0	9	0	0	11	5,624 9 10

Including cesses to the amount of Rs. 10,522, the new demand reached a total of Rs. 1,15,720.

¹ Badr-ud-din Shah Vilayat, to whose shrine in parganah Budaun another large revenue-free glebe is attached, is said to have been a brother of this Sultan Arfin.

Mr. Brown had divided the parganah for purposes of assessment into circles corresponding with the three tracts already described, viz., dūmat, bhūr, and khādīr. Adhering generally to this classification, but altering slightly his predecessor's subdivision of the khādīr tract, Mr. Carmichael adopted the following circles: (1) the dūmat or loamy: (2) the bhūr or sandy: (3) the bhūr-khādīr or sandy alluvial; (4) the dūmat and matiyār khādīr or loamy and clayey alluvial: and (5) the bela or land in the immediate neighbourhood of the Ganges. His next step was to ascertain, as usual, the average rent per acre actually paid for various kinds of soil in each circle; and rent-rates, which, as a rule, somewhat exceeded those thus ascertained, were assumed for the dūmat, dūmat-khādīr, and bela circles. In assuming rent-rates for the bhūr and bhūr-khādīr circles it was found necessary to disregard the rents returned as actually paid, which had clearly been falsified in anticipation of the settlement: and the standards fixed for these circles were based on rates which the settlement officer had "found, from practical experience in the assessment of other parganahs with similar soils, to be fair and equitable." "Wherever," continues Mr. Carmichael, "there is a large quantity of bhūr cultivation, entailing constant change of occupancy, owing to its never being possible to cultivate the same land for two years running, great facilities are afforded both for the falsification as also for the suppression of accounts." This is especially the case when floods prevent the autumn cultivation of the khādīr lands. In such years the villagers of that tract migrate to the more highly situated bhūr country, cultivate there a crop, and return home immediately after the harvest. The bhūr landholders of course take good care to realize the rent due from their migratory tenants, but they are less careful to cause the entry in the village papers of the rents thus received.

The following table shows the rates per acre assumed for different classes of soil in each circle:—

Class of soil		1st circle (dūmat), 55 villages.	2nd circle (bhūr), 21 villages.	3rd circle (bhūr-khādīr), 19 villages.	4th circle (dūmat & matiyār khādīr), 32 villages.	5th circle (bela), 6 villages.
		Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs. a p.
Gardens or land surrounding village	Irrigated	4 0 0	4 0 0	4 0 0	4 0 0	4 8 0
	Unirrigated	3 8 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	4 0 0	3 0 0
Dūmat or loamy land	Irrigated	3 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
	Unirrigated	2 8 0	2 0 0	2 8 0	2 8 0	3 0 0
Matiyār or clayey land	Irrigated	3 0 0	3 0 0	4 0 0	3 8 0	3 0 0
	Unirrigated	3 0 0	3 0 0	4 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
Bhūr or sandy land	Irrigated	2 0 0	1 8 0	1 8 0	2 0 0	2 8 0
	Unirrigated	2 0 0	1 8 0	1 8 0	2 0 0	2 8 0

It will be observed that the rates assumed for the 1st or dumat circle are exactly the same as those assumed for similar land in the adjacent parganah of Budann. The application of the above rates gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs. 2,45,258. But in allotting the demand village by village it was found necessary to reduce that figure, and the rental ultimately assumed amounted to Rs. 1,91,269 only. From this the revenue (Rs. 1,05,198) was calculated at 55 per cent.

Coming from the revenue to the revenue-payers, we find that Rájputs and Shaikhhs are the principal landholders. The marginal table shows the proportion in which the 187 estates of the parganah are distributed amongst these and other classes. The Rájputs are mostly Tomars, a tribe who, according to Sir H. Elliot, made their first appearance in the 8th century and defeated a Rájá of Delhi in the 12th. The Tomars of this parganah claim to be descended from two brothers named Surdeo and Bamber who settled in Rohilkhand during the reign of Shaháb-ud-din (1202-1206). The principal Shaikhhs are those of Shaháhpur, who have been already mentioned

in the article on that town. Out of a total of 3,615 proprietors, 1,598 were at the beginning of the present settlement found cultivating their own land with an average farm of about 9 acres each. The tenants at the same time numbered 15,114, their average holding being a little over 1 acre each.

Alienations were during the currency of the last settlement more frequent than in most other parganahs of the Budann district, as will be seen from the following table —

Methods of	By private sale	By foreclosure of mortgage	By order of court.	Total.
1st to moháls or estates	10	2	8	22
Portions of ditto	285	62	254	601

According to the census of 1872 parganah Ujhánn contained 352 inhabited villages, of which 142 had less than 200 inhabitants, 81 had between 200 and 500, 36 had between 500 and 1,000, 11 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and one had between 3,000 and 5,000. One town, Ujhánn, had nearly 9,000 inhabitants. The total population in 1872 numbered 89,879 souls (41,095 females), giving 391 to the square mile.

Classified according to religion, there were 76,951 Hindús, of whom 34,917 were females, 12,927 Musalmáns, amongst whom 6,178 were females; and one Christian. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 6,242 Bráhmans, of whom 2,763 were females, 8,012 Rájputs, including 3,290 females; 1,448 Banyás (673 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 61,249 souls, of whom 28,191 are females. The principal Bráhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádh (4,836) and Gaur (1,290). The chief Rájput clans are the Gaur (811), Solankhi (581), Chaubán (1,147), Tomar (2,881), Bais (221), Katheriya, Kathya, Jangori, Ponwár, Baghel, Bhutla, Raghubansi, Sanwant, Bhatti, and Kachhwáha. The Banyás belong to the Agarwál (505), Bárasaini (249), and Chausaini subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (9,755), Chamái (11,235), Ahar (7,834), Mahájan (1,722), Kahár (4,381), Kísán (5,684), Rogangai (2,184), Garariya (2,510), Hajjám (1,280), Darodgar (1,894), Khákíob (1,794), Dhobi (1,276), and Kori (1,208). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah: Káyath, Daizi, Pási, Zargar, Bharbhunja, Kadara, Kumbár, Khatik, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gcsáin, Banági, Jat, Bhát, Jotishi, Gújar, Khági, Jogi, Lodha, Nonera, Lohái, Máli, and Chak. The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (9,118), Sayyids (183), Mughals (115), and Patháns (3,510), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the
 Occupations. male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 217 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 1,947 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 1,181 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 18,968 in agricultural operations, 3,449 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 3,847 persons returned as labourers, and 619 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 5,408 as landholders, 51,661 as cultivators, and 32,810 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 686 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 48,784 souls.

The parganah had no separate existence until after the seizure of Rohilkhand by the Patháns (1748), and its history is therefore a short one. Before that conquest it had under the name of tappa Jalálpur formed a portion of Haveli Budaun, whose history has been already described. On the death of its first Pathán ruler, Ali Muhammad, the parganah fell to the share of his second son Abdulláh Khan, who made the town of Ujháni his capital. But the government of the Patháns was short lived. Having disregarded their treaty obligations to the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh, they were in 1774 deprived of their territories by that prince. These territories again changed rulers in 1801, when they were ceded to the East India Company. Parganah Ujháni was now included in the Moradabad district, and underwent the first settlement of its land revenue by its new masters. It was transferred to the district of Bareilly in 1805, after which the second, third, and fourth settlements took place. During the currency of the fourth, which was thrice extended for periods of five years, the parganah was transferred to the newly formed district of Budaun, then called Sahaswán. The next settlement was that of Mr. Brown, already noticed. The annals of parganah Ujháni after its incorporation in the Budaun district coincide with those of the latter, and need not be repeated here.

USABAT, a town in the Usabat parganah and Dátáganj or Salámpur tahsíl of the Budaun district, stands on the left bank of the Sot river, 18 miles from Budaun. It had in 1865 a population of 2,807, and in 1872 of 2,662 persons, principally Hindús. The town consists chiefly of mud huts, and has therefore the appearance as well as the reality of poverty. But a handsome masonry residence was a few years ago built on the bank of the Sot by one Tota Rám, Káyath. The public buildings are a police station, 2nd class, a branch dispensary, *halkábandi* or village school, sarái or rest-house, and district post-office. There is a market on Tuesdays and Saturdays, but trade confines itself to the necessities of life, as that term is understood by the poorer classes of one of the poorest countries in the world. The unmetalled road from Budaun to Farukhabad passes through the town, and there is an encamping ground outside the latter. Act XX. of 1856 is in force here, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed (added to a balance of Rs 37 from the preceding year) gave a total income of Rs. 666. The expenditure, which was chiefly on public works (Rs 102), police, and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 647. The number of houses was in the same year 563, and of these 238 were assessed with the tax, whose incidence was Rs 2-12-9 per house assessed and Rs. 0-4-0 per head of population.

The name Usahat has various vernacular spellings, such as Usait and Usaith, the *u* being either short or long. The legend is that the town was founded in prehistoric times by a Hindu monk named Shukráchárya, who called it Áshanapuri. Usahat is locally regarded as a corruption of the latter word, a fact which shows that etymology is one of the sciences excluded from the curriculum of the halkabandí school. It may be mentioned before we quit the legendary period that there is in Usahat a mud enclosure where the worship of a deified Rája named Kálsen is occasionally celebrated. The real history of Usahat begins little more than a century and a quarter ago, when the victory of Daunri (1748) transferred it from the dominion of the Bangash Patháns to that of the Rohillas. The latter placed Fateh Khán, the Khánsámán or steward of the household, in possession of their new conquest. He built a fort at Usahat and surrounded the town with a wall. The fort has been converted into the police station already mentioned,¹ but the wall is no longer visible. Another relic of the Pathán period exists in the shape of a mosque. During that period Usahat probably reached its highest point of prosperity. It is no longer the most important town of the parganah to which it gives its name, but has surrendered that position to Kákíála.

USAHAT, a parganah in the Dátáganj or Salámpur tahsíl of the Budaun district, is bounded on the north by parganah Budaun of the Budaun tahsíl, on the north-east by parganah Salámpur of its own tahsíl, on the south-east and east by parganah Míhrabad of the Sháhjahánpur district, on the south and south-west by the Ganges river, which separates it from parganahs Kámpil of the Farukhabad and Nidhpur of the Etah districts, and on the north-west by parganah Ujháin of the Budaun tahsíl. According to both the census of 1872 and the settlement report of the following year, which in this case agree, the parganah had a total area of 207 square miles and 222 acres. There are 911 *maháls* or manors on the rent-roll, their average area being a fraction under a square mile each.

The parganah has three separate tracts or belts of soil, which traverse it from north-west to south-east, and resemble those of the neighbouring parganah Ujháin. These are the dúmat, káther or loamy, the bhúr or sandy, and the alluvial or Gangetic tracts. The most northern or dúmat tract is also the smallest, with an area of under 58 square miles. The bhúr is the middle tract both in position and size, with a surface measuring somewhat over 65 square miles. And the largest and most southerly

¹ Mr. Carmichael writes in 1873 that "a fine archway and some bastion towers still remain as monuments of its former grandeur."

is the alluvial tract of the Ganges, whose area is a few acres more than 84 square miles. A little below one-sixth of the whole parganah is barren, and a good deal of the sandy tract, although not barren, is always uncultivated, as such land after a few years' cropping requires a few years' rest. A large proportion of the barren waste lies in these villages of the loamy tract which border on parganah Salimpur. Indeed, this region is a part of what is known as the bankati or forest-clearing—its hard and lumpy soil refuses to be readily broken by the scratching of the native plough, and it is covered with patches of thorny wilderness shaded here and there by dhuk (*Butea frondosa*) trees. But most of the uncultivable land is to be found in the Gangetic tract, where the floods of the great river or its affluent the Sot have left deposits of sand or blotched the surface with *reh* (impure carbonate of soda). Near the banks of the Ganges itself waste plots are overgrown by tall grasses, of little service except for thatching the huts of the neighbouring villages.

The Sot crosses the parganah in the same direction as the three tracts just mentioned, *i.e.*, from north-west to south-east. Near the town of Usahat this river is dammed up for purposes of irrigation. It flows all the year round, and is the only stream of the parganah. Except in its neighbourhood or that of some lake, the fields are generally watered by means of short-lived earthen wells. The principal lake is the Usáwán *jhíl*, which, however, lies only partly in this parganah, its remaining portion being in parganah Mirhabad of the Sháhjahánpur district. The Usahat portion is about 1,309 yards in length by 811 yards in breadth, with an average depth at the beginning of the year of three feet. The Sot after leaving this parganah flows through the lake. Another large *jhíl* adjoins the Sot near Dalílganj in this parganah. It is about three miles in length, and in shape an irregular semicircle. The country is, like the rest of the Budaun district, extremely flat. It has no hills, the highest elevation above the sea being 538·520 feet, and the lowest 479·194.

The trade of the parganah is chiefly in grain, and there is no manufacture except of such articles as the simple necessities of rustic life in Hindústán require. The principal crops are at the spring harvest wheat and barley, and at the autumn harvest the usual millets, *i.e.*, bájra and jowá. The wheat of Kakrála in this parganah is celebrated throughout the district; and the millets, which need for their tall glazed stems a good deal of siliceous matter, flourish best on the sandy soil of the blúí tract. It is noticeable that a greater area is sown in spring than in autumn.

Products

The reason is that during the latter season the dread of inundations prevents the full cultivation of the Gangetic tract. Several good unmetalled roads intersect the parganah, and along these its products are conveyed for sale to Kakrâla, Usahat, Alâpur, and other markets.

The last settlement report thus compares the past and present areas of the Settlements. parganah :—

Period.	Assessable area.	Cultivated area	Total area.
	Acres	Acres.	Acres.
Former settlement (1834) ..	103,776	65,943	125,969
Present settlement (1871) ...	109,776	79,242	132,702
Percentage of increase ...	6	20	5

The present total area includes 22,926 acres of unassessable land, of which 21,825 is barren and the remainder revenue-free. The increase which the above table shows in assessable area is attributed partly to the assessment of about 5,000 acres formerly free of revenue, and partly to alluvion by the Ganges. To the latter cause is also assigned the increase in total area. The large increase in the cultivated area, of which 23 per cent is irrigated, is not explained.

The former settlement was effected by Mr. Sneade Brown, mostly in 1834; but part of taluka Alâpur, now included in this parganah, then belonged to that of Budaun, and was not settled until 1836. Mr. Brown found the parganah over-assessed and the revenue in arrears; but his own assessment was not a success, and was in 1842, on his own recommendation, revised by Mr. Timins. Thus revised, the former settlement continued in force until superseded by that of Mr Carmichael, which was provisionally adopted in 1870, and finally confirmed in the following year. The financial results of the two assessments may be thus contrasted:—

	Incidence of demand per acre		Total demand (excluding cesses)
	Assessable area.	Cultivated area	
	Rs a. p	Rs. a p	Rs a p
Settlement of 1834 ..	0 13 1	1 4 7½	81,982 8 0
Ditto of 1871 ...	0 14 5½	1 4 1½	90,241 0 0
Increase or Decrease ...	0 1 4½	...	5,308 8 0
	..	0 0 5½	. .

Cesses included, the new demand amounted to Rs. 99,266. The method in which that demand was assessed may be very briefly described. Mr. Carmichael divided the parganah into three circles, corresponding with its natural divisions, viz., (1)

Mr Carmichael's settlement, 1871.

the dúmat or loamy, (2) the bhúr or sandy, and (3) the alluvial circles For the soils of each circle rent-rates were assumed in the manner already explained so often in articles on other parganahs, and the rates per acre thus assumed may be tabulated as follows .—

Class of soil	1st circle (dumat)		2nd circle (bhur)		3rd circle (alluvial)	
	Irrigated.	Unirrigated	Irrigated	Unirrigated	Irrigated	Unirrigated
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Grahán, or land just surrounding village sites .	3 0 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	2 8 0	3 8 0	3 0 0
Dumat, or loamy land .	2 0 0	2 0 0	2 8 0	2 0 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
Mattihar, or clayey land	2 0 0	2 0 0	3 0 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	3 0 0
Bhur or sandy land.	1 8 0	1 8 0	2 0 0	1 8 0	1 8 0	1 0 0

The application of these rates gave a total rental for the whole parganah of Rs. 1,82,369, a figure which, after a few necessary reductions had been made in certain villages, fell to Rs 1,80,482 From the latter sum the revenue (Rs. 90,211) was deducted at 50 per cent.

Of the revenue-paying classes the most numerous are Rájpúts. The number of estates held by these and other classes is marginally shown. As in parganah Sahaswán, the Rájpúts belong principally to the Bais clan, but the Ráthors, Katheriyas and Raikwárs are also represented Out of 3,339 proprietors, 2,290 were at the beginning of the present settlement found cultivating their own land, with an average home farm of about seven acres each The tenants at the same time numbered 14,946 Their average holdings was about four acres each, and the total rent paid by them to their landlords was returned as Rs 1,70,907.

The number of land transfers which took place during the currency of the former settlement, and the manner in which such transfers were effected, may be thus shown .—

Alienations of	By private sale	By foreclosure of mortgage	By order of court.	Total
Entire maháls or manors	10	1	2	13
Portions of ditto ...	692	530	512	1,734

According to the census of 1872 parganah Usdhat contained 285 inhabited villages, of which 176 had less than 200 inhabitants, 74 had between 200 and 500; 27 had between 500 and 1,000; three had between 1,000 and 2,000; two had between 2,000 and 3,000, and two had between 3,000 and 5,000.

The total population in 1872 numbered 80,172 souls (36,146 females), giving 387 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 69,053 Hindús, of whom 30,972 were females; and 11,119 Musalmáns, amongst whom 5,174 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 4,481 Bráhmans, of whom 1,980 were females, 6,806 Rájputs, including 2,789 females, 386 Baniyás (172 females), whilst the great mass of the population is included in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 57,380 souls, of whom 26,031 are females. The principal Bráhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Sanádhi (3,212), Gaur, (111), Kanaujiya, and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Gaur (652), Ráthor (620), Chauhán (369), Bais (2,316), Solankhi, Tomar, Katheriya, Kathiya, Bachhal, Ponwár, Chandel, Raikawár, and Janghára. The Baniyás belong to the Odia subdivision. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Muráo (6,863), Chámar (11,438), Maháján (2,703), Kabár (3,419), Kisan (3,261), Rogangar (1,696), Garariya (2,834), Hajjám (1,227), Darodgar (1,361), Dhobi (1,061), Kori (1,085), and Ahír (10,540). Besides these the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah Kayath, Darzi, Pási, Khákrob, Zargar, Bharrbhunja, Kadara, Kumhár, Khatik, Kurmi, Nat, Kalál, Gosáin, Bairagi, Ját, Bhít, Jotishi, Gujar, Lohár, Mali, Patwa, Chak, Káchhi, Baheliya, Tamboli, Dhanuk, Bauhra, and Bisui. The Musalmáns are distributed mostly amongst Shaikhs (5,929), Patháns (4,730), Mughals (122), and Sayyids (311), the remainder being entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 128 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 1,562 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 716 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 18,406 in agricultural operations; 3,139 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,703 persons returned as labourers, and 503 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age

or sex, the same returns give 3,570 as landholders, 51,657 as cultivators, and 21,945 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 816 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 44,026 souls.

In the reign of Akbar (1556-1605) most of what is now parganah Usahat was included in Haveh Budaun, already described in the article on Budaun parganah. In 1719, however, the Bangash Nawáb of Farrukhabad seized the fief of Usahat, a measure which appears to have received the acquiescence of his nominal sovereign at Delhi. As the power of the emperors declined that of their Fatehgarh vassals increased, and the independence of the latter may be said to have become complete before the seizure of the adjacent country by the Rohilla Patháns in 1748. The Bangashes regarded with jealousy the growing importance of the newcomers, and on the death of the Rohilla chief Ali Muhamad they were easily persuaded by the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh, Safdar Jang, to attack these rival Patháns. The attack resulted in the complete defeat of the Bangashes and the death of their chief Káim Khán at the battle of Daunri near Budaun (1748). The victors annexed Usahat, awarding it to Fatch Khán, steward of the household, who held also the adjoining parganah of Budaun. As already mentioned, this chief fortified the town of Usahat. The Pathán dominion lasted until 1774, when Shujáud-daula, son and successor of Safdar Jang, forcibly possessed himself of Usahat and the rest of Rohilkhand. These territories remained under the rule of the Nawáb Vazír up to 1801, when they were ceded to the East India Company. Parganah Usahat was now incorporated in the district of Bareilly, whence, after four settlements of its land revenue, it was transferred to that of Sahaswán *alias* Budaun (1824). The fourth settlement was after three quinquennial extensions succeeded by that of Mr. Brown, already noticed. Any events which, like the battle of Kákrála (1858), occurred in the parganah after its transfer to the Budaun district will be found in the history of the latter (pp 89-132).

VAZÍRGANJ, the chief town of parganah Safási, in the Bisauli tahsíl of the Budaun district, stands on the unmetalled road from Budaun to Bisauli, 12 miles from the former. The population was returned in 1872 as 1,578, and is principally Hindu. The town is divided into mohallas or wards, it contains a 3rd class police station, a district post-office, a sarái or inn for natives, and a halkabandi or elementary school. Act XX of 1856 was in force at Vazírganj until the close of 1875-76, when the local Government withdrew the town from its operation, and the collection of a house tax ceased. Added to a small balance from 1874-75, the proceeds of that tax had during its last year amounted

to Rs. 839 ; while of this sum Rs. 807 had been spent chiefly on police, conservancy, and local improvements. The average incidence of the tax was Rs. 3-8-5 on each of the 212 houses assessed

ZARÍFNAGAR, a village in the Sahaswán parganah and tahsíl of the Budaun district, stands not far north of the unmetalled road between Sahaswán and Gunnaur, 34 miles from Budaun. It had in 1872 an agricultural population of 1,066 inhabitants, Hindús, as usual, preponderating. Zarífnagar is not a place of any historical or architectural interest. It has a district post-office and a 3rd class police station. The latter was established here shortly after the mutiny, during which the owners of the village had given some trouble to Government. In the rainy months the place is liable to inundations from the Maháwa, which flows round it on the north and east. Zarífnagar is during that season malarious and unhealthy.

NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES.

BIJNOR (BIJNAUR) DISTRICT

CONTENTS.

PART I		Page			Page
General description	...	218	Occupations	...	295
Area and the subdivisions	...	<i>ib.</i>	Immigration	...	297
Changes in name and area of subdivisions	...	240	Town, villages, and estates	...	<i>ib.</i>
Physical features	...	241	Castles and houses	...	<i>ib.</i>
Boundaries	...	<i>ib.</i>	Mortual dues	...	298
Population	...	244	Food	...	299
Climate	...	<i>ib.</i>	Religion	...	302
Soil	...	245	Language	...	303
Rivers	...	247	Education	...	<i>ib.</i>
Canals	...	252	Post office	...	306
Lakes	...	256	Police	...	307
Communications	...	257	Infanticide	...	308
Table of distances	...	258	Jail	...	309
Bridges and ferries	...	259	Fiscal history	...	310
Climate	...	261	Revenue demand	...	320
			Tenures	...	321
			Landholders and leading families	...	322
			Alienations	...	324
			Tenants	...	327
			Rents	...	328
			Enhancements	...	330
			Trade and manufactures	...	331
			Markets and fairs	...	335
			Wages and prices	...	336
			Money-lending and interest	...	337
			Weights and measures	...	<i>ib.</i>
			District receipts and expenditure	...	<i>ib.</i>
			Municipalities and <i>chaukdari</i> towns	...	338
			Income and license tax	...	<i>ib.</i>
			Excise	...	339
			Stamps and registration	...	<i>ib.</i>
			Judicial statistics	...	340
			Medical ditto	...	<i>ib.</i>
			History	...	341
PART II					
Trains	...	262			
Flora	...	264			
Crops and cultivation	...	267			
Food crops	...	270			
Manure	...	273			
Field irrigation	...	<i>ib.</i>			
Wells	...	275			
Droughts and famines	...	276			
Mineral products	...	281			
Stone lime and other building material	...	<i>ib.</i>			
PART III					
Population	...	<i>ib.</i>			
Castes and tribes	...	285			

Gazetteer of the district.

BIJNOR or BIJNAUR,¹ the most northern district in the Rohilkhand division, is also, if we except a part of Saharanpur, the most northern in the plains of the North-Western Provinces. In shape a rude triangle, it is bounded on the north-east by the submontane road, which separates it from the foot of the Kumaun and Garhwál hills, on the west by the river Ganges, which separates it from the Dehra Dún, Saháranpur, Muzaffarnagar, and Meerut (Merath) districts, and on its southern or south-eastern base by the Moradabad (Murádábád), Taráí, and Kumaun districts. The following parganahs of the districts already named march with Bijnor: in Kumaun, Kota; in Garhwál, Talla Salán and Gangú Salán; in Dehra Dún, Sahajpur, in Saháranpur, Jawálapur and Rurki; in Muzaffarnagar, Gordhanpur, Bhúkarheri, and Bhúma Sambalhera; in Meerut, Tárápur; in Moradabad, Hasanpur, Amroha, and Thákurdwára, and in the Taráí, Káshipur. The geographical position of the district may be best described by giving the north latitude and east longitude of its three corners. The most eastern point, Koti Ráo, is in latitude $29^{\circ} 27'$, longitude $78^{\circ} 59'$; the most northern, Lalitpur on the Ganges, in latitude $29^{\circ} 58'$, longitude $78^{\circ} 15'$; and Kumhariya, situated in the extreme south-western angle, in latitude $29^{\circ} 65'$, longitude $78^{\circ} 07'$. From Koti Ráo to Lalitpur is 56 miles; from Lalitpur to Kumhariya 62, and from Kumhariya to Koti Ráo 57 miles. According to the most recent and accurate measurement, that of the revenue survey in 1868-70 the total area of Bijnor is 1,868 73 square miles, or 1,195,987 statute acres. The total population by the last census (1872) was 737,153 souls.²

For purposes of revenue and general administration the district is separated into five tahsils or sub-collectorates, which are again subdivided into fifteen parganahs:—(1) The Najíbabad tahsíl, containing the parganahs of Najíbabad, Kíratpur, and Akbarabad, and an area of 455 94 square miles, has a somewhat rhomboidal form, and occupies the northern corner of the district. South of this tahsíl, but flanking for some distance its south-west and south-east sides respectively, the Bijnor and Nagína tahsils fill the whole breadth of the district. (2) The former, Bijnor, has an area of 306 01 square miles, and includes the parganahs of Mandáwar, Bijnor, and Dáránagar, all bordered on their western sides by the Ganges. (3) The latter, Nagína, fills a space of 476 31 square miles, and

¹ The principal authorities for this notice are the settlement report of Mr. A. M. Markham, C.S. 1874, the census reports of 1872 and former years, the annual reports of various Government departments, records of the Board of Revenue, and brief notes by different officials now or formerly posted at Bijnor. But these have not been the only sources of information; and reference to several well-known writers, such as Sir H. Elliott and General Cunningham, will be found scattered through the pages of the notice.

² Details of this population will be found in the beginning of Part III.

comprises the parganahs of Nagina, Barhápura, and Afzalgarh, the last occupying the eastern corner of the district. In the south-western corner, south of Bijnor tahsil, is situated (4), that of Chándpur, containing the parganahs of Pachta, Chandpur, and Burhpur (or Núrpur), with an area of 308.02 square miles. The remainder of the district is occupied by (5) Dhampur tahsil, whose irregular outline, bounded by Nagina, Bijnor, Chándpur, and the frontier, includes the parganahs of Nihataur, Dhámpur (or Sherkot), and Sihára with an area of 522.15 square miles. The district contains 2,955 villages or townships, of which 512 are in the Najírbad, 559 in the Bijnor, 693 in the Nagina, 187 in the Chándpur, and 701 in the Dhampur tahsils.

The divisions of the district for judicial administrative purposes are different. The *thana* or police circle is the unit of criminal, and the *munsifi* of civil jurisdiction. The judge who tries cases on committal from the former and on appeal from both is that of Moradabad. The following table shows side by side the administrative and judicial divisions, with their population, area, and other statistics:—

Parganah		Area in square miles	Population in 1870	Area in 1870 (square miles)	Total population in 1870	Population per square mile	In the police jurisdiction of	In the munsifi of
Nagina	1. Najírbad	14.10	511,147	23,310	534,457	37.9	Najírbad, Amrohts, Kanurol, Nagina	Nagina
	2. Barhápura	14.10	511,147	23,310	534,457	37.9	Barhápura, Kanurol, Nagina	
	3. Afzalgarh	14.10	511,147	23,310	534,457	37.9	Afzalgarh, Kanurol, Nagina	
Bijnor	4. Chándpur	308.02	693,187	1,30,371	823,558	26.7	Chándpur, Kanurol, Nagina	Bijnor
	5. Dhampur	522.15	1,40,073	66,479	2,06,552	39.5	Dhampur, Kanurol, Nagina	
	6. Nihataur	187.01	219,140	98,840	317,980	17.0	Nihataur, Kanurol, Nagina	
Nagina	7. Barhápura	14.10	511,147	23,310	534,457	37.9	Barhápura, Kanurol, Nagina	Nagina
	8. Afzalgarh	14.10	511,147	23,310	534,457	37.9	Afzalgarh, Kanurol, Nagina	
	9. Chándpur	308.02	693,187	1,30,371	823,558	26.7	Chándpur, Kanurol, Nagina	
Bijnor	10. Dhampur	522.15	1,40,073	66,479	2,06,552	39.5	Dhampur, Kanurol, Nagina	Bijnor
	11. Nihataur	187.01	219,140	98,840	317,980	17.0	Nihataur, Kanurol, Nagina	
	12. Sihára	187.01	219,140	98,840	317,980	17.0	Sihára, Kanurol, Nagina	
Nagina	13. Barhápura	14.10	511,147	23,310	534,457	37.9	Barhápura, Kanurol, Nagina	Nagina
	14. Afzalgarh	14.10	511,147	23,310	534,457	37.9	Afzalgarh, Kanurol, Nagina	
	15. Chándpur	308.02	693,187	1,30,371	823,558	26.7	Chándpur, Kanurol, Nagina	
Total		1,400.00	3,361,109	1,103,957	4,465,066	31.9		

As a preliminary to fiscal reforms, the Emperor Akbar divided Hindustán into *súbas* or provinces, *sirkárs* or governments, *dastúrs* or districts, and *maháls* or parganahs. About the fortieth year of his reign (1596), when the Aín-i-Akbari was compiled, most of the modern Bijnor was included in the Chándpur dastúr of sirkár Sambhal, in the province of Dehli. Some portions, however, such as Gandaaur and Azampur, which now constitute parganah Báshta, belonged to the neighbouring dastúr of Sambhal, in the same sirkár, while others, such as parts of Najíbabad and Afzalgarh, lay in hill territory outside the limits of Akbar's divisions. The exact limits of those divisions it is impossible, after nearly three centuries of abundant changes and scanty history, to define, and the subject is indeed one rather for the antiquarian than the statist. The old parganah of Jalálabad became known as Najíbabad when its headquarters took their name from Najíb-ud-daula, the founder of Pathán dominion in this part of Rohilkhand; but Jalálabad, from which it took its earlier name, is still a flourishing town within its boundaries. In 1842 a large addition was made to its area by the annexation of talúka Chándi from Garhwál. Dáranágar was formed from portions of Bijnor and Jhalu in the reign of Muhammad Sháh (1719-1748), but obtained its present dimensions in 1844, when it absorbed most of the abolished parganahs Jhálu and Haldaur. Haldaur was itself a comparatively modern division, and will not be found mentioned in the Aín-i-Akbari. Islámabad, deriving its name from a now deserted village, was annexed to Nagína in the second year of British rule (1802), but after the settlement of 1842 a part of it was again separated from Nagína in order to form the nucleus of parganah Barhápura. About the same time parganah Rehar was re-annexed to Afzalgarh, of which it must originally have formed an important part. It had, however, become a separate talúka before the advent of the English (1801). Sherkot has been renamed Dhámpur, but the older title is still in use. Báshta, which was created out of the Akbari parganahs Gandaaur and Azampur, used frequently to be called both Gandaaur-Báshta and Azampur-Báshta. This and Chándpur were the principal contributors towards the formation of Burhpu in 1844. Further details of the vicissitudes through which the various parganahs have passed will be found in the fiscal history and Gazetteer portions of this notice. It will suffice here to mention that the whole district was on its cession to the East India Company included in that of Moradabad, and known as the "northern division" of the latter. In 1817, it was constituted a separate charge, and in 1824 the head-

quarters were transferred from Nagina to Bijnor, when the district assumed its present name.

Physical features

For purposes of description the Bijnor district may be separated into three well-marked natural divisions :—

(1) The Bhábar forest, which forms a fringe along the whole of the north-eastern border, and as the district narrows towards its northern angle, occupies its whole breadth, (2) the hill country which north of the Paili Ráo river succeeds the first tract, occupying the northern angle itself, and (3) the cultivated champaign which covers the remainder of the district surface, and may be subdivided into uplands or *bángar* and *khádar* or alluvial basins.

The Bhábar forest

The whole length of the north-eastern border is flanked by a chain of low mountains, which as a sub-range of the Himálaya corresponds with the Siwálíks west of the Ganges, and as a matter of convenience rather than precision may be called the Garhwál hills. On the Bhábar or slope between these hills and the open country lies the forest tract. Until 1866 the frontier of Bijnor extended to the foot of the hills, following their base line in all its indentations. But as this boundary was everywhere irregular, and in some places uncertain, the submontane road from Koti Ráo to Lalitpur was in that year substituted as the border. The forest tract is now therefore bounded in Bijnor by the submontane road and the cultivated plain, between which and the woodlands no marshy belt or *taráí* interposes, as elsewhere, its malarious barrier. The belt of forest covers an average breadth of about four miles within the road, and of the three parganahs through which it extends, is widest in Najíbabad and narrowest in the northern corners of Baihúpara and Afzalgarh. It has a total area of 370 03 square miles, of which about 206 are situated in Najíbabad alone. In some places the tree forest is unbroken throughout the whole breadth of the belt, but in most it is interspersed with grassy glades, on which numerous cattle may be seen grazing. The timber grown throughout the greater portion of the tract is of little value for constructive purposes, consisting largely of dhák (*Butea frondosa*), semal (*Bombax Malabaricum*), and other inferior trees. But east of Rehar in parganah Afzalgarh there is a block of sál (*Shorea robusta*) forest measuring over 25 square miles, and a few far smaller plantations of the same valuable timber tree may be found scattered at rare intervals over the rest of the belt. The shisham or Indian rosewood (*Dalbergia Sissoo*) is also found in fair quantity. Imperfect diffusion of water may perhaps account for the general dearth of fine trees, but small trees are not without their value, and those of Bijnor furnish enormous quantities of firewood and charcoal to this and the neigh-

bearing districts. The forest tract is, moreover, an extremely profitable pasturage. Its landlords in some places demand as much as six annas yearly for each buffalo grazed, and two annas for every head of other horned cattle. As what some grammarians would call the "classifier" for cattle happens to be "head" (bāṅ) in Hindu-tāni as well as English, it is strange to find that this rate is called *pāchhi* or tail fee. But the grasses of the woodland glades have often a marketable value over and above that which they possess as a fodder for ruminants. The taller varieties are used as material for thatching, baskets, matting, and ropes.

Were the forest tract properly irrigated it might prove fit for something better than the pasturage of cattle and the growth of inferior timber. Except where cut up by ravines or the rocky beds of torrents, the soil is everywhere cultivable, and proofs are not wanting that it was formerly tilled by a flourishing agricultural population. "Much of the land," writes Mr. Markham, "which is now covered with dense forest must in bygone ages have been under cultivation, and many of the tracts now denizenized only by the tiger and the *chital* (spotted deer) or at best inhabited only in the healthy season by a nomad few, must have supported a thriving and settled population. All over the forests ancient masonry remains are met with, sometimes covering the face of the country for several miles, and attesting the stability of the population of the day. The principal remains of this nature are those at Pīr Zāhir Dīwān,¹ Sayyid Bhūra and Dharmāgarhī, on the Kotāwāh river, in the north; Chandanwala or Munawar Jir, also called Garh Mor Dhuaj (Mayura Dhvaja), to the east of the town of Nāyābād, and Parasnāth, east of the town of Barhīpura. There are numerous others of less extent. Mango groves of great age, ancient stone sculptures, masonry walls, and other relics of vanished human life are met with all over the forests, and choked with the rank jungle growth of centuries of neglect stand eloquent in their muteness, evidences of an once settled and opulent population." Sir Henry Elliot remarks that we cannot be far wrong in supposing the forest tract to have shared the fortunes of the Goralhpur jungle, which according to Chinese travellers was the site of flourishing towns before the fourth, while showing signs of deterioration in the seventh, century. From this period until the times of Musalmān rule, when it is described as wild and inhospitable, we hear nothing more of the submontane centre. The Musalmāns were indeed unable, though by no means unwilling, to extend their settlements to the foot of the hills, and this fact tends to prove that already the forests were even more impenetrable and unhealthy than

¹ *Topographia Indica* p. 12.

at present. It is possible that their very inaccessibility caused these wilds to be chosen, from the earliest times, as a site for cities of refuge, and what are now ruins may once have harboured the Buddhist flying before the persecuting Hindu, or the turbulent Rājput chieftain pursued by the governors of Sambhal or Badami. Some account of the Mordhvaj and Párasuáth remains will be given in the Gazetteer portion of this notice.

Of the total forest area over 100 square miles (64,075 acres) are Government property, and may be classified as follows —

I.—Under the control of Government itself	{	1 Forest in Ilāla Chandi, pargana	Arees,
		Najibabad	39,379
	{	2 Forest east of Rehar, pargana	
		Afzalgarh	20,058
II.—Let by Government to private lessees	{	3 Three nominal villages in Ilāla Chandi	2,113
		4 One in pargana Barhāpura	2,525
Total			64,075

No. 1 lies in the extreme north of the district, and fills the greater portion of the triangle based on the Rawāsān river to the south-east, and flanked by the submontane road and the Ganges on its north-east and western sides respectively. About 20 000 acres of this forest have of late years been let by the Forest Department to the Government enamel foundry and workshops at Rurki in Sahāranpur, for the purpose of supplying the latter with charcoal: the remainder is managed by the Collector of Bijnor, who on behalf of the Forest Department yearly leases it to various contractors. The same officer has the control of No. 2, which occupies the eastern corner of the district, and includes the large plantation of sāl timber already mentioned. No. 3 has been let to private farmers on clearing leases, i.e., on condition that they extend cultivation by the partial clearance of the forest, and No. 4 has been leased for thirty years to the Tāppur family. No officers of the Forest Department are attached to this district, but their place is supplied and their duties are performed by the Collector, and the results of that officer's management during the past five years may be shown as follows —

Year.		GROSS receipts			Charges.			Net income credited to Forest Department		
		Rs	a	p.	Rs	a	p.	Rs	a	p.
1872-73	...	17,402	5	2	3,635	8	4	13,766	12	10
1873-74	..	14,139	14	11	2,691	4	4	11,448	10	7
1874-75	..	11,262	5	3	3,971	10	10	7,290	10	5
1875-76	..	16,876	2	6	3,273	9	2	13,602	9	4
1876-77	...	5,945	13	1	2,989	14	10	2,955	14	3
Total		65,626	8	1	16,561	15	6	49,065	9	5

however, required to make any soil productive; and that proportion is generally possessed by the clayey khádír lands. These lands always lie along the past or present beds of streams, and the most important tract of khádír is that adjoining the Ganges, on the western frontiers of parganahs Kíratpur, Mandáwar, Bijnor, Dáránagar, and Bášhta. In the northernmost of the riparian parganahs, Najíbabad, its presence is less marked. It has an average breadth of two miles, and its western fringe, on the immediate bank of the river, is usually reserved for pasturage or the growth of thatching grasses and tamarisk. Such foreshore lands lower down the Ganges would be called *bela*, and it is possible that the dread of inundations may in some cases prevent their being cultivated. Towards its southern end, in parganah Bášhta, the Gangetic khádír lies very low—in some places, indeed, below the level of the river. “Much of it,” writes Mr Markham, “especially those parts lying immediately under the sloping bank which divides the khádír from the bángar, is a mere swamp, and grows even rice only in its drier parts. This swamp is, however, gradually drying up and lessening in extent, and the spots are not few in which, in years of moderate rains, rice cannot be grown. Splendid crops of rice are now annually cut in a spot where thirty years ago a tiger was shot, and where an elephant was lost in the then almost bottomless quagmire.” It may be added that less than forty years ago wild elephants were occasionally seen here.¹ Next in importance to the Ganges khádír come those of the Khoh² and Rám-ganga rivers in parganahs Nagína, Barhá-pura, Dhámpur, and Sihára, perhaps the most productive of alluvial tracts in the North-Western Provinces. The whole open country of parganah Afzalgarh is occupied by the khádír of the Rám-ganga and Phíka rivers. Lastly, there is a fertile tract of this kind on the banks of the classic Málín, near its confluence with the Ganges in parganahs Kíratpur and Mandáwar, but especially in the former.

In the rest of the district, as in the khádír tracts, the soils divide themselves into four natural classes—*mattiyár*, *bhúr*, *siwár*, and *bhúr-siwár*. Of these the two former may be called primary, and the two latter derivative. *Mattiyár* is clay land or argillaceous soil. In seasons of suitable moisture it is highly productive, but in times of drought its cracked and fissured surface bakes so hard as to become quite unworkable. It is seldom either manured or irrigated, and though bearing all crops is chiefly sown with rices. *Bhúr* is sandy or siliceous soil, and, like *mattiyár*, is rarely

¹ So writes the Collector and Settlement Officer, Mr R Ker-Dick, in 1841. ² In Garhwal the name of this river is written and pronounced Koh.

manured or watered. The poorest of all the soils here mentioned, it produces indifferent crops of all kinds, but is best adapted for the coarser grains of the autumn harvest—joár, bájra, and úrd. With these it is principally cultivated. and to see either sugarcane or cotton planted on it is extremely rare. The reverse of bhúr, siwái is the richest of the soils here mentioned, and its name indeed denotes that it is superior or exceptional in quality.¹ In some other parts of Rohilkhand and the North-Western Provinces it is known as *dúmat*, and in some parts of the Duáb as *rausli*. It is a rich light-coloured loam, compounded of clay and sand (that is, mattiyár and bhúr), the proportion of the latter being, however, slight. The presence of the sand renders it crumbly and pulverulent. Siwái is capable of bearing any crop, but it is reserved chiefly for the more valuable staples, cotton, sugar, and wheat, and almost all the available manure and irrigation is spent in assisting it to produce these growths. Bhúr-siwái is siwái with a greater admixture of sand. In point of fertility it is, however, considered inferior not only to siwái, but also to mattiyár. Its better lands yield good cotton, as well as fair sugarcane, wheat, and barley; but, like bhúr, it is chiefly sown with the coarser grains and oilseeds of the autumn harvest. It is seldom watered, but generally obtains whatever manure can be spared from the siwái soil. The following statement shows how the various soils just described are distributed over that portion of the district which, being revenue-paying as well as cultivated, has been subjected to a detailed survey.—

	Siwái.	Mattiyár	Bhúr-siwái.	Bhúr	Total.
Assessed and cultivated area in acres	340,402	109,139	63,546	78,169	591,256
Percentage of ditto	57.6	18.5	10.7	13.2	100.0

To the soils here mentioned a fifth or artificial class is sometimes added, viz, that of manured soils. These may of course belong to any of the four natural classes; but, as already noticed, the siwái and bhúr-siwái lands are those which have the best chance of being manured, especially if they be *garhání*, or in the immediate neighbourhood of a village.

From the last column of the above table it will be seen that the assessed cultivation of the district occupies less than half its area; but if we added to this cultivation that of the unassessed

¹ That name is derived from *sua*, *sucac*, more, better, except Mr. Markham translates siwái as "extra good soil."

revenue-free and fee-simple estates, the proportion would rise to somewhat over a half. The uncultivated portion of the district may be broadly divided into arable and barren waste. The former amounts in all to 360,208 acres, and includes old waste (113,581 acres), new waste (45,310 acres); culturable forest (157,470 acres); and groves or orchards (13,847 acres). Old waste is untimbered land which has either never been cultivated, or was abandoned more than three years before survey. New waste is land which was cultivated within the preceding three years. The barren area amounts to 146,065 acres. It includes unculturable jungle (7,810 acres) and land otherwise barren (138,255 acres), whether occupied by village sites, sterile hills, or sand-banks. There are no *úsar*¹ plains in the district.

Some of the Bijnor streams have been already named, but it remains to describe the river system in detail. In the submontane portion of the district, along the north-eastern border, the slope of the country and direction of its drainage are of course at right angles to the trend of the hills—that is, from north-east to south-west. In the open country, on the other hand, in the centre and west of the district, the inclination of the surface and course of the streams is nearly from north to south. The average fall of the surface from north-east to south-west, calculated from Kálágarh at the foot of the Garhwál hills to Rámpur Nazarána on the southern frontier, is 3 25 feet per mile—the former being 860 5 and the latter 719 2 feet above the sea, while the direct distance between them is 43 miles. The average fall from north to south, reckoned from the plain below Chándi Peak to the lowest point in the south-west corner of Báshá, is 4 9 feet per mile, as the former is 970 and the latter 687 feet above the sea, while the distance between them is 58 miles. Having thus described the conditions under which they flow, we may turn to the streams themselves. The rivers of Bijnor may be classified as those which, quitting the Garhwál hills, enter the district on its north-eastern border; and those which, rising within the district itself, water its central and southern parganahs.

In the first class are included the Pailí Ráo, Rawásan, Kotáwál, Málin, Sukhráo or Súkron, Khoh, Rámanga, Dhára, Banailí, Peli, and Kotiráo; in the second the Gángan, Bán, Karúla, and Choyá. There remain one or two small streams which cannot be placed in either class. The Gangarám and Lakkarbán, for instance, neither issue from the hills of Garhwál nor traverse the southern portions of the district. They both rise in the Najibabad forests, and, though locally regarded as channels of the Málin, are in reality only

¹ See Budaun, page 32.

tributaries of that river. The Ganges and Phika or Láldháng, which skirt respectively the whole of the western and a small part of the south-eastern border, may be excluded from the list, as rather outside the district than of it. The former becomes navigable by vessels of small burden opposite Nágál in parganah Najíbabad.

In a south-westerly direction through the forests of the same parganah, and nearly parallel to one another, flow the Pauli Ráo, Rawásan, and Kotáwáli. In their course from the Garhwál hills to the Ganges they are nowhere bridged. Most northern of these is the Pauli Ráo, which drains a large mountain surface in Garhwál and amongst those Chándi hills whose southern base it skirts, but, except during and immediately after the rainy season, carries no stream. "Its deeply-worn banks and channels, the enormous boulders which it has carried down, and the huge trees whose torn and mangled trunks line its cold-weather bed, are so many silent evidences of the terrific force of the torrent in its short term of power." The Rawásan and Kotáwáli, on the other hand, hold more or less water all the year round, the latter flowing south of the former, and both south of the Pauli Ráo. Neither flows during the rains with so furious a torrent as that river. The Rawásan does good service as an irrigator in the upper, the Kotáwáli in the middle and lower portions of its course. The former disappears in mid career beneath a shingle of small boulders and pebbles, to re-issue only just before meeting the Ganges near Tántwála. The latter, sometimes entered in maps as the Ráo,¹ has completely swept away the old fort of Ásafgarh, which once stood beside its mouth

Also a tributary of the Ganges, the Máln has a longer and more south-westerly course than any of the streams already mentioned. Issuing from the Garhwál hills, it enters this district in three separate channels, known as the Máln, Riwári, and Ratnál, and flowing through Najíbabad, Kíratpur, and Bijnor, falls into the Ganges at Ráoli, on the border between the latter parganah and Mandáwar. Joined by the Gangarám after a very short course, and by the Lakkarhán after a somewhat long one, the Máln is rejoined by the Riwári three miles above, and by the Ratnál three miles below, the town of Najíbabad. The Máln is probably the same as the Erineses² mentioned about 300 B C by the Greek ambassador Megasthenes; and it is certainly identical with the Málni of the drama-

¹ The term Ráo is applied to most torrents in this district, and is by itself insufficient for purposes of distinction. ² "It seems probable that the people of Mandáwar, as pointed out by Mr Vivien de St. Martin, may be the *Mathæ* of Megasthenes, who dwell on the banks of the Erineses. If so, that river must be the Máln."—*The Ancient Geography of India*, by Major-General Alex. Cunningham, C.S.I., London, 1871. vol. I, pp. 349-50.

test Kálidása, who flourished some 210 years later. In his play of Sakuntala the latter gives us a beautiful though perhaps idealized picture of the Máhni scenery. The king Dushmanta pursues an antelope into a level plain beside the Máhni, and in the course of the chase both the hunter and his quarry enter a forest on the banks of that stream. The deer at length finds sanctuary in a hermitage, where the king is induced to spare its life, and pauses to admire the beauties of the river and the scene. "Even the surface of the water," he exclaims, "is reddened with lines of consecrated bark, which float down its stream. Look again, the roots of yon trees are bathed in the waters of holy pools, which quiver as the breeze plays upon them." In the trees themselves parroquets are feeding their unfledged young, and on the shady greensward wander those deer of whom one has lately escaped the arrows of the king. Incense is rising from before the neighbouring shrine. "The Chakrayúka¹ is calling her mate on the banks of the Máhni," or dabbling amongst its pink water-lilies, while the air resounds with the blithe cry of the Indian cuckoo. "In this landscape," says Dushmanta, when conversing afterwards with a painter, "I wish to see represented the river Máhni, with some amorous flamingoes on its green margin, further back must appear some hills near the mountain Himálaya surrounded with herds of chamaras"² It was while gazing on this sylvan scene that the king first beheld the lovely Sakuntala, clad in a mantle of woven bark and busy amongst her flowers. It was along the banks of the Máhni that, after their wedding, she journeyed towards the court of her spell-estranged husband, and we may hope that, as foretold in the play, they spent their declining days together amid the peaceful beauties of the sacred grove beside that stream.³ The river is perennial, save in years of drought.

All the remaining rivers, except the Choyá, are affluents of the Rám-ganga or its tributaries. The Sukhráo or Sukron, a stream resembling in character the Rawásan and Kotáwáh, passes from the Garhwal hills through the extreme eastern corner of Najibabad, and meets the Khoh in the adjoining pargana of Barhápura. Its course is from north to south, and has a total length in this district of about 9½ miles. On quitting the hills further to the east, the Khoh is joined by an even larger stream, the Sanneh, and thus reinforced enters Barhápura, flowing for some distance almost parallel to the Sukhráo. Passing onwards in a southerly direction, it becomes the boundary between Barhápura and Nagína; but on entering Dhámpur turns towards

¹ The Bráhmáni duck (*anas casarca*)
works of Sir W. Jones, 1799, vol. VI., "Sakuntala," a translation that will well repay perusal

² The Yak (*Bos grunniens*)

³ See

the south-east, and falls into the Rám-ganga near the south-eastern corner of that parganah. It has in this district a course of about 34 miles, and a mean fall of about $8\frac{1}{2}$ feet per mile. The Rám-ganga enters the district at Kálágarh on the border between Barhápura and Afzalgarh, and curving towards the west, forms the common boundary of the two parganahs. It then turns southwards, and crossing the western corner of Afzalgarh, again becomes the boundary of that parganah, separating it from Dhámpur and Siohára¹, after this it leaves the district, having accomplished a distance as the crow flies of 22 miles, with a mean fall of 7 feet per mile. Neither the Khoh nor Rám-ganga is anywhere bridged. Both receive the drainage of a large mountain area, and are therefore liable to sudden though quickly subsiding floods. During such floods they are impassable, although neither contains much water in the dry season. From June to September the Rám-ganga can be crossed only in boats, but at other times of the year it is, like the Khoh, fordable in many places. Both rivers abound in quicksands, and are highly capricious in the choice of their beds; but in both respects the Rám-ganga is more to be dreaded than the Khoh. Neither is without value as a means of transport, and in the rainy season flotillas of logs, bound often for distant destinations, may be seen drifting down both streams.

The surface drainage of parganah Afzalgarh and the low hills skirting its north-eastern frontier is carried into the Rám-ganga by the Dhára, Banaili, Dhára, Banaili or Jharna, and Peli rivers, all flowing in a south-westerly direction. But, except the Peli, which is fed by perpetual springs in the Afzalgarh forests, none of these streams is perennial. The Dhára and Banaili "are merely rain-torrents, swollen and impetuous for some three months of the year, and dry beds of sand during nine;"¹ and neither these nor the Peli are anywhere bridged. The last stream of this sort that need be mentioned is the Kotiráo, which, after a brief and rocky course from north to south through the extreme eastern corner of Afzalgarh, joins the Phika on the frontier.

We come next to the second class of rivers, those which, rising in the district itself, water its central and southern parganahs. Of these the most important is the Gárgan, whose source lies in the forests ten miles east-north-east of Najíbabad. Leaving that parganah with a perennial stream, this river traverses Akbarabad and Nagína, forms the boundary between Dhámpur and Nihaur, and after

¹ Settlement report, para. 61

passing through Búrlipur becomes a short distance before quitting this district the frontier between the last-named parganah and Sihára. Its course is extremely tortuous, but generally from north to south, its length within the district is 45 miles, and its mean fall about 4 feet per mile. The river flows in a deeply-cut bed between well-defined banks, and, except in years of heavy rain, or when injudiciously dammed, seldom overflows those banks. As it never changes its course, there has been no objection to providing it with bridges for all the principal roads that cross it. It feeds with its waters

the principal canal of the district. The Bán proper rises amongst some small swamps in the south of Nagína and north of Nihitaur, but although a perennial stream, it is sometimes confused with an intermittent tributary named the Banra, which has a more northern origin, first assuming the form of a watercourse in Akbarabad. On leaving Nihitaur the Bán crosses the extreme north-western corner of Búrlipur, and for the remainder of its course in the district forms the boundary line between that parganah and Cháudpur, its total length in Bijnor is about 26 miles, and its general direction due southwards. Like the Gárgan, the Bán flows in a deep-cut bed, from which it seldom wanders; but as a great part of its course lies through a low-lying tract of country, its inundations are more frequent and mischievous than those of the former river. It is bridged wherever crossed by

the principal roads. So also is the Karúla, a perennial stream resembling the Gárgan in the character of its bed. Rising in Nagína, about a mile north-west of the chief town, the Karúla meanders southwards through that parganah and Dhámpur. It then becomes for some distance the frontier between Búrlipur and Sihára, and turning towards the south-east, receives just before leaving the district the scanty waters of the Ekra brook. The length of its course within Bijnor is 29 miles. Last and not least, the Choyá is a mere channel for the surface drainage of

the south-west centre of the district. As its name shows, it is an intermittent stream, dry for the greater part of the year.¹ First taking the form of a watercourse in Najíbabad, close to the south of the chief town, it leaves that parganah to become the boundary between Kíratpur and Akbarabad. It then crosses Bijnor, divides that parganah from Dáranagar on the west, and joins the Ganges in the latter, about two miles south of the tomb of Nawáb Shuját Khán.² The general direction of its course is south-south-westerly, with a total length of 28 miles.

¹ Choyá means a water-hole dug in the bed of a dry river, and hence the dry river itself. See Elliot's *Races of the North-Western Provinces*, II, 268 (Beames' edition). ² See Gazetteer article on Jahanabad.

Several projects have at different times been formed for supplying Rohil-
 Puri, together with hand with canals tapped from the Rám-ganga or Ganges
 in this district. The earliest of these was the Eastern Rám-
 ganga scheme, planned in 1810 by Lieutenant Anderson of the Bengal Engineers,
 but superseded two years later by the revised project of
 Lieutenant Jones of the same corps. Starting from a dam
 and regulating bridge on the left bank of the Rám-ganga, about two miles below
 Kálágarh, Mr. Jones' canal was intended to traverse pargana Afzalgarh in a
 southerly direction. After passing the Banáhi river it would have turned south-
 eastwards, to resume its southward course on crossing the Peh, and to leave
 the pargana and district at Bahori, south of Rehar. Thenceforward it was to
 have traversed the Moradabad district, falling into the Dhola nadi at Shalpur,
 near its junction with the Rám-ganga. The Dhára, Banáhi, and Pila rivers
 were to be dammed up where crossed by this canal, regulating bridges being
 provided below the dams, and three branches were to stretch south-westwards
 through pargana Afzalgarh towards the Rám-ganga. The estimated cost of
 the work was Rs. 3,02,279, and the estimated yearly revenue was Rs. 75,000.
 But closer examination of the scheme and the experience of other canals showed
 that the income assumed was greatly overrated, and that in fact it was doubtful
 whether the canal would return any interest at all on the capital spent in its
 construction. It was urged, too, that all the funds then available for irrigation
 works should rather be employed in hastening the completion of the more
 important Upper Ganges canal, nor were physical as well as financial objec-
 tions wanting against Mr. Jones' scheme. He had indeed placed the line of
 his canal as far as possible westward of the Garhwál hills and the broken
 ground beneath them, and in this fact lay the inherent superiority of his
 scheme over Mr. Anderson's. Nevertheless, the slopes were rapid and unfavour-
 able, and the many mountain torrents to be passed presented serious obstacles.
 It was feared that the Rám-ganga might capriciously shift its course, leaving
 the head-works dry, or that with its affluents it might cut into the canal
 at point where not expected. These considerations caused the project to be

course through parganahs Barhápura, Nagína, Nihtaur, and Dáránagar, the canal would have turned suddenly southwards near Haldaur in the latter, and passing through parganahs Chándpur and Bāshta left the district. After this it was to have traversed the Moradabad in two and the Budaun district in three branches, all ending in the latter—the most northern in the Rámghanga near Hazratpur, the middle and southern in the Ganges near Kakora and Kachhla respectively. Mr Parker was ordered to survey, and submitted reports from time to time, until the outbreak of the rebellion in 1857 temporarily suspended the consideration of his project. In 1870, however, Mr Parker, in conjunction with Mr. Roberts, C E, prepared a modification of the former scheme,¹ by which the canal was to depend for its spring harvest supply of water on the Rámghanga, and for its autumn harvest supply (in Moradabad and Budaun only) on a feeding line from the Amroha branch of the Eastern Ganges canal, then in contemplation. Part of the new project referred to the construction of an Eastern Rámghanga canal, similar to that proposed by Lieutenant Jones in 1842. Other canal designs delayed any final decision on the subject until 1876, when Government rejected the whole scheme of Rámghanga irrigation for the following reasons :—

“That project has been carefully considered, but, so far as the enquiries have gone, it does not seem practicable to carry it out at a cost bearing any reasonable proportion to the advantages it would confer. Expensive head-works, and still more expensive crossings of the Khoh and other torrents that drain the outer slopes of the Himalayas, would be necessary, and as the Rámghanga derives no benefit from the snows, the volume of water to be utilized is insufficient to render the outlay remunerative. It appears that the wants of this tract (Western Rohilkhand) can be better met by improving communications.”²

As early as 1861 Colonel Baird Smith had advocated the construction through Western Rohilkhand of a canal from the Ganges, but no action was taken on his proposal until 1867. In the following year Mr Parker was directed to survey and report, the result being the Eastern Ganges canal project. The head-works of the proposed line were to be at Syámpur on the Ganges, at the foot of the Chándi hills; and hence the canal would have flowed southwards through Najíbabad, Kíratpur, Akbarabad, Bijnor, and Dáránagar. Onwards from near Jhálu, in the last-named parganah, its course would have been almost identical with that of the Rámghanga canal planned by Mr. Parker in 1855—that is to say, that it would

¹ The canal now planned was intended to start from Bhogpur in parganah Barhápura, and to flow south-westwards and southwards through parganahs Dhámpur and Sihára.

² Government of North-Western Provinces, to Government of India, No C.322W, dated 10th June, 1876.

have traversed Moradabad in two and Budaun in three channels, passing through the same parganahs and terminating at almost the same points as the older project. In 1869 a portion of one of the two Moradabad branches was actually dug,¹ but discussions as to the amount of water to be drawn from the Ganges, the probable cost and returns of the scheme, and the danger of its obstructing drainage, delayed the further construction of the work. The last revised project for this canal was submitted to Government in 1873, but with the departure of Sir William Muir² in 1874 the idea of completing it was abandoned. The reasons which led to this result may be briefly summarised as follows.—

(1) That the canal would be little used in ordinary years, and therefore unremunerative. In the districts through which it was to pass little or no difference existed between the rates of rent paid for dry and watered soils, while rivers and cheaply constructed earthen wells supplied what irrigation was required. Except in Bynor, the distress in late years of scarcity had been nowhere so great as to call for a remission of revenue, and Bynor, intersected as it was by torrents, would be just the district where most outlay, and therefore least return on capital, could be expected.

(2) That the water supplied by the Ganges in drier years was insufficient to feed both a Rohilkhand canal and those in the Duab, where the necessity of irrigation was undisputed.

The latter objection may be regarded as having dealt its death-blow to the Eastern Ganges scheme, but it remains to be seen whether the recent scarcity in Rohilkhand will not cause the revival of projects for canals from the Runganga.

Reference has been already made to the swamps of the Bāshta lowlands.

A similarly situated strip of marshy country lies immediately beneath the bank which raises the uplands above the Gangetic flood in parganahs Kīratpur and Mandāwar. Here the morass is at all seasons more completely covered with water than in Bāshta, and widening near the confluence of the Ganges and Mālin, supplies the district with its only considerable lake. Although covering with its mixture of mere and quagmire about

2,500 acres of Gīdarpura and other Mandāwar villages, this *jhīl* nowhere enters the boundary of that Rāoli after which it is commonly though wrongly called. The Gīdarpura *jhīl* lies too far

¹ The opening of the Sanjī branch, at a cost of Rs. 1,536. There was, as mentioned above, a breach in that year, and the labourers employed were applicants for relief. The then Lieutenant-Governor, who was strongly in favour of the project.

below the surface of the surrounding fields to refresh their crops with its water, but where not too deep and wet for cultivation itself produces crops of the finer rice. In winter its surface resounds with the cries of ducks, geese, teal, snipe, and other water-fowl, but as this their temporary home is about six miles only distant from Bijnor, they are seldom suffered to remain long unmolested. A stream locally known as the Lahni conveys into the Málín the surplus waters of the lake. The district contains no other *jhíl* of sufficient size to deserve notice, but the larger sheets of water will be mentioned in the Gazetteer articles on the parganahs where they occur. Except in Bijnor parganah, where stores of still water are rare, there are few villages which do not contain at least one pond to assist in their irrigation. But in some part of the district the slope of the country prevents the accumulation of water over any extensive space.

The foremost want of Bijnor is good communications. It seems hardly necessary to say that none of the canals, and, except the Gomti, none of the rivers, are navigable. There is no railway, and the station nearest the headquarters of the district is Muzaffarnagar, some 50 miles distant. Between this and Bijnor the traveller is obliged to stage palanquins, but tradition speaks of a hackney-carriage that once accomplished the journey. The total length of metalled roads is only 14 miles, and the absence of local limestone prevents the extension of such lines. "The district traffic," writes Mr. Markham, "is seriously impeded in its way to the markets of the Duáb by the Ganges river all along the western side, with its heavy sand and wide and almost impassable *chokar* tract, while there are few roads in the district on which there is not an unbridged stream, often with difficult approaches. The heavy timber traffic from the forest to the Duáb crosses the district by two main lines *via* Nagina, Bijnor, and the Jalápur ghát, and *via* Najibabad and the Raoli ghát, cutting up the roads more than anything else, and yet the Forest Department does not contribute one pie towards the maintenance of the roads in the open country which its traffic destroys."

The only metalled roads are those to (1) Meerut and (2) Muzaffarnagar, of which four and six miles respectively lie within the district; and that to (3) Nagina, metalled for four miles outside the town of Bijnor. Of unmetalled roads, those to Moradabad, Najibabad, Nagina, Dhámpur, and Dhanaura (of Moradabad) are the best and most important. The following statement distributes the district highways into first-class or raised, bridged, and metalled, second-class or raised and bridged,

but not metalled, and third-class or common cross-country cart-tracks, neither raised nor metalled, but occasionally bridged :—

<i>First-class roads.</i>						<i>Mileage within district</i>
Bunor to Meerut	..	...	...	...	..	4
„ Murāshnagar	.	..	..	...	..	6
„ Nagina (metalled portion)	...	..	...	...	.	4
Total						14
<i>Second-class roads.</i>						
Bunor to Nagina (unmetalled portion)	...	...	...	...	.	15
„ Nūrpur and Moradabad	...	...	...	.	...	32
„ Chāndpur and Dhānaura	...	...	...	.	..	23
„ Nihāur and Dhāmpur	.	...	..	.	...	24
„ Kīratpur and Najābābād	...	...	...	...	...	21
						115
<i>Third-class roads</i>						
Hardwāre to Najābābād, Nagina, Dhāmpur, Siāhāra, and Moradabad	...				.	64
Dhānaura to Nūrpur, Dhāmpur, Sherkot, Afzalgarh, and Kālāgarh	..				...	44
Bunor to Mandawar, Nāzal, Amroht, and Lāldhānag	..			...	..	37
Ujālā through Bunor to Darīnagar, and thence to Bunor-Chāndpur road					...	16
Dārīnagar to Haldhāur, Nihāur, Nagina, Barhāpura, and Kālu Sayyid	...				...	42
Hashtnūr to Mandawar, Kīratpur, Akbarabad, Nagina, Sherkot, and Rasūlpur	...				...	50
Najābābād to Akbarabad, Nihāur, and Nūrpur	.	..	...		...	33
Najābābād to Barhāpura, and Kālāgarh	...	..	...			28
Kīratpur to Nihāur, Chāndpur, and Hāshtr		...	...		...	37
Chāndpur to Nūrpur, Tājpur, and Siāhāra	.				...	20
Hashtnūr to Chāndpur and Amroht				...		21
Nāzal to Afzalgarh, Behar, and Dhāra					...	30
Nāzal to Kōkhar and Kauria	..				.	21
Kōkhar to Najābābād and Haldhānag					.	20
Nāzal to Najābābād and Kauria	...	..			...	23
Total						466

In order to compensate for the scarcity of first-class roads, those of the second-class are kept in exceptionally good repair. A raised track about 12 or 15 feet wide is reserved in the centre of the road for "light traffic" only, and can therefore be maintained in order almost as good as that of metalled lines. The same mode of construction obtains elsewhere in Rohilkhand, and, it is believed, in Lower Bengal also. In the following table are shown the distances of the principal towns and villages from Bunor, as given by the district

authorities. These distances are measured as the road travels, and not as the crow flies.—

<i>Miles</i>				<i>Miles</i>			
Ambhera	...	...	12	Kotkádár	...	...	29
Amsot	.	...	30	Mandáwar	...	...	8
Akbarabad	...	...	18	Najfabad	...	...	21
Afzalgarh	...	...	34	Nagina	...	...	19
Barhápura	...	..	27	Nihaur	...	...	16
Chánpur	...	...	21	Nágal	...	..	21
Dáránagar	...	...	7	Núrpur	...	...	22½
Dhampur	...	...	24	Káampur	...	...	43
Erskineganj	...	...	8	Rehar	...	...	42
Haldaur	...	...	10	Sahaspur	...	...	41
Jhálu	...	...	6	Sherkot	...	...	28
Kiratpur	...	..	10	Siohára	...	...	34
Kauria	..	...	34	Tájpur	...	...	27

There are few large bridges in the district, and indeed the nature of the rivers met by roads is often such as to prevent the construction of bridges at all. The annexed statement will, however, show in what manner various streams are crossed by the principal roads:—

Name of road.	River	Means of transit.	Flooded season		Dry season.		Character of	
			Breadth	Depth	Breadth	Depth	Bank	Bed
<i>1st Class</i>			Feet	Feet.	Feet	Feet		
Bijnor—Muzaffarnagar	Ganges	Bridge of boats in dry season, for ry in rains	5,330	20	574	4	Sloping	Sandy
	Málin	Ford in dry season	.	.	42	1½	Do	Do
Bijnor—Meerut	Ganges	Bridge of boats in dry season, for ry in rains	5,540	20	350	4½	Do	Do
<i>2nd Class</i>								
Bijnor—Nagina	Choiya	Culvert	50	5	Indefinite	Indefinite	Do	Do
	Banra	Do	45	6	Do	Do	Do	Do
	Gangan	Bridge broken and not yet rebuilt	13½	11 or 12	50	2	Sloping	Sandy
Bijnor—Dhampur	Khoh or Nagina canal	Bridge	4½	1	10	2	Do	Do
	Choiya	Do	4½	1	Indefinite	Indefinite	Sloping	Sandy
	Bán	Do	10	1	Do	Do	Sloping	Sandy
Bijnor—Moradabad	Gangan Karula	Do	1½	1	Indefinite	Indefinite	Sloping	Sandy
	Choiya	Bridge	1½	1	Do	Do	Sloping	Sandy
	Bán	Do	1½	1	Do	Do	Sloping	Sandy

* Here during the rains the Málin runs on stream with the Ganges.

Name of road	River	Means of transit.	Flooded season		Dry season		Character of	
			Breadth	Depth	Breadth	Depth	Bank.	Bed.
			Feet.	Feet.	Feet	Feet		
3rd Class								
Hardwar-Moradabad	Pell	Ford in dry season.	1,250	5	Insignificant	Insignificant	Steep	Boulders
	Rawāsan	Do	Do	Do	Do	Do	Do	Do
	Kotāwālī	Do	200	9 to 11	40	2	Do	Do
	Kathain	Do	176	7	Insignificant	Insignificant.	Do.	Sandy
	Lakkarrhān	Do	54	11	14	2 1/2	Do	Do
	Māllu	Bridge	250	7	58	3 1/2	Do	Do
	Cholya	Do	40	5	5	3	Steep	Loamy
	Banra	Do	36	7	15	Do	Sloping	Do
	Gāngan	Do	66	Do	40	2	Do	Sandy
	Khoh canal	Do	18	4	12	1	Do	Mixed sand and clay
Dhanaura-Kālāgarh	Ekra	Culvert	12	Do	Insignificant	Insignificant.	Easy slope.	Clayey
	Bān	Bridge	150	10	50	4	Slope	Clayey
	Gāngan	Do	100	12	40	3	Steep	Mixed sand and clay
	Karūla	Culvert	150	10	50	2	Sloping	Sandy
	Ekra	Do	25	4 1/2	Insignificant	Insignificant.	Do	Mixed sand and clay
	Khoh	Ford in dry season	67,920	10	50	1 1/2	Easy slope	Sand.
	Rāmānga	Do and ferry during rains.	1,200	9	524	3	Sloping	Do
	Mālin	Ford	2,000	5	30	1	Do	Do
	Kotāwālī	Do	250	9	40	1 1/2	Do	Boulders.
	Bijnor,--Lāldhaug	Cholya	Ford, formerly a culvert	150	8	Insignificant	Insignificant.	Do	Sand.
Bān		Bridge	100	Do	Do	Do	Easy slope.	Clay
Gāngan		Same bridge as Bijnor—Dham pur road	.	..	.	.	.	.
Karūla		Culvert	24	7	10	1 1/2	Sloping	Clayey.
Khoh		Ford in dry season.	1,924	Do	186	2	Do	Sand
Mālin		Ford	1,200	4	Insignificant	Insignificant.	Do	Do
Cholya		Bridge	23	7	Do	Do	Steep	Loamy
Banra		Ford	40	6	Do	Do	Sloping	Do
Gāngan		Do	55	7	80	1 1/2	Do	Sandy
Rāolīghāt--Kāshīpur		Karūla or Nāgīna canal	Bridge	19	7	15	3	Steep	Mixed clay and sand
	Khoh	Ford in dry season	5,280	12	40	1 1/2	Easy slope	Sandy
	Rāmānga	Do and ferry in rains.	7,020	18	200	4	Sloping	Do
	Cholya	Ford	40	4	Insignificant	Insignificant	steep	Do.
	Banra	Do	41	6	Do	Do	Sloping	Loamy.
	Cholya	Do	25	5	Do	Do	Steep	Do
	Banra	Do	50	4	Do	Do	Sloping	Sandy
	Do	Do	Do	Do	Do	Do	Do	Do
	Bān	Bridge	60	9	15	1	Easy slope	Clayey

The remaining roads of importance do not cross rivers.

Climate

The climate of Bijnor is on the whole the pleasantest to be found in the plains of the North-Western Provinces. The nearness of the Himálaya range, and the presence of the chill streams which flow thence, keep the district at once moist and cool, while the general prevalence of sand in the soil, the slope of the country, and the numerous drainage channels preserve it from excessive dampness. The cold weather, corresponding with winter and spring, lasts for about six months. It is of course difficult to draw any hard-and-fast line in matters of climatic change, but this season may be said to begin about the 15th of October and end about the 15th April. It is succeeded by the summer or hot weather, but even this is milder than in the Duáb and eastern districts, and it is possible for a European to remain under canvas throughout it without feeling any great discomfort from heat. And here may be shown the highest and lowest temperatures recorded during the various months of five years in the present decade —¹

Month	1871		1872		1873		1874		1875	
	Maximum	Minimum	Maximum	Minimum	Maximum	Minimum	Maximum	Minimum	Maximum	Minimum
January	61.80	46.85	60.54	50.61	65.62	50.86	63.12	45.51	65.5	47.5
February	76.85	56.53	67.79	51.17	72.50	55.70	70.35	51.15	69.0	53.0
March	83.74	59.19	83.87	63.12	81.91	65.09	77.85	57.57	85.0	61.5
April	93.40	71.06	90.11	70.18	94.10	76.17	97.1	72.2	100.6	74.8
May	97.63	78.60	98.34	78.71	93.35	79.12	103.48	81.45	102.0	81.5
June	91.70	80.99	96.73	83.00	103.86	88.61	94.83	81.93	91.5	84.5
July	85.64	79.58	86.93	79.71	90.29	82.10	90.05	79.57	100.0	76.0
August	86.25	79.58	85.54	79.54	89.50	80.75	88.10	80.16	95.0	72.0
September	89.00	77.96	86.93	76.13	87.6	78.50	92.2	77.46	97.0	74.0
October	85.10	67.20	81.61	66.23	85.09	67.50	87.14	68.87	85.0	61.0
November	75.96	54.41	73.70	57.10	76.55	57.16	76.0	54.77	80.0	44.0
December	67.12	50.50	66.29	51.31	67.12	48.51	68.19	48.16	80.0	45.0

About the 20th June the atmosphere is again cooled by the fall of the rains, which last, with but slight intermissions, until chilly nights and mornings announce the approaching return of the cold weather. During winter, and generally in the month of January, there are a few showers, known as the *mahdicaith*. About the same time hail occasionally falls, but rarely in such

¹ The figures for the last two years, 1876 and 1877, have been omitted as considerably inaccurate.

weight and quantity as to damage the crops The average total rainfall for the past five years may be shown as follows:—

Period.	1873.	1874	1875	1876.	1877.
From 1st January to 30th April	1 1	4 6	3 7	1 9	6 5
" 1st May to 31st August	26 9	39 3	35 8	30 3	7 8
" 1st September to 31st December	17 6	8 3	9 2	6 2	5 6
Total	45 6	52 2	48 7	38 4	19 9

PART II

PRODUCTS OF THE DISTRICT

IN describing the fauna of the district it will be necessary to confine ourselves chiefly to some notice of the more remarkable wild animals. There is nothing peculiar in the local breeds of horses and domestic cattle, but Bijnor is a great grazing district, and its forest tract is said to provide pasture for about 75,000 head of the latter. At night the herdsman drives his flocks into pens known as *khattās*, which are moved annually; and it has been calculated that there are about 105 such enclosures in the district. Bijnor has always been famed for its shooting. In the forests along the north-eastern border tigers and leopards abound, while bears are not uncommon. They are shot from elephants, as in the neighbouring Tarāi, the *machán*¹ system of Mirzapur and Bundelkhand being unknown, or at all events not practised. In the same habitat are found the hyæna and lynx (*Felis caracal*), a rather uncommon animal in Northern India. *Chital* or spotted deer (*Axis maculatus*) are abundant throughout the woodlands, and small herds are sometimes met with in outlying patches of jungle at a distance from the main forest—as, for instance, at Núrpur. The *sámbar* stag (*Rusa Aristotelis*) prefers the hill country of Chándi, and rarely descends to the covers of the forest tract. *Pára* or hog-deer (*Axis porcinus*) are plentiful not only in the grassy glades or along the banks of streams in that tract, but also amongst the high grass of the lowlands skirting the Ganges, and may even be found on the river bank within four or

¹A *machán* is a nest-like platform constructed for the sportsman in a tree.

five miles of the station of Bijnor. The *nīlgāi* (*Portax pictus*) and four-horned antelope (*Tetraceros quadricornis*) occur in the woodlands, but are rare. The common antelope, on the other hand, may be shot in all the open parts of the district. *Kākar* or barking-deer (*Cervulus aureus*) may be found occasionally in the forest tract; but the swamp-deer (*Rucervus Duvaucellii*) has become extinct. Wild elephants, which, as already mentioned, used once to extend their wanderings as far as the swamps of Bāshta, now penetrate no further than the northern woodlands. These they visit in large herds during the rains, returning at the close of that season to the lower ranges of the hills. Wolves confine themselves to no particular locality, and, except perhaps at breeding seasons, are fortunately not gregarious. Wild hog are common, as usual, in every district where ravines, tall grass, and sugarcane are plentiful. The scale of rewards for the destruction of wild beasts is much the same as elsewhere, viz., for full-grown tigers, leopards, and bears of either sex, 10, 5, and 3 rupees respectively; for the cubs of these animals, 3, 2, and 1½ rupees respectively; for a female 5, and for a male wolf 3 rupees. For wolf-cubs nothing is given. The following statement shows the number of persons who have died from the attacks of wild animals and snakes during five recent years.—

		1872	1873	1874.	1875	1876	Average of five years
Males ...	•	83	67	66	60	64	68.0
Females ..	•	130	105	81	77	102	99.0
Total	...	213	172	147	137	166	167.0

The mortality here shown is somewhat high, as might be expected in a district with so much jungle as Bijnor. It will be observed that the principal sufferers belonged to the softer sex, who, being weaker and more completely unarmed, are more liable to the attacks of wild beasts.

Amongst the reptiles to whose bites the above deaths are largely due, cobras (*Naja tripudians*) and *karats* (*Bungarus*, two species) are most deadly. So far as its bed is sandy—that is, for nearly as far north as Chāndi—the Ganges abounds in crocodiles and *ghariyāls* (*Gavialis Gangeticus*).

Numerous pea-fowl and jungle-fowl inhabit the woods of the district. Black partridge are fairly plentiful, especially along the khādir of the Ganges, and the same tract is occasionally the resort of a few florican; but bustard are extremely rare. Grey partridges may be met with everywhere, but are less sociable than their

English congeners, and seldom to be seen in large coveys. The quail is just as ubiquitous, but rather more gregarious; and the sand-grouse (*Pterocles exustus*) occurs in small flocks on the more bare and sandy tracts of the district. Snipe have been already noticed as haunting in winter the Gídarapura jhíl, but, as elsewhere in India, they are birds of passage. The dearth of lakes prevents Bijnor from being quoted as a good district for wild-fowl shooting, although the jhíl just mentioned and the larger rivers are frequented by wild geese, duck, teal, and *kulang* cranes (*Grus cinerea*). The merganser (*Mergus castor*), a bird which is generally considered peculiar to rivers in the interior of the Himálaya, has been seen on the Ganges as far south as Báláwála ghát in this district, it resembles a duck in appearance, but is unfit for eating.

The fishes of the Bijnor rivers are the same as those already mentioned

in the notice on the Budaun district, where as here

Fish the streams consist of the Ganges, Rám-ganga, and their

tributaries. There is first-rate *maháser* fishing in the Ganges between Chándi and Shísham ghát, but this practically lasts for about two months only, from the 15th February to the 15th April. During winter the *maháser* (*Barbus mosal*) is sluggish and indisposed to rise, and when the water becomes cold and turbid with the melting of the Himálayan snows in April he again refuses to take. A little more good fishing may perhaps be obtained in October, when the rains have closed, and the water is still unchilled by the cold weather. The Rám-ganga, on the other hand, is not affected by the melting of the snows, and in this river, for a short distance downward from Kálágarh, *maháser* may be caught from the 15th February to the downpour of the rains in June. The Rám-ganga *maháser*, however, seldom exceeds 15lbs. in weight. Before quitting the subject of fish we may notice a mammal which in habits and outward appearance much resembles a fish. The fresh-water porpoise (*Platanista Gangetica*) rolls up the Ganges almost as far north as Chándi; but it does not appear that he is utilized for oil-making purposes to anything like the extent he might be. Fish is eaten by all classes except a few exclusive Hindu castes, and the different species of such diet are sold at from 1 to 1½ anna per scr.

The same considerations of materials and space which limited the account

of the district fauna must restrict also the description

Flora. of its flora. The principal forest and orchard growths,

and such crops as supply the inhabitants with food, are all that will here be noticed.

valuable in the construction of carts and ploughs; and axles for the former are occasionally furnished by the *bákli*. Sometimes seen in the forest, the mango occurs oftenest in regular plantations, and groves of this tree shade with their sombre foliage no less than 14,747 acres of the whole district. The fruits of the *aonla* and *karaunda* are used in native preserves, but that of the former supplies a refrigerant and its bark an astringent medicine. From the mulberry tree, which is oftener planted in hedgerows than elsewhere, are obtained small scantlings for doors, door-frames, legs of beds, and the like. Its fruit is not now remarkable for size or quality, and although the mulberries of *Nihtaur* are described by the *Ain-i-Akbari* as celebrated for their sweetness, an air of doubt is thrown over that statement by the addition that they used to grow *a span long*. In 1861 Major White, at that time superintendent of the district police, planted some trees of the silkworm mulberry (*morus alba*) at Bijnor, and rearing silkworms on them, produced silk with sufficient success to show that more might be done in this direction. The shady tamarind is found chiefly in the vicinity of Muhammadan towns and villages. It grows to a great size, supplying through its fruit a *sharbat* which is also a laxative and refrigerant medicine.

From the *jáman* downwards, all the trees named in the above list bear

Fruit fruit, and are planted in groves, orchards, or gardens

Amongst other trees found only in such localities may be mentioned oranges, citrons, limes, lemons, and plums of various species, pomegranates, quinces, peaches, plantains or bananas, and loquats (*photinia*). English strawberries of good quality can be grown, but, as elsewhere in India, the seedlings require almost yearly renewal. The peaches and grapes are excellent; but India is not a good fruit-bearing country, and a great majority of the Bijnor fruits justify Lindley's definition of "eatable, but not worth eating."

The forest glades and the waste patches in the basins of the larger rivers

Grasses, &c furnish large quantities of marketable grasses, used chiefly for thatching; some kinds, however, are fitted

for more artistic purposes. The reed-like *senta* (*Saccharum sara*) and *sarkara* (*S. procerum*) supply material for many sorts of basket-work,¹ and the *pateri* or great flat-leaved sedge (*Cyperus papyrus*?) is plaited into matting. Several of these grasses are also used in the manufacture of rope and twine. Such are the *káns* (*saccharum spontaneum*), which serves also as cattle fodder; with the *bínd*, *baib* or *bábhar*, and *múnj* (*saccharum munja*), which grow amongst the *Chánda* or along the foot of the Garhwál hills. The wild hemp-plant, or *bhang* (*Cannabis sativa*), is valued as much by the druggist as the ropemaker,

¹ Amongst other uses to which this grass is turned is the construction of the *chhdj* or winnowing basket and *sirki pāl* or tilt covering for loaded carts,

and forms the chief ingredient in a soothing and narcotic medicine for man and beast. Its dried leaves, mixed with spices and water, yield the well-known intoxicating liquor in which the lower classes forget their cares during the Holi and other festal seasons. Like metallurgists, acrobats, gypsies, and other classes who keep bad company, the brewers of this liquor have a slang or thieves' latin of their own, which eschewing the word *bhang* calls the product of their labours *thandū* or "coolness"¹ Lastly may be mentioned the aromatic *khas* grass (*Anatherum muricatum*), which flourishes throughout the forests. Its roots are not only worked into the moistened screens (*tattis*) through which the breeze is cooled on entering a house, but is used by weavers in making the brush (*kūnch*) with which they smooth their warp before attaching it to the loom.

The cultivated crops may by a simple and practical classification be divided into those of the spring and those of the autumn harvest; as, however, the agricultural year begins on the 1st July, to autumn crops must be assigned the priority. They are sown in June or July, after the first showers of the rainy season have sufficiently moistened the sun-baked earth, and are reaped in October and November. Spring crops, on the other hand, are sown in October and November, and cut in March and April, before vegetation is again scorched by the heat of summer. The following table shows the harvest and proportion to cultivation of the principal crops:—

Harvest.	Crop	Botanical name	Area in acres occupied by crop	Percentage of total cultivation
AUTUMN (Kharif)	Sugarcane (<i>ikh</i>)	<i>Saccharum officinarum</i> ,	43,882	{ 14 0
	Fallow for do. (<i>pāndra</i>)		43,881	
	Cotton (<i>kapās</i>)	<i>Gossypium herbaceum</i> ...	46,388	7.4
	Arhar, pulse .	<i>Cajanus flavus</i> ...	59	...
	Hemp ..	<i>Cannabis sativa</i>	87	..
	Maize (<i>Makka</i>) ..	<i>Zea mays</i> .	962	0.2
	Coarse ricee } (<i>dhān</i>)	<i>Oryza sativa</i> ...	133,078	21.2
	Fine ricee }		12,023	1.9
	COARSE CROPS {	<i>Holcus sorghum</i> ...	1,001	0.2
			8,927	1.4
		<i>Holcus spicatus</i> ...	45,291	7.2
			25,254	4.0
		<i>Phaseolus aconitifolius</i> ,	13,306	2.1
			2,570	0.4
		<i>Paspalum frumentaceum</i> ,	3,991	0.6
		<i>Oplismenus colonus</i> ..	2,774	0.4
		<i>Sesamum orientale</i> ...	297	0.1
		..	8,069	1.3
	Totals of autumn harvest,	..	391,840	. 65.4

¹ See Elliot's Supplemental Glossary, article *Kasbhara*, and remarks on the *Esāh* and *Bhantu* castes, notice of the Budaun district, page 47.

Harvest.	Crop.	Botanical name.	Area in acres occupied by crop	Percentage of total cultivation
SPRING (Rabi).	Wheat (<i>gehān</i>) ...	<i>Triticum vulgare</i> ...	113,599	18·1
	Barley (<i>jau</i>) ...	<i>Hordeum hexastichon</i> ...	29,738	4·7
	Gram or <i>chana</i> ..	<i>Cicer arietinum</i> ...	21,527	3·4
	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>gaj</i>) ..	..	29,166	4·7
	Wheat and gram mixed (<i>gochni</i>) ..	..	2,763	0·4
	COARSER CROPS	<i>Masūr, pulse</i> ..	2,962	0·5
		<i>Peas (mattar)</i> ..	1,849	0·3
		<i>Linseed (alsi)</i> ..	562	0·1
		<i>Lāhi</i> ..	1,938	0·3
		<i>Tarra</i> ...	2,799	0·5
		<i>Mustard (sarson)</i> ..	5	...
		Barley with either of the preceding	1,170	0·2
		Other mixed crops ..	1,317	0·2
	Vegetable (<i>tarkāri</i>) ...	...	
	Opium (<i>afim</i>) ..	<i>Papaver somniferum</i> }	4,351	0·7
	Tobacco (<i>tambāku</i>) ..	<i>Nicotiana tabacum</i> }		
	Safflower (<i>kusum</i>) ..	<i>Carthamus tinctorius</i> }		
	Totals of spring harvest, ...	...	213,746	34·1
	Fallow prepared for, but not sown with, a crop (<i>bdhan</i>) ..	...	21,798	3·5
	Total cultivation ...	..	627,384 ¹	100·0

Sugarcane occupies the ground at both harvests, being planted by cuttings in February or March, and reaped from December to the March following. A certain amount of land is left fallow yearly to recoup itself before planted with this crop next year. Like sugarcane, arhar belongs to both harvests, being sown with the autumn and cut with the spring crops. This pulse and hemp, which succeeds it on the list, are generally planted in the same field with other crops, and hence the smallness of the area recorded above as sown with them alone. They are found usually as a border to sugarcane or cotton fields, where, themselves unsought by cattle, they may hide the more valuable crops within from the eyes of such marauders. Sometimes, too, they may be seen planted in narrow parallel rows up and down a cotton field at intervals of about a dozen feet; and arhar and hemp so sown are included above in the cotton area. Maize is often grown not only on the fallow reserved for the next year's sugar crop, but on the fallow which has been prepared for the next spring

¹ It will be seen that this total exceeds that shown above in describing the soils of the district. Both are taken from the settlement report (1874), but the total here given was based on figures collected at a later date than those of the former, and counts twice over some quantity of land (*dofasli*) sown for both harvests.

in the notices on the Meerut and Budaun districts. The implements employed in all three districts are, moreover, the same, and "are those of the Vedic age, unimproved in jot or tittle"¹ But as Bijnor has witnessed several interesting experiments in the growth of tobacco, and as the subject has not yet been very fully treated in any of the Gazetteer notices, the cultivation of "the Indian

weed" deserves some special notice. Tobacco is not one

Tobacco. of the principal crops of the district, and indeed the area over which it is sown amounts usually to less than 1,510 acres in the year. Of that area about three-fifths is furnished by the sites of abandoned cattle-pens in or on the edges of the forest, and the remainder lies around village homesteads, or in special parts of the low alluvial basins. In the two former positions the land is richly saturated with manure, while in the last there are peculiar facilities for irrigation; and in order to flourish, tobacco needs both these advantages. The soil in which it is grown must, however, have natural as well as artificial fertility—enough marl to be strong, and enough sand to be loose. As, moreover, the crop is an exhausting one, it must never, and is never, grown on the same land for two years running. It requires the most careful manipulation and tending, and hence the Sáni clan, most painstaking of husbandmen, are the only cultivators who manage to bring it to perfection. The native tobacco grown in the district is of three varieties. The *Alwariya*, first introduced probably from the native state of Alwar, has short, broad crumpled leaves growing on a thin stem. The *Baungani*, on the other hand, has a stout stalk and long, thick, smooth leaves resembling those of the egg-plant or *baungan*, from which it derives its name. Lastly the *Desi*, or common country tobacco, has long, narrow, pointed leaves, not unlike those of the Virginian variety. The poorer classes prefer to smoke *desi* tobacco on account of its cheapness, but the two first-mentioned kinds fetch in the market a price fully 25 per cent. higher. Tobacco is propagated by seed sown in nursery-beds during November and December. As the seed is minute, and resembles the earth in colour, it is mixed with ashes or white sand, to enable the sower to see that he is not scattering it too thickly. During their stay in the nursery-bed the seedlings must be well protected from wind and frost; and when removed hence in the latter part of January (or in February, if the season be exceptionally cold) they have usually attained a height of about two inches. The beds in which the young shoots are now planted, six or nine inches apart, are about six feet square, and have been ploughed four times, as well as thoroughly cleaned. These beds "are flooded once every third day,

¹ Settlement report, para, 142.

first three was procured from America direct, of the fourth through England, of the fifth and sixth through Calcutta, and of the seventh from Dehli. The Connecticut and Bhilsa growths may be at once dismissed from this narrative, as the latter was a complete failure, and the former, of which nothing is heard, was presumably not a success. By far the most successful in every way was the Virginia, which thrived vigorously. Its leaves grew from $2\frac{1}{4}$ to 3 feet long, and from $1\frac{1}{8}$ to $1\frac{1}{2}$ foot wide at their broadest part, while its stalks were fully 3 inches in diameter. But its quality was proportionate to its quantity. The tobacco it produced was well-flavoured and strong, being on the latter account highly appreciated by natives. It was grown for two years from imported seed, and the plants thus propagated themselves yielded seed from which in the third year a crop by no means degenerate was raised. The Kentucky plant, which resembled in appearance the indigenous *Baingani*, produced a coarse and strong tobacco much fancied by natives; but as a small quantity only of its seed had been obtained, it was not grown for more than one season. The same cause prevented the prolonged cultivation of the *Latakia* plant, which, however, yielded as long as it lasted fair quantities of well-flavoured tobacco. Neither Havana nor Manila plants appear to have thriven, and it is probable that the coldness of the winter climate, and perhaps the soil also, disagreed with them. From both a small supply of fair tobacco was obtained, but the flavour of the latter brand was too mild to satisfy the native taste. The system of tillage adopted for the foreign was much as that for the native tobaccos, the only difference being that when transplanted from the nursery beds the young seedlings were placed more widely apart, at intervals of at least three feet. The plants were, moreover, dressed, only six or eight of the most promising leaves being allowed to remain on each. Sowings were in one year commenced as early as August, while the transplantation was effected in October. But the experiment resulted in failure, and about three-quarters only of the crop thus sown was realized. For the preparation of the tobacco drying-sheds on the most approved principle were erected, from which sunshine was watchfully excluded. Great care was bestowed on every stage of the manufacture. A sailor from Cuba, who had once worked on a tobacco plantation in that island, was induced to exchange the longshore fascinations of Calcutta for the less hospitable wilds of Bijnor, and the arrangements were placed under his charge. But some secrets of the curing process adopted he obstinately refused to divulge. A smoking mixture, manufactured at Bhogpur out of Virginia mixed with Manila and flavoured with *Latakia*, was sold in tins to European purchasers, and obtained for the time some celebrity. But the growth and manufacture of these tobaccos was not energetically sustained, and

a promising experiment was gradually abandoned. Mr. Markham estimates the cost of producing native tobacco at Rs. 84, and the returns at Rs. 144 per acre, the net profit being therefore Rs. 60. The average outturn per acre he gives as 3,337½ lb. avoirdupois, and the average price per 92½ lb. as Rs 4. For the European tobaccos larger figures must everywhere be substituted. Even the dried stalks and midribs fetched as large a price as ordinary native tobacco, while the refuse leaves rejected by the curer sold for 2½ times as much.

Animal manure is the only one applied to tobacco in this district,

and no alkaline earth is ever used to fertilize the crop.

Manure

For other crops ashes and vegetable refuse are the usual manures. The soil which receives most assistance in this way is, as already mentioned, siwái; and the crops which with tobacco almost monopolize the manure of the district are sugarcane, cotton, wheat, opium, and vegetables. Of the cultivated area 26 1 per cent. is returned in the settlement records as manured, and of this percentage 3 5 is irrigated also.

Irrigation is rarely extended to any crops except rice and those already

Irrigation

mentioned as manured. The sources of irrigation in

this district are four—namely, canals, wells, rivers,

and ponds; and the following statement shows the area watered in the different parganahs from each source. It should, however, be premised that the statement is based upon settlement records, in which, according to the settlement officer himself, irrigation of all sorts is greatly understated.—

Name of parganah	Area in acres irrigated from					Percent- age on total cul- tivation
	Canals ¹	Wells.	Rivers	Ponds	Total.	
Bijnor ...	...	192	1	5	198	0.4
Dáránagar .	...	433	...	64	497	1.3
Mandáwar .	...	251	26	74	351	0.9
Najíabad ...	21	434	1,252	311	2,208	5.6
Kíratpur .	...	208	8	1,126	1,337	3.5
Akbarabad...	341	80	8	921	1,300	5.1
Nagína .	6,795	403	59	513	7,770	17.8
Barhápur .	...	165	36	5	206	1.2
Afzalgarh .	...	261	107	1,023	1,391	2.4
Dhámputr ..	3,200	4,181	264	3,222	10,817	18.2
Siohára ...	...	298	28	853	11,179	3.3
Nihaur ...	...	308	32	1,338	11,678	6.0
Chándpur ..	...	2,638	...	286	2,919	5.3
Búrhpur ...	520	326	746	247	1,839	9.1
Báshra ...	...	545	...	18	563	1.5
Total ...	11,067	10,618	2,562	10,006	34,253	5.8
Percentages of total irrigation	32.3	31.0	7.5	29.2	100.0	...

¹ This column clearly includes irrigation from water-courses other than the Government canals. See the table given above in describing the latter.

The third column is the one whose figures are most likely to fall short of the truth. Knavish landholders have little difficulty in concealing wells whose presence will probably enhance the impending assessment of their villages "On more than one occasion during measurements," writes Mr. Markham, "the existence of a well was discovered only by the accident of the testing officer's horse falling through the light covering which had been spread over the well to conceal it. I have several times found wells in ruins on my inspection visits which I felt sure had not long before been working ; and on one occasion, noticing marks which I thought indicated recent and deliberate destruction, I rode back a week or so afterwards, and found the same well working. I know from my own knowledge of village after village in the Cháandpur tahsíl, a goodly proportion of which is irrigated from wells, and yet of which not one *biswa* is shown in the *khasra* (field index) as irrigated The same I found to be the case in parganah Nagfua, though in a less degree I believe the same state of things to exist to some extent all over the district" At the time of Mr Markham's survey Bijnor contained 3,099 masonry and 4,585 earthen wells In these the average depth from mouth to water was 18, and the average depth

of the water itself 4 feet Masonry wells are seldom constructed for purposes of irrigation They are often

Masonry indeed built in the midst of some garden or orchard, to which they are formally wedded by a ceremony known as *jalotsarg*,¹ and where they serve the double purpose of ornament and utility in watering But they are generally used almost exclusively as sources of drinking water, and for this reason are placed in the cross-roads of a town, amongst the homesteads of a village, or beside some highway where the dusty traveller hails their appearance with gratitude. The object of the founder is, like that of Sibyl Grey in "Marmion,"² as much to increase the happiness of his hereafter, and to leave a monument behind him, as to serve any more utilitarian end. As the diameter of such wells varies little, their cost depends chiefly on their depth. In the low khádír flats, where water lies near the surface, they can be constructed for about Rs. 200 ; in the uplands, on the other hand, they will cost Rs. 500 at least, and sometimes even Rs 1,500. The earthen or unbricked well has a much wider range, though much shorter existence. Made by the simple sinking of a shaft down to a

¹ This ceremony is rarer than is generally supposed. The usual plan is to marry the well and garden separately, the former to an image by *jalotsarg*, and the latter to a sprig of holy basil (*tulsi*) by *banotsarg* See the articles on these two ceremonies in Sir Henry Elliot's *Supplemental Glossary*

² "Drink, weary pilgrim, drink and pray
For the kind soul of Sibyl Grey,
Who built this cross and well"

water-bearing stratum, it is constructed for purposes of field irrigation everywhere except in a few spots where the substratum is too porous to hold water, or the crust is so sandy that the shaft falls in before water can be reached. These unsupported or *hachcha* wells, as they are called, are most often found along the edges of fields, particularly if the soil be *succhi* or the village habitations near. They cost on the average Rs. 3 without lining, or if lined with coils of twigs and grass rope, as they generally are, Rs. 7. But when the family who hold the field dig the well themselves, or the villagers mutually assist one another in the operation, the expense may be reduced to as little as one rupee a well. The system of lining the shaft has one certain and two possible advantages. It undoubtedly protects the walls of the well against the pressure without, and the splash of the water or swing of the bucket within. But it also, perhaps by the decay of its vegetable matter, fertilizes the water, and by confining the column creates a slight capillary attraction which draws more fluid into the well. The *Sūn* or market-gardener digs more of these wells and takes greater trouble in their construction than any other class of cultivator. Earthen wells irrigate during the year an average area of 1·9 acres each. They are of two kinds—those sunk through the stratum, known as *bam*, and those elsewhere excavated. The former correspond to the thick-earth (*moti dharti*) wells of Budaun, and owing to the great tenacity of the *bam* will last for years. The localities in which alone they can be dug are distributed in a most capricious fashion; and in the midst of a soil where no wells at all might be expected, two or more are often safely sunk within a few feet of one another. They occur, however, most frequently in the south-west of the district, and there are some in Chāndpur parganah which, protected during the rains by a thatch, have lasted for over a quarter of a century. Here, and in the neighbouring parganahs of the Dhāmpur tahsīl, an underground perennial spring greatly increases the yield of the wells. The *bam* well is almost always worked with the *charras*—a shallow leathern bucket about 2½ feet in diameter. In 1874 there were twelve wells where two such buckets could be used simultaneously, and of these one was lined with wood; but with even one *charras* a *bam* well can incessantly water one-third of an acre daily. The second or ordinary kind of earthen well is dug in the beginning of the cold season, only to fall in again after the arrival of the rains, and lasts, in fact, less than two-thirds of the year. Its water is extracted by means of the lever or *dhenkli* already described in the notices on Budaun and other districts. Two *dhenklis* may sometimes be worked over one well, but even then the process of irrigation is slow and

Dhenkli wells

laborious A dhenkh well may be made to water from one-twelfth to one-third of an acre daily. The manner of baling water up from rivers and ponds into the fields has been once described,¹ and to reiterate old remarks on this subject is needless. This simple method is probably the best practicable for the money which the cultivator is prepared to spend on the process; but it remains to be seen whether some cheap arrangement in the way of an Archimedean screw might not answer his purpose better.

Passing from water-supply to calamities caused by its temporary stoppage, we find that Bijnor has in the present century suffered from five serious famines or scarcities caused by drought. Researches as to similar visitations in former centuries are useless. Famines are indeed said to have ravaged Northern India in 1345, 1471, 1631, 1661, 1739, 1770, and 1783; but although some of these must have extended to Bijnor,² we have no record of their effect on what now constitutes that district. The first year whose hungry annals need be noticed is 1803-04, when Bijnor, lately ceded to the East India Company, still formed part of the Moradabad district. The rains failed apparently in the middle of the autumn sowings, and on the 5th July, 1805, Mr. W Lyeester, the collector, informed his superiors that the young cotton and sugarcane crops were drooping for want of water, while great fears were entertained for the whole of the kharif harvest. But the Board of Revenue was engaged with more serious demonstrations of famine in districts lower down the Ganges; and little attention seems to have been paid to Moradabad until after the failure of the autumn harvest remissions of revenue to the amount of Rs 2,50,000 were recommended. The year 1804 opened darkly with the menace of a yet graver disaster. A partial fall of rain in the preceding September had encouraged the peasantry to sow their spring crops; but when January had passed, and still no showers came to refresh the stunted seedlings, starvation seemed desperately near. At the close of January grain stood at prices which were then considered dear, wheat being sold at 39 and gram at 49 sers for the rupee. But within a week of these quotations wheat had risen to 31 and gram to 35 sers. In order to provide themselves with the food that was every day becoming dearer, the cultivators were selling their implements and their cattle. The landholders were absconding to avoid the tax-gatherer, or bringing false criminal charges against the revenue contractors to silence by arrest unwelcome demands for payment. The revenue contractors themselves were so much in arrears that the collector was

¹ *Supra*, pp. 31-32. ² See Gazetteer, II., 32.

unable to make from his treasury the usual advances for the cultivation of sugarcane. At what time hunger became fatal it is impossible to say, as in those days of still unsettled government human life was a thing of smaller account than now. But there must have been much misery and not a few deaths. Proofs of severe distress were not wanting when in April the few crops that had attained maturity were plundered by starving rioters. To repress such outbreaks and assist in the collection of the revenue, Mr. Leicester applied for military aid; but hope and order were restored in July by a copious downfall of rain. There is no doubt that advances to meet the expenses of autumn cultivation were granted by Government to the impoverished peasantry, but it does not appear to what amount, and out of a total revenue of Rs 23,93,097, Rs. 5 11,679 were remitted in Moradabad during the continuance of the scarcity.

From the minor scarcities which visited the North-West Provinces between 1803-04 and the next great famine in 1837-38 Bijnor escaped with tolerable impunity. Indeed, whilst other districts were suffering in 1819, the collector (of Moradabad) writes that he had never seen so fine an autumn crop as had just been garnered in his district. That district fared less for-

unately in 1825, when the autumn crop was almost annihilated by drought, but the proceeds of their cotton and sugarcane, which had been but little affected, saved the agricultural population from any severe destitution. The failure of the spring harvest next year, though causing great distress in the neighbouring tahsils of southern Moradabad, was less felt in Bijnor. We hear that tahsils Nagina, Bijnor, and Dhampur, the basins of the Ganges and Rám-ganga, yielded some, albeit a scanty, return to their cultivators. Tahsil Chánderpur is described as having suffered less than some other parts of Northern Moradabad. The collectors of North and South Moradabad received liberty to suspend one-quarter of the revenue demand for 1825-26. Of this permission it was found unnecessary to take advantage, but during the scarcity no less than Rs. 70,000 were granted as advances to the cultivators of the two divisions.

In its beginning the famine of 1837-38 resembled that of 1803-04, but in its progress and effects it was, as regards Bijnor, far less severe. The rains failed in 1837 just when they were most required for the sustenance of the autumn crop, and, as in 1803, a partial fall of rain during September only served to excite hopes which were doomed to disappointment. Despair succeeded elation, prices rose, and neither the road nor the river, the store-house nor the grain-boat, were safe from the bands

of famished plunderers who roved about the country seeking what they might devour. It would appear, however, that some rain afterwards fell, for the spring crop fared well, and on the 13th of February we find Lord Auckland, while dilating on the misery elsewhere, writing as follows :—

“ Rohilkhand has suffered far less severely * * * In the eastern parts of the province the crop is scanty, but in Moradabad it is generally considered an average season ; and notwithstanding the want of rain in December and January, a good fall during the first half of the current month would ensure a fair return to the agriculturist ”

Lord Auckland's prognostications were speedily justified. In the first half of February fell rain which practically removed the fear of further suffering from Bijnor and the rest of Rohilkhand. Confidence was restored and prices fell. The remissions of revenue in Bijnor during 1837-38, of which a large portion must of course be ascribed to the drought, amounted to Rs. 91,069.

In 1860 the rains again failed, and, as a consequence, the autumn harvest also. So early as July the Lieutenant-Governor writes
 Famine of 1860 61 that the price of wheat has risen to 14 and even 11½ sers the rupee, while the inhabitants of Western Rohilkhand have been driven to use mango-stones as an article of diet. A fall of rain in the middle of the same month mended matters but little, and distress became severe in Bijnor towards the close of the year, when the scanty *khari* had been succeeded by an equally unpromising spring crop. The increase of destitution early in 1861 forced Government to adopt measures of relief. Able-bodied paupers were employed on public works at wages which, in order to exclude all but the really starving, were fixed on the lowest possible scale. Old or infirm persons and young children were supplied with cooked food, and women of the better class, who according to the custom of the country lived in seclusion, were paid a small daily pittance to spin in their own houses thread out of cotton gratuitously supplied. The number of persons thus relieved, which in February had been 25,379 only, increased in April to 115,882, and rose steadily until the fall of rain in June and July again prepared the soil for tillage. The ranks of the paupers now thinned rapidly ; but famine cannot suddenly be allayed, and it was not until October, when the autumn reapings had increased the stock of food and thereby lowered prices, that Government felt justified in withholding relief. The total income for relief purposes amounted to Rs. 33,484, and of this Rs. 5,606 was contributed by Government

itself, Rs. 21,000 by the central relief committee at Agra,¹ and Rs. 6,564 by local subscribers, the remainder consisting of miscellaneous receipts. The actual expenditure amounted to Rs. 31,858 only, and for this sum no less than 936,489 persons were relieved during the course of the famine. But the money spent on relief does not represent the whole cost of the drought. Out of its surplus funds the Agra committee advanced Rs. 20,000 towards providing destitute husbandmen with the materials of cultivation; while Government granted remissions of revenue to the sum of Rs. 22,518. To give any accurate account of the mortality from starvation is impossible. "No general register of deaths was kept at the time, and even if there had been such a record, the knowledge that it was framed amid confusion and panic would very much weaken its claim to accuracy."² The records of crime will, however, assist us to form some idea of the distress that prevailed. In 1861 no less than 1,216 offences against property were reported, as against 756 and 906 only in the preceding and succeeding years.

In 1868 the earlier autumn sowings were again destroyed by drought, and, as in 1860, a fall of rain in July encouraged the cultivators to proceed with tillage which was rendered useless by a succeeding period of rainless months. By the end of October the bulk of the autumn crops, including rice and sugar, had been ruined, and in the following month unmistakable signs of distress appeared. Pools and tanks were filled with hungry wretches searching for water-nuts and edible roots, while the demand for employment became pressing. Government now offered advances for the construction of masonry wells and ordered the suspension of the first instalment of autumn revenue; but a more effective measure was adopted in December, when relief works were opened. Able-bodied applicants were employed on famine wages to repair roads, clear out the Nagina canal, and excavate tanks. The number of persons thus relieved amounted at the end of December to 53,978, and went on steadily increasing. In January and February showers of rain refreshed the few spring crops that had been already sown, and enabled the peasantry to plant their sugarcane. But distress continued to grow more severe, and in the latter month seventeen poor-houses were opened for the reception of those who from various causes were unfit for work. In March and April hunger reached its height. About a quarter only of the average spring crop was garnered, and the number of labourers on relief works reached in the former month the alarming figure of 579,610. Wages were now

¹ This committee was a charitable association started with a view to famine relief, and deriving its funds from voluntary contributions in England and India.

² Girdlestone's Report on Famines, para. 141.

reduced, with the desired effect of thinning the gangs; and a further reduction was accomplished by similar means in May, when the harvests in other districts had caused a fall in the price of food. From this time onwards a distinct improvement took place. In July, however, prices again rose, owing to the absence of rain, and in the beginning of August the people were seized with the panic of a second drought. It was an evil time for the *bouches inutiles*. Cases were known in which aged women were turned out of doors by their relations, as better fitted for starvation than work. But a heavy downpour in the middle of August removed all further apprehension, and relief works were closed in October. The total expenditure on these works and poor-houses amounted during the course of the famine to Rs. 1,79,483, of which Rs. 24,100 was defrayed out of private subscriptions,¹ and the remainder by Government. It was computed that starvation had killed between 3,000 and 4,000 persons, but, in spite of the general distress, no attacks on granaries or other receptacles of corn were reported.

The following statement shows the prices of grain prevalent not only during the famine itself, but also in the months of decline and recovery that preceded and succeeded it.—

Year	Month.	Amount of grain purchasable for one rupee					
		Wheat	Barley	Bājra ²	Joar.	Rice.	Gram
		s c	s c	s c	s c	s c	s c
1868.	July	24 0	29 0	...	...	...	...
	August	20 0	26 0	...	...	...	...
	September	17 0	25 0	..	...	...	...
	October	12 8	16 8	..	...	...	...
	November	12 4	15 8	...	..	...	...
	December	10 4	...	...	..	...	...
1869.	January	11 4	14 12	..	...	...	...
	February	11 10	15 3	12 10	13 3	9 1	11 6
	March	12 14	16 5	11 13	13 12	9 0	12 8
	April	14 6	20 7	11 14	15 3	9 10	12 8
	May	15 12	20 6	10 11	15 3	8 15	12 6
	June	14 15	18 5	7 11	10 2	7 14	6 0
	July	10 12	13 1	7 14	7 8	0 12	9 14
	August	10 2	12 7	...	11 10	8 0	9 0
	September	10 1	13 8	...	11 4	8 3	9 0
	October	9 6	10 8	13 5	...	10 4	7 14
	November	10 0	10 2	14 10	...	10 12	9 0
	December	10 2	11 4	13 12	16 14	10 2	9 0
1870.	January	9 7	10 2	16 0	18 0	10 10	8 12
	February	10 0	15 4	15 19	16 4	10 10	8 8
	March	9 7	12 0	14 9	15 4	9 8	10 0

¹ Amongst these subscriptions was a sum of Rs 5,000 collected by the central relief committee at Allahabad, a society corresponding to that at Agra in 1860-61. ² The gaps in this table are those left by Mr Henry, from whose narrative the prices here given are taken.

In the past year (1877) the rains fell too late to prevent an almost entire failure of the autumn crop. To mitigate the general distress relief works were opened in September, and have been in progress ever since, but with the garnering of the spring crop distress has lessened.

In mineral products the district is poor. Stone is little used for constructive purposes, and any quarries which may have existed in ancient times have been closed. So far back, indeed, as the middle of the last century, the builder of the castle near Najíbabad had no

Stone.

better quarry to look to than the old fort of Mordhvaj. Kunkur or nodular limestone, the material to which roads else-

Kunkur

where in the Gangetic valley owe their excellence, is almost entirely wanting in Bijnor. The few knobs obtainable are dug

at Salámpur and Saktálpur in parganah Báshá, but most of the small quantity required is quarried beside the Soláni river in Muzaffarnagar, and floated down to Bijnor during the rains. The average cost of kunkur when stacked for metalling is Rs 17 per hundred cubic feet. A road 12 feet wide could not be metalled with 6 inches of this material for less than Rs 6,000 a mile—a price which virtually prohibits the extension of highways so constructed. Mr Markham once discovered a hard calcareous kunkur-like formation cropping out from the high bank of the Ganges near Nágal. It has “a honey-combed, nodular appearance,” and is apparently abundant in the locality named. If required for road-making, it could be floated down the river in the rains. Lime for mortar

Lime

is obtained by burning kunkur or limestone from the Chándi and Gairwál hills. Bricks measuring $9" \times 4\frac{1}{2}" \times 2\frac{3}{4}"$

Bricks and other building material

are made by the Public Works Department at a cost of Rs 9, 6, and 3 for 1st, 2nd, and 3rd class qualities respectively,

but most towns have large private kilns where a worse and cheaper article is produced. The only other building material that need be noticed is timber. The price per cubic foot of sál and other timber for building varies from Rs 2 to Rs. 3, according to size and quality.

PART III.

INHABITANTS, INSTITUTIONS, AND HISTORY OF THE DISTRICT

The first census of the district took place in 1847, and gives a total

Population Census of 1847. population of 620,552 souls, or 325 to the (statute) square mile¹. There were 415,570 Hindús, of whom 190,515 followed occupations unconnected with agriculture. The Musalmáns

¹ Unlike succeeding enumerations, the census of 1847 employs as its standard of area the larger geographical square mile.

that list is that it stands on the lands of five separate villages, whose population must have been separately taken, while the addition of Afzalgarh to the new list may be ascribed to the increase of inhabitants caused by advancing tillage in what was before a wild and uncultivated tract.

The penultimate census, that of 1865, showed a distinct improvement in method over both its predecessors. Details as to castes and occupations, the proportion of children to adults, and other matters, were taken for the first time. The returns showed, however, a decrease of 4,546 in the total population, which was now distributed as follows:—

Religion.	AGRICULTURAL					NON-AGRICULTURAL.					Grand total
	Males		Females		Total	Males		Females		Total	
	Adults	Boys.	Adults	Girls		Adults	Boys	Adults.	Girls		
Hindús	80,417	47,736	66,224	33,307	227,684	77,503	48,413	75,887	39,074	240,882	468,566
Musalmáns,	15,364	9,810	14,994	8,228	48,396	53,990	35,784	54,900	29,339	174,013	222,409
Total ...	95,781	57,546	81,218	41,535	276,080	31,498	84,197	130,787	68,413	414,895	690,975

Besides the population here shown there were 17 Europeans and 17 Eurasians. The population to the square mile was returned as 367, but the total area shows a decrease since 1853 of 17 72 square miles, caused probably by the transfer to Garhwál, before the publication of the census report, of all lands lying north-east of the submontane road. Of the 3,028 villages and townships, 1,967 are recorded as inhabited, and of these 1,888 had less than 1,000, and 66 between 1,000 and 5,000 inhabitants. The 13 towns with over 5,000 inhabitants were Najíbabad (19,557), Nagína (19,075), Bijnor (12,566), Chándpur (11,286), Kíratpur (8,971), Sihára (8,710), Nihaur (8,195), Afzalgarh (7,851), Mandáwar (7,626), Sahaspur (6,196), Sherkot (5,735), Dhámpur (5,651), and Jhálu (5,522).

It remains to notice the statistics collected at the census of 1872. As the latest and most perfect yet obtained, these statistics deserve greater detail than those of former enumerations,

Census of 1872.

and the following table therefore shows the population for each parganah separately —

Parganah	HINDUS				MUHAMMADANS AND OTHERS NOT HINDUS				TOTAL		Number of persons per square mile
	Up to 15 years		Adults.		Up to 15 years		Adults		Male	Female	
	Male	Female	Male.	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female.			
Bijnor ..	8,001	5,626	12,102	10,001	3,525	2,758	4,976	4,712	28,601	23,286	503
Dārānagar .	6,844	5,085	10,434	9,055	2,317	1,904	3,357	3,283	22,956	19,327	436
Mandawar ..	6,570	5,108	9,164	8,301	1,867	1,726	2,558	2,660	20,163	17,798	365
Burhapur .	5,498	4,526	7,900	7,229	2,205	1,040	3,109	2,909	18,712	16,513	503
Chāndpur	9,880	7,788	13,971	12,849	4,528	3,859	6,609	6,274	35,000	30,770	494
Bāshā ..	5,216	3,569	7,072	6,105	1,376	1,121	1,764	1,665	15,428	12,760	274
Sihāra ..	6,227	5,227	9,223	7,928	3,770	3,237	5,771	5,648	24,991	22,040	455
Sherkot .	12,169	9,870	17,545	16,198	6,289	6,208	8,622	8,729	44,625	40,005	560
Nihāur .	5,035	3,775	6,927	6,197	3,422	2,935	4,505	4,677	19,809	17,584	586
Barhapura ...	4,181	3,008	6,471	5,378	1,795	1,400	2,606	2,335	15,136	12,401	145
Afzalgarh ...	8,845	6,850	13,736	11,890	4,631	3,743	6,840	6,312	34,055	28,615	342
Nagīna .	10,410	8,740	14,716	13,061	6,242	5,346	8,258	8,301	39,656	35,052	740
Kiratpur .	6,682	5,152	9,817	8,613	4,366	3,750	5,627	5,929	26,492	23,444	574
Najibabad	9,061	7,269	14,829	12,350	5,127	4,406	7,394	7,058	36,418	31,077	193
Akbarabad .	4,099	3,044	5,814	5,031	1,400	1,183	1,856	1,733	13,169	10,991	426
Total	108,730	84,726	150,765	140,261	52,863	44,567	73,936	72,345	395,294	311,659	

Mr Maikham gives the population per square mile as 391.54, the difference being due to the fact that his calculations are based on a different and probably more accurate measurement, that of the revenue survey¹. But even if we prefer the lower estimate of the census, the density for the Bijnor population will still be found above the average of the North-Western Provinces, which is 381.24 only to the square mile, so that Bijnor cannot be so poor and backward a district as is generally supposed. Deducting the sparsely inhabited forest area and its estimated population, Mr Maikham crowds the open and cultivated country with about 490.53 souls to the square mile. The census goes even further, giving 711.4 inhabitants to every square mile of cultivation. The table just given shows that Hindu males in 1872 numbered 268,596, or 54.4 per cent of the entire Hindu population, while the number of Hindu females was 225,005, or 45.6 per cent of that population. In the same manner the Musalmān males amount to 126,746, or 52.1 per cent,

¹ The total area of the district is, according to the revenue survey, 1,868, and according to the census, 1,902 square miles.

and the Musalmán females to 116,709, or 47·9 per cent, of the total Musalmán population. Or, taking the whole population, we find that there is a percentage of 53·62 males to 46·36 females, and of 67·0 Hindús to 33·0 Musalmáns

Statistics relating to bodily infirmities were collected for the first time in 1872. They showed the existence in the district of 83 insane persons (20 females), or 0·8 per 10,000 of the population; 15 idiots (9 females), or 0·2 per 10,000, 164 deaf and dumb (61 females), or 2·2 per 10,000, 2,016 blind (837 females), or 27·3 per 10,000, and 193 lepers (28 females), or 2·6 per 10,000. Age statistics were collected at the same time, and for what they may be worth are given in the following table. As Indian country-folk rarely know their own ages, approximate correctness was all that the enumerator could hope for.—

	Hindús				Musalmuns.				Total population			
	Males	Percentage in total Hindu males	Females	Percentage in total Hindu females	Males	Percentage in total Musalmán males	Females	Percentage in total Musalmán females	Males.	Percentage in total population	Females.	Percentage in total population
Up to 1 year . . .	14,878	5·5	13,748	6·1	7,820	6·1	7,404	6·3	22,701	5·7	21,159	6·1
Between 1 and 6 . .	37,989	11·8	32,422	14·4	18,763	14·8	17,310	14·8	56,754	14·3	49,767	14·5
" 6 " 12 . .	39,627	14·7	27,910	12·4	18,657	14·7	14,345	12·2	58,292	14·7	42,260	12·4
" 12 " 20 . .	46,593	17·3	31,948	15·4	20,956	16·5	18,003	15·4	67,555	17·0	52,857	15·5
" 20 " 30 . .	53,452	19·1	44,974	19·9	24,236	19·6	23,342	20·8	77,698	19·6	68,328	20·0
" 30 " 40 . .	35,757	13·3	30,607	13·6	16,563	13·0	15,835	13·5	52,330	13·2	46,447	13·6
" 40 " 50 . .	22,502	8·3	21,546	9·5	11,046	8·7	11,145	9·5	33,550	8·4	32,693	9·6
" 50 " 60 . .	11,383	4·8	11,521	5·1	5,611	4·4	5,806	4·9	16,996	4·2	17,328	5·1
Above 60 years . . .	6,415	2·3	7,429	3·3	3,094	2·5	3,489	2·0	9,509	2·4	10,918	3·2

The figures hitherto given are the dry bones of fact, interesting only to the statist. But we now turn to a subject which should be less repellant—that of castes. Distributing the Hindu population into four conventional classes, the census shows 28,789 Brahmans (12,871 females), 66,693 Rájputs (30,649 females), 17,114 Baniyas (7,911 females), and 380,805 persons as belonging to the "other castes" (173,574 females).

Of the Brahmans 26,610 are included in the great Gaur subdivision, 649 are Sáraswats, 609 are Kanauiyas, and the remainder are unspecified in the census returns, or entered as belonging to

minor tribes The traditions of the Gaurs and Sáraswats have been already described,¹ and those of the Kanauiyas will be given in the notice on the Farukhabad district, where they are the prevailing Brahman clan Amongst minor tribes is the Acháraj, with 92 members, sometimes called Mahábrahmans or Katiyas In order to understand why these men are considered so impure and degraded, it is necessary to know that the house and kinsmen of a dead person are held unclean for thirteen days after his death. The Mahábrahman, who during the interval enters that house and receives from those kinsmen gifts for the welfare of their dead brother's soul, also becomes unclean; and his touch, and even presence, are carefully avoided by high-caste Hindús The title of Mahábrahman, or great Brahman, has been bestowed on this caste either by others in irony, or by the Katiyas themselves, to dignify a mean trade by a grand name. Amongst the "unspecified" are a fair number of Joshís or Jotishís, who perhaps entered themselves as belonging to other septs, but in 1865 numbered, as a separate class, over 1,200 persons. The name Jotishi shows its possessors to be astrologers, but they are also known as Dakaut, Bharára, and Padia. They receive fees for interpreting the stars and averting the influence of such as are disastrous. Of their reputed ancestor Dakháchárya they know nothing except the name Some account of other inferior or doubtful Brahman races, the Bháts and Tagás, will be given in describing the "other castes" There are about 980 Brahman land-owners in the district, their possessions being largest in the three parganahs of the Bijnor táhsíl As tenants they are most numerous in the Chándpur, Afzalgarh, and Báshtha parganahs But the Brahman can in most cases derive an income from other sources than the land Fees for religious rites, offerings, and alms are his peculiar perquisites, and it is considered rather disreputable than otherwise for him personally to engage in tillage

Amongst Rájputs the principal classes are the Chauhán (53,306), Báchhal (1,540), Bais (1,452), Kachhwáha (1,349), Seleh (1,271),
 Rájputs Ráthor (1,117), Gahlot, Gaur, Ghaghi, Hateh, Nághansi, Parihár, Pansára, Raikwár, Sisodiya, Sirohi, Tuar or Tomar, and Tarkhar, the remainder are unspecified.

It has been already mentioned (Gazetteer, IV, 545) that the census returns of Chauháns for Rohilkhand have been vitiated by the want
 Chauháns. of distinction between Chauháns proper and an inferior race also known as Chauháns, but resembling Gújars in character and origin. Most of the Bijnor Chauháns belong to the latter class They renounce all claim to

¹ For Gáurs see Gazetteer, III, 255, and for Sáraswats, *Ibid*, 494

be considered, like the Chauhāns of Mampurī, Partābner, and Nīmrāna, descendants of Prithvirāj, the last Hindu king of Dehli, slain by Shahāb-ud-dīn in 1193, and here it should be mentioned that the Chauhāns of Mandāwar in this district must not be confounded with the Chauhāns of Mandāwar in Jaipur. The *soi-disant* Chauhāns of Bijnor are a body of very mixed origin—some being Gahlots, some Pramāns, some Bais, some Gonds, and so forth. They are divided into three classes—(1) Chaudharī, (2) Padhān, and (3) Khāgi Chauhāns. Renounced by true Kshatriyas in neighbouring districts, they intermarry amongst themselves. A Chaudharī, for instance, will marry the daughter of a Padhān, but refuses to give his daughter in marriage to a Padhān bridegroom. This arrangement, which is in strict accordance with the Hindu idea that a man may marry beneath him, but a woman never, is alone sufficient to prove the superiority of the Chaudharīs. The Khāgis are confessedly the lowest of the three classes, and consider the remarriage of widows lawful. Some of these Chauhāns claim descent from Rājputs who, by crossing the Indus with Akbar's general Mān Singh in 1586, are said to have become to some degree outcasts. On this tradition depends an ingenious, though of course inaccurate, derivation of their name. By quitting India for Kābul Mān Singh's retainers are said to have suffered loss (*hān*) of the four (*chau*) requisites of Hindu communion—their religion (*dharma*), ceremonies (*ṛiti*), piety (*dīya*), and duties (*karma*). The real derivation of Chauhān is lost in obscurity, but the earliest form of the word known to occur is Chahumān. Others of the Bijnor Chauhāns say that they were led hither by one Rāja Tātar Singh in the reign of Humāyun (1530-1556). The Bāchhals are Rājputs of the Sombansi stock, and are said by Sir Hearn Elliot to have succeeded the Gūjars as the prevailing clan in many parts of Rohilkhand. The Bais is one of the thirty-six royal races (*chhattīs kula*) of Rājputs, and claims amongst its scions King Śālivāhana, the founder of the era. The Bijnor members of this clan can give no very definite account of their origin. "They do not know when their ancestors settled in this district, but it is conjectured that they came here from the eastern districts in the time of Akbar."¹ The Kachhwāhas have been already described in the notice on the neighbouring district of Muzaffarnagar. According to Mr Beames this race is mentioned in old inscriptions under the name of Kachhapa-ghāta or "tortoise-slayer," but Sir Henry Elliot prefers the form Kashwāha, as the Kachhwāhas claim descent from Kasha, the eldest son of Rāma. The Rāthors of this district do not apparently claim descent from the ancient Rāthor dynasty of Kanauj. The remaining clans are too insignificant in numbers

¹ Memorandum on the castes of Bijnor, written for the census of 1865 by Deputy Collector Kunwar (now Raja) Lachhman Singh

to deserve special notice here. The landed possessions of Rájputs, including in that term Chauháns, are far larger than those of any other class in the district, being widest in parganahs Barhápura and Akbarabad. They furnish Bijnor with its most numerous class of tenants, and as such are most numerous in parganahs Afzalgarh and Dhámpur.

The Baniyás belong chiefly to the following subdivisions — Agarwál (8,392), Rája-ki-barádari (2,829), Rastaugi, (896), Lohiya (790), Gata, Gindáuriya, Dasa, Sarāugi, and Mahesri. Some account of the Agarwáls and Dasás has been already given in describing the castes of the Budann district.¹ The Rája-ki-barádari, or “brotherhood of the Rája,” is² a branch of the Dasás, and is so called because one of their kinsmen was created a Raja by Farrukhsiyar (1713-1718). As to the history and origin of the other shopkeeping classes little accurate information is obtainable. Of the Bishnoís, or Baniyás who are also followers of the prophet Jhámaji, the census gives no separate account. Including a few Játs and Chauháns, they numbered in 1865 over 4,300 members. They all claim to be Rajputs, but on no better ground than because their saint belonged to that caste. Bishnoís are keen men of business, and have of late years greatly increased their possessions in the district.³ The tenets of the sect will be described in discussing the subject of religion.

The following list shows the names and numbers of the class included in the “other castes” of the census returns. It should be premised, however, that several of the tribes who are mentioned—as for instance the Juláhas and Kambohs—are for the most part Muslims, and not Hindús. —

Alur (cowherd) ...	5,069	Dom ...	117
Baheliya ...	16	Gadariya (shepherd) ...	14,390
Banjára (travelling merchant) ...	3,707	Ghosi (Muslim cowherd) ...	25
Bánsphor (bamboo worker) ...	5	Gújar ...	7,210
Barhai (carpenter) ...	14,198	Hajjám (barber) ...	8,694
Bári (maker of leaf platters) ...	24	Halwai (confectioner) ...	2
Beldar (mattock-man) ...	31	Jaiswar ...	31
Bhaddri ...	1,010	Ját ...	66,941
Bharbhunja (grain-parcher) ...	1,019	Juláha (weaver) ...	8,057
Bhát (minstrel) ...	917	Káchhi ...	244
Bhaksá ...	747	Kahár (litter-carrier) ...	13,100
Bhuihár ...	48	Kalál ...	1,632
Chamár (currier) ...	1,169	Kamboh ...	377
Chipi (chintz-maker) ...	1,264	Kanjar ...	210
Darzi (tailor) ...	303	Kayath ...	3,542
Dhának ...	12	Khakrob (sweeper) ...	12,335
Dhobi (washerman) ...	1,305	Kharadi ...	18
Dhuna ...	500	Khatik (pig and poultry breeder) ...	281

¹ See Gazetteer, II, 395 : III, 497

² *Ibid*, III,

³ *Ibid*, III, 293, 497.

Khatti	...	...	919	Orh	...	79
Koll	...	...	22	Pasi (fowler and watchman)	...	5
Kumbhar (potter)	...	...	9,470	Patwa (necklace-maker)	...	520
Kúru	...	...	56	Rahti	...	16
Kuzahar (jug-maker)	..	..	21	Ramra	...	2,831
Lodhi	..	..	294	Ramraál (fortune-teller, soothsayer)	...	27
Lohar (blacksmith)	...	...	671	Rawa	..	10,754
Machhera	...	...	233	Sun (market gardener)	..	11,523
Miamar (builder)	..	..	36	Sikh	...	1
Mall (gardener)	..	..	30,498	Sunár (metallurgist)	..	4,156
Mallah (boatman)	..	..	410	Taga	..	10,505
Manihar (bracelet-maker)	..	..	6	Tamoli (betelnut-seller)	..	63
Mewati	..	..	1,122	Tawáif (prostitute)	..	103
Moeli (cobbler)	..	..	93	Teli (oilman)	...	4
Nakkara (drummer)	..	..	85	Thathera	..	244
Nat (jester)	...	...	1,067	Vaishnu	...	3,562
Nuna (salt-petre-worker)	...	...	50			

Supporting their pretensions by a reference to the Bhágavat Purána, which asserts that the cowherd adopted as his father by Krishna was a Vaisya, the Ahírs claim to be descended from that ancient mercantile class. In the systematic ethnology of the Hindus, they are popularly regarded as Súdras, or sometimes as the offspring of a Rájput slave and Vaisya slave-girl, and with the latter tradition is connected a local derivation of their name. The children of these slaves are said to have propitiated snakes with the milk of their herds, and hence to have been called *ahírs* or serpent-lovers, in allusion to the snake worship which once so extensively prevailed. The true derivation has been already mentioned¹. Although recorded towards the close of the sixteenth century as the principal landholding class in pargana Nagina, the Ahírs are now numerous neither as proprietors nor tenants. Their chief occupation is the tending of cattle.

As to the origin of the name Banjára or Brinjára authorities differ. Shakespear asserts that the word is derived from the Persian *bananjár*, a rice-carrier, while Sir Henry Elliot assures us that it comes from the Sanskrit *bany*, a merchant, and that "we are not to look to Persia for the origin of the name." Banjáras are generally carriers, although sometimes cattle-grazers also. They are found settled all along the foot of the hills from this district down to Gorakhpur, their settlements or encampments being called *tándas*. In their ranks are included both Musalmáns and Hindús. Such as belong to the former faith ascribe their origin to the neighbourhood of Multán, and their conversion from Hindúism to Shaháb-ud-dín Ghorí (1202-1206), but their appearance in this part of the country dates probably from about the time of Nádir Sháh's invasion (1738). Hindu Banjáras prefer to be considered the descendants of Chárans or bards, who, disregarding the literary accomplishments that were their birthright,

¹ See Budaun, page 46

preferred a wandering life. The Banjáras of the North-Western Provinces belong chiefly to five great classes—the Turkia and Mukeri, mostly composed of Muhammadans, the Baid, Labána, and Bahrúp, consisting principally of Hindús. All of these classes have subordinate tribes and *gotras*, whose names clearly show that the Banjáras are a body of very mixed origin. Thus, the titles of Tomar and Gablot appear side by side with that of Khilji, that of Chauhán with those of Pathán and Mughal. "Before the predominance of the Rohilla Afgháns," observes the writer last quoted, "the jurisdiction of the Rohilkhand Banjáras was of great extent, and in the middle of the last century they held a great portion of the forest, as well as of the country to the south of it." Now, however, they have subsided into less ambitious pursuits than that of territorial power, and are chiefly remarkable for the confidence reposed in them as carriers. Their sacred character as the putative descendants of holy bards inspires the lawless with respect, and the merchandize under their charge is seldom interfered with. They have, moreover, a considerable share of that honesty which, even in India, is by no means rare amongst classes to whom honesty is a professional requisite. In the winter, they drive their cattle to graze in the forests, loading them both on the way thither and the return journey with the produce of the tracts through which they pass. Each community has a *náik* or chief, whom all implicitly obey, and offences against trade or caste customs are punished by a *pancháyat* or assembly of the tribe. The decisions of this body are said to have extended, until quite recent times, to the infliction of capital punishment, and as the places visited by Banjáras are often remote and sometimes outside the limits of British rule, the statement is not improbable.

The Pouwár tribe of Bahrúp Banjáras trace their origin to Dáránagar, and the same place is remarkable for its Bháts, a race akin in some respects to Banjáras. The Chárans, from whom Banjáras claim descent, are indeed sometimes classed as a division of the Bháts; but the Chárans are bards and heralds to the chiefs of Rájputána, and are seldom or never met with in these provinces. Bháts are considered even better carriers than Banjáras, and are, according to Rája Lachhman Singh, "the best protectors of property in transit from one place to another." But their chief pursuits are minstrelsy and genealogy. Of the two subdivisions found in the north-west, one named Brahmia Bhát or Birhm Bhát devotes itself to the former occupation, singing panegyrics and sometimes satires; while the second, known as Taga, adopts the latter, being the pedigree-keepers of Hindús in general, and Rájputs in particular. The fear of being lampooned induces many to submit to the unwelcome exactions of the Bhát; but his trade of

munstrel is often usurped in Rohilkhand by Gaur Brahmans. It is probable that the Bháts themselves have some trace of Brahman blood. Accounts differ as to their origin, but a Brahman ancestor or ancestress is generally introduced, and the most usual genealogies are those which derive them from the intercourse of a Brahman with a Súdra woman, or of a Kshatriya with a Brahman widow.

About the Chamárs, writes Rájá Lachhman Singh, "there is nothing peculiar or interesting," and the same would appear to have been the opinion of Sir Henry Elliot, who has given this caste a somewhat meagre notice. But their complexion and features, their sacrifices to devils (*bhúts*), their exclusion from the offices of Brahman priests (*purohit*), their habit of living apart in little hamlets of their own (*chamrávati*), and their hereditary status, often one of mere serfdom, mark the Chamárs as an outcast and perhaps aboriginal race, whose history would form an interesting subject of inquiry.

The Gújars have been described at length in the notice on the neighbouring district of Saháranpur. They claim sometimes a Rájput, sometimes an Ahir ancestor, but as there pointed out, their origin may probably be traced to an ancient Tatar or Scythian tribe. They have given their name not only to the great peninsula of Gujarát and a celebrated battle-field in the Panjáb, but to a tract in the Upper Duáb. It was from this last tract that they are said, in the third quarter of the last century, to have entered Bijnor, where they took service under the Nawáb Najíb-ud-daula. The name is locally derived from *go-char*, or cow grazer, but the derivation of *go-chor*, or cow thief, would have been just as appropriate, for the Gujar are great cattle-lifters. Out of 293 Gújar landholders, 217 were at the beginning of the current settlement located in parganah Dáránagar. There were at the same time 1,694 Gújar tenants, of whom nearly half were supplied by the two parganahs of Búshta and Mandáwar. The barber under his Persian name of Hajjám or Hindi title of Nai, is as common in Bijnor as elsewhere in a

country whose inhabitants never shave themselves. Of the Játs a detailed account has been given in the Meerut notice.

They are divided in this district into three classes—Chaudharis, Deswálas, and Pachándes. The first, who are said to have settled here more than three hundred years ago, style themselves *Kholi* or inferior Ránás, and claim descent from the Gahlot Ránás of Mewár. They allow their sons, but not their daughters, to intermarry with other Játs. The Deswálas are more numerous. Their chief family, that of Sahanpur, brings its ancestors from Jhínd in the middle of the sixteenth century. In the next generation the fortunes of the house were improved by its scion Múchhpadáráth, whose

manly appearance and long moustaches attracted the notice of Prince *Salim*, afterwards the Emperor Jahángír, then hunting on the banks of the Ganges near Hardwár. Múchhpádárath proved so useful an assistant in the chase that a grant of untaxed land was conferred upon him. The grant is said to have comprised about 700 villages along the foot of the hills from Nágál to Barhápura; but from so uncultivated a tract the grantee could have derived little profit. The present head of the family is Rai Himmat Singh. Of the Pachánde class few members are found in the district, and those few form no alliances with the other two classes. The most distinguished Pachánde of recent times was Khwája Almás Ali, the Nawáb Vazír's deputy in Rohilkhand, shortly before its cession to the British. As landowners Játs hold about one-sixth of the whole district, their possessions being largest in pargana Najíbabad, where the Sábhanpur estate lies. They are also, next to Chauháns, the largest class of tenants in the district. The great bulk of the Juláhás or weavers are Musalmáns, but such as are Hindús call themselves for the sake

of distinction Bhainhar, a name corresponding to the Tánti and Tatthia of other districts. The Juláhás are the principal manufacturers of the coarse cotton cloths which are exported in some quantity from Bijnor.

The Kambohs are mostly Musalmáns, and according to their own account are descended from inhabitants of the trans-Indus country, converted by Mahmúd of Ghazni (999-1030). "The Sanskrit name of Kábul," remarks Rája Lachhman Singh, "is Kamboj, and this is so similar to Kamboh that, on the authority of the above tradition, these people may be safely conjectured to have been the ancient inhabitants of Kábul." Kamboj, it might be added, is the ancient name of the caste itself. Other less plausible traditions are given, but have probably been invented to support worthless derivations of the tribal name. Thus, the lineage of Kambohs is sometimes traced to the company or followers (*amboh*) of a deposed king of the Persian *Kar* dynasty, and sometimes to a Khattri slave-girl whom the curse of a Brahman priest consigned to hell (*kumbhi*)! The contempt in which Kambohs are held by their fellow Muslims has given rise to a Persian proverb little complimentary to their character.—

"Yakum Afghán, duyam Kamboh,"

"Siyum badzáat Kashmíri."

Afghans are first, Kambohs are second,

Kashmíris third, in roguery reckoned.¹

¹ Mr Blochmann remarks that this hemistich must be very modern, "for during the reigns of Akbar and Jahángír it was certainly a distinction to belong to this tribe," *Ann-i-Akbari* (1873), I, 392, see also gazetteer, III, 292, for the Meerut Kambohs.

Of the Káyaths or scribes there are twelve subdivisions, already enumerated in the notice on the Etáwáh district. According to Manu, a Káyath (or more properly Káyasth) is the offspring of a Vaisya father by a Súdra mother. Other accounts represent them as true Súdras, but some Káyaths claim a more exalted descent from Chitragnpta, the son of Brahma, their pretensions being supported by some apparently spurious copies of the "Padma Purána." Káyaths have from time immemorial supplied villages with their *patwáris* or accountants, and it was probably from these humble posts that members of the caste first rose to higher appointments¹. They are now considerable landholders, more especially in parganah Dhámpur, but as tenants they are less conspicuous.

It is disputed whether Khattrís are representatives of the old Kshatriya class, or merely a mixed caste. Sáraswat Brahmans will eat food cooked by them, and the custom is explained by the following legend. When the Brahman demigod Parasuráma² massacred the Kshatriyas, he caused, in his anxiety to annihilate the race, the miscarriage of every pregnant woman he could find. But some widows in that interesting condition took refuge with Bráhmans, and when discovered asserted that they belonged to the same race as their protectors. To test this declaration the Bráhmans were asked to eat food cooked by their fan guests. Gallantly forgetting caste differences, they did so. The women continued to cook for their hosts, and the Khattrís, of whom they were delivered soon afterwards, inherited the privilege accorded to their mothers. From these forefathers, who were brought up as children of the Bráhmans, the Khattrís are said to derive also their large knowledge of religious observances. The Khattrís of the present day are distinguished as enterprising men of business, and are perhaps the only Hindús who carry their merchandize so far abroad as the shores of the Caspian³. Their tradition is that, as became the sons of the Kshatriyas, they were formerly soldiers. But during the reign of Alamgír *alias* Aurangzib (1658-1707) many Khattrís were slain in the wars of the Dakhín. The emperor, thinking it a pity that so many eligible widows should be left husbandless, summoned at Dehli a *pancháyat* of the tribe, whom he invited to adopt the custom of widow-marriage. Most of the Khattrís lent a willing ear to the proposal, but their chief,

¹ Census Report of 1865

² An incarnation of Vishnu, who, to avenge the death of his Brahman father, slaughtered not only the Kshatriya Rája who had caused that death, but all other Kshatriya males

³ Sir George Campbell's *Ethnology of India*, pages 108, 112. "In Turkistán Vamberg speaks of them with great contempt as yellow-faced Hindús of a cowardly and sneaking character." The Russian Government of that country has recently directed some orders against the usurious practices of Hindús who are probably Khattrís

Salu Jagdhar, opposed it. The emperor insisted no further on the adoption of the new custom, but in disgust ordered all Khattrís to quit his service and confine themselves to mercantile pursuits. The name of *Salu Jagdhar* is still applied derisively to obstructive members who have caused a pancháyat to break up without forming a decision. A good deal of landed property, chiefly in parganahs Nihtaur, Najíbabad, and Bijnor, attests the wealth acquired in trade by Khattrís. The most famous member of this caste was Rája Todar Mal, the

Málís, Sánís. finance minister of Akbar. The Málís or gardeners are akin to the Sánís, of whom something has been already said. As tenants the latter are most numerous in parganahs Dhámpur and Nagína.

The Rawás are another caste of careful cultivators. They profess to be degenerate Rájputs, and to have settled in this district during the reign of Sháhjahán (1628-1658). Divorce is unrecognized by Hindu law; but by the customs of the Rawás husband and wife can separate by mutual agreement. The initiative is taken by the lady, who by simply throwing a cake of cowdung fuel into the house where her obnoxious husband is sitting, parts herself from him for ever.

The Tagas are a class of *úp* or extra Bráhmans, already described in the Meerut notice.¹ Here as there they are divided into Bísas or full, and Dasás or half castes. One Taga tradition relates that the tribe was invited to this part of the country by Shabáb-ud-din Ghori, who ordered the new comers to persecute the Delhi Chauháns already subdued by him (1193). The landed possessions of the Tagás are swollen in this district by the great Táppur estate, belonging to Raja Jagat Singh Taga, and are widest in parganahs Chándpur and Sióhára. About 2,145 members of the

Vaishnús. caste hold land as tenants. The Vaishnús or Vaishnavas, who supply the above list with its last great caste, are apparently a subdivision of the Agarwála Banjás, but are not to be confounded with Bishnoís.

The Musalmáns are divided by the census into Shaikhhs (45,174), Sayyids (10,550), Mughals (1,596), Patháns (8,256), and persons of unspecified tribe (177,879). For the numerical superiority of the Shaikhhs an ingenious reason is sometimes given. It is said that

Shakhhs. from the earliest days of Muslim rule the offices of Kázi and Mufti were bestowed almost exclusively upon this class. One of the foremost duties of those offices was the conversion of infidels, and

¹ Gazetteer, III, 261.

the persons converted were usually included in the same class as their proselytizers. Hence it is that more than nine-tenths of the modern Shaikhs are descended from Hindu converts. The small remainder claim an Arabian origin. The Shaikhs of Bynor are distributed into several subsidiary tribes, such as the Kuraishi, Sadíki, Faruki, Usmání, Uluvi, Abbási, Ummáni, and Ansári. The Shaikhs are one of the four largest landholding classes in the district, their acres are broadest in the Bāshta and Chándpur parganahs, and as tenants they are far more numerous in the latter parganah than elsewhere.

Sayyids putative descendants of Muhammad are always on the increase, as the title may be inherited from a mother as well as a father. Thus, the children of a Shaikh by a Sayyid wife are all Sayyids. Although claiming Arabia as the original home of their race, the Sayyids profess to have entered India from Persia and Afghánistán, some with Mahínúd of Ghazni, some with Tamerlane, and others with less notorious invaders. This assertion is probably true. The power acquired early in the eighteenth century by the Bárha Sayyids of Jánsath in Muzaffarnagar¹ enabled Sayyids generally to obtain large properties in Bijnor and other adjoining districts. They now hold nearly twice as much land in Nagáua as in any other parganah, but as tenants are nowhere numerous. Of Mughals there are several different

Mughals clans, amongst which may be mentioned the Barlásh, Chauhatta, Kazalbash, Uzbi, Tark, Kai, Chak, and Tájik. Mughals often adopt the title Bog as a suffix to their names. Their possessions in this district are, like their numbers, small. It is perhaps surprising that there

Patháns should be so few Patháns in a district where, for at least a quarter of the last century, Pathán influence was supreme. But several thousands of this tribe are said to have fled after the rebellion of 1857-58 with their seditious chief, Nawáb Mahmud Khán of Najíbabad. In proportion to their numbers Patháns are considerable landholders, possessing nearly 21,500 acres in parganah Nagáua alone, but less than 900 of the tribe appear to cultivate land as tenants. Patháns usually append to their names the title of Khán.

From the castes of the people to their occupations is an easy transition.

Occupations. The inhabitants of Bijnor may be divided into two primary classes—those who as landholders or husbandmen derive their living from the soil, and those engaged in non-agrarian pursuits. To the former class the census of 1872 allots 280,568, to the latter 456,584 persons. The details are as follow :—

¹ Gazetteer, III, 589.

Religion.	LANDOWNERS		AGRICULTURISTS		NON-AGRICULTURISTS		TOTAL	
	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female
Hindús	5,409	4,188	123,694	97,945	139,493	122,872	268,596	225,005
Musalmáns	1,597	1,732	24,068	21,935	101,091	93,042	126,746	116,709
Christians	2	1	5	2	46	40	53	43
Total	7,008	5,921	147,757	119,882	240,630	215,954	395,395	341,757

What at once strikes one in reading these figures is the suspiciously small proportion borne by the agricultural to the non-agricultural population—38.06 to 61.94. The fact is that 112,179 agricultural labourers and ploughmen were by an oversight classed as non-agricultural,¹ and that the returns should really stand thus:—

Agricultural classes	..	392,747 = 53.28 per cent
Non-agricultural classes		344,405 = 46.72 „
Total	...	737,152 = 100 „

“From my knowledge of the district,” writes Mr. Markham, “I am strongly inclined to believe that a further correction still is necessary. I cannot but think that the agricultural population are in a greater preponderance than this shows. Thousands of weavers, carpenters, blacksmiths, shepherds, potters, barbers, oil-pressers, wool-carders, Banyás, and others cultivate land and live by agriculture quite as much as, and often more than, they do by their trade. It conveys a deceptive idea of the people of the district to classify such people as non-agricultural.”

The returns of 1872 divide the adult male population into six classes, of which the fourth is the agricultural, and distributes as follows the callings of the remaining or non-agricultural classes. The first or professional class embraces all Government servants and persons following the learned professions or literature, artistic or scientific occupations. It numbered 5,173 male adults, amongst whom are included 2,887 *purohīts* or family-priests, 645 pandits or learned Hindús, 271 musicians, and so on. The second or domestic class numbered 27,724 members and comprised all males employed as private servants, washermen, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, inn-keepers, and the like. The third represents commerce and numbered 13,051 males, amongst these are all persons who buy or sell, keep or lend money and goods of various kinds, such as shop-keepers (8,221), money-lenders (559), bankers (559), and brokers (43), and all persons engaged in the conveyance of men,

¹ Mr. Flouyden's communication to Mr. Markham, as quoted in the latter's settlement report, para 256

be it Musalmán or Hindu, must pay the proprietor of the village a percentage on the yearly value of offerings made by the devout. The Manorial dues peasant who desires to make a morganatic marriage (*karáo*) with his deceased brother's wife, or with the discarded wife of some living husband, can do so only after buying his landlord's dispensation, purchaseable usually for less than Rs. 5. The small tradesman who gives away his daughter in marriage must pay a fee varying from one to 2½ rupees. But the agricultural castes are exempted from such payments, possibly on the ground that their offspring can assist the squire in the cultivation of his home-farm. On the construction of a new house or hut a fine is demanded, proportioned to the nature of the building and rank of its builder. The oilman renders for each oil-press one rupee yearly, and sometimes a quantity of oil-cake and oil besides; the grain-dealer adds to the same fee an occasional offering of clarified butter. Sums varying from a half rupee to three times as much are paid by the metallurgist on his shop, the weaver on his loom, and the cotton-printer on his stamping-table. Half a rupee yearly is sometimes exacted from the midwife, and always from each household of wool-carders. The same system of taxation by the household obtains in other cases, and, owing to the number of people crowded into one dwelling, greatly divides the burden. Thus, a house of shepherds pays from one to two rupees in cash, or a goat and a blanket, or both, of potters, eight annas or one rupee in cash, or sometimes crockery only; of carpenters, blacksmiths, and labourers, one rupee in cash, or sometimes gratuitous labour alone. From each headman of leather-workers the landlord collects a pair of shoes and two tanned hides, with sometimes a rupee in cash.

Such are the dues exacted chiefly from the non-agricultural classes, but the cultivator also has his own petty imposts to pay. On all agricultural produce sold by him in the market weighing fees are levied, of which half are taken by the landlord himself and half by a weighman of the landlord's appointment. These fees are indeed trifling, rarely exceeding .625 per cent. on grain, 1.56 per cent. on other produce, and from 1.5 to 2 per cent. on boiled syrup (*ráb*). The latter, being a luxury, is probably regarded as a fit subject for higher taxation; but it has already paid indirectly a tax to the zemindár, who receives a quantity of sugarcane and juice, or sometimes a cash payment of Rs. 5 only on each sugar-mill worked within his village. Of late years some of the more powerful landholders have imposed on each plough a new cess, whose name (*chaukidára*) seems to imply that its proceeds are spent in providing for watch and ward. On the occasion of a wedding feast or other solemn ceremonial in the landlord's family, his tenants

are all expected to contribute in kind towards the expenses, but such *aids* were not unknown to the feudal system of Europe¹ Contributions are also levied for the purchase of an elephant or carriage required by the zamindár. In return, however, these luxuries are often lent to add splendour to the tenant's marriage procession. The above is only an imperfect statement of the dues levied by lords of manors in Bijnor. To frame a complete list would be next to impossible, as there is a very reasonable suspicion amongst landholders themselves that many of their exactions would be forbidden if more generally known. "Almost all," writes Mr. Markham, "if not all, extra or abnormal demands made on the zamindár by Government are passed on by him to the tenants. I believe it to be a fact that the subscriptions volunteered by the zamindárs of Bijnor to the memorial to the late Viceroy (Lord Mayo) were, save in a few honourable instances, levied *pro rata* on their rents from the tenants. Ill would it fare with the raiyat who might evince independence sufficient to resist these demands. But little use would his womenkind have of the village well, scant water would his cattle drink from the village tank, and scantier grazing would they pick from off the village common; fortunate, mayhap, would he think himself if women or cattle were even permitted to leave his enclosure until he bowed himself, like his fellows, to the demands of his lord."

In their diet the inhabitants are chiefly vegetarians. Meat is little eaten even by Musalmáns, and is forbidden in any form to Brahmans and Baniyás. Amongst the lower classes Muslims affect beef and Hindús mutton, while both relish fish and game. Wheat or rice, according to the season of the year, forms the staple food of the upper classes. The former is generally eaten in the shape of unleavened bread, and the latter unground, but both are very commonly mixed, in the proportion of about three to four, with pulses such as *gram* and *arhar*. The oleaginous matter in the diet of all classes is supplied chiefly by *ghi* or clarified butter, and to a lesser extent by vegetable oils. The latter consist of mustard and castor oils, no uncommon ingredients in the cookery of the poor, and *tal* or sesamum oil, a much blander and more nutritious substance, used in stewing vegetables and in the manufacture of sweetmeats and pickles. Milk is very rarely drunk fresh, but when boiled down to about a fourth of its bulk is known as *máwa* and consumed alone. Like the oil last mentioned, this *máwa* is a frequent ingredient in sweetmeats. Milk heated and mixed with a little old curd at night itself becomes curds before morning.

¹ See Hallam's *Middle Ages*, Chapter II, Part I, Blackstone's *Commentaries*, Book II, Chapter V. An interesting work might be written on the feudal system in India.

The following extract from a paper on the food of the district, by Dr. Stewart,¹ may be found interesting:—

“The prices of the various staple crops would appear to have a greater effect on the relative quantities of those consumed at different periods of the year than opinions connected with their wholesomeness, &c. Still, the latter consideration has its weight in determining the choice of certain kinds of food at certain seasons.

“Thus, in the cold weather much more *bājra*, which is considered ‘hearting,’ is consumed, with a large proportion of salt and spices, than at any other time; and in that season generally, one meal a day, at least, consists of pulse with rice in the form of *khichri*. *Baghar*, or rice made into meal with its inner husk, is also a favourite kind of food in the cold weather. In the hot season, again, rice is the cereal most used, and this accords with the fact that its comparative consumption is found gradually to increase towards Calcutta, and to decrease towards Afghanistan, so that in the Upper Panjab it constitutes a very small proportion of the food of the people, and wheat and maize are very much used.

“In the rainy season, in this district, more wheat appears to be eaten than at any other time of the year, very often in the form of *gachni* bread, with about one part in four of pulse-meal

“The labourer, if not in straits, always has two meals a day; the fullest being the morning one, at 6 to 8 A.M., before he begins to, or during an interval of his work; the evening one after the day’s labour is finished, but of course the change of the seasons, the weather, and the nature and place of his work cause considerable variation in this respect. The staple food of the labouring classes in this as in most other countries consists of one or other of the cereals, here generally combined with a considerable amount of pulse

“From very many enquiries, the average consumption of adult labourers, male and female, appears to be about ten or twelve *chatáks* (20 to 24oz) a day of meal or rice with about two *chatáks* (4oz) of pulse. The average weight of the adult males admitted into Bijnor jail in six months was—Hindus 1 maund and 10 sers (100 lbs.) and Musalmans 1 maund and 8 sers (96 lbs.), and since this may be assumed as a tolerably close approximation to the average weight of the adult male inhabitants of the district, the above quantity of food seems liberal when compared with the amount which has been found to support healthy persons in Europe, where the average weight of individuals is probably considerably higher than here.

¹ Published in the journal of the Agri-Horticultural Society

"Less invariable (than pulso) but still very frequent concomitants of the broad or rice consumed are greens and *tarkázi* of gourds and other vegetables, and, in the season, one or two kinds of fruits, especially the mango. These not only have their uses in supplying fresh vegetable juices to the economy, but also add to and vary the sapid elements of the food, and thus, besides satisfying the natural craving for flavour, they also aid in stimulating the process of digestion, although, both theoretically and practically, an excessive amount of such food taken habitually is deleterious.

"A more constant error of the labourer is that of making his cakes too thick and undercooking them. The reasons for this practice are that it saves trouble, time, and fire, and produces the feeling of satiety with a small quantity. It is barely necessary to observe that the practice is calculated to injure digestion seriously (and in native regiments it has very often been found that it materially interferes with convalescence from certain diseases of the alimentary canal). The average quantity of animal fibrin consumed by the labourer must be very small indeed, as meat is but rarely eaten by him, and then generally only in quantity sufficient to constitute a relish to his ordinary vegetable diet. The place of the oleaginous element which is among meat-eating nations mostly derived from fish is here filled by the very large amount of animal and vegetable oils consumed in various ways, especially as adjuncts in cooking vegetables, &c., and in the Protei-form sweetmeats

"The amount of spices taken is also large, and is probably to some extent necessitated by the rarity of the stimulus of meat, and by the considerable proportion generally borne by crude vegetables to the other articles of food

"Sugar likewise is used in larger quantity than in temperate climates, but not more than, if so much as, is used in other countries where the sugar-cane is cultivated"

It has been reckoned by Mr. Markham that the district imports in ordinary years about 24 4 per cent. of its food-grains. The Supply and importation of food items of his calculation may be thus epitomized:—

					Tons
Quantity required for food of man or beast and for sowings	...	...	...	...	153,885
„ locally produced	...	...	...	...	116,269
					<hr/>
Balance remaining for importation	..	..	..	..	37,616
					<hr/>

The amount required for human food is almost ten times as great as that for fodder and sowings put together, while sowings require more than twice as much as fodder.

now renounced these practices in favour of Hindu customs, but are still styled *Shakhi* when addressed with respect. To account for their Muslim backslidings they relate that they slaughtered a *lāzi* who had interfered with their rite of widow-burning, and were glad to compound the offence by embracing Islām. The Brahma Samāj can number no members in Bijnor

Hindi, mixed with Persian or Arabic words of sometimes altered sense or corrupted form, is the language spoken by the bulk of the population. The foreign element in their vocabulary was the gradual introduction of the centuries during which, under Musalmān rule and our own, Persian was the language of the courts. It is now strange to hear a peasant speak twenty consecutive words of pure Hindi. Amongst educated men of the present generation Urdu is universally spoken, while English is gaining ground. No local literature, even in the form of a newspaper, exists, and the printing resources of the district are limited to one lithographic press

Education is, except in the case of the zila school, directed by a committee, of which the magistrate-collector is *ex officio* president, and one of his assistants secretary. It was until lately supervised by the inspector of the 1st or Meerut circle, but Rohilkhand has now been provided with an inspector of its own. Some thirty years ago (1847)¹ the district had but 278 schools, attended by 2,301 pupils. Of these schools 174 taught Persian, 89 Hindi, 14 Arabic, and 1 Sanskrit. The course of instruction in the Persian schools was higher than that in the Hindi. "While the one made the students familiar with some of the better poets and gave them a knowledge of the most approved modes of address, the other was confined to reading, writing, and qualifying the pupils to understand common arithmetical calculations and *pātwaris'* accounts." Out of 175 teachers in Persian schools all but 6 were Muhammadans, and out of 89 teachers in Hindi schools all but 16 were Brāhmans. The remuneration was in most cases a small fixed salary in addition to food and other perquisites, but sometimes consisted of food alone. The chief profit of the Brāhman pedagogue was a fee called *chauth*, levied at the rate of Re 1-8 0 per pupil on the fourth (*chauth*) of the bright half of Bhādon (August-September). The number of pupils in the Persian schools was 1,144, and in the Hindi 1,098. But "scarcely one in a thousand of the labourers, or even the smaller *zamindars*," was able to sign his name.

¹ Report on the educational state of 1847

The more modern educational statistics for 1877-78 may be shown as follows :—

Class of school.		Number of schools	Number of pupils		Average daily attendance	Cost per pupil.	Expenditure borne by provincial revenues	Total charges.
			Hindús	Muslims and others				
						Rs a p	Rs.	Rs
GOVERNMENT AND MUNICIPAL	Zila (middle) ¹ ...	1	90	22	96	30 13 6	3,065	3,455
	Tahsíl (5) and parganah (1).	6	242	204	350	4 8 2	1,967	2,012
	Halkabandi boys ...	104	1,799	1,094	2,431	4 0 6	11,761	11,761
	Ditto girls ...	5	23	96	93	3 7 10	415	415
	Government girls .	2	.	49	40	3 14 8	192	192
	Municipal girls	1	..	16 ²	18	3 12 0	...	60
AIDED BY GOVERNMENT.	Boys ...	1	38	52	79	7 1 3	264	637
	Missionary girls ...	5	7	130 ³	124	12 2 7	240	1,666
UN-AIDED	Missionary ..	2	56	72 ⁴	109	11 4 0	...	1,440
	Indigenous ..	181	1,734	2,055	3,104	3 8 0	...	13,268
Total ...		408	3,989	3,790	6,444	4 7 9	17,904	349,06

The zila school at Bijnor is under the direct control of the inspector, but its welfare is promoted in many small ways by the committee. It is housed in a large building erected at a cost of over Rs 12,000 in 1860, and a boarding-house added some years later was opened towards the close of 1877. The subjects here taught are English, Persian, Arabic, Urdu, Hindi, mathematics, history, and geography. At the last "middle-class Anglo-vernacular" examination the school made a good figure, passing out of seven boys sent up, six, of whom three were in the first division. Several Hindu pupils of exceptionally good family appear on its roll, but although the head-master is a Musalmán graduate, the number of his co-religionists attending the school is small. Indeed, if any generalization

¹ The distinction between high and middle schools was before explained (page 56).
² The number of pupils on the roll at the conclusion of the year was exceptionally low, and indeed below the average daily attendance of that year.
³ 25 Christians.
⁴ 21 Christians.

be based on the above table, Musalmáns are readier to see their girls than their boys educated in our schools.

The tahsil schools are at Bijnor, Nagína, Cháundpur, Najíbabad, and Dhámpur. The tahsil, pargana, establishment, which passed one out of the only candidate successful at the last "middle class vernacular" examination for the provinces, is described by the inspector as one of the best in Rohilkhand. It is certainly the best in this district. Notwithstanding the distress caused by high prices, the number of boys attending this class of school increased during the year 1877-78 by 111. With the exception of English, Arabic, and Hindi,¹ the subjects taught are the same as those of the zila school.

The halkabandi schools, which instruct rural childhood in "the three R's" and halkabandi and other elementary learning, are the most numerous and important in the district. In spite of a slight decrease of pupils, attributable to the recent scarcity, they are improving, and the inspector remarks that "arithmetic and history are taken with greater zest than formerly." Geography is apparently the science in which halkabandi boys make least progress, and their parents have least belief. No fees² have as yet been imposed in these schools on the children of non-agriculturists. Of the halkabandi

Girls' schools girls' schools shown in the above table, two have lately been closed, those remaining being at Morna in Burhpur, Jhálú, and Afzargarh. But places of female instruction are still numerous in this as compared with other districts. There are Government girls' schools at Chandpur and Nihaur, while the municipal free school for girls at the former place, through not a success, has hitherto escaped abolition.³

The five aided missionary schools for the same sex at Bijnor, Cháundpur, and Najíbabad, receive between them a Government grant of Rs 20 a month. The remaining aided institution, a middle class vernacular school for boys at Sherkot, obtains Rs 25 monthly, but is considered in an unsatisfactory condition.

The two private or unaided mission schools are situated at Bijnor and Najíbabad respectively, and are returned as middle-class Unaided schools Anglo-vernacular, which means that their course is much the same as that of the zila school. As in the other missionary seminaries, the cost of educating each pupil is perhaps necessarily high. Of indigenous schools and their studies no classification exists. The annexed statement, which is

¹ In one tahsil school, Dhámpur, Hindi also is taught.

dated 26th July, 1876.

² See circular No 226, dated 26th July, 1876.

³ A municipal free school for boys at Nagína was lately incorporated with the tahsil school.

compiled from the census of 1872, shows how few inhabitants of the district were able to read and write in that year :—

Ages		HINDÚS.			MUSALMÁNS			CHRISTIANS AND OTHERS.			
		Males		Fe- males	Males,		Fe- males.	Males.		Females,	
		Literate	Percentage	Literate.	Literate	Percentage	Literate	Literate	Percentage.	Literate.	Percentage
1 to 12 years	...	777	·8	None	475	1	None	None	...	1	5·8
12 to 20	„	894	1·9	„	544	2·5	„	2	28·5	None	...
Above 20	„	4,308	3·3	„	1,233	2	„	13	56·5	2	10

The emptiness of the columns for females will at once arrest the eye. As the town of Chándpur alone has now three girls' schools, it is to be hoped that the next census will render a better account of the education of women.

In a district containing so few lettered persons post-office transactions are necessarily small. The postal receipts and expenditure for two years in the past decade may be thus shown :—

Year	Receipts					Charges.					
	Miscellaneous sav- ings, fines, &c	Deposits, guaran- teed funds, fami- ly funds	Remittances	Postage	Total receipts.	Charges, fixed and contingent, sala- ries, &c	Mail services.	Remittances.	Other charges, re- funds, advances, printing, &c.	Cash balance	Total charges.
	Rs.	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.	Rs
1870-71	107	25	8,343	5,520	13,995	6,591	1,477	5,743	25	59	13,995
1875-76	11	...	9,370	5,314	15,478 ¹	9,366	...	5,336	4	767	15,473

There are 11 imperial and 8 district post-offices. The former are at Afzalgarh, Chándpur, Dáránagar, Haldaur, Kíratpur, Mandáwar, Nagína,¹ Najibabad, Nithaur, Núrpur, and Tájpur; the latter at Amhera, Amsot, Barhapura, Báshta, Kauria, Kotkádír, Nágál, and Rehar. The following table

¹ This includes an opening balance of Rs. 778.

gives the number of letters, parcels, and other missives received and despatched at these offices during the two years already mentioned —

	1870-71.				1875-76.			
	Letters	Newspapers.	Parcels.	Books	Letters	Newspapers	Parcels	Books
Received ...	75 913	6,311	514	1,472	310,674	10,790	2,808	2,158
Despatched ¹ ...	100,543	5,573	243	557	15,888	22	52	25

So large an increase of correspondence in five years is remarkable. There are no telegraph-offices in the district

The regular police, enlisted under Act V of 1861, in 1876 mustered 667 men of all grades, including 11 mounted constables
 Police. Hence there was one policeman to every 2 82 square miles² and 1,105 inhabitants. The cost of the force was Rs 75,610, and of this Rs 60,398 was payable from provincial revenues, the remainder being defrayed out of municipal and other funds. The following table shows the statistics of crime for five recent years, with the results of police action in the detection of offences and prosecution of offenders —

Year	Cases cognizable by the police					Value of property		Cases			Persons			
	Murder.	Dacoity	Robbery.	Burglary	Theft	Stolen	Recovered.	Total cognizable	Under enquiry	Prosecuted to conviction	Brought to trial	Convicted and committed	Acquitted	Percentage of convictions to persons tried.
1872	3	...	1	426	309	Rs 22,271	Rs 7,876	1,021	906	407	931	819	100	87.97
1873	6	...	1	493	449	Rs 11,928	Rs 3,980	1,280	1,139	493	1,011	840	162	83.00
1874	5	...	5	449	347	Rs 15,650	Rs 6,601	1,110	947	387	842	695	128	82.54
1875	12	...	1	453	539	Rs 20,739	Rs 5,235	1,401	1,244	521	1,080	903	168	83.61
1876	10	...	3	461	659	Rs 17,066	Rs 4,352	1,606	1,285	480	970	773	188	79.69

The small amount of crime reported in the Bijnor district was for many years ascribed to concealment on the part of the police. In 1876, however, the number of reports increased considerably, and the Inspector-General satisfied himself by personal inquiry that there was now “nothing to support

¹ No record of the newspapers, parcels, and books despatched from imperial offices was kept during 1875-76 hence the smallness of the figures in the second line of the last three columns

² The total area adopted by the police reports is 1,882 28 square miles, neither that of the revenue survey nor that of the census

the prevailing idea that crime is systematically concealed." The police are quartered in 24 stations, whereof 10 are of the first, 1 of the second, 9 of the third, and 4 of the fourth class. At the first-class stations, Afzalgarh, Ambhera, Bynor, Dhampur, Chánderpur, Kíratpur, Nagína, Najibabad, Nihtaur, and Siolára, the usual force consists of 1 sub-inspector, 2 head-constables, and 12 constables. The strength of the second-class station, Barhápura, is smaller by 3 constables. At the third-class stations, Amsot, Báshá, Erskineganj, Kanra, Mandáwar, Nágál, Núrpur, Rehar, and Sherkot, are generally posted 2 head-constables and from 6 to 9 constables. The fourth-class stations or outposts, which have but 1 head-constable and 3 constables, are at Chándi, Kotkadir, Sahaspur, and Jalápur ghát. Besides the regular police there are 1,780 village watchmen enrolled under Act XVI of 1873, but tracing their office to an antiquity when Acts and Regulations were unknown. These rural sentinels were in 1873 distributed amongst the 1,978 inhabited villages of the district at the rate of one to every 414 inhabitants; and their cost, which was met from the 10 per cent cess, amounted to Rs 64,206.

In Bynor the task of suppressing female infanticide, albeit far lighter than in the neighbouring Saháranpur, exacts more from the police than in most districts of the North-West Provinces. Infanticide. The origin of this crime, and the cause of its apparent limitation to Rájputs and other soldier tribes, will ever be more or less uncertain. The reason usually given, the expense of rearing and giving in marriage children from whom their father's soul derives no benefit, seems insufficient, as that expense is not the peculiar burden of the military castes. Immemorial custom may, however, account for a practice which perhaps arose in an age when constant warfare rendered women an inmembrance to the belligerents. In 1876-77 two clans of Játs were proclaimed as suspected of killing their infant daughters. The people thus banned numbered some 17,800 souls and inhabited 147 villages. The proportion of male to female births in their families was as 51.13 to 48.57 in the hundred. Amongst children under one year of age male exceeded female deaths, being as 59.72 to 40.28 per cent; and this fact argues that the measures taken to prevent the untimely extinction of infant girls were successful. Other proofs point to the same conclusion. During the same year the proportion of girls in the population below 12 years of age increased by 1.68 per cent, while 13 villages were exempted from surveillance and no fresh ones proclaimed. The single prosecution for causing the death of a female child resulted in the conviction of two persons, and 21 watchmen were at different times punished for neglecting to report births, pregnancies, or other

event affecting proclaimed fundis. To supervise and direct the watchmen in their duties a special force of 8 head-constables was retained, the cost being defrayed by imposing a fine of 8 annas on "specially," and of 4 annas on "occasionally guilty" fundis.

The district jail at Bijnor contained in 1850 an average of 117, in 1860 of 218, and in 1870 of 179 prisoners. The ratio of this average to the population, is shown in the census of 1865 (Cen. 974) as in 1850, 212, in 1860, 158, and in 1870, 259. The number of prisoners admitted in 1860 was 1,909 and in 1870 was 619. In the following table are shown the more recent statistics of 1876.—

Total number of prisoners in the year	District		Muzaffargarh		Average daily population		Admitted to hospital during the year		Deaths		Average yearly cost of each prisoner		Average cash profit on the yearly work of each effective prisoner	
	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females	Rs.	p.	Rs.	p.
1876	26	2	64	1	114	67	1,500	1,787	76	1	113	3 8½	18	21

Of the total number of prisoners, 77 chiefly debtors, had been imprisoned by order of the civil courts, while 189 had remained in jail since former years. As the total population of the district is 737,153, it will be seen that 2.19 per cent. of the inhabitants are as a rule in prison. When we come to examine the class of the persons confined, we discover that all are Muslims or Hindus. The largest number were non-agriculturists (433), while the remainder are returned as agriculturists (322), men of independent property or no occupation, and Government or domestic servants. No convict was under 16, and but 17 above 60 years of age, 730 were between 16 and 40, while 160 were between 40 and 60 years old. Prison discipline is generally favourable to bodily health, and the Bijnor jail affords no exception to that rule. The daily average number of sick persons was returned as 138 only, and but one death occurred. The daily average of effective workers throughout the year was 12518, of whom 5127 were employed on manufactures, 3161 as prison officers and servants, and the remainder on jail repairs and gardening. The profit on the small amount of capital (Rs. 1,923) employed in the jail factory was over 59 per cent. After deduction of his or her average earnings (Rs. 6), each prisoner cost the State a net sum of Rs. 70, the principal items of this outlay being building and repairs (Rs. 26-12-0), jail employes (Rs. 19-11-5), and rations (Rs. 12-15-12).

The lock-up (*hawaldt*) for under-trial prisoners is at Bijnor not a separate building, but a division of the jail. It at different times in 1876 housed 554 inmates, of whom more than half were afterwards transferred as convicts to the jail proper. The average daily population was 9·83.

The parganahs now constituting Bijnor were ceded to the East India Company in November, 1801, and included in the Morádabad district. The spring crop was at that time rising, and the revenue instalments which became due at the harvest, several months later, were collected according to the system of the defunct native government. Meanwhile the machinery of British fiscal administration had been gradually established. With the rest of the ceded provinces Morádabad had become subject to the Board¹ presided over by the Hon H Wellesley, who, a brother of the Governor-General, was himself sometimes styled Lieutenant-Governor. And before the autumn harvest of 1802 was garnered, the new rulers found themselves in a position to effect their first assessment of land-

revenue. The immediate author of this settlement, which came into force with the *lharf* of 1210 *fasl*, or close of 1802, was Mr. Leycester,² first collector of Moradabad. Rough statements of village areas (*muwázina*) and former rentals (*nikási*) were drawn up by the *kanúngo* or parganah registrar, while his subordinate the *mirdha* prepared estimates of the produce yielded by various soils in the village (*shudhar*). From these documents Mr. Leycester was able to estimate the probable rental, and from the rental so calculated was deduced a revenue demand. So far his proceedings bore some resemblance to modern settlement operations, but the next step was less consonant with prudence and later ideas. The *málguzári*, or right to collect rent and pay revenue, was put up to auction, the demand just deduced was fixed as the upset price, and settlement was made with the highest bidder who was able to furnish the required security for payment. It should be remembered that no proprietary rights, as at present understood, had been recognized by the Oudh Government or revived by our own; and it may fairly be doubted whether such rights had ever existed. The auction system of assessment cannot, therefore, be accused of any interference with vested interests, nor did it here produce the same unfortunate results as in Budann. The demand was in many cases annually progressive, and attained for the present district of Bijnor a maximum of Rs. 9,14,931. But

¹ *Supra*, page 62. ² Not "Nestor" as stated in the settlement report. See order of the Governor-General in Council, dated 21st February, 1803 (Board's Records)

throughout the currency of the settlement, which lasted for three years (1802-03 to 1804-05 inclusive), it is said to have been collected without difficulty

This first triennial settlement was followed by a second, extending from 1805-06 to 1807-08 inclusive. The new assessment was merely a prolongation of the old, but a few additions, caused presumably by the taxation of lands formerly revenue-free, raised the total demand to Rs 9,21,292. The inconvenience of recovering at short intervals the entire fiscal demand of such a large area led the Government to direct

that the third settlement should be quadrennial, and to base it, if possible, upon more accurate data than had supported its predecessors. Towards the expiry of the second settlement, therefore, a survey of the crops in each village was made under the supervision of the tahsildárs, and from the results thus obtained and the ascertained rentals of former years, these officers were enabled to frame an estimate of the probable yearly assets. Here, however, the search for statistics ceased ;

and the third settlement was eventually effected on much the same principles as the first—that is, a demand deduced from the tahsildár's estimate of rental was fixed as the starting-point in an auction, where the right to pay revenue was knocked down, as before, to the highest bidder. Care was probably taken to fix the upset demand above the highest revenue of former years, and the result was the excessive assessment of Rs 9,70,164. The collector, Mr Lloyd, who himself assessed the whole of the present district except tahsil Nagina, wished the settlement to be declared permanent, but his views were luckily overruled. During the currency of the assessment from 1808-09 to 1811-12 inclusive, there accumulated heavy arrears, which Government was at last forced to strike off as irrecoverable. The demand is said to have pressed most heavily on parganahs Najibabad, Kiratpur, Mandáwar, and Jhálú,¹ but in a minor degree upon parganahs Chandpur and Báshita also.

It might have been supposed that the extensive failure of the third assessment would have warned the district officers to be moderate in effecting their fourth, but this was not the case. Finding landholders unable to pay for four years running the existing demand, they proceeded to saddle the district, for five years, with a yet heavier one. The new demand, assessed on the same principles as the old by Mr. Collector Batson, amounted to Rs 11,02,808, and continued in force

¹ Afterwards absorbed for the most part by Daránagar. *Supra*, page 240

from 1812-13 to 1816-17 inclusive Felt severely all over the district, it was most injurious in its effects on tahsils Najibabad and Bijnor, on parganahs Nagina, Sihara, Bashta, and Rehar;¹ many of the tax-payers were

The district is separated from Moradabad
ruined, the country was greatly impoverished, and large balances were cancelled as bad debts. With the formation of a fifth settlement in 1817 the districts, which had hitherto been known as the "northern division of Moradabad," was constituted

Fifth settlement a separate collectorate with headquarters at Nagina. The new demand, though fixed on the same principle and for the same term as its predecessor, was necessarily reduced to a far lower figure. It remained current from 1817-18 to 1821-22 inclusive; and from the statement that its claim of Rs 10,89,138 was throughout that period easily satisfied, we may gather that the district had made a great and rapid stride in prosperity. Ten years before, the *málguzárs* had been unable to pay more than a lakh less

To Mr Holt Mackenzie's Regulation VII of 1822, and the elaborate settlement inquiries which it demanded, some reference has been already made² It came into force simultaneously with the sixth settlement of the district, and

The sixth settlement recognizes, apparently for the first time in these provinces, the proprietary right of "*zamindárs*, or persons acknowledged as the possessors of a permanent interest in the *mahál* (estate)" Settlements concluded with such persons at the last or fifth assessment were hereby extended for five years (section 2); and it remained only to effect the settlement of such estates as had been farmed for Government during the currency of that assessment. In settling such estates, however, the collector, Mr Halhed, paid small heed to the new law The sixth settlement was ushered in with the same procedure as the three preceding ones, and it seems that no attempt was made to form a record of rights under the regulation. As therein ordered, the new settlement lasted for five years, from 1822-23 to 1826-27 inclusive. Its demand, Rs. 11,33,351, appears on the whole to have been easily paid, although in parganahs Kíratpur and Nagina the shoe pinched slightly. The settlement was still young when the removal³ of the headquarters from Nagina to Bijnor gave the district its present name (1824). So late however as 1837 the district was sometimes called by its original title—"the northern division of Moradabad."

¹ Most of this parganah is now included in Afzalgarh. *Supra*, page 240.
page 64
² *Supra*
³ The removal was effected by Mr. Collector Halhed on the ground that Nagina was unhealthy, and (also probably) that it was too far from the military cantonment at Meerut

As the term of the sixth settlement approached its close, a feeble attempt was made to survey the district, village by village, under section 6 of the late regulation. The result is thus described by Mr. Markham :—“ A few villages were entered upon and brought under survey and registration, but the first revolutions of the new machinery for the rule of law—ponderous as it must have seemed to the officials of the local executive used to the more rough-and-ready practices of personal government—were so tedious in their operation and so slow in arriving at a result, that the idea of revising the whole district in that manner was speedily abandoned ” A few villages in which the system of Regulation VII had been introduced either at this or the preceding settlement were assessed under the provisions of that law, but the bulk of the district was settled on the trite and imperfect principles of the third settlement. This seventh revision of the assessment was accomplished chiefly by Mr. Grote, while Messrs Augustino and Halhed each took a smaller share in its operations. The new demand amounted to Rs. 11,34,436 and lasted for five years, from 1827-28 to 1831-32 inclusive. Save in parganah Nagina, where a small balance is said to have accrued, it was paid without difficulty. We now quit the period of quinquennial assessments. The next or eighth settlement, effected by Mr. Ravenshaw, was intended

Eighth settlement. to extend over periods differing from seven to ten years in different parganahs, but all commencing from the year 1832-33. Its demand, assessed on the same principles as that of its immediate predecessors, amounted to Rs. 1,12,35,286, and was sufficiently heavy to cause the accumulation of arrears in Nagina, Kiratpur, and Bashta. On the first-named parganah, indeed, all the later settlements seem to have pressed with unfair severity.

The eighth settlement was not, however, destined to run its course uninterruptedly. It had barely come into operation before a fresh regulation, IX. of 1833, amended and recalled attention to that of 1822. A new or ninth settlement was ordered, and little reflection seems to have been bestowed on the harassing unrest which a fresh revision, treading so close upon the heels of the last, might excite. The revised demand came into force at dates varying, in the different parganahs, from 1834-35 to 1839-40. Thus had the eighth settlement lasted in some parganahs for two, in others for seven, but in the bulk of the district for less than four years only.

The substitution of the ninth for the eighth settlement marks the change from the summary to the scientific method. With the later assessment were introduced the novelties of a *twentieth*

The ninth settlement.

year term, an accurate survey, a precise record of the various rights existing in the soil, and a regular determination of standard rent and revenue rates for different circles or tracts. Survey operations were commenced in 1833-34 and completed in 1838-39. They consisted of a professional English survey, under the superintendence of Captain Birney Browne, and a native *khassra*, or field-by-field measurement. The demand of this "Regulation IX settlement" (*dān-i-nuham ka band-o-bast*) came into force, as we have just seen, at different periods, averaging one year from the completion of the survey. Finally confirmed by Government in March, 1842, it held good until superseded by the current settlement; but its original term of twenty years had been extended by Act VIII of 1846, and the end of June, 1866, fixed as the date of its expiry throughout the district. The revenue of the ninth will shortly be compared in detail with that of the current settlement. Meanwhile it will suffice to mention that it amounted at its outset to Rs. 11,20,166, and at its close to Rs 11,83,585. Other causes of increase and decrease cancelling one another, we find that almost the whole of the augmentation here shown may be ascribed to the assessment of resumed tax-free grants, Rs. 63,212. Besides the amount of its demand and a few minor details, little is known of the ninth settlement. The district records relating to it were destroyed during the disturbances of 1857, and the few authenticated facts that exist are to be gathered from some parganah reports by the then settlement officers, preserved in the Board of Revenue. Those officers were four in number. Mr Robert Ker-Dick settled the whole of the Chāndpur and two parganahs of the Dhāmpur tahsíl. The remaining parganah of that tahsíl Dhāmpur, together with a parganah of the Bijnor tahsíl, Dáránagar, were settled by the same officer in conjunction with Mr. Henry Lushington.¹ By the latter himself were assessed the entire Najibabad tahsíl and parganah Bijnor. The remaining parganah of Bijnor tahsíl, Mandáwar, was settled in collaboration by Messrs. Lushington and Arthur Trench, while Mr. Charles Allen effected the assessment of Nagína tahsíl.

It has been usual to assert that Bijnor was one of the districts most heavily assessed at the last settlement. The superiors before whom the work of the assessing officers passed in review were, however, of a different opinion. Successive Commissioners of the province held the assessment not only moderate, but in the case of parganahs Mandáwar and Jhálu inadequate. Nor did the highest authority on such matters incline to deem it excessive. "The state of the district of Bijnor," writes Mr R. M. Bird in 1852, "at the time

¹ Now Sir Henry, Bart. He was eventually a Judge of the Sadr Diwāni Adalat, Agra.

settlement was made, presented insuperable difficulties to the assessment of an equal demand. The district had been heavily assessed with reference to the state of its cultivation, and cruelly treated. The modes of extracting revenue then employed are now happily almost forgotten. Forced transfers of property to unwilling purchasers and mortgagees, forced loans extorted from recusant bankers, forced labour required for the cultivation of villages which from abandonment had fallen into the management of the public officer, were among the practices resorted to. Of course in such a state of things, the only course to be adopted was to give such relief as the circumstances of each village required, and fix for the coming term such a demand as could be regularly levied, without employing means of duress unauthorized by law or inflicting distress. The object was effected in a satisfactory manner: the district has recovered from its sufferings, and the revenue assessed is regularly and easily collected, but the object of equality of assessment has not been obtained." This opinion of Mr. Bird, that the district was moderately although unevenly assessed, is almost echoed by Mr. Markham, who in revising this assessment had the best opportunities of observation. "Its incidence was unequal in different parganahs, and still more so in different villages within the same parganah, but *on the whole* I believe that the *jama* was at least moderate when assessed, and certainly was not over 50 per cent. of the assets when its term expired." At the beginning of that term it was supposed to represent two-thirds of the assets.

Years before the expiry of the ninth settlement the district officials were busy with preparations for a tenth. So early as 1859, the uphill task of instructing village accountants, with a view to their employment in survey work, was undertaken, and by the close of 1863 the operations of the current settlement were in full swing. The old system of placing the collector in charge of such operations was at first retained, but that officer was not left to accomplish the labour single-handed. Mr. Palmer was assisted in succession by Messrs Auckland Colvin, C W Carpenter, and A. M Markham. But Mr. Palmer's departure on furlough in 1868 caused the offices of collector and settlement officer to be disunited, Mr. Markham remaining in independent charge of the latter. In detailing the area settled by each of these officers, it should be noted that 95·4 per cent. of the district required re-assessment. Of this 21 6, including almost the whole of the Bijnor, and a great part of the Nagina tahsil, was assessed by Mr. Palmer, 29 8, comprising nearly all the Najibabad and Dhampur tahsils, by Mr. Carpenter; and the assessable remainder, or 44 per cent., by Mr. Markham.

The processes of this settlement, as of most others, may be broadly divided into three parts:—(1) the survey; (2) the assumption of rent-rates; and the (3) assessment of revenue. Survey operations, including in that term the adjustment and demarcation of boundaries, began in November, 1863, while the actual measurements, accompanied by the classification of soils and preparation of village maps (*shajia*) and field indices (*khaskra*), were commenced in the following May (1864). More than half the lately instructed accountants¹ were found unable to put their surveying lessons in practice, and were required to furnish competent substitutes (*ajirs*). In this there is nothing surprising. The post of accountant has undoubtedly negotiable advantages besides a salary which is strictly limited to Rs 10 monthly. But it is not such as to attract properly educated men, and hereditary custom is too often allowed to bestow it on some “tenth transmitter of a foolish face” Such accountants or substitutes as were at length deemed fit for the task were set to survey in couples—one man preparing the map and his colleague the index. A regular gradation of supervising officers ensured the accuracy of the work done. Thus, over every eight accountants was set an *amín*, who in turn found his labours watched by the *munsarim* of the parganah. The work of the *munsarims* was scrutinised by the *tahsildars* of the *tahsils*; that of the *tahsildars* by two measurement supervisors (*peshkars*), that of all by the assistant settlement officer (Mr. Carpenter) and settlement deputy collector (Rai Nának Chand). The result was a measurement and classification of area which may be thus compared with those of the former settlement.—

Settlement	UNASSESSABLE AREA IN ACRES.			ASSESSABLE AREA IN ACRES							Total area in acres.
	Barren (in- cluding un- culturable jungle and village site)	Revenue- free	Total	Culturable			Cultivated.				
				Old or new- ly abandon- ed waste	Forests and groves	Total	Watered.	Dry	Total.		
Former (1833-38)	242,909	86,269	329,178	229,295		229,295	26,098	444,008	470,104	1,028,697	
Present (1864-66)	146,065	114,498	260,563	188,891	171,317	360,208	84,253	557,003	641,256	1,212,025	
Difference .	- 96,844	+ 28,207	- 68,637	- 40,404	+ 171,317	+ 130,913	+ 5,155	+ 112,997	+ 121,152	+ 133,428	

Details for each parganah will be given in the Gazetteer portion of this notice; and minuter statistics of tillage, irrigation, &c, for the district at large have been shown above.² The growth in revenue-free area disclosed by this table will be explained hereafter. Except the increase in cultivation, which is real and extensive, the plus figures in the last line are mostly due to the more

¹ The total number of accountants or *patwáris* was then 530, and is now 573.

² Pages

or less total omission of all purely forest tracts from the returns of the older survey. Such of the forests as that survey measured at all were included in the "barren" column, a fact which again accounts for the decrease of barren land discovered in 1864-66. The total area shown opposite those years was not surveyed exclusively by the Settlement Department. Portions of the forest tract exceeding 128,000 and 74,000 acres were respectively measured by the revenue survey and officials of the road and ferry fund.

At the outset of the survey now under review a difficulty presented itself in the great variety of land measures used in the district. There were ten different "ripe" or *pakka* bighas officially recognized, almost every pargana having a separate standard of its own, and some two. These probably arose in the ancient adoption by each powerful landholder of whatever depreciated measure best suited his own interests. In the same way had arisen, and still exist, many "crude" or *kacha* bighas, which, though not officially recognized, were better known than such as had that advantage. The standard most familiar to the cultivator is measured by taking from a given point 20 steps in opposite directions on the same line, the square of the distance so stepped being a *kacha* bigha. Thus, if 27 inches be taken as the ordinary native pace, the area known by that title would measure 900 square yards. Wretchedly small as this bigha is, it has at least the advantage of comparative certainty. But the *kacha* bigha used by landlords in dealings with their tenants is both smaller and more uncertain. The latter is one-third, or in some villages to the extreme south of the district one-fourth, only of what the great man is pleased to call his *pakka bigha*, and this again varies with the length of a measuring line (*jarib*) to which the tenants have no access. The *zamindari* *pakka* bigha, as it is called, never exceeds 90, and sometimes descends as low as 80 per cent. of the Government bigha employed at the last settlement. Mr Markham notes with approval one *zamindari* bigha¹ which reaches the not very high standard of $2,376\frac{9}{16}$ square yards, while its *kacha* bigha measures 792. To sum up, there were in use at the opening of the survey one well-known *kacha* bigha, many others scantily understood, a host of *zamindari* bighas, whereof these latter were fractions, and ten varying official bighas. To adopt some uniform standard was absolutely necessary, and the survey restored the old Akbari or Ilahi bigha of the sixteenth century. This, the measure already noticed as adopted in Budaun, contains 3,025 square yards, or five-eighths of the British statute acre.

Except in the forest tract, survey operations were complete before the middle of May, 1866, and had therefore occupied two years. The more leisurely

¹ That used by the Tájpur family.

and interrupted measurement of woodland villages lasted until 1872. The gross cost of surveying the 1,009,903 acres measured and mapped by the Settlement Department was Rs. 59,738, or Rs. 59-2-11 for every 1,000 acres. Expense was greatest in Kiratpur, where the fields are smallest (averaging 243 of an acre), and smallest in Bāsita, where the fields are greatest (averaging 1 194 acres) This settlement survey must not be confounded with the more accurate revenue survey of 1868-70, which was accomplished by a party of professional surveyors under Major Vanrenen, R.A. The total area of the former exceeds that of the latter by 1.52 per cent. So small a difference between an unskilled plane-table survey and the scientific observations of the theodolite is certainly creditable to the former. The area assigned to each parganah by the revenue survey has been already shown.¹

The survey returns and the inspection of villages enabled the assessing officers to divide the parganahs into circles corresponding with their natural divisions of soil and situation. The next step was to assume or calculate fair average rates of rent for the different kinds of soil in each circle. Such rates are not necessarily the average rates returned as at present paid, for these may be misrepresented, lowered, or exempted from enhancement in view of approaching assessment. The settlement officer has the difficult task of deciding what the rate of rent *ought to be*, with reference to the existing circumstances of the country, what, in fact, it is or would be where fair play is allowed. To assist him in his calculations there are many rental data. He has the rents recorded in past and present village papers, which, though hardly trustworthy where payment is in kind, may be regarded as fairly accurate where it is made in cash. The rates entered of later years in leases for money-rents are also a valuable criterion. Rent-rates paid on estates under direct Government management, those judicially decreed in recent cases of enhancement, and those deduced from the accounts of such landlords as will show their books, are important aids when obtained, but in the case of Bynor they were seldom obtainable. Mr. Carpenter often based his rent-rates partly on the estimated weight and value of the crops produced yearly per acre by each soil, the landlord's rent or share of the outturn being calculated at two-fifths, or rather more. This time-honoured process, which was rendered necessary by the fact that the rents of Bynor are paid mostly in kind, has obtained, in spite of adverse criticism, most successful results. Although the method of deducing rent-rates varied with the assessing officer, several of the data just mentioned were usually compared in the process. But the most important step in that process was the inspection of

¹ Page 239

villages by the assessing officer himself, who when rents are paid in kind must trust very much to his own observation. A little experience of any soil will enable the man of average ability to guess with fair accuracy what rent per acre an equitable landlord might demand thereon. Such calculations are based rather on rapid intuition than arithmetic. The rent-rates which with the sanction of the Revenue Board were adopted for the various soils of each circle and parganah will be detailed in the Gazetteer articles, but the average rate for the cultivated area of the district at large was Rs 3-15-5, and showed an increase of 4 annas 10 pie or 8 2 per cent., on that of the expired settlement ¹

The application of this general rate gave the district a gross assumed rental of Rs 22,15,120, or of Rs 22,45,100, including the Chāndi and South Rawāsan tracts of Najibabad². Deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent, the revenue would have amounted to Rs. 11,22,550. But in the actual work of assessing that revenue it was found that the sanctioned rent-rate could, in every case except that of parganah Chāndpur, be safely exceeded. Hence the gross rental which was ultimately halved to yield a revenue reached the sum of Rs 23,66,058, and the revenue itself that of Rs 11,83,029. The amount and incidence of the new demand may be thus compared with those of the assessment which it superseded :—

Name of parganah	DEMAND, EXCLUDING CESSES		INCIDENCE PER ACRE OF			
	Former, at close of its currency	Present	Former demand		Present demand	
			Assessable area	Cultivated area.	Assessable area	Cultivated area
	Rs.	Rs	Rs a p	Rs a p.	Rs. a p.	Rs a p
1 Bijnor ..	99,486	87,310	1 11 0	2 0 3	1 7 9	1 12 4
2 Dārānagar ...	72,037	65,352	1 5 4	1 11 1	1 3 5	1 8 7
3 Mandāwar	67,455	69,257	1 2 7	1 10 9	1 3 1	1 11 5
4 Najibabad ³	83,670	85,352	1 8 0	2 1 9	1 5 7	1 14 3
5 Kīratpur .	1,00,317	86,830	2 1 6	2 10 1	1 13 0	2 4 5
6 Akbarabad ..	61,072	48,985	1 14 10	2 6 7	1 8 9	1 14 11
7 Nagāna .	1,16,178	1,30,123	2 2 11	2 10 6	2 7 1	2 14 0
8 Barhāpura	20,185	29,042	0 7 0	1 2 7	0 10 0	1 10 1
9 Afzalgarh ...	1,03,754	1,07,783	1 0 11	1 13 0	1 1 7	1 14 2
10 Dhāmpur ..	1,32,230	1,27,585	1 9 8	2 3 6	1 8 9	2 2 3
11 Siobhāra	79,096	72,287	1 8 1	2 2 11	1 6 0	1 15 11
12 Nihtaur ...	72,994	63,920	1 15 9	2 9 10	1 11 9	2 4 7
13 Chāndpur ...	94,953	1,11,865	1 4 2	1 11 5	1 7 8	1 14 7
14 Burhpur ...	39,722	45,788	1 7 1	1 15 6	1 10 7	2 2 7
15 Bāshta ...	40,436	51,545	0 11 2	1 1 0	0 14 0	1 4 7
Total of district	11,83,585	11,83,029	1 7 4	1 15 11	1 6 10	1 15 2

¹ The subject of actual rents, and their mode of collection and appraisement, will be separately noticed hereafter. ² See Gazetteer article on that pargana. ³ The figures given for this parganah refer to its open country only. The former area of its Chāndi and South Rawāsan tracts cannot be ascertained with sufficient accuracy for the calculation of incidence, and their modern revenue falls on several areas (forest, pasture, &c), besides the cultivated.

Including the ten per cent. or "municipal" cess (Rs 1,25,043), and fees or fines (*razardna*) levied on revenue-free estates (Rs 4,629), the new demand aggregated Rs 13,12,701. But it will be seen from the above table that without such additions it fell somewhat short of its predecessor. Falling at the rate of Re. 1-1-4 per acre of total area and Re. 1-12-6 per head of total population, the present assessment can hardly be called excessive. Its operations, which were virtually brought to a close in March, 1874, had lasted for over ten years and four months. Its net cost, exclusive of printing and stationery

charges, had been Rs 5,38,291, or 45½ per cent. of its demand for one year. The following statement, compiled from the Board of Revenue's records, shows the amount, collection, and balances of land-revenue during the past ten years:—

Year	Demand	Collections.	Balances	PARTICULARS OF BALANCE			Nominal	Percentage of balance on demand
				Real				
				In train of liquidation	Doubtful	Irrecoverable		
1862-68	Rs 11,86,680	Rs 11,10,761	Rs 75,919	Rs 452	Rs 75,395	Rs 72	Rs 639	
1868-69	11,17,482	7,07,421	4,06,061	4,03,657	209	...	2,195	36.47
1869-70	10,75,866	10,67,222	8,644	212	66	1	8,365	80
1870-71	10,89,771	10,89,303	466	208	58	...	...	0.4
1871-72	11,27,473	11,25,930	1,543	139	..	.	1,404	0.1
1872-73	11,26,551	11,24,030	2,521	.	..	.	2,521	...
1873-74	11,22,621	11,23,886	6,735	71	..	...	6,664	...
1874-75	11,66,263	11,65,918	315	..	154	.	161	0.1
1875-76	11,83,074	11,83,013	61	..	...	...	61	...
1876-77	11,83,742	11,16,257	2,485	176	...	...	2,310	0.1

Throughout the district the land-revenue falls due in five instalments, fixed at seasons when the reaping of the different crops has brought rents into the landlord's exchequer. The first is payable on the 15th November, when most of the autumn harvest has been garnered, and amounts to a quarter, or 25 per cent, of the whole demand. The second and third, yielding each 18.75 of that demand, become due on the 15th of January and 14th February respectively, so as to coincide with the marketings of cotton and sugar. The fourth and fifth, amounting to the same fractions as the second and third, are payable on the 15th May and 15th June, when the earlier spring crops and the wheat have successively been beneath the sickle. Thus, three instalments depend on the autumn

and two on the vernal harvest. While objecting to the multitude of payments, Mr. Markham thinks those of the autumn too early, and those of the spring too late. He suggests in their stead three only—the first of 31·25 per cent., payable on the 1st December; the second, 37·50, on the 1st March; and the third, 31·25, on the 1st June.

The record of rights prepared at settlement consists, as in other districts, of the *thecat*, *jamabandi*, and *irājib-ul-arz*, registers respectively of proprietary rights, cultivating rights, and village customs. With the first and second subjects it is necessary to deal in some detail.

The proprietary tenures of the district are those usually found in this part of India—*zamīndāri* and perfect or imperfect *pattidāri*.¹ The only peculiarity seems to be the application of the term *lānddāri* to the form of imperfect *pattidāri* holding elsewhere known as *bhāyachāra*.² The various tenures were at times of settlement thus distributed amongst the revenue-paying estates of the district:—

Pargannah	ESTATES HELD IN PROPRIETARY TENURE					TOTAL
	ZAMINDARI		PATTIDARI			
	By single owners	By several owners	Perfect	Imperfect		
				Ordinary	Lānādāri	
Bijnor	52	104	8	58	30	252
Darānagar	62	78½	5	31	25	201½
Mandāwar	34	123	..	14	6	177
Najibabad	115	67	1	11	5	199
Kiratpur	80	77	3	21	26	207
Akbarabad	58	54	11	21	5	149
Nagina	156	133	9	39	30	347
Barhāpura	68	35	2	2	2	109
Afzalgarh	138	56	...	1	2	197
Dhampur	139	57	2	9	87	240
Siohara	110½	137	5	2	25	275½
Nihaur	96	67½	9	24	26	222½
Chandpur	71	115	10½	47	35	278½
Burhpur	44½	37½	3	10½	6½	102½
Bashtia	63	89	11	7	13	183
Total	1,267	1,222½	79½	297½	273½	3,140½

Of assessed estates, therefore, 79·3 are held in *zamīndāri* tenure; and of these 40·4 per cent are held by single owners, chiefly the great landlords of Tājpur, Haldaur, Sāhanpur, and Sherkot. The perfect *pattidāri* system obtains in 2·50, the imperfect in 18·2 per cent. of such estates; while the

¹ For a description of these terms see Gazetteer II, 222

² Each share in such estates is termed a *lāna*

lánádári description of the latter prevails over 87 per cent. of the whole taxed area. There are, however, estates besides those which pay revenue. Above 178 square miles of the district, or 114,499 acres, are held free of land-tax. Of this area 10,423 acres is supplied by fee-simple grants in parganah Najibabad, while the remainder is *muáfi* or *lákhráj* land, unassessed, though in some cases liable to future assessment. A few of the latter domains pay a small fine or fee known as *nazarána*, but the great majority are completely untaxed. A few, again, will be assessed on the expiry of certain lives, but most have been enfranchised for ever of revenue. Yet there is but one large estate of this kind in the district, that of Barhápura. The property of the Káshipur family, it comprises over 57,000 acres of field and woodland. The houses of Tájpur and Haldaur possess smaller holdings of the same nature.

The landholders of the district are chiefly Musalmáns, although the Castes and tribes of landholders Hindu minority holds more than thrice their quantity of land. Less than 0.1 of the whole district is owned by Christians, even if Government be counted as an individual member of that faith. About 40 acres, taxed with Rs. 46, is the average holding of each landlord. The following table will, however, show the numbers of the various proprietary classes, the acreage they own, and the revenue they pay.¹ Rajputs and Chauháns, Brahmans and Tagas, are separately detailed.—

Caste or tribe			Number of proprietors	Area owned in acres	Total land revenue paid.
					Rs.
HINDÚS ...	{ Ját	..	3,248	192,232	1,55,590
	{ Chauhán	.	3,053	92,829	1,29,898
	{ Taga	..	1,388	132,783	1,67,072
	{ Mahájan	...	4,022	103,239	1,16,087
	{ Brahman	...	979	37,821	46,694
	{ Rawa	...	653	6,604	13,921
	{ Káyath	..	498	20,890	27,702
	{ Gújar	..	293	17,667	4,421
	{ Rájput	..	212	118,128	1,29,666
	{ Khattri	..	202	13,590	17,649
	{ Bishnoi	..	194	33,363	44,823
	{ Others	..	285	3,119	10,241
Total Hindús		...	11,984	772,465	8,69,898
MUSLIMS...	{ Shaikh	...	7,878	113,080	1,40,348
	{ Sayyid	..	4,122	63,322	94,942
	{ Pathán	...	930	51,812	52,541
	{ Others	..	687	18,859	16,815
Total Muslims		...	13,617	247,073	3,04,846
GRAND TOTAL		...	25,601	1,022,877	11,74,803

¹ For parganah details see Gazetteer articles.

The bulk of the district, then, is held by Hindús, and amongst Hindús we must look for its leading families. To begin with the Leading families house of Káshipur. This is irregularly descended from the Chand dynasty of Kumaun, whose history will find a fitter place in the notice on that district. But it claims as its original ancestor a mythical Chandrabansi Rájput, Chand, who, coming from Jhansi¹ near Allahabad, established a régime in the hills. The date of this event is placed at about 1015 A.D. and forty-nine generations of alternate rule and subjection are said to have elapsed before his descendants were ejected from Kumaun. Troubles arose, assassinations were frequent, and the ancestor of the present family, Lal Singh, fled to his domains in Rudarpur at the foot of the hills. A few years later Kumaun was annexed by the Nepalese, and Lal Singh remained in Rudarpur. He now received from the Ondh Nawáb the fief of Cháchar in the Bareilly district, the grant being confirmed to his son Guman by the British Government in 1828. In the confirming charter (*sanad*) Guman Singh is styled Rája, and it is now usual to associate with the title the name of Káshipur in the Taráin district. In 1866, the present holder of that title, Shivaráj Singh, C.S.I., exchanged Cháchar for the revenue-free holding in Barhápura already mentioned. The other party to the transfer was Government, who, in recognition of his loyalty during the troubles of 1857, allowed the Rája what was designedly a very good bargain². The Barhápura domain has been for ever freed of revenue, and the title borne by its owner is recognized as hereditary. With that of the Táipur Rája it is otherwise. The latter belongs to a Taga family, whose first known ancestor, Balráam Singh, flourished about the beginning of the eighteenth century. This Balráam acquired large estates in the Azampur portion of pargana Báhita, and his successor Rámkishn bought the lands of Táipur, where the family has ever since been seated. Kidha, the son of Rámkishn, further extended the acres of his house, receiving the estate of Gopálpur in recognition of services rendered to the newly established British administration. At the outbreak of rebellion in 1857 his grandson Partáb Singh was known as *chauthari* of Táipur, and throughout the trials of that and the following year staunchly supported Government. As a reward he received the title of Rája, while the estate of Táipur³ was wholly freed of revenue for his lifetime and half-freed for that of his successor. By his

¹ The seat of the celebrated *Harbong-la-rdy*. See article on that expression in Elliot's *Supplemental Glossary*. ² The estate had been confiscated by Government in 1858 on account of the rebellion of its then owner, Rai Bhup Singh of Rehar. ³ i. e. Táipur and five other villages in Barhápura.

death in 1873 the title of Rájá lapsed, but was conferred during the same year as an unhereditary distinction on his eldest son, the present Rájá Jagat Singh¹

As a non-hereditary honour revived in favour of its present possessor, the title of Haldaur resembles that of Tajpur. The Haldaur family style themselves Chauháns², and claim to have held parganahs Nihtaur and Haldaur as early as the reign of the Chauhan king Pirthíraj of Dehli (1193). But with the late exception of one Chaudhari Bakht Mal, who flourished under the Rohilla government (1748-1774), no member of the family is named before the appearance of its real founder, Chaudhari Mán Singh. This person held a large portion of the district in *mustágrí* tenure or farm, and acted as *chakladár*, but whether of Rehar or elsewhere is not mentioned. His grandson, Ríndhír Singh, suffered for his loyalty to Government in 1857, but was rewarded in the following year with the title of Rájá, the Haldaur estate being freed of revenue in the same manner as that of Tájpur. The title died with Ríndhír Singh in 1861, but was in the present year (1878) renewed to his nephew and heir, Maháráj Singh.

Of the Sáhanpur Játs, now represented by Rái Umráo Singh, some account has been already given³. The Sherkot family are Other families. Sáhanpur Sherkot, Barhápara, and Rehar. Chauháns, and their present representative is the minor Kúar Ranjít Singh, adopted son of the late Chaudhari Ghúsa Singh. His estate, which consists of 137 villages in parganahs Sherkot, Chándpur, Afzalgarh, Sióhára, Amroha (of Morádabad), and Barhápara, is managed by the court of wards. The only other landholding house of sufficient importance to be mentioned here are the Gorwas of Rehar.

Alienation. An exhaustive account of the transfers, which during the past thirty or forty years have placed new men in possession of old acres, may on the authority of the settlement officer himself be declared impossible. The dearth of records did not, however, prevent Mr. Markham from furnishing statistics of approximate accuracy for some nine-fifteenths of the district⁴. In gauging the extent to which men of business had supplanted the old owners of the soil, a certain amount of cross-division between the two classes was inevitable. The difficulty was, however, lessened by defining as *non-agricultural* all Baniyás, Khattrís, Bishnoís, and Government servants who had acquired land since 1840. and as *agricultural* all others, whether

¹ The Rájá has sent a younger brother to be educated in England.

² Pages 291-92.

³ *Supra*, page 286.

⁴ In a letter (No. 35) addressed to the Board of Revenue on the 2nd August, 1873.

belonging to castes originally commercial or not. The following table shows the increase between 1840 and 1870 in the possessions of the non-agricultural classes as thus defined.—

Name of parganah.	Percentage of total district area held by non-agriculturists		Increase in area held by non-agriculturists.
	1840	1870	
Barhápura	0 9	10 3	11½-fold
Najibabad	1 4	12 9	9½ "
Dáránagar	1 1	9 2	1½ "
Bijnor	1 6	12 1	7½ "
Afzalgarh .. .	1 6	6 4	4 "
Mandáwar . . .	8 9	28 3	3½ "
Nagína .. .	9 1	8 5	2½ "
Alkharabad .. .	5 7	13 8	2½ "
Kiratpur . . .	4 8	6 9	1½ "
Total nine parganahs ..	3 0	12 0	4-fold.

In this table is included only such land as has finally passed into the hands of the agricultural classes, and no heed has been paid to mere usufructuary possession by mortgage or otherwise. For the remaining six parganahs, those of the Chándpur and Dhámpur tahsils, no statistics of sufficient continuity for the purposes of the table are forthcoming. It may be mentioned, however, that 4 7 per cent. of their area was in 1870 held by non-agriculturists. The above figures include a great portion of the land (163,744 acres) confiscated for rebellion in 1858, but exclude the extensive forests in the north of Najibabad. Since 1840 the property of business men has increased in these woodlands more than 3½ times over, even if Government be counted as an agricultural class.

Of the land gained during the thirty years by the non-agricultural orders, half was obtained by Baniyás, 21 per cent. by Bishnois, 18 and 11 per cent. by Government servants and Khattris respectively. But non-agriculturists were not the only acquirers of alienated estates, and about a third of such properties fell into the hands of Patháns, Taga or other Brahmans, and Rawás. Notwithstanding such gains, the losers were all agricultural. The Ját parted with 50, the Sayyid with 26 per cent. of the total loss; while 8 and 11 per cent. respectively slipped from the grasp of the Shaikh and the agricultural Baniya. The ousting of the latter was most marked in parganah Mandáwar, which, "after some forgotten social convulsion"¹ was re-settled in the twelfth

¹ Settlement Report, para 346

century by Agarwálas, and has ever since been held more or less by Baniya landowners. These, even when adding the profits of trade to those of the soil, have been gradually supplanted by the rapacious Bishnoi.

In every country the land must, with the extension of commerce, pass more and more into the hands of commercial men, but in Bijnor the gains of this class would seem during the last few years to have declined. Between 1850 and 1860 they had added 63·5 per cent to their possessions, the next decade yielded an increase of only 16·5, and saw them actually losing ground in parganahs Bijnor and Afzalgarh. The fact may perhaps be ascribed to the rise in prices which has since the mutiny enriched the agricultural classes.

Passing from the *khewat* to the *jamabandi*, from proprietary to cultivating rights, we find the cultivated area distributed as follows¹ amongst different orders of husbandmen:—

Parganah	AREA CULTIVATED BY								Total area in acres	Total of percentages
	Proprietors		Sub-proprietors		TENANTS					
					With rights of occupancy		At will			
Acres	Percentage of whole	Acres.	Percentage of whole	Acres	Percentage of whole	Acres	Percentage of whole			
Bijnor ..	11,846	21 0	1,514	3 1	23,545	47 7	12,487	2 52	49,392	100-0
Dārānagar	8,526	20 1	907	2 1	21,293	50 0	11,834	27 8	42,560	100-0
Mandāwar	3,326	8 2	1,230	3 1	21,926	54 3	13,901	34 4	40,883	100 0
Najibabad	4,295	10 9	573	1 5	20,878	53 1	13,559	34 5	39,286	100 0
Kíratpur	7,120	18 7	1,767	4 6	18,321	48 0	10,960	28 7	38,158	100 0
Akbarabad	3,315	13 1	559	2 2	13,622	53 7	7,848	31 0	25,344	100 0
Dhāmpur .	8,013	13 5	1,585	2 7	28,419	47 5	21,651	36 3	59,568	100 0
Siohāra	3,686	10 2	1,047	2 9	14,253	39 3	17,267	47 6	36,253	100 0
Náhtaur	4,204	15 0	983	3 5	10,917	39 1	11,831	42 4	27,935	100 0
Nagóna	6,278	14 4	1,172	2 7	18,689	42 7	17,574	40 2	43,713	100 0
Barhánpura ..	1,059	6 1	34	0 2	7,249	41 8	8,997	51 9	17,339	100-0
Afzalgarh	3,555	6 2	271	0 3	34,270	59 9	19,081	38 4	57,177	100 0
Chandpur	12,593	22 9	1,719	3 1	23,013	41 5	18,001	32 5	55,426	100 0
Borhpur ..	5,398	26 8	58	0 3	9,803	48 6	4,913	24 3	20,172	00 0
Bashla .	5,658	14 9	126	0 3	12,233	32 1	20,054	52 7	38,101	100 0
Total ..	88,982	15 1	13,535	2 3	278,331	47 1	209,958	35 5	590,806	100 0

The "sub-proprietors" are landholders with whom a sub-settlement of the patches once held free of revenue by themselves or their ancestors has been

¹ Settlement Report, para 194. It will be observed that the total cultivated area again differs slightly from that supplied by the same authority at page 246 of this notice.

made Proprietors number 13,838, sub-proprietors 7,068. Their average holdings according to this table would be 6·4 and 1·9 acres respectively, but as many hold land in more than one parganah, and have been counted more than once, these figures must fall somewhat below the reality. Proprietors cultivate as tenants 9,752 acres belonging to other landlords, a fact which is said to raise the average size of the farm tilled by each to 7·1 acres¹. Tenants with rights of occupancy number 37,851, with an average holding of 7·4 acres. tenants-at-will 16,030, with an average holding of 4·6 acres, but many occupancy tenants are also tenants-at-will. The former preponderate in Afzalgarh, Mandiwar, Akbarabad, and Najibabad, the latter in Bāsita, Barhāpura, Sihāia, and Nihaur. Ex-proprietary tenants, a class created less than a year before the publication of the above table by Act XVIII. of 1873, are as yet insignificant in numbers.

The different races of the tenantry, with the area held by each, may be and classes thus enumerated² —

Caste	Number	Area cultivated in acres	Tribe or religion	Number	Area cultivated in acres.
Chauhān ..	19,872	116,254	Shalkh ..	7,033	33,091
Jāt ..	15,925	143,651	Sayyid ..	1,234	5,031
Sām ..	8,841	29,864	Pathan ..	898	4,546
Brāhman ..	2,741	12,613	Juhān ..	827	4,350
Rawa ..	2,426	13,559	Jhoyh ..	802	5,196
Taga ..	2,145	11,827	Other Musalmāns ..	5,094	23,656
Gujar ..	1,694	18,108			
Ahīr ..	1,099	8,302	Total ..	15,888	75,970
Banjāra ..	987	6,624			
Other Hindūs ..	12,851	67,065	Christians ..	12	52
Total ..	67,981	412,367	Grand total ..	83,881	488,289

Ahead of all competitors in their respective lines, the Sam excels in garden and the Rawa in field cultivation. The former is more or less ubiquitous. The latter is seldom seen working outside the Bijnor and Najibabad tahsils, most affecting parganah Kīatpur, where the tract he inhabits is called Rawāpura. As a husbandman the Chauhān is second only to the Rawa, next, perhaps, when he settles down to agricultural work, ranks the Jāt. “But the restless spirit of his ancient race is by no means dead within him, and its wonted fire renders him a less trustworthy cultivator than the tamer Chau-

¹ It would be impossible to ascertain, without inquisitorial proceedings, the exact tale of land ploughed by each landholder.

² For parganah details *vide inf* Gazetteer.

han."¹ Both Jat and Chauhan are distributed with fair evenness throughout the district; but the latter avoids parganah Bijnor. Shaikhs, too, are common almost everywhere, but few of them have any claim to be considered good cultivators.

Over 77·1 per cent of the district tenants pay their rents in kind, but the actual amount thus paid is but 55 per cent of the whole district rental. The custom of annually leasing whole villages and estates to farmers for a lump sum has of late years been increasing in favour with landlords, and Messrs Palmer and Carpenter seem to therefore assume that cash rents are superseding rents in kind. But although the former pays his rent in cash, he collects from the tenantry chiefly in kind as of yore. It is true that when he happens to be the headman (*padhán* or *mukaddam*) of the village, he sometimes distributes the lease money, *plus* a sum for village expenses and accountant's fees, to be paid in proportion to their plots by the cultivating members of the community. In such cases the ordinary kind payments are in abeyance; but the right of the landlord to revert to the old mode of collection is fully recognized.² A village leased to a farmer is termed *pakka* or *pukhta* (ripe), and one in which the landlord collects for himself *khám* (crude).³ As in Budaun, kind rents are paid by dividing between landlord and tenant either the value of the crops before reaping (*kankut*, *amaldári*), or the crop itself, *or* after (*batár*, *bháoli*) that process. Both systems have been described above.⁴ Rather more than half the kind rents are in this district paid by the former, here most often called the *amaldári* method. It is, however, a frequent source of injustice. It indeed renders the protection of the ripening crop against the stealthy reductions of the tenant unnecessary, but it too often secures the landlord an unfair appraisement in his own favour. Whether regulated by *amaldári* or *bháoli*, the landlord's nominal share in the produce is most often one half. From this share, however, must be deducted the *halyag* or ploughman's fee of one-seventh or one-eighth, generally the former; and thus reduced, the seigniorial portion sinks to about 17½ sers in the maund. In some few cases it is fixed at two-fifths one-third, one-fourth, or even one-fifth of the produce, still *minus* the ploughman's fee. It is well, however, for the tenant if the landlord allows his share to be reckoned on the weights in ordinary use. The less powerful owners, by a custom named *biyála*, take their half of a maund

¹ Markham's settlement report, para 190.

² Abridged from the same work, pages 86, 87.

³ This latter term applies also to an estate under the direct management of Government. But "Government" (*sarkar*) is a title often applied by their dependents to landlords and other great people.

⁴ *Supra*, page 77

weighing 42 (*biddi*), not the ordinary 40 sers. The more powerful adopt a ser of 96 instead of 90 tolas, and often add to their rents a special seignioralty (*zamindāra*) of from one to two sers in the maund. Swollen by these unsanctioned increments the landlord's share cannot fall far below one half of the crop.

To pay money rents is now considered a privilege, but their native name, *zabt*, points to the forcible imposition of cash rates at some forgotten period when the State was still absolute landlord.¹ The crops which pay such rents are much the same as in Budaun, viz, sugarcane, cotton, *chari* or joar for fodder, vegetables, opium, tobacco, safflower, and maize. For sugarcane and maize rents in kind are sometimes, albeit very rarely, paid, for the rest of these crops, never. The rent for sugarcane varies from Rs 3-1-6 to Rs. 18, with an average for the whole district of Rs 9-8-0 per acre, that of fodder joar from Rs. 2-4-0 to Rs 9, with an average of Rs. 4-4-0. It is curious that joar grown for grain always pays a rent in kind. Rents for cotton, vegetable, and safflower range from Rs 3-12-0 to Rs. 12, their average being Rs 7 per acre; while the average opium and tobacco rates are Rs 10 and Rs 15 respectively. The two latter crops, when grown together in the same village, pay the same rents, and the difference in their average rates is due to the fact that in the forest tract, where the highest tobacco rents are paid,² no opium is grown. In the case of sugar and cotton,

more especially if the crop be not a bumper one, a deduction³ of 10 per cent (*nābūd* or *do-biswāi*) is sometimes allowed on the rent. Theoretically, the rental of 2 biswas in the bigha is remitted, but practically the use of a shortened measuring-line somewhat neutralizes the concession.

The rates of rent actually paid of course approximate closely to those assumed for purposes of settlement.⁴ They are regulated more by immemorial custom than by natural or accidental advantages of soil; and manuring or irrigation, while increasing the *value* of the landlord's share in kind, seldom change its rate. It might be expected that where customary rents prevail some allowance would be made for the *status* of the cultivator. This, however, is rarely the case. The Brāhman and the Khatik, the occupancy tenant and the tenant-at-will, pay as a rule for the same land the same rent.

¹ *Zabt*, confiscation.

² *Vide supra*, page 270.

³ The settlement report calls it *draw-back*; but as drawback is the refund of duty on the re-exportation of imported goods, the term here used is preferable.

⁴ The assumed rates will be found in the Gazetteer paragraphs.

The established rent-rates are seldom raised. In most cases the nominal rates, whether cash or kind, remain the same as within living memory. Enhancements are generally made, not in the rent itself, but in the form of additions to the petty manorial cesses (*abwab*) which accompany it, and such enhancements have of late years been large and frequent. Mr. Markham reckons that these extraordinary collections have trebled since the opening of the ninth settlement, and knows cases where their increase has added almost $34\frac{1}{2}$ per cent to the rents then current. The average rise in rents thus effected has, however, been about 6 per cent only. The actual rent-rates have also been in some few cases enhanced, but such enhancements have been confined almost entirely to the tahsils occupied by large owners—Nagína, Dhámpur, and Chándpur. Mr. Markham's inquiries showed that the increase in rates had here ranged from about $6\frac{1}{4}$ to $15\frac{1}{2}$, attaining a rough average of about 10 per cent. The great majority of enhancements, whether in cesses or the actual rates of rates of rent, have taken place since the mutiny.

When to the enhancement in cesses or rent-rates is added the augmented value which the rise in prices has conferred on such as are paid in kind, the increase of gross rental receipts since 1840 will be found great indeed. The price of wheat for instance, which is said greatly to influence that of other grains, has risen over 90 per cent. To gauge the exact rise from all causes in gross rental value is of course impossible, but the settlement report fixes it with great plausibility at 60 per cent.

Enhancement suits are in Bijnor few and far between. The large and influential owners by whom a great portion of the district is held settle without litigation the increase in their tenants' rents; while much of the remaining area is cultivated by small joint proprietors, to whom rents are unknown. The following table shows the number and results of such suits in each year since 1873-74, when the section under which they are laid (95*l*, Act XVIII of 1873) became law.—¹

Year	Number of cases for disposal	Decided in Court on their own merits		Decided without reference to their merits (by compromise, withdrawal, confession, default, &c.)	
		In favour of plaintiff	Total.	In favour of plaintiff	Total
1874-75 ...	53	22	25	3	16
1875-76 ..	53	22	38	15	95
1876-77	77	31	63	3	7

¹ In the Board's report for 1873-74 itself, the number and results of such suits are not separately shown.

Before quitting the subject of landlord and tenant some account should be rendered of their general condition. This cannot be better or more concisely described than by giving a brief extract from an able essay which lately appeared in the *Westminster Review*.¹ The following remarks apply as forcibly to Bijnor as to the rest of the North-Western Provinces —“The greater part of the rural population, whether labourers, small tenants, or small proprietors, are in most instances wretchedly poor. They are badly housed, badly fed, badly clothed, and have hardly any interest in life beyond the care of sustaining it. They marry when mere boys, and are prolific in proportion to their poverty. Thrift is unknown. A serious failure of crops throws them at once on the charity of Government or of individuals. On the other hand, it must be acknowledged that the climate and their mode of life are such as to render their wants few. As long as the means of animal existence are plentiful, they are at least cheerful and contented. All their requirements, except metals for vessels and ornaments (which are necessary to render existence tolerable to the poorest woman), are supplied by their own province. Yet when times are good, they substitute on festival occasions the finer cloths of Manchester for the coarse fabrics of the country. Those who are better off—the considerable tenants and the landlords—live in better houses, keep ponies or horses, and perhaps a little jinghung carriage (*ekka*), wear Manchester goods exclusively, and eat finer grains, with more melted butter (*ghu*) and more savoury spices. But in culture and ideal of life they differ little from the poor. Their one ambition is to exercise authority and make a show of wealth. They rejoice in having numerous dependants and receiving the homage of their inferiors. The style of a baron differs from that of his poorer brethren only in the greater extent, not the greater elegance, of his establishment. While the small and squalid courtyard of one entertains only sixteen squalid attendants, the large and squalid courtyard of the other entertains a hundred.”

In forming an estimate of Bijnor trade we have to assist us the returns of the Agriculture and Commerce Department,² the import registers of the five municipalities,³ and some valuable calculations in the settlement report.⁴ The Department of Agriculture and Commerce has in the district six outposts, of which five register traffic crossing the Ganges, the sixth that between Bijnor and the hills. The Gangetic outposts watch the ferries of Dáranagar, Ráoli, Báláwála, Nágál, and Kankhal. Across the two first passes nearly all the through trade with the Panjáb and

¹ April 1878
in the Gazetteer articles on these towns.

² Summarized in a note by Mr T. B. Fuller, C.S.

⁴ Paras 281-325

³ Tabulated

more distant districts of the North-West. Both Dáránagar and Ráoli are approached by good roads and possess boat-bridges for two-thirds of the year. Situated in a less fertile and populous neighbourhood, the other three ferries are on the contrary fed by indifferent communications, and, except in the case of Kankhal, unprovided with bridges or boats. Their traffic is therefore mostly local—that is, a traffic between villages at no great distance from the riverside. The truth of these observations will be best proved by the annexed tables showing the traffic which crossed the Ganges by each ferry during 1876-77. Such trade is divided into class A, articles whose value is generally proportionate to their weight; class B, beasts or other chattels reckoned by number; and class C, goods whose value bears no relation to their weight. But for the more important commodities of through traffic separate figures have been given:—

Imported across the Ganges, 1876-77.

Name of on post.	CLASS A.								CLASS B.				CLASS C	
	Cotton piece goods		Grain		Salt		Total		Animals		Miscella- neous		Total	
	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Number	Value	Number	Value	Number	Value
	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs		Rs		Rs		Rs
Dáránagar,	8,597	5,15,290	9,144	17,57,83	47,622	2,08,157	10,47,731	28,67,465	39,526	2,20,552	48,473	2,679	7,993	2,22,266
Ráoli	2,911	41,500	20,916	42,255	5,210	59,793	21,957	51,102	4,121	18,218	7,114	703	11,503	19,521
Kankhal	173	7,702	51,200	22,551	13	703	5,372	1,57,111	195	2,213	4,000	340	4,275	2,533
Bará	92	1,400	18,514	29,710	—	—	22,823	39,923	300	2,721	—	—	300	2,721
Lanahal	43	1,600	4,326	6,273	70	350	57,489	76,121	741	40,720	1,008	75	1,530	40,795

Exported across the Ganges in the same year.

Name of on post.	CLASS A.										CLASS B.				CLASS C
	Cotton piece- goods		Seds.		Sugar, re- fined		Sugar, unrefined		Timber and firewood		Total		Animals		Total
	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Number	Value	Number
	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs
Dáránagar,	2,500	8,500	61,217	233,100	504	4,785	3,35,900	11,27,505	92,163	3,27,740	7,43,400	59,59,597	670	7,570	670
Ráoli	114	41,400	6,072	17,913	8,421	28,741	79,770	2,50,917	1,535	3,825	1,11,851	5,71,737	5,440	30,810	5,050
Kankhal	210	10,251	2,200	8,427	10	91	10,172	30,750	165	205	18,051	52,070	2,000	40,450	2,000
Bará	150	6,001	50	12	23	33	9,731	47,700	2,215	16,555	13,115	2,00,250	9,100	18,521	9,100
Lanahal	60	22,153	120	20	21	290	120	43,270	32,021	29,421	9,120	1,00,020	4,000	15,000	4,000

The chief articles of trade crossing the Ganges may be therefore epitomized as follows. Amongst the imports were cotton piece-goods with a weight of 10,195 maunds and value of Rs 5,65,55, grain combining a weight of 11,99,126 maunds with a value of Rs 23,04,519, and salt, whose weight was 52,619 maunds and value Rs 2,39,817. Amongst the exports were cotton piece-goods weighing 25,878 maunds,¹ worth Rs 9,86,378, seeds with a weight of 69,860 maunds and value of Rs 2,65,126, sugar, whose weight of 1,36,067 maunds, represented a value of Rs 16,57,632; and wood weighing 460,021 maunds worth Rs 3,78,138. The cotton piece-goods imported were mostly from European looms, while those exported were woven in the district. The salt, Mr Markham tells us, is chiefly of the description known as *Sāmbhar*, and finds its way from the Panjab.² It is surprising how closely some of these figures bear out the estimates framed by that officer in a day when traffic registration was not. Thus, the Ganges-crossing imports of salt and grain approximately represent the total district imports of those articles, which are introduced in but trifling quantities from the hills. Mr Markham reckons the district imports of salt at about 62,500, of grain at about 10,53,233 maunds. The export of rice, fine (*munji*) and parched (*lhl*), which he estimates at 65,000 maunds, was in the year of the above returns exceptionally low.

It remains to notice the minor traffic with the hills, registered near Kauria. This may be tabulated for the same year as follows:—

Imported from Garhwāl to Bijnor, 1876-77.

CLASS A						CLASS B		CLASS C.
Grain		Timber		Total		Total		Value.
Weight	Value	Weight	Value.	Weight	Value	No	Value.	
Mds.	Rs	Mds.	Rs	Mds	Rs.		Rs	
3,933	8,076	938	400	15,061	75,461	.		...

¹ In both these tables the Dārānagar returns are suspected of some exaggeration. The ferry tolls of Rāoli are farmed for a higher sum than those of Dārānagar, and it is impossible, therefore, to believe that the traffic at the latter place is nearly six times as great as that at the former.

² *Sāmbhar* is the name of a great brackish lake in Rajputāna (Jaipur and Jodhpur). From such portions of its bed as are left dry by summer large quantities of salt are obtained.

Exported from Bijnor to Garhwál in the same year.

CLASS A												CLASS B				CLASS C
Cotton piece-goods		Grain		Salt		Sugar, refined		Sugar, unrefined		Total		Animals		Total		Value
Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Number	Value	Number	Value	
Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	..	Rs	2	Rs	Rs
3,649	1,82,064	3,703	7,792	5,529	20,611	675	7,504	10,095	25,507	25,393	2,60,845	..	.	2	39	Rs 204

It will be seen, then, that the trade with Garhwál consists in the exports of cotton cloth, salt, sugar, and a little grain in return for other grain, timber, and miscellaneous hill produce. Much of the important grain is buck-wheat of the kinds eaten at fasting seasons by the Hindús. The miscellaneous produce includes ginger, chilis, pepper, cardamums, and other spices. Najibabad is the emporium which despatches such produce for Meerut or Muzaffarnagar. To or from these two railway towns seem to wend all the long-distance traffic of the district. At Saháranpur also is a station of the Sindh, Panjáb, and Dehli line; but greater distance and smaller facilities of communication prevent it from superseding either of the places just named as an entrepôt for Bijnor trade. With Meerut is exchanged half the merchandise crossing at Dáránagar. Thither are sent the sugar and timber of Bijnor, and thence are returned grain, salt, and European piece-goods. The exports to Muzaffarnagar consist chiefly of sugar and rice, which are exchanged, *vid.* Ráoli, for the wheat, barley, and gram of the Panjáb. From that territory is introduced yearly about 35,000 maunds of the last-named pulse.¹ The principal articles imported into the municipalities are grain and other articles of food, sugar, fuel, building materials, and in the case of Chánpur clarified butter. In a country where the standard of living is so simple, a larger importation of luxuries could hardly be expected.

The manufactures of Bijnor are almost as small in value as in number.

Manufactures Sugars prepared in the district still indeed fetch the highest prices; but before the construction of the Ganges canal enabled the Duáb to produce cane in any quantity, they had almost a monopoly of the surrounding markets. The manufacture of glass is certainly the most peculiar, and, after that of sugar,² perhaps the most important. The glassware produced by the Manihárs of Nagína finds its way for sale as far as a special depôt at Calcutta.

Glassware. Nearly the whole of the Ganges water which myriads of

¹ Settlement Report, para 324 in Rohilkhand, *vide supra*, page 38.

² For a brief account of the sugar-refining process

pilgrims yearly convey from sacred Hardwár to all parts of India is carried in flasks here made. In bottles from the same workshops are stored the less palatable draughts of the native druggist. The Manihái works with tools of the roughest kind, in an amalgam of *rehl*¹ and saltpetre. The art of clarifying and toughening that amalgam he has not learnt, and his glass is a brittle compound of a greenish-brown hue. But with a little instruction he might produce bottles such as to supplant the expensive article now imported from England.

Other articles The remaining manufactures are chiefly those of the few necessities required by a poor population spending most of its time out of doors. Cotton cloths and woollen blankets, cooking utensils of brass and other base metals, shoes, basket-work, carts, hompen sacking, and the implements of husbandry, are obtainable in most large towns. To the high-caste Hindu his Brahmanical thread or zonarium (*janeo*, *zunnár*) is a necessary of life, and the city of Bijnor has a special reputation for its production. A few minor articles of luxury, such as pocket-knives, *papier-maché* knicknacks, turnery, lacquered furniture, candlesticks, gongs, bells, and sweetmeats, will be mentioned in the Gazetteer articles on towns where they are manufactured, some others, however, deserve special mention. Matchlocks made to order at Dhámpur and Nagína were exhibited at the Paris Exhibition of 1867, where some obtained a prize of 750 *francs* and others were readily sold. Ebony is carved with much taste at Nagína, but the carvers show some inability to reproduce geometrical designs, or even rival, in flowing tracery, the black-wood lacework of Bombay. Embroidered carpets are purchaseable at Sherkot, and the dyeing industry is everywhere more or less vigorous.

In each parganah are several towns and villages where markets occur from once to thrice weekly. Those held at the different capitals are usually largest, whilst of others, those at Jhálú, Kásimpur, Nágál, Pheona, Rehar, Saháspur, Sherkot, and Tájpur may be noticed as the most important. At many towns a yearly fair is held in honour of Pír Záhír Díwán, the local saint who has given his name to the old fort mentioned above.² Of such meetings the greatest takes place at Dirimáur, but that town is later in the year enlivened by a yet greater fair, the *fair* of the district. Its Kárttik Nihan, or bathing festival, is attended by a variously estimated at from 10,000 to 30,000 people, and is watched by a special force of police. Of remaining fairs, the principal are *Baldia* and the *Shiuráttí mela* at Nagína. For some further gatherings the reader is referred to the Gazetteer articles on the they assemble.

¹*Supra*, page 32.

²*Supra*, page 32.

In the following table will be found the average rate of wages paid during different years of the past two decades to various classes of artisans and labourers:—

Class of artisan or labourer.	Average wages of the year								
	1858			1868.			1878		
	Rs.	a	p	Rs	a	p.	Rs.	a	p
Field labourers	3	7	2	3	15	2	3	3	0
Litter-carriers	4	11	2	5	6	5	7	2	0
Coolies or porters	3	8	2	4	4	7	4	6	0
Gardeners	3	9	7	4	0	0	4	14	0
Boatmen	8	0	0	8	6	5	5	10	0
Water-carriers	4	9	7	5	0	0	4	10	0
Sweepers	3	12	9	4	3	2	3	15	0
Butchers	6	0	0	6	6	5	4	8	0
Cowherds	3	0	0	3	6	5	3	15	0
Shepherds	4	12	9	5	3	2	4	5	0
Washermen	3	12	9	4	3	2	6	12	0
Tailors	5	3	2	6	0	0	7	14	0
Leather-workers	5	5	2	5	14	9	5	12	0
Masons	6	3	2	7	6	5	7	3	0
Carpenters	5	10	0	6	12	9	6	9	0
Ironsmiths	5	18	2	7	0	0	6	6	0
Dyers	3	9	7	4	0	0	6	0	0
Glass-blowers	5	0	0	5	0	0	4	15	0
Goldsmiths	6	3	2	6	9	7	6	15	0
Braziers	6	0	0	7	0	0	8	7	0
Firework makers	3	5	4	5	5	0	6	15	0
Armourers	3	14	8	3	9	4	5	10	0

Closely connected with the subject of wages is that of food prices, which may be treated in the same tabular fashion. But in this case the years of scarcity, 1868 and 1878, have been avoided.

Articles.	Average quantity purchasable for one rupee								
	1858.			1867.			1877, up to the 30th June ¹		
	Mds	s	c	Mds	s	c	Mds	s.	c
Rice fine	1	2	10	0	30	0	0	13	8
Do, coarse	1	14	14	0	37	6	0	16	11
Joor (millet)	1	0	12	0	31	12	0	29	11
Bajra (do)	0	35	10	0	24	6	0	23	11
Mash (pulse)	0	28	0	0	20	5	0	20	13
Moth (do)	0	38	14	0	25	2	0	27	14
Mung (do)	0	32	1	0	21	0	0	23	18
Til	0	28	11	0	12	5	...	...	...
Shamakh	1	34	11	1	13	5	...	...	...
Cotton, cleaned	0	3	12	0	13	6	0	2	12
Ditto, uncleaned	0	11	12	0	11	0	...	...	...
Gur (sugar)	0	15	8	0	10	13	0	14	4
Maize	0	38	0	0	32	0	...	...	...
Wheat	0	21	1	0	10	14	0	23	5
Barley	1	4	8	0	17	4	0	27	11
Gram	0	29	0	0	18	11	0	22	4
Salt	0	9	14	0	6	13	0	8	3
Clarified butter	0	2	14	0	1	5	0	1	12

¹ About which date the delay of the rains began to raise prices abnormally

The price of wheat averaged 41 sers the rupee from 1832 to 1842, and 21½ sers from 1862 to 1873—that is, it had nearly doubled in 30 years. It is probable that a proportionate rise took place in the prices of other grains.

The commercial resources of the district are too little developed to afford much variety of openings to the speculator. Profits are Money-lending and interest invested chiefly in loans, land, or grain. The rate of interest charged when merely personal security is given for the loan ranges from 18 to 37 per cent, but when articles are pawned, falls to from 12 to 15 per cent. If the transaction be larger and jewels or other property of considerable value are pledged, the rate is even less, being from 6 to 12 per cent. The interest paid by mortgagors varies, according to the class of mortgage, from 9 to 18 per cent, and lastly, when one capitalist lends money to another on personal security, from 6 to 9 per cent. only is charged.

There is said to be nothing peculiar in the local weights and measures, but it has been shown above that in non-official standards of area great variety prevails.¹ The local *pakka man* weighs 92½ lbs avoirdupois, and contains the usual number of sers (40), but the ser contains 90 instead of 80 *tolas*. For other measures of weight, length, and time, see notice on the Budann District.²

The annexed statement shows the revenue and expenditure of the district for two years in the past decade —³

Receipts.	1869-70.	1876-77.	Expenditure	1869-70	1876-77.
	Rs	Rs		Rs	Rs.
Land revenue	10,53,959	11,80,843	Revenue charges ...	64,435	76,496
Stamps	52,283	73,498	Stamps ...	2,473	469
Miscellaneous revenue			Settlement ...	56,992	.
receipts .	2,17,650	86,747	Judicial charges	33,772	41,147
Judicial receipts ...	16,988	14,135	Police, district and rural,	1,22,136	1,31,426
Police ...	6,479	4,131	Public works ...	949	82,015
Public works ...	810	3,355	Income tax	179	.
Income tax .	24,153	.	Provincial and local funds,	69,341	1,05,684
Local funds ...	28,003	38,728	Post office	8,039	9,430
Post office ..	6,964	9,658	Medical and educational,	19,341	16,197
Medical and educational ...	1,263	3,631	Excise ...	2,254	3,157
Excise ...	23,963	43,923	Canals ..	1,665	1,944
Canals ...	3,897	7,134	Forests ...	6,040	2,990
Carried forward ...	14,36,352	14,65,783	Carried forward ..	3,87,616	4,72,955

¹ *Supra*, page 317.

² Page 86.

³ The figures for 1869-70 were extracted or arranged with great difficulty, and those for 1860 61, which it was attempted to obtain, are described as "extinct or unintelligible."

Receipts.	1869-70.	1876-77.	Expenditure.	1869-70	1876-77.
	Rs,	Rs		Rs,	Rs,
Brought forward ...	14,36,352	14,66,783	Brought forward ...	3,87,616	4,72,955
Forests ...	28,250	5,946	Cash and transfer remittances	6,19,443	13,56,803
Cash and transfer remittances ...	37,940	85,399	Transfer receipts and money orders ...	47,095	29,364
Transfer receipts and money orders ...	36,084	54,274	Municipal fund ...	26,654	42,532
Municipal funds ...	24,296	47,741	Advances ...	72,865	600
Recoveries ...	45,684	1,335	Pensions ...	6,430	11,875
Rates and taxes ..	98,954	1,99,404	Ledger and saving banks deposits ..	10,518	1,14,419
Ledger and savings, banks deposits ...	26,319	1,16,431	Miscellaneous ...	41,053	5,398
Miscellaneous ...	109	210	Jail ...	9,706	5,747
Jail ...	350	2,161	Registration ...	1,213	3,552
Registration ...	8,436	9,112	Deposits ...	48,588	1,54,866
Deposits ...	45,633	67,242	Mahkann ...	1,300	1,300
			Opium charges ...	2,945	1,187
			Talbana charges ..	3,083	7,891
			Military ...	4,036	429
			Interest and refunds ...	2,986	5,677
			Famine relief works ...	84,675	...
Total ..	17,88,306	20,55,038	Total ...	13,78,511	22,15,595

Several items in the above list require further comment. The municipal funds are collected and disbursed (chiefly on police, conservancy, and public works) by the corporations of the five municipalities—Bijnor, Chánpur, Dhámpur, Nagína, and Najíbabad. In 11 lesser towns—Afzalgarh, Barbápara, Dáránagar, Jhálu, Kásimpur, Kíratpur, Mandáwar, Nihtaur, Rehar, Sherkot, and Sióhára—a house-tax is levied under Act XX of 1856 on well-to-do residents. It is assessed, under the superintendence of the Magistrate, by a *pancháyat* or committee representing the townspeople. The income and outlay, both of such towns and the municipalities, will be detailed in the Gazetteer articles on each.

The income-tax was abolished in 1872. Under the Act of 1870, it was in 1870-71 assessed upon all profits exceeding Rs 500, at the rate of sixteen pies in the rupee. The actual assessment amounted for the whole district to Rs. 52,644. There were then 782 incomes of between Rs 500 and 750 per annum, 199 between Rs. 750 and 1,000; 150 between Rs 1,000 and 1,500, 73 between Rs 150 and 2,000, 115 between Rs. 2,000 and 10,000, and 11 between Rs. 10,000 and 1,00,000. The license-tax, imposed about the middle of last year by Act VIII. of 1877, had

yielded up to the end of the financial year 1877-78 a return of Rs. 15,902. The charges attending on its collection were Rs. 379.

Excise collections under the Act (X.) of 1871 may be shown for five years as follows —

Year ending 30th Sep- tember	Still-beer duty	Distillery fees	License fees for vend of native and Eng- lish liquors	Drugs	Maddak.	Tari.	Opium	Fines and miscella- neous	Gross receipts.	Gross charges.	Net receipts
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs
1872-73 ...	10,771	51	5,350	3,375	..	..	9,730	24	29,301	2,993	26,308
1873-74 ..	10,706	76	4,926	4,674	..	..	10,080	47	30,509	2,971	27,538
1874-75 .	13,434	75	4,674	4,675	..	..	10,492	95	33,385	3,198	30,187
1875-76 ...	13,160	85	6,074	4,815	.	.	10,579	105	34,808	4,171	30,637
1876-77 .	11,475	57	6,337	4,882		..	9,642	68	32,461	4,306	28,155

Stamp duties are collected under the General Stamp Act (XVII of 1869) and Court-fees Act (VII of 1870). The following table shows the revenue and charges under this head for the same number of years. —

Year	Hand and adhesive stamps	Blue-and-black do- cument stamps	Court-fees stamps	Duties and penalties realized	Total receipts.	Gross charges.	Net receipts
	Rs.	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.
1872-73 ..	504	18,213	39,449	166	58,331	1,250	57,081
1873-74 ..	630	19,004	46,602	211	66,447	1,453	64,994
1874-75 .	613	18,923	49,253	284	69,072	657	68,415
1875-76 ..	662	19,500	52,247	140	72,549	803	71,746
1876-77 ...	612	19,236	53,021	480	73,409	1,477	71,932

In 1876-77 there were 5,561 documents registered under the Registration Act (VIII of 1871), and on these fees to the amount of Rs. 9,110-6-9 were collected. The expenses of establishment and other charges amounted during the same year to Rs 3,552. The total value of all property affected by registered documents is returned as Rs. 16,69,191, of which 14,20,928 represents immoveable, and the remainder moveable property.

Civil suits are tried by the munsifs of Bijnor and Nagina. The staff for the decision of revenue and criminal cases consists usually of the magistrato-collector, one or two covenanted assistants, and a deputy. Before the five talisildárs also are brought similar cases of a lighter type. There are two special magistrates, viz. the Rájas of Káshipur and Tújpur. In 1877, the number of cases tried was—by civil courts, 2,121, criminal courts, 1,777, and revenue courts, 2,607.

In the annexed statement will be found the mortality from different causes during the past five years. The prevailing endemic diseases are intermittent fever, diarrhœa, ophthalmia, and rheumatism, but stone in the bladder and goitre are not uncommon. Such maladies are most frequent in the malarious neighbourhood of the forest tract. They are attributed by Dr. Pemberton partly to the quality of the drinking water, which, except in the southern and eastern parts of the district, is inferior :—

Year.	Fever.	Small-pox.	Bowel complaint	Cholera	Other causes	Total	Proportion of deaths to 1,000 of population.
1873 ...	9,809	1,492	2,103	63	1,456	15,274	20.72
1874 ...	8,969	1,969	2,231	55	1,418	14,982	20.32
1875 .	9,523	2,004	3,538	406	2,319	18,177	24.65
1876 ..	11,728	4,133	6,185	103	2,932	25,375	34.42
1877 ...	6,792	649	4,560	7	2,578	14,586	22.12

The ravages of fever are most deadly during the rains, those of small-pox in the hot season. As a prophylactic against the latter disease vaccination is not popular, but the number of persons who submit themselves to the treatment of the Government vaccinators is yearly increasing. In 1873-74, as many as 14,889 out of 19,774 such operations were successful, in 1874-75, 17,446 out of 21,761, 19,653 out of 23,970 in 1875-76; 21,145 out of 24,336 in 1876-77, and in 1877-78, 22,327 out of 25,848.

Of the four dispensaries the *sadr* or chief is at Bijnor, the branches at Najibabad, Sherkot, and Nagina. In these institutions cases are treated and medicines dispensed by native doctors, under the supervision of the Civil Surgeon. Most of the indigenous drugs already

mentioned as obtainable at Etāwah¹ or Budann² are sold also in this district, but the following supplementary list may be added —

Vernacular name	Scientific name	Vernacular name	Scientific name
Abarkara	<i>Anthemis Pyrethrum</i>	Ghūnchhi ...	<i>Abrus precatorius.</i>
Baneshlochan	<i>Polassu silicatus.</i>	Haldi (turmeric) ..	<i>Curcuma longa</i>
Bhalāna ..	<i>Anthemis nobilis</i>	Khair kath ..	<i>Acacia catechu.</i>
Blundi ...	<i>Hibiscus longifolius</i>	Khurasāni ajwayan ...	<i>Hyoscyamus nigra.</i>
Churāta ...	<i>Aqallo'es chiretta.</i>	Nīm ..	<i>Melia Indica.</i>
Churhara ...	<i>Achyranthes aspera</i>	Tellini ...	<i>Mylabris Cachoru</i>
Itwa (pācs) ...	<i>Aloe Indica.</i>	Ukh or fikh (sugarcane)	<i>Saccharum officinarum</i>

A few common articles, such as mustard, honey, ginger, and opium, form occasional ingredients in native medicines

Dr Pemberton mentions three diseases as attacking the cattle of this district The first, *busi*, has a name suggestive of poisoning, but is described as a disease of the digestive organs. The two others, rinderpest (*bedan*), and the foot-and-mouth disease (*palka*), have been diagnosed above (page 134).

Neither in legend nor the history which takes its place is Bynor a wealthy district A temple named Sītābani in parganah Bāshta is venerated as marking the spot where Rāma passed his wife through the ordeal of fire, but the Rāmāyana fixes Ceylon as the place where Sita's purity was thus attested. The first legend of any historical pretensions is that which ascribes the foundation of Bynor city to King Ben Ben, Bīn, or Bain, the Vena of the Mahābhārata and the Purānas, is one of the minor hero-kings of the North-Western Provinces Though less a household word than Rāma, Vikramāditya, and Śalivāhana, he has from Rohilkhand to Bihār a fairly familiar reputation as a *Chakravarti* or universal emperor Named after him are castle-mounds at or near Bynor, Berni of Morādabad,³ Bināwai of Budaun,⁴ Atranjikhara of Ita,⁵ and Kesariya of Champāran,⁶ next to Gorakhpur He has a tank within the great hill-fort of Rohtāsgarh in Shāhabad, next to Mirzāpur,⁷ he is regarded as the founder of

¹ Gazetteer, IV, pages 403 4
Deputy Collector of Morādabad

² *Supra*, page 134

³ Note by Ganga Prashād,

⁴ *Supra*, page 145

⁵ Gazetteer, IV., 111

⁶ Cunningham's *Archæological Survey Report*, I., 65
"Chronicles of Rohtās"

⁷ *Calcutta Review*, April, 1878,

Soron in Ita and Kabur in Bareilly.¹ Widely different periods are assigned to him in most of these places. In Bijnor, for instance, he is made contemporary with Ráma, and in Ita with Shabáb-ud-dín Ghori (1202-1206). In Bareilly he is said to have been one of those Bhíls who with other aboriginal races supplanted the Aiyans between 1000 and 1400 A. D. Of his aboriginal descent other proofs are not wanting.² Bráhmánilal writers have habitually sought to blacken his name and record his contempt for Hindu rites. It was he who allowed all men to mate themselves with women of any caste or country.³ To him, writes Manu, the custom of raising up seed to one's brother owes its sanction.⁴ "When he was inaugurated by the Rishis monarch of the earth," says the Vishnu Purána, "he caused it to be everywhere proclaimed that no worship should be performed, no oblations offered, no gifts bestowed on Bráhmans." It was for this impiety, continues the same authority, that he suffered death. Saintly men "fell upon the king and beat him with blades of holy grass consecrated by prayer and slew him." And now comes a yet stronger proof of Ben's aboriginal blood. From the thigh of his corpse, when rubbed by his murderers, sprang a man of dwarfish stature, flattened features, and charcoal-like complexion, the ancestor of "the inhabitants of the Vindhya mountain." By these mountaineers are intended the Gonds, Kols, Bhíls, and other aborigines of the Central Indian hills, and indeed in another Purána Bhíls are mentioned by name as amongst Ben's posterity.⁵ Benbans is still the title of several aboriginal tribes dwelling on or near the Vindhya in the North-Western Provinces. Thus it is borne by some hillmen in parganah Khairágarh of Allahabad, by such Kharwáis of Mirzápur as prefer to be considered Rájputs, and by a sept of Dharkárs in Mirzápur and Benares.⁶ Another hero of Bijnor myth is Mayyuradhvaja, or the Chief of the Peacock Standard, who founded the fort so named in parganah Najíbabad. His son Pitádhvaja is described as contemporary with the Pándavas, whose date Elphinstone fixes with perhaps a little too much freedom at 1450 B. C.; but another account defers his appearance till the tenth century.⁷ It is to be regretted that so little has been done to obtain historical results from antiquities situated, like Mordháj, in the forest tract.

¹ Imperial Gazetteer, article *Bareilly*.

² Some of these may of course have been invented by Bráhmans intent on degrading the memory of a by no means orthodox Kshatriya. But Bráhmans are less likely to have vilified a fellow-Aryan than a persecuting aboriginal monarch.

³ *Statistical Account of Bengal* by W. W. Hunter, XVI, 311, Lohárdaga (a district adjoining Mirzapur).

⁴ See Wheeler's *History of India* (1869), II, 585.

⁵ Wilson's works (1864), VI, 179, *et seq.*, "Vishnu Purána." Wilson quotes other passages from the Matsya, Bhágavata, and Padma Puránas, all giving a more or less similar description of Vena's Mlechchha descendants. See also Muir's *Sanskrit Texts*, Vol. I, chap. 4, sec. II "Legend of Vena."

⁶ Sherring's *Castes and Tribes of Benares*, Part IV, chap. 2, 4.

⁷ Cunningham's *Archæological Survey Report*, II, 238.

If he ever ruled the Bipur country, Ben was not its last aboriginal or low-caste monarch. A Śūdra was reigning at Mandāwar in the middle of the seventh century, when that town was visited by the Chinese Buddhist Hwen Thsang. Intermediate notices of the Mandāwar occur perhaps in Megasthenes (about 300 B. C.), and certainly in Kaddara (about 60 B. C.), but all that can be said of such notices has been said above.¹ The Madipur (*mo-ti-pu-lo*) or Mandāwar of Hwen Thsang² was a kingdom nearly 1,000 miles (*600 li*) in circumference. Its capital had a circuit of about 3½ miles (20 *li*). Fertile in fruits and flowers of every sort, it was especially productive of corn and other grains. Its climate was temperate. Its inhabitants combined a taste for literature and science with pure and upright morals, but only half their number were partisans of truth, i. e. Buddhism. The country might nevertheless be styled a stronghold of that faith, its capital could boast of ten³ Buddhist monasteries, containing almost 800 monks. But some further description of the town as it then flourished will be given in the Gazetteer portion of the notice.

Nearly five centuries elapse before we again hear of Mandāwar. By 1114 A. D. its population, whether partisans of truth or error, have disappeared, and the town itself is a heap of ruins in the wilderness. But in that year some enterprising Agarwālas, by name Dwarka Das and Katar Mal, cross over from Murari in Meerut, rebuild a town on the old site,⁴ and reclaim the surrounding country, which is still largely owned by members of their caste. Another legend refers to the capture of that town, and foundation of its principal mosque, by some Ghori monarch, probably Shihab-ud-din (1193).⁵

On the establishment of the Dehli empire early in the next century, much, if not most, of inhabited Bipur must have been included in the government of Sambhal, which shared Kather or Rohilkhand with that of Budaun. The first event of importance under the new regime, the foundation of Zailābad by Zail-ud-din Khilji (1288-1295), is attested by tradition alone. The next, the Mughal invasion under Ak Beg Gurgin, has been already mentioned (page 96) as an historical fact. The Beg advanced into Amroha along the foot of the hills, and must therefore have traversed

Bijnor (1308). But his raid was as nothing compared to the later invasion of Tímúr.¹ In the beginning of 1399 the hordes of that ruthless murderer crossed the Ganges, entering the district in several divisions. The first on right wing, under the invader's son, Pír Muhammad, passed the river near Fírozpur,² in the Muzaffarnagar district, landing probably near Bijnor in this. Tamerlano was about to lead his main body across near the same spot, but difficulties of transit induced him to content himself with sending over a detachment of Prince Sháh Rukh's division. He himself marched some 15 or 20 *kos* up the winding bank of the river, crossing several days afterwards by a ford near Tughlakpur in Muzaffarnagar. This ford, which he had tested by the passage of a reconnoitring party, was probably not far from Báláwala ghát. In the course of this march a body of 5,000 horse quitted him to quell a hostile demonstration on the Bijnor side of the river, but their place of crossing is not mentioned.

Day had not yet broken when Tímúr set foot in Bijnor, but the roll of "Three great victories in one day" drums at no great distance warned him that the enemy was astir. The strengthening light soon sufficed to show him the flying banners of a large force which was drawn up to block his path. One Mubarak Khan had assembled 10,000 men of both arms to oppose him. The Tátar halted for the morning prayer, and his men buckled on the armour which for easier movement they had discarded during their transit. The anxiety he felt at the weakness of his own numbers was dispelled by the timely arrival of the Sháh Rukh detachment, fresh from a career of rapine on this side of the river. There was now indeed little cause for alarm. A thousand horse guards were ordered to the front, and the result may be described in the quaint and graphic language of their general himself. "My brave fellows pursued and killed many of them (the enemy), made their wives and children prisoners, plundered their property and goods, and secured a vast number of cows and buffaloes. When, by the favour of God, I had secured this victory, I got off my horse and prostrated myself on the ground to pay my thanks."³

¹ The principal accounts of this invasion are supplied by the *Malfuzat-i-Tímúri*, a seventeenth-century translation of Tímúr's own memoirs, and the *Zafarnama* of Sharf-ud-din Yazdí, written thirty years after that monarch's death. Translations from both will be found in Sir H. Elliot's *Historians* (Dowson's edition), vol. III.² Or Fírozpur. An alternative Fírozpur has been already suggested in Fírozpur Saifpur of the Meerut district, a village some distance from the modern course of the Ganges. Crossing thence, Pír Muhammad would have entered the district near Jahánabád. See Muzaffarnagar notice (*Gazetteer*, III, 588), which contains also some accounts of Tímúr's previous exploits.³ *Malfuzat*, Dowson's Elliot, III, 454. It is only fair to add that the authenticity of the *Malfuzat* has always been an open question. Last challenged by Dr Sachau of Vienna, (*Academy*), October 15, 1871, it was defended by Professor Dowson in the IVth volume of the work just quoted.

It is possible that the action last described may have taken place near Lāldhāng, for above that place is a gorge filled with tombs of Muslims said to have fallen in one of Tīmūr's battles. His final action in the district, fought on the following day, must have occurred at or near Chāndī, which lies in "the valley of Kutilla (Hardwār) at the foot of a lofty mountain, and on the bank of the Ganges.¹ Hither a multitude of Hindus, including many who had escaped from yesterday's battles, had flocked with their cattle and moveables. At sunrise they found themselves approached by Tīmūr's army, and arrayed their own ranks to resist him. The centre of the attacking force was commanded by the Tātar general himself, the right by his son Pīr Muhammad, but, owing probably to the narrowness of the gorge, centre and wings were massed and a general charge ordered. The fierce war cry of the Tātars echoing up the glens, the rush of their wild uncouth figures, and dreadful experience of their valour, proved together too much for Hindu courage. "The sounds of the kettledrums and other warlike instruments," says Tamerlane, "fell upon the battle-field, and at the first and second charge dismay seized upon the enemy and they took to flight. So many of them were killed that their blood ran down the mountains and the plain (in streams). The few who escaped, wounded, weary, and half dead, sought refuge in the defiles of the hills. Their property, which exceeded all computation, their countless cows and buffaloes, fell a spoil into the hands of my victorious soldiers."² On the same day, before noon, Tīmūr left the district and crossed over to Hardwār.³ Bijnor was the turning-point of his crescentade in India. Further east he never penetrated, and his return journey to Samarkand may be said to have begun the moment he quitted Chāndī.

From the incursion of Tīmūr the Turk to the reign of his descendant Akbar the so-called Mughal is an interval of over 150 years.

But in that interval the history of Bijnor is a blank, notwithstanding the tradition which ascribes to Bahlol Lodi (1450-1488) the foundation of Kīratpur. The parganahs which in Akbar's time represented the modern district have been already detailed.⁴ It remains, however, to mention other particulars by which the *Ain-i-Akbari* (1596) throws a light on the condition of Bijnor three centuries ago. The total area of its component parganahs was 742,892 *bighas*, or about 724 square miles. The prevailing castes in Bijnor Siolhāra, Sahāspur, Nihtaur, and Azampur were Taga Brāhmans; in Kīratpur and Chandpur Tagas and Jāts, in Jhālū, Jalālabad, and Islāmabad Jāts; in

¹ *Malfuzat*, Elliot, III, 459.

² *Ibid*. The *Zafarnama* describes the Hindus—as put to flight by the war-cry and the drums without waiting for the charge.

³ For some account

of his proceedings immediately afterwards, see *Gazeteer*, II., 246 (Sahāranpur District).

⁴ *Supra*, pages 239, 240.

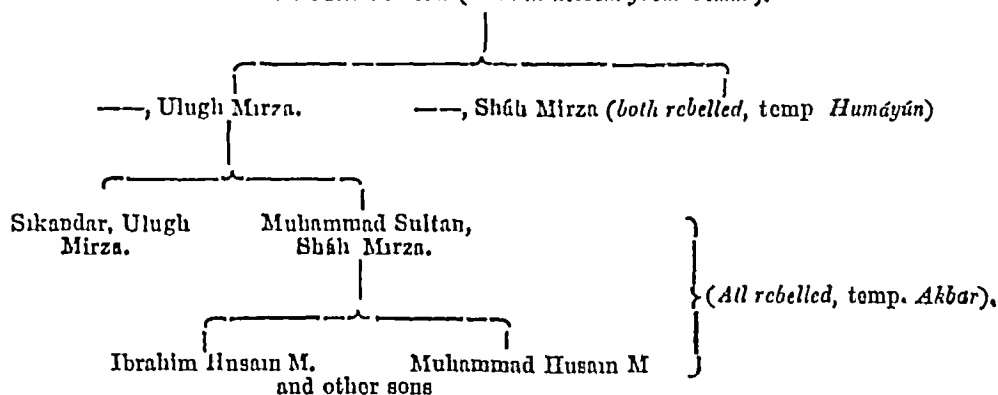
Mandāwar Bais (Baniyas). and in Nagīna Ahīns¹ Those of Akbarabad and Sherkot are not mentioned. The militia of the district amounted to 740 horse and 5,500 foot, but, as pointed out by Mr. Markham, is likely to have been mainly a paper force. The revenue was about Rs 6,03,061 (2,41,22,563 dāms)² But a good deal of land was granted in *jāgīr*, i.e., free of revenue, and in this way the Government sacrificed Rs 29,818 of its possible income.

Amongst the *jāgīrdārs* of the district earlier in Akbar's reign were some princes of his own blood. The Mirzas were the grandsons of Muhammad Sultan Mirza, a sixth descendant of Timurlane, and therefore a cousin of Babar, whom he accompanied to India. Their names were Sikandar and Muhammad Sultan, their titles Ulugh Mirza and Shāh Mirza. Their father and uncle, bearing respectively the same titles, had revolted in the reign of Humāyūn.³ On Muhammad Sultan Shāh Mirza Akbar conferred Azampur, a pargana corresponding in great measure with the modern Bāshā. Their royal cousin's liberality extended even to Shah Mirza's sons, who obtained *jāgirs* in other parts of the Sambhal government. But when an opportunity arose of despoiling their benefactor, their gratitude was too weak to resist the temptation. Towards the end of 1566, while the emperor was engaged in ejecting his usurping brother from Lāhor, the Mirzas rose.

Two of Shāh Mirza's sons, Ibrāhīm Husain and Muhammad Husain, joined their father and uncle (Ulugh) in rebellion. Using Azampur probably as a base of operations, they ravaged the surrounding parganahs. They wore,

¹ Nagīna and Sirdhāna are the only parganahs of the North-West mentioned by the *Ain* as containing Ahīr zamindars. ² Page 4, note 2. ³ As Flippinstone appears (*Hist.*, Bk. IX, chap. 1) to have confounded several generations of this family, a brief pedigree, compiled from his authority, the *Albarnama*, will not be out of place —

Muhammad Sultan Mirza (sixth in descent from Tīmūr).



See *Tabakāt-i-Akbari*, Elliot, V., 315, 316, and *Akbarnāma*, *ibid*, VI., 122, 123.

however, resisted by the *jágírdárs* whose lands they intended, if successful, to annex. And so large a force was gathered against them by the party of order that they found themselves compelled to fly Rohilkhand. They first joined Khán Zamán, who with other rebels had seized the bulk of the Oudh and Iláhábás provinces; but quarrelling with him, they fought their way through the Duáb to Dehli, whence they fled, before a combination of superior forces, to Málwa. Their later biography is of some importance in the annals of Gujarát. The district was about twenty years afterwards (1587) disturbed by another rebel against the same monarch. Arab Bahádur, who had revolted with Masúm Kábuli and the Káksháls, fled for refuge into the hills of Kumaun, and "troubled the inhabitants" of the country at their foot. He was at length, however, captured and slain in parganah Sherkot by the servants of Núr Abu-l-Fath.¹

After the gaps already leaped in the history of this remote district another Rohilla period. will produce no surprise. We pass to the eighteenth century. The Rohilla power, as represented in the person of Ali Muhammad,² is spreading gradually westwards from a few parganahs in Budaun and Bareilly. In 1737 that chief had assisted in crushing the Bárha Sayyids at Bhainsi in Muzaffarnagar,³ and in driving many of them across the Ganges to settle at Chandpur, Nagáua, and other places in this district. About 1740 he managed by skilful diplomacy, and perhaps through the friendship of the prime minister,⁴ to annex the bulk of Morádabad. He had attacked and slain Rája Harnand, the military governor of that district, and a force was despatched from Dehli under one Mír Manu to demand satisfaction. But it happened that Mír Manu was the prime minister's own son. When he reached the banks of the Ganges opposite Dáránagar, and saw his father's friend waiting to meet him on the Bijnor side, he did nothing. An understanding was at length arranged, by which his brother was to marry Ali Muhammad's daughter, and Ali Muhammad himself to remain in possession of the territory wrested from Harnand.⁵

But though we hear thus early of Ali Muhammad in Bijnor, it does not appear that he gained any permanent footing in the district until after his return from exile in 1748.⁶ The disorganization which followed the invasion of Ahmad Khán Abdali in that year left him practically at liberty to do what he pleased. He re-entered Rohilkhand by the Bhaishghát-Nágal ferry of this district, and had the satisfaction of at once annexing parganahs Dhámpur and Sherkot,⁷ the property of that Safdar Jang who had caused his banishment. It was probably

¹ *Tabakát-i-Akhbari* (Dowson's Elliot, V 453)
teer, III, 605

⁶ *Supra*, page 107.

⁴ Kamr-ud-din Khán,

⁷ Hamilton, pages 83, 84, "Dámpur and Sheerkootch."

² *Supra*, pages 105, 106.

³ *Gazet-*

⁵ Hamilton's Rohillas (1788). 48 62.

prove that the paternal flight was a fearless and leisurely retreat. When at length the Oudh ruler reached Lāldhāng, he found the Rohilla position too strong to be safely assaulted. Pending, therefore, the arrival of his siege train, he resolved to starve the foe by blockade. Weeks passed however, and still no famine seemed to threaten the besieged, who indeed had succeeded in introducing food from the hills in their rear. Owing to the thickness of the woods and badness of the roads, the heavy artillery was slow in arriving; and when it arrived it had little effect on the Rohilla works. The Afghāns, moreover, made almost daily sallies, from which they retired with more honour than loss. The Marhattas¹ and Jāts of the besieging army soon wearied of a contest in which there was much fighting and little plunder. The place and season, both most unhealthy, were beginning to tell on both besiegers and besieged. When therefore a second Abdālī inroad occasioned his recall to court (1752), Safdar Jang was by no means loath to make that recall an excuse for negotiations. A truce was struck, by which the Rohillas agreed to give bonds for an indemnity of five millions and a yearly tribute of Rs. 5,00,000. These bonds were handed over to the Marhattas, who, though well aware that they would be dishonoured unless presented by an army, were prepared to make them the pretext for future invasions of Rohilkhand.

It has been mentioned that the second Abdālī invasion brought back to India the elder sons of Ah Muhammad, and that Rahmat Partition of Rohil- khand. divided Rohilkhand between them and their brothers in such a manner as to ensure a quarrel. By this distribution Morādabad and Bijnor fell into the joint possession of Sadullah and Allāh-yār Khans². But this arrangement was never intended to last; and in 1754, when the genuine partition took place, they were superseded by Dúndī Khān. Allāh-yār died almost immediately afterwards of consumption, and Sadullāh ten years later (1764) of the same disease.

It is certain, however, that neither of these distributions affected Najīb Khān's small territory in the north of Bijnor. His Najīb Khān. brother chiefs would scarce have dared to disturb the greatest of the Rohillas, even if he had not possessed in Dúndī Khān a father-in-law who was also a commander-in-chief. Of Najīb Khān, whose name is closely linked with this district, it behoves to give some further account. He was a Kamrkhail Afghān, who in early youth had left the mountains of Kandahār to become a cavalier of fortune under his uncle Bishārat. Bishārat died while both were serving under Ah Muhammad, and Najīb succeeded to

¹ The Marhattas were commanded chiefly by Malhār Rāo Holkār.

² Hamilton, page 117.

his command. His services were afterwards rewarded, as we have seen, by the grant of Jalálabad. From this base of operations he was of course able to render valuable aid to Rahmat, blockaded at Láldháng; and on the restoration of peace an addition was made to his domains. His next step to fortune was the marriage of Dúndi Khán's daughter, a step which must have placed at his disposal, whenever he wished to increase his territory, large bodies of troops.¹ How steadily he extended his sway across the Duáb, in the direction of Delhi, has been elsewhere shown.² At Delhi itself he soon became a man of notoriety and influence. About 1755, when he founded the town of Najibabad and neighbouring castle of Pathargarh,³ he obtained the title of Najib-ul-daula, and during the third Abdálí invasion in 1757 was appointed paymaster (*bakhshi*) of the imperial troops.

No sooner however had the Abdálí left India, than the prime minister,⁴ who disliked Najib, bestowed his paymastership on Ahmad Nawáb of Farukhabad. His espousal of the cause of Prince Ali Gauhar, afterwards emperor,⁵ had combined with private jealousies to render Najib hateful to the ruling party, and his ruin was next year (1758) decided on. Sindia's Marhattas were induced to join the imperial forces in a campaign against him. To oppose without allies their vastly superior numbers would have been madness, and Najib entrenched himself at Shukartár, on the Muzaffarnagar bank of the Ganges, above Ráoli (1759). Hence, from behind his mud walls, he sent appeals for aid to Rahmat and Shuja-ud-daula, who had succeeded Safdar Jang as Nawáb Vazir of Oudh. The Marhattas had shown too little reliance concerning their plans of universal conquest, and Shuja-ud-daula readily forgot old differences with the Rohillas in his desire to join them against this more dangerous foe. It was not, however, until the close of the rains, through which Najib had with some difficulty maintained his position, that succour came. The vanguard of the Rohilla army, 4,000 picked horsemen under the paymaster Sardár Khan,⁶ then entered Bijnor by forced marches. Sardár found that a detachment of Marhattas had already crossed the Ganges,⁷ and laid waste the north of the district.⁸ He therefore threw himself into Sabalgarh, a castle which stands a

¹ Hamilton, pages 131, 132. Mr Shakespear is clearly mistaken when he writes (*Mutiny Narrative*, para 29) that in 1848 Najib Khán was a mere tax-collector on behalf of Dúndi Khán, "in the Dáránagar portion of the district." Nor is the statement that Najib obtained his Bijnor possessions by marriage correct.

² Gazetteer II, 85, 86.

³ Or Najafgarh, *ibid*.

⁴ Gházi ud-din Khan.

⁵ He reigned in a powerless manner from 1759 to 1806 under the title of Sháh Álam.

⁶ Of Kot, *supra*, page 110.

⁷ By a ford near Hardwár, Hamilton, page 134; by a bridge of boats near Shukartai, Elhott, page 56.

⁸ According to the *Siyar-ul-Mutákhkirin* they had destroyed 1,300 villages, driving their Rohilla occupants into the hills of Kumaun.

short distance south of the junction of Ganges and Kotáwáli, and there awaited reinforcements. When these arrived, he attacked the Marhattas and forced them to quit the district,¹ but their retreat was perhaps due rather to the appearance of the main army under Rahmat and Shuja-ud-daula than to the prowess of Sardár's small force.² They raised the siege of Shukartár, and, hearing that Ahmad Khán Abdáli had once more entered India, consented to a shortlived peace. During this his fourth visit to India the Abdáli made short work with the Marhattas and other enemies of Najíb, who, after the battle of Panípat (1761), was appointed prime minister and premier noble (*amír-ul-umará*).³ "He continued in that situation," writes Captain Franklin less than forty years afterwards, "with great credit to himself and benefit to the state. An able politician, a valourous soldier, and pleasant and affable in his manners and demeanour, he gained the confidence of the Delhians, and his influence was found sufficient to uphold the royal authority in the small portion of authority which it still retained."⁴ Except a Sikh irruption in 1763,⁵ nothing further of great importance to Bijnor occurs until the deaths, both in the same year (1760), of Najíb himself and his father-in-law, Dúndi Khán. The former was succeeded by his son Zábíta Khán,⁶ the latter by three sons who play no conspicuous part in the history of Rohilkhand. Najíb was buried in a handsome tomb at Najíbabad.

This tomb was not, however, long to remain undesecrated. Before Najíb's death the Marhattas had once more entered the Duáb with Third Marhatta invasion, 1771-2 the consent, express though perhaps forced, of the puppet régime at Dehli. As his father's son Zábíta had been appointed royal representative in the Marhatta camp. Hearing of that father's death, he was naturally in a greater hurry to take possession of his heritage than to join in a campaign with whose objects he had no sympathy. But, whether because they knew he lacked that sympathy, or because they saw their way to working a ransom out of his detention, the Marhattas would not let him depart. If the latter was their object, they overdid their demands. From Rahmat, who had opened negotiations for his friend's release, they required no less a price than the districts of Etáwa and Shikohabad. While negotiations for reducing this extravagant ransom were in progress, Zábíta took advantage of a dark night to escape

¹ Elliot, page 57. ² See Elphinstone, XII, chap. 4, where the Marhattas are described as driven across the Ganges with heavy loss by Shuja-ud-daula. ³ Hamilton, page 152. Najíb was followed to Panípat by 15,000 men. Notwithstanding the fact that his possessions in the Duab were now almost continuous with the Meerut division, this force must have included a good many men from Bijnor (Elliot, page 61). ⁴ *History of the Reign of Sháh Álam*, 1798. ⁵ Gazetteer, III, 607. ⁶ Zábíta was not a grandson of Dúndi. Najíb's sons by the daughter of the latter were named Malu and Kalu.

of distinguished leaders. But it saved Bijnor from the renewed Marhatta invasion of the following winter (1772-73).¹

The Rohilla domination was now hastening to its close. After several fruitless demands for the subsidy due from the Rohillas under the late treaty, Shuja-ud-daula invaded Rohilkhand (April, 1774). The British commander-in-chief had countersigned the treaty, and the invasion was assisted by a British brigade under Colonel Champion. The result was the death of Rahmat and defeat of his forces at Míránpur Katra in Sháhjahánpur. The bulk of Rohilkhand at once passed into the possession of the victorious Shuja; and from April to August both himself and his British allies rested on their laurels in Budaun.² But the latter month saw them drawn into a damp campaign by the movements of Faizulláh. On the disastrous field of Míránpur that chief had behaved with much gallantry, but when all save honour was lost, he had galloped homewards to Rámpur. Here, however, there was little safety; and gathering together his family and valuables, he resumed his flight into Bijnor. Reaching Najíbabad, he lingered awhile at his brother-in-law's castle of Patthargarh, and hence he fled to that same strong pass above Láldháng which had more than once in days of earlier trouble afforded a shelter to his tribe. The death of Rahmat had left him the acknowledged chief of the Rohillas, and he was daily joined by men who had nothing to lose by striking one more blow for their lands. Amongst these were the paymaster Ahmad Khán and the chamberlain Irshidád. His only surviving brother, Muhammad-yár, had made some progress to join Faizulláh at Láldháng, but was turned back by the information that the country was blocked with armed bands of Rájput yeomen.

Before resorting to open hostilities Faizulláh had recourse to negotiation; sending his envoy, Abdur-rahím to Colonel Champion, he proposed that, as eldest remaining son of Alí Muhammad, he should be reinstated in the government of Rohilkhand. He undertook to pay a large yearly tribute to the Nawáb Vazír and a large indemnity to the East India Company. The Company was, however, already pledged to place Shuja-ud-daula in possession of the country, and Warren Hastings, to whom Champion had forwarded Faizulláh's proposal, declined to interfere. During these negotiations, which were necessarily an affair of some months, Faizulláh had not been idle. He had by proclamation invited all Rohillas to join him at Láldháng, and had done all that could be done by entrenchment or blockade to strengthen his position. The wisdom of these measures was proved when on the failure of negotiations Shuja and Champion

¹ The districts affected by that invasion were Budaun and Moradabad.
114, 115.

² *Supra*, pp.

entered the district to attack him. Passing on its march many a position that might have been defended, the allied army reached Najibabad unmolested. Here, after taking possession of the town and Patthargarh, it remained encamped for some days; and hence it moved on to Mohanpur,¹ a village near the Bhairghat-Nágal crossing of the Ganges. From Mohanpur was distributed a cordon of outposts, so placed as to intercept all convoys approaching Faizullah's position from the plains. The supplies drawn from the hills in rear were altogether insufficient to support his forty thousand followers, and hunger united with the fever of the place and season to thin their ranks. They trusted, we are told, that the enemy would soon be obliged to retire from such a climate.² But though the enemy suffered greatly from sickness and the sallies of the beleaguered, it showed no intention of retiring, and some of Shuja's men even began the Herculean task of clearing the forest at the foot of the hills. Frequent, therefore, became the proposals for peace with which Faizullah plied Colonel Champion. His demands were, however, extravagant for one in his position. Instigated by his friends Ahmád and Irshád, he even refused the offer of a fief worth £150,000 yearly in the Dúáb.³ A month had already passed in these delays when Shuja and his allies, advancing from Mohanpur to the foot of the hills, threw up some redoubts and other works within two miles of the Rohilla entrenchments. With the fear of an immediate assault before his eyes and of possible starvation in the background, Faizullah at length came to terms. In a personal interview with Colonel Champion he arranged the details of a treaty which was signed on the 7th October. By this compact Faizullah's army was to be limited in future to five thousand men, of which a portion were when required to assist the Nawáb Vazír in his wars, the remainder of the Rohilla levies were to be banished across the Ganges; and for thus consenting to the effacement of his nation Faizullah was himself to receive the state of Rámpur and some dependencies including Rehar. The most melancholy clause of the treaty was at once put in force, and a band of Rohillas reckoned by an apologist⁴ at 17,000 or 18,000 men were marched with their families out of this district into the Dúáb. Faizullah went back to Rámpur. The new master of Rohilkhand returned to die at Faizabad and the English marched back to the Budaun district.

Of Zábíta Khán, who by abstaining from this quarrel forfeited his interest in Bynor, something remains to be said, as both himself and his descendants play some part in the later history of the district. A large number of the

¹ Hamilton, page 261. This, a village on the Najibabad-Hardwár road, is the Mohanpur of Thornton and Kalipur Mohan of the modern maps. ² Elliot, page 126. ³ Hamilton, 263. ⁴ *Ibid*, page 268.

banished Rohillas flocked to his standard, and with these, a few Sikhs, and some other adventurers, he made occasional raids upon Bijnor.¹ On his death in 1785 he left two sons. The first was the notorious Ghulám Kádír, who blinded the emperor Sháh Álam and was tortured to death by the Marhattas. The second, Muín-ud-dín *alias* Bambu Khán, was in 1803 pensioned by the English and allowed to live first at Bareilly, afterwards (1812) at Najíbabad.²

Under the Oudh rule Bijnor was governed by a succession of tax-farming prefects, who have left little but an evil reputation behind them. Some remarks on this system have been already made³ and need not be repeated here. Shuja-ud-daula died on his return from Lálidhang (January, 1775), and was succeeded by his son Ásaf-ud-daula. The only events whose memory has survived from the reign of this new prince are the trifling raids of Zábíta Khan and the *sequelæ* of the Rámpur revolution in 1794. The death of Faizulláh in that year had placed his eldest son Muhammad Ali on the cushion; but Muhammad was deposed and murdered by his younger brother Ghulám Muhammad, and the British forces again united with those of Oudh to eject the usurper. Defeated near Bareilly, Ghulám and his Rohillas fled to the foot of the hills. Sir Robert Abercrombie and Ásaf-ud-daula followed, visiting amongst other places Rehar in this district.⁴ Ghulám, who had surrendered himself, but was secretly inciting the Rohillas to maintain resistance, was removed first to Thákurdwára, and from Thákurdwára twenty miles further into Bijnor. The result was a peaceful termination of the campaign and the restoration to a limited territory of Muhammad Ali's infant son.⁵ But these events will be described at greater length in the notice on the Bareilly district. Ásaf-ud-daula, dying shortly after his return from this expedition, was replaced by Vazír Ali, and Vazír in the same year by Saádat Ali. In 1801 the subsidies due under various treaties for the support of a British force had fallen into hopeless arrears, and to defray the debt Saádat surrendered Rohilkhand to the English.⁶ In the administrative distribution of the newly-acquired territory Bijnor became, as above mentioned, a part of the Moradabad district.

The new district had remained barely three years under its present rulers before their possession was disputed. Alarmed by the reverses he had suffered at the hands of Lord Lake, Pindári invasion, 1805, Holkár early in 1805 resolved to carry the war into the enemy's country;

¹ Hamilton, 177. ² *Mutiny narrative* ³ *Supra*, pages 115, 116 ⁴ Elliot, 137.
⁵ Franklin's *Sháh Álam*, appendix on the Revolution at Rámpur ⁶ Arcton's *Treaties*, Vol II, pages 121-126

and with this intention he despatched from Bharatpur a large body of horse to ravage Rohilkhand. Their leader was well chosen. Amír Khán, afterwards Nawáb of Tank, was himself born and reared at Sambhal. To great local knowledge he added the instincts and training of an hereditary soldier. His grandfather, a Sálúrzi Afghán, had emigrated into India and distinguished himself under Ah Muhammad at the siege of Bangaish (1745)¹ His father had served under Dúndi Khán. He had himself drawn a mercenary sword at the early age of twenty (1788), and becoming, according to his own phrase, skilled in the Cossack style of warfare, had earned laurels in Southern India and Bundelkhand (1803). By one who saw him as a sexagenarian he is described as a stout-built, hale-looking veteran with decidedly Jewish features. "The roughness of the soldier was tempored with the easy good breeding of the man of the world. In conversation he was frank, affable, and lively, fond of anecdote and ready in repartee."² Such was the man who with the unparelled speed of Marhatta cavalry marching forded the Jumna (7th February) and spurred across the Dúáb towards his native province.³ His squadrons showed some mixture of race. An Indian Pathán and north-country Muslim, he was followed not only by his tribal brothers, but by Afridis from beyond the frontier and south-country Hindus. Arriving on the banks of the Ganges he searched with some anxiety for a ferry, for as he sped northwards between the two rivers, he had learnt that a superior force of cavalry and horse artillery had been detached by the watchful Lake to pursue him. In one day he is said to have bootlessly marched over 100 miles along the shore of the river. At length on the Meerut bank, an old man "was sent by Providence from the invisible world," and having pointed out a ford, suddenly disappeared. The Amir looked upon the supposed apparition as a divine dispensation in his favour, and fell on his knees to offer thanksgiving. Then standing up, he scattered betel-leaf and roses into the river, and prayed it to give him a propitious passage. A propitious passage it afforded, and he crossed over with his Pindaris into the Morádabad district. The transit made at the same place a few days later (15th February) by the pursuing force under General Smith was less easy.

Their first night in the Morádabad district was spent by the Pindáris at Dhanaua. Thence they proceeded next day by a morning march to Amroha and a night march to Morádabad.

¹ *Supra*, page 107.
February Amir
Khán enters Rohilkhand

² In passing through the Meerut district, the Pindaris were alluded to the further proceedings of the British army, and III, 56 (Bulandshahr).

Clattering into Morádabad at about 9 or 10 o'clock next morning, they had what their chief calls an action, but what was probably a mere skirmish, with the handful of English civilians who occupied the station. "Several fell victims to the swords and spears of the soldiers of the faith, and many fled and escaped."¹ But there was at least one who neither fell nor fled. Resolved to defend the Government treasure, Mr. W. Leycester (judge, magistrate, and collector in one) threw himself into the court-house which he had himself built.² Like most *prætoria* of that day, the building was sufficiently fortified to stand a siege; and Mr Leycester had further added to its strength by placing in an upper storey two small field-pieces. After investing it with matchlockmen Amír Khán therefore paused. He took up a position at the Phágál gate near the present telegraph office, and devoted his attention to business which required less delay.³ The jail was broken open, the Sibandi lines and European houses were destroyed, and a treasure hidden on the opposite bank of the Rámanga by a Lucknow politician was dug up and distributed. From a sack of the town Amír Khán was deterred by motives of policy. It was necessary to conciliate, or at least not to frighten, those upon whom he depended for present or future forage.⁴ In order to avert plunder, the magistrate had given secret instructions to a grain-merchant named Khushál Rái to supply the marauders with whatever necessaries they might require.⁵ The only native house which appears to have been plundered was that of Rái Ángan Lál; but from others who were supposed to possess hidden wealth blackmail was exacted. The only task now remaining on hand was the capture of the Government treasure; and the whole of Amír Khán's second day at Moradabad was spent in firing ineffectual shots through the windows of Mr. Leycester's stronghold. His failure to carry the building by a *coup de main* he ascribes to the depth of the surrounding ditch. In the evening he appears to have collected bales of cotton, to assist him in storming the place next morning.⁶ But at midnight his schemes were cut short by unwelcome news of General Smith's rapid approach. He at once decamped northwards towards Káshipur, and his retreat was not made an hour too soon. At dawn next day Smith rode into Morádabad, accompanied by Mr. (afterwards Lord) Metcalfe,⁷ and the native squadrons under Captains Skinner⁸ and Murray. The

¹ Prinsep's *Amír Khán*, page 253.

² Prinsep seems to assert, though not expressly, that the refuge adopted by Mr. Leycester was his private residence. A note, however, by Lála Ganga Prashád, Deputy Collector of Morádabad corrects this error.

³ Ganga Prashád ⁴ Were he to destroy so famous a place as Morádabad, the reputation of the action would go before him, everybody would fly at his approach, and he would find nothing in the country anywhere." *Amír Khán* himself as translated by Prinsep.

⁵ Ganga Prashád ⁶ Such at least is the idea to be gathered from Amír Khán's narrative and Prinsep's note ⁷ Kaye's *Life of Metcalfe* (1854), page 143 *et seq.* ⁸ Afterwards the famous colonel of "Skinner's Horse."

swiftness of the Amír's retreat baffled his pursuers, who seem to have remained at Morádabad several days.

Meanwhile the Pindári himself had plundered Káshipur, and advanced along the foot of the hills into the part of Morádabad now known as Bijnor. Here the first place to suffer from his visitation was Tijpur. In the neighbourhood of this town, which was sacked by his troopers, he lingered nearly a week, sending occasional parties to ravage Rudrapur and even Pilibhit. But by this time Smith had advanced northwards to Rámpur and ascertained, with the merely general accuracy possible under the circumstances, the position of his volatile foe. That position now became too precarious to be maintained, and after one more hurried visit to Káshipur Amír Khán retreated to Sherkot. From Sherkot he passed through Dhámpur and Nagina, reaching Najíbabad in straggling order on the evening of the same day. Rapid marching or the independent pursuit of plunder had dispersed his forces; and on the morrow, when rich with fresh booty he mounted for Kíratpur, he was followed by but two or three thousand sabres. Here he halted awhile to collect his stragglers; for Smith was advancing with alarming swiftness, and had so cornered him in the angle between Ganges and hills that an action somewhere in the Bijnor district was inevitable. The Amír also, by causing the release of all Muslim prisoners captured by his freebooters, made some attempt towards conciliating native sympathy.

He had been hardly a day at Kíratpur before the vanguard of the pursuing host arrived and opened a skirmish which was interrupted by nightfall. The "Old Pindári"¹ had however seen that day enough of his antagonist's strength to convince him that retreat would be safer than resistance. At midnight he successfully escaped back to Sherkot. The movement was rapid, but not so rapid as the counter-movement. The British general started in pursuit, and riding close upon the cruppers of the fugitives, overtook them at their second halt, Afzalgarh (March 2, 1805). Their chief, who still complains of straggling forces, had no choice but to give battle. He divided his little army with some show of regularity into a centre and two wings. Of the centre he himself assumed command, while his left wing consisted of Afgháns under their own leaders. These wild foreigners were almost at once put to flight by the British grape, and while the chief rode in person to rally them² his centre and left met with the same fate. This affair was in fact less a combat than a rout effected by the English artillery.

¹ "My father was an Afghán and came from Kandahár. He rode with Nawáb Amír Khán in the old Marhatta war." Lyall's *Old Pindaris*.
² This is the Amír's own story; but, according to Prinsep, he was actually with his centre when it suffered defeat.

That artillery was once, indeed, endangered by a charge of some picked horsemen from the enemy's centre, but by destroying the adventurous body Captain Skinner removed the danger. The Amír and his men vanished swiftly from the field, but it is said¹ that some of the more enterprising spirits succeeded in rounding the British rear and plundering a few elephants. The length of General Smith's preceding march forbade him from giving chase to the fresher horses of the enemy, and he encamped on the field of battle.

The Pindáris seem to have first drawn rein at Rehar, whence they proceeded at midnight into the Morádabad and Taráí districts, startling Amír Khán quits, with their hooves the towns of Thákurdwára and Káshipur. Dusty and crestfallen, they next evening re-entered the capital of Morádabad. The next march was to Chandausi, Amír Khán making a diversion to visit his native Sambhal. At Chandausi he remained several days, making requisitions on the town and surrounding country, and here he heard news which nipped in the bud his schemes of plundering on his flight the rich town of Bareilly. Suspecting his designs, General Smith had advanced through Morádabad to a position between Bareilly and Chandausi, while Murray and the younger Skinner² were patrolling with small bodies of cavalry the Morádabad country. All that could now be done before quitting Rohilkhand was to wreak a vengeance on some of these patrolling parties; and Amír Khán advanced against Lieutenant Skinner, who was then halting at Sambhal, with about three hundred native horse³. Skinner took refuge in a walled caravanserai, which he defended for two days against the frequent attacks of the marauders. His men staunchly refused the bribe of six months' pay offered for the betrayal of their leader. On the third day promises of immediate succour fell, as was intended, in the hands of Amír Khán, who hastily retreated towards Amroha⁴.

Here some of his Pandours "went off in displeasure," *i e*, fled in discomfiture, "towards the Dúáb;" but "being pursued and roughly handled by Captain Murray," they "rejoined the Amír, bringing Murray at their heels."⁵ The Amír now turned upon Murray, whom he beleaguered for a whole day in the village of Ibráhipur near Amroha. In the evening he was beaten off by Colonel Burn, who had left his position at the fords of the Ganges in order to

But again re-enters the Bijnor district effect a rescue. That night the baffled freebooter marched to Cháandpur, where he seems next day to have celebrated

¹ By Amír Khán himself

² Robert, the brother and subaltern of the better known James.

³ Prinsep's note, *Amír Khán*, page 253. The Amír himself says two thousand

⁴ By Amír Khán himself the retreat is ascribed to the fact that Skinner's troopers were fellow-Afghans, whose slaughter would have done him no credit. But if so, why did he attack them at all?

⁵ The *ipsissima verba* of the Amír as translated by Prinsep.

the 1d festival. His rear-guard had, however, no time to evacuate Amroha before they were surprised and routed by the main body of the English force under General Smith, and the chief himself, whilst spurring towards the Ganges, was lightened of his baggage by his late antagonist Captain Murray. The Amir himself professes to have moved towards Amroha to meet Smith, and to have been turned back only by the desertion of his men. The truth is that he fled with undignified speed towards the Ganges, crossing it at the same ford as before, which Colonel Burn's movement had left unguarded (12th March, 1805). Still pursued by Smith, he hurried across the Duab; but as the Jumna was approached no further chase seemed needful. The Amir reached Fatehpur Sikri on the 21st March, and General Smith rejoined Lord Lake between Bhartpur and Muttra on the 23rd. The Amir was almost immediately despatched on other duty to a Sabalgarh which is certainly not to be confounded with the fort so named in this district¹.

Thus ended the petty campaign against Amír Khán, which as a specimen of forced marching reflected equal credit on both pursuers and pursued. For more than fifty years afterwards Bijnor enjoyed an uninterrupted reign of peace, whose monotony was broken only by a few minor incidents already described. Such were the separation of the district from Morádabad in 1817, the various revisions of the land-revenue, and the droughts of 1825-26 and 1837-38. But the long-standing tranquillity was rudely disturbed by the rebellion of 1857.

In Bijnor that rebellion arose, raged, and was crushed without any of the sensational incidents which marked its course elsewhere. Here was no massacre of the ruling race, no siege, no encounter deserving the name of a battle. But in its quiet way the Bijnor mutiny was a great calamity, by which many lost their lives and more their property. The nineteen or twenty persons of English name at the district capital were slow to learn their danger. The historic outbreak at Meerut occurred on the 10th May, and Meerut is but forty miles from Bijnor; but a *Dúáb* infested with prowling bands of Gujars and escaped convicts and a swollen Ganges prevented the arrival of the news until the 13th.

The magistrate and collector, Mr Alexander Shakespear, at once took measures of precaution. The boats on the Ganges were collected under a guard, lest they should bear from its western bank robbers to pillage the marts of Díránagar and Nagína. The

¹ It seems to have been Sambalgarh in the Gwárhár territories.

principal landholders were required to assist the representatives of Government. The police was strengthened, and all native soldiers on leave in the district ordered to join and do service at Bijnor. The Chaudharis (afterwards Rájás) of Haldaur and Táypur instantly responded to the call for aid, while several non-commissioned officers and men belonging chiefly to the irregular cavalry reported themselves to the Magistrate. Meanwhile highway robbery, that harbinger of disorder in a well-ordered district, was becoming unpleasantly frequent. On the 16th the Gújars of Jhál and Olenda,¹ near Bijnor, followed a first outrage of this sort by plundering the village of Sháhbázipur Khaddar; on the following day a servant of the Joint Magistrate was robbed, also within a few miles of the capital. But another danger diverted attention from mere

raids on property. A company of the 29th Native Infantry, returning from duty at Saháranpur, passed through Bijnor on the 18th to rejoin their corps at Morádabad. Before crossing the Ganges they had been lightened of their baggage by Gújars; and as the loss had severely ruffled their temper, the shortness of their ammunition was a fortunate fact. They made it the excuse for almost immediately quitting Bijnor, where a Gújar inroad was expected, and they had been requested to remain. A military order for their detention arrived too late to prevent them from quietly leaving the district.

The morrow brought with it some native soldiery of a less pacific type. About 300 sappers and miners, who had mutinied at Rúrki, appeared suddenly at Najíbabad and fraternized with the disaffected in that town. An attack on Bijnor was expected, and the upper story of the magistrate's house put in a state of defence. The mutineers determined, however, to neglect Bijnor and pass on to replenish their cartridge-pouches at Morádabad. Reaching Nagíua on the 21st, they robbed the Government tahsílí of cash, stamps, and opium to the value of over £1,000, and united with the rabble in plundering the market and the wealthier burghers. They next visited Dhámpur, whose local treasury they intended to rifle in the same manner. Here, however, the tahsílí was well adapted for defence, and tidings had been received of their approach. They marched off in some chagrin, which was increased when, on nearing Moradabad, they were stripped of regimentals and spoil by some half-loyal troops under Mr² Wilson and Captain Whish.

¹ Jhál is a village in parganah Dáranagar on the Chánpur and Bijnor road. Olenda (Mr. Shakespear's Oleynda) is not so easily found. Sháhbázipur is a village near the same road where it approaches Bijnor. ² Now Sir John, K. C. S. I. For an account of this affair see his Moradabad mutiny narrative, para. 15.

On the same day as Nagina was plundered another act of overt rebellion against Government was committed at Bijnor. The breaking of Morádabad jail on the 19th had let loose upon this district some of its worst criminals. The jail at Bijnor itself, which contained 341 minor offenders, is described as wretchedly insecure, and was indeed undergoing repair. Strange, therefore, to read that it was inadequately guarded by 16 men, who were in many cases suffered to absent themselves, leaving arms and ammunition in the guard-room. The knowledge of this circumstance, the example of their fellow-convicts at Morádabad, and the missiles with which the state of repair had provided them, sharpened in the prisoners a craving for freedom and the treasury rupees. About noon on the 21st they rose and attacked the main gate, which was soon removed from its hinges. Meanwhile a descent on the adjacent guard-room had resulted in the capture of eleven muskets and some cartridges. There followed a brisk exodus, which was interrupted by the unwelcome arrival of the magistrate and his joint Mr Shakespear rallied the guard, who, firing on the run-aways, killed seven and wounded nearly twice as many more. Mr. Palmer pursued the fugitives with some mounted police, and succeeded in capturing a few. Most, however, made good their escape to a sandbank in the Ganges, whence it was impossible to remove them before nightfall enabled them to evade their pursuers. It was now found that, including wounded, 126 prisoners had been recaptured or prevented from escaping, while 215 had escaped. While his coadjutor was engaged in pursuit, Mr Shakespear put in execution a plan for securing the Government treasure. All coin except what was actually needed for current expenses was thrown into a well whose mouth could be defended from the roof of the treasury building.

This measure had not been effected a moment too soon. Barely was the cash under water before the Nawáb of Najíbabad arrived with a number of carts to remove it to his northern home. Mahmúd Khán was the son of the Muín-ud-dín lately mentioned, and the grandson of Zábita Khán. His father's pension of Rs 5,000 monthly had been reduced in the case of himself and his brother Jalál-ud-dín to Rs. 1,000 only. The fortunes and importance of his house had fallen, and he was naturally discontented; "so many overthrown estates, so many votes for troubles."¹ He was suspected of having made to the sappers and miners, during their stay at Najíbabad, overtures for an attack on Bijnor; and as these mutineers were

¹ Bacon, *Essay on Seditions and Troubles* "and if this poverty and broken estate in the better sort be joined with a want and necessity in the mean people, the danger is imminent and great"

not known to be quitting the district, much apprehension was felt at his arrival. Had the treasure been above ground he would now in all probability have declared his treachery. When he learnt how matters stood he appeared much disconcerted, but lingered on at Bijnor for a couple of days.

These two days saw the magistrate carefully strengthening his position.

The retainers of the chief Hindu landholders had gathered around him, and he had raised a small body of horse. He had appointed some of the most influential Muhammadans to responsible posts, so as to enlist them on the side of order. He had sent applications for trustworthy reinforcements to Morádabad, Meerut, and Bareilly, and he now felt in a position to assume the offensive against the disorder that was daily increasing. The Gújars of Mandáwar, the Banjáras of the forest tract, and the Mewátis of the Morádabad border, were rivalling one another in the commission of robberies, murders, and other outrages. It was to save Chándpur from the last-named tribe that Mr Shakespear sent forth his first expedition. The whole available force of troopers and mounted police was despatched southwards under a non-commissioned officer of native cavalry. A Mewáti village was burnt and the south of the district restored to comparative quiet. The arrival on the 28th of 40 native troopers and as many foot soldiers from Morádabad and elsewhere rendered further excursions possible. Mr. Palmer was detached with almost the whole of the newcomers to deliver Mandáwar and the neighbouring village of Muhammadpur from the bands of marauders which threatened them. He struck without any loss an important blow, dispersing some 400 or 500 rioters at Fazlpur, a village north-west of Mandáwar. In the rout 20 rioters were slain and 32 taken prisoners. The rebels were chiefly inhabitants of the neighbouring villages—Játs of Bhojpur and Jahángírpur, Gújars of Shaikhupura and Husainpura, and Chauháns of Naráyanpur. These villages, which were found filled with the grain and cattle plundered from the surrounding country, were burnt¹

But just as these vigorous deeds were restoring order to the district, they

News of the Bareilly outbreak arrives, 1st June

were nullified by fatal events elsewhere. The 31st May was stained by the outbreak and massacre at Bareilly.

Next day the disaster was rumoured at Bijnor, and Mahmúd Khán appeared with 200 Pathán matchlockmen. To have let these warriors remain idle at Bijnor would have been perilous to the last degree, and Mr. Shakespear induced their chief to lead them against some turbulent Mewátis in parganah Dáránagar. Another source of danger was the

¹ Mr. Palmer's report, an appendix to the mutiny narrative.

treasure, whose retention at Bijnor was likely to cause loss of money to Government and of life to its servants. The magistrate had therefore informed the Meerut authorities, who needed money, that they would find it here; and on the 2nd June a subaltern arrived with about 20 irregular

Part of the treasure is removed to Meerut.

troopers and some camels to remove what he could. So small an escort could be overcome with ease by the hosts of Gújar bandits that roamed the Dúáb, and as rapid carriage was therefore a necessity, Mr Shakespear substituted for the camels, elephants. By a forced march, about £5,000 was that night safely conveyed to Meerut. On the morrow came a letter from the Morádabad magistrate confirming the grim news from Bareilly and advising immediate flight. But, a few precautions taken, Bijnor was not yet untenable. Mr. Palmer was at once recalled, and his native infantry, who had given out that their fealty would last only so long as that of the Bareilly regiments, were on his return sent instantly back to Morádabad (5th June). Next day was received a warning that no aid could be expected from Meerut, where every arm was needed.

On the 7th June matters were rendered even more critical by the sudden

Return of Mahmúd Khán, 7th June

return from Jabánabad of Mahmúd Khán. He had heard of a proposal for entrusting the charge of the remaining treasure to the loyal chief of Haldaur. That proposal had been at once discarded as impracticable, but had served seriously to excite the Pathán, whose demeanour was sullen and insolent. In soothing his ruffled temper Sayyid Ahmad Khán, at that time subordinate judge¹ of Bijnor, rendered the most valuable assistance. But the magistrate received information that the Patháns intended rising that night, and rumours were abroad that the infantry lately marched back to Morádabad were returning to Bijnor, to take the treasure and the lives which their comrades had twitted them with sparing. He therefore determined to send his wife and others of English blood across the river that night, while he remained to hold the district with Mr Palmer. The plan was broached to Mahmúd Khán, who flatly replied that he could no longer control his followers, and that the whole party must leave together. As a last resource Mr. Shakespear asked the Hindu chiefs of Haldaur and Týpur whether they could defend the district against the Nawáb and his Muslims. They declared their utter inability to do so, and he saw that the evacuation of that district was inevitable. At dead of night, 2 A. M. on the 8th June, he prevailed upon Mahmúd to visit him. He was going, he said, to see his wife and the rest of the party across the river, but would return in ten days, and meanwhile trusted

¹ Now a Companion of the Star of India.

to the Nawáb to maintain order. He then handed Mahmúd a paper investing him with charge of the district, and enjoining him to protect all public and private property, until the magistrate's return.

The document authorized its recipient to spend from the treasury money for which a regular account would be exacted, but not to collect revenue. An hour later Mr. Shakespear and those who shared his danger started for the Ganges with a small escort of troopers from Bareilly. After some delay in crossing the Ganges they passed into the Muzaffarnagar district, and thence onwards in safety to Rurki.

The magistrate had really hoped to return in ten days. But the obstinate defence of Delhi rendered it impossible to spare him the troops for which he asked, and he was absent for nearly as many months. On the very day of his departure Mahmúd assumed independence. He proclaimed himself by substituting his own name for that of the Company in the *nama* which then accompanied all public notices: "The people are God's, the country is the Emperor's, the Government the gallant Company's"¹ Fishing the treasure out of the well, he despatched it to Najíbabad. He sent an envoy to the rebel court at Delhi for leave to hold the district as a nominal vassal of the emperor. The established weights were altered, the words *Muhar-i-shahi* or "imperial stamp" being impressed on each of the new ones. He increased his forces, stopped the mails, and placed guards at all the ferries. He was now at leisure to bully the Hindús, and sent Ahmadulláh, a nephew in charge of the Najíbabad tahsíl, to chastise the Rájput chief of Sherkot.²

It so happened, however, that a noted ruffian named Mareh Khán had marked out Sherkot as the scene of his peculiar pillage, and was already in possession of the town. He resented interference, and as he was surrounded by desperadoes of the same type as himself, Ahmadulláh judged alliance better than opposition. A coalition was formed in July, and towards the close of that month the obnoxious Rájput lost his property, but saved his life by flight. Hindu indignation was excited, and on the 5th August the Muslims were routed and turned out of the town. Ahmadulláh fled by night to Najíbabad. His rebel master had good reason to complain of the unsingleness of misfortunes. The operations at Sherkot had left Mahmúd Khán but few followers at Bignor.

Taking advantage of this circumstance, the chief of Haldaur

¹ This formal sentence corresponded with the "God save the Queen!" of our English proclamations. It is strange that its second clause should have been so long allowed to survive the decay of imperial rule at Delhi.

² Umrao Singh

suddenly attacked him (6th August), and with the aid of the citizens drove him in headlong flight towards Najibabad. The neighbourhood of Bijnor was pillaged by the vulture rabble who had followed Haldaur to plunder while he was fighting.

The temporary success of the Hindús was still unknown to Mr. Shakespear when he issued from Rírkí orders placing Haldaur and Tájpur in charge of the district, and superseding Mahmúd Khán, who was directed not to quit Najibabad (7th August). The former part of these injunctions may have strengthened the hands of loyal Hindús, the latter was nugatory, unless the magistrate was prepared to return to the district and enforce it. On learning, however, of the discomfiture of the Najibabad party, Mr. Shakespear saw his way to other arrangements which would more effectually restore the machinery of British rule. Sayyid Ahmad Khán and Deputy Collector Mahmúd Rahmat assumed charge by his orders on the 16th August, and the district was once

The Company's more governed on behalf of the Company. But for a few
Government tempo- days only. By the 23rd August the Muhammadan fac-
rarily re-established, tion had marked a fresh advance by burning a large Ját
August, 1876

village near Bijnor. By unfurling the green standard of Islám, the Nawáb of Najibabad had infused into the conflict all the rancour of a religious war. The bulk of the Hindu levies were at Nagína, and it was considered hopeless to attempt holding Bijnor against him. The Government officials retired to Haldaur, and meanwhile Ahmadulláh advanced to Nagína, where, overcoming Hindu resistance, he sacked and burnt the whole of the Bishnoi quarter. A descent was next made on Haldaur, where the Hindús were defeated in a pitched battle and took refuge in the town (August 27th). Here they were saved from further pursuit by a conflagration which was probably of their own

kindling. Sayyid Ahmad Khán, Mahmúd Rahmat, and
But its officials are again ejected by the the chief of Tájpur escaped from the district, while
Muslim, August 27th Ahmadulláh took possession of Bijnor.

The Musalmáns had scarcely quitted Haldaur before the Hindús rallied and slaughtered such of their enemies as fell into their hands. This provoked the return of the Muslims, who besieged the infidel foe in a strong-walled dwelling-house. Out of their four guns the beleaguered had already lost three, but with the one that remained they were enabled to hold out, and the Musalmáns retired. The Hindu force was not, however, disposed to wait for their return, and fled to the village of Pheona in Chándpur. Both sides seem to have now become weary of the struggle. A commission including Ahmadulláh was appointed by the Muslims to arrange, if possible, terms of peace.

pending a truce, their opponents returned to Haldaur (September 13). But the quarrel was not to be settled without further bloodshed. Hindu pretensions would appear to have rendered an arrangement impossible, and in a final action fought at Haldaur on the 18th September those pretensions were utterly crushed. The defeated again fled to Pheona, and the Muslims reigned supreme throughout the district. The Nawáb's eldest son, Ghazanfar Ali, and the chief of Haldaur met to attempt a reconciliation between victors and vanquished, but in vain. The true believers followed up their success by a massacre of non-combatant Hindús at Sherkot, and after this encountered no serious opposition from the rival faith.

It was now time to divide the spoil, of which Mareh Khán and his blackguards claimed a large share. A *douceur* of Rs. 12,000 monthly consoled the Nawáb Mahmúd for his supersession by younger men. Of this pension a third was contributed by Ahmadulláh, to whose lot had fallen the Bijnor and Najíbabad tahsils; the remainder by Ghazanfar and Mareh, who divided between them the rest of the district. This arrangement continued in force until the following February—that is, for nearly five months.

Meanwhile an abortive effort was made to recover Bijnor for the Company. Two powerful landholders, Guláb Singh of Kotesar in Bulandshahr and Gursahai Názim of Hansapur in Moradábád, undertook towards the end of October to invade it from west and east respectively. But a large force of Muslims gathered at Chándpur, and the Hindu volunteers never ventured to enter the district. Encouraged by their cowardice, the Muslims turned to gratify their spite against the chief of Haldaur, whose sturdy opposition they had neither forgiven nor forgotten. He was captured after a gallant defence at Haldaur, and confined at Najíbabad till the return of the British restored him his freedom. These cheaply won successes attracted to the Pathán ranks several useful and several ornamental auxiliaries from the west. Amongst the former were Kází Ináyat Ali and Dalel Singh Gújar; amongst the latter three of the so-called Delhi princes. The war was now carried across the Ganges. Emboldened by a series of petty but successful raids against the police outposts on the right bank that river, the Patháns despatched thither a large force with two guns under Ináyat Ali and Dalel Singh (5th January, 1858). Twice did this force

successfully burn some Government buildings, and evade by recrossing the river the troops sent against them. But on their third expedition they were intercepted and severely chastised by a flying column from Runk under Captain Boisragon.¹

In dispersing great numbers of the rebels this reverse dealt a somewhat crushing blow to the dominant rebel party. To regain his influence Ahmadulláh, on the 16th January, proclaimed that all tax-free lands assessed during our rule would be again enfranchised. This, however, helped him but little, and at a time when the Patháns should have been preparing to resist a common enemy we find them quarrelling amongst themselves.

February. P n -
thán quarrels adjust
ed. A reconciliation was at last effected by a redistribution of the leaves and fishes. The Nawáb's allowance was reduced to Rs 8,000 monthly, and he was thrust still further into the background, Ahmadulláh being appointed to represent him on occasions when such representation was needed. An engagement was taken from Ahmadulláh that he would not interfere with the succession of Ghazansai, who was declared the Nawáb's heir. The chief gainer was, however, March Khán, who obtained not only a yearly stipend of Rs. 7,200, and tax-free lands in Sherkot yielding a rental of Rs. 19,000 more, but promises of future reward on the conquest of the *Dáúd*.

By such futile pledges did the rebels seek to give their rule the appearance of a stability whose reality they must have felt was doubtful. Already was a British force gathering at Rúnki to eject them. On the 17th of April this force crossed the Ganges some short distance below Kankhal, and landing near Shyámpur in Najibabad, drove the rebels southwards towards Nagína. Here on the 21st was fought an engagement in which the insurgents were completely routed. Their leaders fled the district.²

Years passed before the district recovered the shock of the great rebellion, or rather of the anarchy by which that rebellion was attended. Its slow convalescence was not without relapsos, being interrupted in 1860-61 by a dire famine already described.³ The loss of dearth of 1868-69 and the revision of assessment completed in 1874 are the only salient facts in the later history of Bijnor. Since the rout at Nagína the reign of law and peace has been unbroken.

¹ For some further account of these trans-Gangetic raids see Gazetteer, II, 256 (Sahāranpur), III, 339 (Muzaffarnagar), where the Pathán force on the Bijnor side of the river is shown to have numbered about 6,000 men and 8 guns, and III, 629 (Meerut).
² Nawab Mahmúd Khan, who may be considered the chief insurgent, was captured at Rampur and tried at Morádabad before Mr (now Sir John) Strachey. He was sentenced to transportation for life, but whilst awaiting transportation died in Meerut jail.
³ *Supra*, page 279-80.

G A Z E T T E E R

OF THE

NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES.

BIJNOR (BIJNAUR) DISTRICT.

C O N T E N T S.

	<i>Page.</i>		<i>Page.</i>
Afzalgarh	371	Kauria	438
Afzalgarh parganah	373	Kiratpur	439
Akbarabad	379	Kiratpur parganah	440
Akbarabad parganah	16	Kot Kadir	445
Ambhera	385	Mandawar	446
Amsot	16	Mandawar parganah	449
Baldia	16	Mordhaj	455
Barhápura	16	Nagal	456
Barhápura parganah	386	Nagina	46.
Báshta	392	Nagina tahsíl	459
Báshta parganah	16	Nagina parganah	460
Bijnor	398	Najibabad	466
Bijnor tahsíl	401	Najibabad tahsíl	471
Bijnor parganah	402	Najibabad parganah	16.
Burbpur parganah	408	Nihaur	480
Chándpur	414	Nihaur parganah	481
Chándpur tahsíl	416	Núrpur	486
Chándpur parganah	16	Párasnáth	16.
Dáránagar	421	Patthargarh	487
Dáránagar parganah	422	Pheona	16
Dhampur	428	Rehar	16.
Dhampur tahsíl	431	Sabulgarh	16.
Dhampur or Sherkot parganah	16	Sáhanpur	488
Ganj Askín or Erskineganj	437	Sahaspur	16.
Haldaur	16	Sherkot	499
Jahánabad	16	Siohára	491
Jalalabad	16	Siohára parganah	492
Jhálu	438	Tájpur	498
Kásimpur	16		

AFZALGARH, the capital of the parganah so named in the Nagina tahsíl of the Bijnor district, stands on the crossing of two unmetalled roads, 34 miles from Bijnor and 15 from Nagina. It had in 1872 a population of 8,350 persons, distributed at the rate of about 53 to the acre.

This is a long straggling town, with a site of 157 acres. The prevailing feature of that site would appear to be its dampness. Even towards the close of winter, water is but ten feet from the mouth of its wells, and its fifth element is, like that of Russia,¹ mud. Through the centre of the town, which stands near the left bank of the Rám-ganga, flows for great part of the year the Nachna, a muddy tributary of that river. As described by Dr. Planck, who visited the town in 1868, the Nachná is a broadish, shallow, and sluggish drain. The climate and appearance of the town struck the Doctor as resembling those of Burmah or the adjacent Taráí. The inhabitants, who suffer a good deal from remittent fever and influenza (*nazla*), complain with some justice that their home is unhealthy. That unhealthiness they sometimes ascribe to the impurity of their drinking water; but it is possibly due in some measure to their own dirtiness, for Dr. Planck observes that they "treat the public ways as if they were private property." The town has a few good brickwork houses, but its prevailing structures are the squat mud huts so wearisome to the eye in most Indian towns. On its northern outskirts stands the comparatively modern castle of Afzalgarh, from which it derives its name. The castle, again, is named after one Nawáb Afzal Khán, a Pathán, who founded it during the brief domination of his tribe (1748-1774). Other souvenirs of this chief exist in the neighbouring villages of Afzalnagar and Afzalpur. His fort, which is built of brick, was dismantled after the rebellion of 1857, and is now quite ruinous. As might be expected from its situation, it is overgrown with rank weeds and brushwood. Between it and the town stands the police station (1st class), constructed some fifteen years ago out of bricks from the old fort. There are no other public buildings of any importance, but the town has an imperial post-office.

Afzalgarh has decayed, and cultivation is encroaching upon its site. It is at best a poor place, with a small trade in forest timber and bambus. But it is capable of better things, and its weavers can make to order excellent cotton cloths (*gárha* and *gazí*). These are described by Mr. Markham as "almost equal to English," and fetch from Rs 4 to 10 per piece of 12 yards, $\frac{7}{8}$ ths wide. To some specimens of this cloth a prize and silver medal were awarded at the Agra Exhibition of 1867. A market is held twice a week. A fair gathers in August on the north-eastern fringe of the town, at Ajabnagar, and another in March on the south-western, at Salábatnagar. The Chaukidári Act XX of 1856) is in force at Afzalgarh, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave with miscella-

¹ A saying attributed to the first Napoleon.

its western frontier. The course of this stream is shifty, and studded in some places with dangerous quicksands. Occasional patches of tall grass along its banks furnish the cottor with thatch and the wild boar with cover. Its affluents in this parganah are the Phika or Láldhiáng, which flows along the greater portion of the south-eastern frontier; the Dhára, which as its name implies is a rain torrent, and the Peli, not to be confounded with the Peli or Paili Ráo in the northern corner of the district. All these tributaries follow in a south-westerly direction the general slope of the country, and all except the Peli are intermittent, drying with the approach of summer. There are no canals in the parganah,¹ and the rapid slope of the surface prevents the formation of any large swamp or lake. Hills in the sense of sudden elevations there are few or none. The highest recorded level above the sea is 784.9 and the lowest 733.8 feet.

The parganah has no metalled roads, and its communications would appear to be somewhat defective. Several unmetalled highways, however, converge on the chief town, Afzalgarh, and another, known as the submontane road, forms the northern boundary of the parganah. As there is little trade the loss of roads is not much felt. Besides Afzalgarh, whose cotton cloth manufacture has been already mentioned, the only market towns of any importance are Rohar and Kásimpur Garhi. But neither place can boast of any peculiar industry, and the products of the parganah may be epitomized as almost entirely agricultural. The following statement shows in what proportion the cultivated area is sown at each harvest with the various crops.—

AUTUMN.		Percentage of cultivated area	SPRING		Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane	..	6.25	Wheat	...	23.95
Cotton	...	8.85	Barley	...	1.51
Juár for fodder (<i>charri</i>)		.42	Gram vetch		1.63
Coarse rice	.	33.26	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>)		3.31
Fine do	...	3.14	Vegetables	..	.83
Coarse autumn crops (<i>juár, bája,</i> and <i>kodon</i> millets, <i>til</i> , &c.)	...	4.93	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c.)	.	3.22
		<hr/> 56.85			<hr/> 34.45
Add land left fallow for sugar- cane crop of following autumn (<i>pandra</i>)	...	5.83	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>báhan</i>),	...	2.87
		<hr/> 62.68			<hr/> 37.32
Land cultivated in autumn			...	62.68	
Ditto in spring			...	37.32	
			Total	...	<hr/> 100.00

¹ For some account of the proposed Eastern Rámangá Canal, which was to have traversed Afzalgarh, *vide supra* p. 254.

Of this cultivated area 0·3 per cent is recorded as capable of bearing crops at both harvests, 2·4 per cent as irrigated, and 2·3 per cent as manured. The cultivated, barren, and other areas of the past and present settlements may be thus compared.—

Settlement	Unassessable area			Assessable area			Total area
	Barren land, village sites, and unculturable forest	Revenue free	Total	Culturable land (including groves and forest)	Cultivated	Total	
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres.
Past (survey of 1836) ..	33,062	2,230	35,292	22,193	42,984	65,177	100,469
Present (survey of 1865) .	18,296	47	18,343	56,562	57,177	113,739	132,082
Difference ..	-14,766	-2,183	-16,949	+34,369	+14,193	+48,562	+31,613

The great difference in total area is due to the fact that at the last settlement the area under tree-forest was estimated and not measured. It will be observed that the total area of the present settlement exceeds that of the more accurate revenue survey by over 2½ square miles. The large increase in culturable acreage is accounted for by the circumstance that at the former settlement 35,602 acres of culturable forest, which, however, measured less according to the estimate of that day, were written off as barren. The increase in cultivation is in some measure due to the resumption of revenue-free grants.

The current settlement, effected by Messrs. Palmer and Markham, was completed in 1874. The soils of the assessable area were classified as (1) *swāi*, a rich loam with a slight admixture of sand, (2) *mattiyār* or clay-land, and (3) *bhūr* or sandy land, and Mr. Palmer divided the pargana for purposes of assessment into three circles, viz, (1) the "des" or fully cultivated plain, (2) the "1st forest" or debateable land, mostly cultivated, between the plain and the forest, and (3) the 2nd forest, or region of uncultivated woodland, in which patches of tillage are few and scattered.

The next step was to assume or calculate standard rent-rates for the various kinds of soil in each circle, and the following table shows what these rates, as sanctioned by the Board of Revenue, were :—

Circle.	Rent-rates per acre on soil.			General rent-rate per acre
	On siwāi	On mattiyār	On bhūr.	
	Rs. a p	Rs. a p	Rs. a p.	
I—Des	4 4 0	3 0 0	2 15 0	4 0 0
II—1st forest	2 10	1 10 9	1 14 0	2 8 0
III—2nd forest	1 6 6	1 0 0	1 0 0	1 6 0

The application of these rent-rates gave for the whole parganah a gross rental of Rs. 2,02,357 according to the general, and Rs 2,01,169 according to the soil rates. Deduced from these rentals at 50 per cent the revenue would have been either Rs 1,01,178-8 0 or Rs 1,00,584-8-0, but in the actual work of inspection and assessment village by village it was found expedient slightly to exceed the sanctioned rates,¹ and the revenue ultimately assessed was Rs 1,07,783, or including the 10 per cent cess Rs. 1,18,561-8-0.

In the annexed statement the results and incidence of the new demand are compared with those of the old —

Settlement		INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses).	
		On total area.		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
		Initial.	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.
		Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs.
Former	...	1 0 10	0 14 3	1 9 5	1 0 11	2 6 6	1 13 0	1,03,464	1,03,754
Present		.	0 14 10	...	1 1 7	...	1 14 2	...	1,07,783
Increase	.		0 0 7	..	0 0 8	.	0 1 2	...	4,029

¹ In few villages of the des circle the standard rates were exceeded by 17 6 per cent, and in the whole of the 1st forest circle by 16 1 per cent, while in the 2nd forest circle the assessment was 7 7 below the result by rates. The net result was that the assessment on the whole parganah exceeded rates by 7 2 per cent

The revised assessment of different villages came into force at dates varying from the 20th August, 1868 to the 1st July, 1874

Amongst the revenue-paying body the classes most largely represented

Proprietary and tenant classes are Chauháns and Shaikhs, amongst the rent-payers, Chauháns and Banjáras. The following statement will, however, show how in 1874 landlord and tenant were distributed amongst the principal clans :—

<i>Landholders</i>				<i>Tenants</i>			
Chauháns	.	...	163	Chauháns	...	.	4,866
Shaikhs	.	..	135	Banjáras	..	...	680
Brahmans	...	.	56	Sanis	.	..	634
Patháns	.	.	22	Bráhmans	..	.	463
Káwáshs	..	...	17	Shaikhs	..	..	406
Saváids	...	...	17	Patháns	...	..	208
Mahajans	..	.	13	Gújars	...	.	92
Blehnois	..	.	12	Jalaháns	..	..	77
Játs	.	...	3	Jhojhas	.	.	78
Gújars	.	...	1	Jats	.	..	60
Others	...	...	40	Saváids	.	..	37
				Ahíras	.	...	23
				Rawás	..	..	4
				Others	..	...	2,404
<hr/>				<hr/>			
Total	...		479	Total	..		10,032
			<hr/>				<hr/>

Of the land assessed at the new settlement 67 was cultivated by the proprietors themselves and the remainder by their tenants, who in most cases possessed rights of occupancy.

The destruction of records during the rebellion of 1857-78, and the difficulties found in completing transfer registers which have been kept since that outbreak, prevent the preparation of any statement showing accurately what number of estates changed hands during the term of the last settlement. It has been reckoned,¹ however, that the commercial and official classes, who in 1840 held but 16 per cent of the total assessed area, held in 1870 as much as 64. Their possessions had thus quadrupled at the expense of the agricultural classes. The principal losers and gainers were Shaikhs and Bamiyás respectively. The former parted with 518, and the latter acquired 603 per cent of all the land transferred. Forfeitures for rebellion in 1858 amounted to about 36,260 acres, of which about 35,610 were confiscated from Rájpúts. The losses of that tribe were mostly due to the sedition of their principal chief, Rái Bhúp Singh of Rehar.

¹ Letter (No 35) from Settlement Officer of Bijnor to Senior Member, Board of Revenue, dated 2nd August, 1873

According to the census of 1872, parganah Afzalgarh contained 130 inhabited villages, of which 46 had less than 200 inhabitants ; 46 had between 200 and 500 , 30 had between 500 and 1,000 , 5 had between 1,000 and 2,000 , 1 had between 2,000 and 3,000 ; and 1 had between 3,000 and 5,000 . The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Afzalgarh, with a population of 8,350.

The total population in 1872 numbered 62,870 souls (28,815 females), giving 342 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 41,321 Hindús, of whom 18,740 were females ; 21,542 Musalmáns (10,071 females) , and 7 Christians . Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 2,187 Bráhmans, of whom 969 were females , 14,817 Rájputs, including 6,586 females , and 970 Baniyás (453 females) , whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in " the other castes " of the census returns, which show a total of 23,347 souls (10,732 females) . The principal Bráhmin subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (2,085) . The chief Rjput clans are the—Chauhán (14,305), Gaur, Raikawár, and Posara . The Baniyás belong to the Agarwál (599), Gatah, Rája-ki-Birádari, Dasa, Mahesari, Rautgi, and Khandelwál subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Máli (2,030), Kahár (1,341), Chamár (9,308), and Gadariya (1,197) . Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in the parganah —Taga, Barhái, Hajám, Julábá, Khákrob, Fakí, Sonár, Kumbár, Káyath, Abír, Orih, Jogi, Bhabhunya, Kalál, Lohár, Gújar, Nat, Ját, Sámi, Banjara, Bhát, Chhípi, Dhunia, Baiwa, Vaishnavi, Mewáti, Kanjar, Darzi, and Lodha. The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (1,944), Sayyids (135), Mughals (34), and Patháns (996), or entered as without distinction .

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872 . From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 205 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like , 1,866 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c. , 1,182 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods , 9,818 in agricultural operations , 4,126 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal . There were 4,205 persons returned as labourers and 532 as of no specified occupation . Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 487 as landholders, 26,143 as cultivators, and

measurement. On the completion of the current settlement in 1874 the rent-roll showed 149 estates (*maháls*), distributed amongst 136 villages (*mauzás*).

The parganah has no marked physical divisions. It is a flat alluvial plain, unvaried by either hill or forest, and more than two thirds of its total area is cultivated. The highest recorded elevation above the sea is 853·8 feet, and the lowest 822·7 feet, the general slope of the surface being from north-north-east to south-south-west. In the same direction flow the three principal streams. For more than half its length the eastern border is traversed by the Gárgan, a perennial stream with a deep bed. The Bán, or rather Banra, here an intermittent brook, passes through the parganah from end to end, and divides it into two almost equal parts. And the Chioya, whose name shows it to be but a summer-dried rivulet,¹ forms on the west the boundary between this and the neighbouring parganah of Kíratpur. But the two latter streams, though torpid for the remainder of the year, assume during the rainy season a dangerous activity. With the first heavy shower they overflow and fill rapidly with their waters every slight depression in the parganah. "The country," writes the late Mr Carpenter, "then presents the appearance of a network of dry land and water. Every village has about two-thirds of its area of comparatively high ground, which stands out of the flood. The homestead generally stands on the driest spot in this ground. The rest of the area is regularly flooded, and from July to September it is hardly possible for a man to go from any one homestead to another without passing somewhere in his course through water one or two feet deep. The character of the country is remarkably uniform, and there is no part of it to which the above description does not apply more or less accurately."

The moisture of soil thus created renders much irrigation unnecessary, and indeed only 5·1 per cent of the cultivated area is watered. There are a few earthen wells and water is found at an average depth of 23 feet, but the chief sources of irrigation are ponds and a branch of the Khoh canal. This branch enters the extreme north-eastern corner of the parganah, where it ends after a brief course of about three miles. There are some large ponds in the south.

The communications of the parganah are poor and consist solely of 3rd class roads, mere earth-made cart-tracks, unbridged, unraised, and unmetalled. Amongst these may be mentioned

¹ *Supra*, page 137, note.

the roads from Nihtaur to Najibabad and from Nagina to Kiratpur, which cross one another in the parganah. A third, from Kiratpur to Nihtaur, passes through its southern corner. But the products of the parganah, limited as they are to raw agricultural produce, are not in truth such as to demand an elaborate system of highways. The chief town, Akbarabad, is nothing more than an overgrown village of less than 1,000 inhabitants. But here the crops of the parganah find their principal market.

Of the cultivated area 60 17 is sown for the autumn, and 31 00 for the spring harvest, and the proportion in which the various crops are sown for these reapings may be thus displayed:—

AUTUMN.			SPRING		
	Percentage of cultivated area.			Percentage of cultivated area.	
Sugarcane	..	8 13	Wheat	.. ..	23 20
Cotton	..	6 79	Barley	..	1 16
Charri or juár for fodder		83	Gram		8 71
Coarse rice		35 45	Mixed wheat and barley		
Fine do		1 25	(goji)	..	1 74
Coarse autumn crops	...	7 72	Coarse spring crops	..	1 03
		60 47	Vegetables		16
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (pándra)		7 97			31 00
		68 14	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (báhan)		86
					31 86
Land cultivated in autumn			...	68 14	
Ditto in spring			...	31 86	
			Total	...	100 00

The most valuable of these growths is sugarcane, from which, according to a rustic proverb, the revenue is paid (*ikhse jama liya jata*)¹ "It is sown," writes Mr Carpenter, "on the best lands, and the practice is to have three *phurs* or turns of land for this crop. The land which is under sugar this year will bear a crop of cotton or wheat next year, and in the following year it will be fallow in preparation for the ensuing cane crop. Generally speaking, the whole of the manure of the village is devoted to these lands, though here and there where manure is abundant a small quantity can be spared for cotton, or wheat." Of the cultivated area 31 3 per cent. is returned by the settlement records as manured, and 4 4 as capable of bearing crops for both harvests in the same year (*dofashli*).

¹ See in Mr Carpenter's rent-rate report. But would not *banta* or *diya jata* have a more vernacular ring?

The following statement compares the areas of the past and present settlements :—

Settlement.	Unassessable area.			Assessable area			Total area
	Barren land (including village sites)	Revenue free	Total	Culturable fallow land (including groves)	Cultivated	Total	
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	
Former (survey of 1834),	6,192	4,960	11,152	4,895	19,599	24,484	35,636
Present (survey of 1864-65).	4,685	321	5,006	6,114	25,344	31,458	36,464
Difference ...	-1,507	-4,639	-6,146	+1,219	+5,745	+7,174	+1,028

It will be seen that according to the later settlement survey the total area is 493 acres greater than that shown by the more accurate revenue survey of 1868-70. The increase in assessable area since 1834 was, as the above table shows, principally due to the resumption, lapse, and confiscation of revenue-free grants. The proportion of cultivated to culturable fallow land remains the same as at the former settlement.

The current assessment was effected by Mr. Carpenter. The monotony of its surface prevented the division of the parganah into circles; and the settlement officer proceeded at once to assume rent-rates for the various soils, which when sanctioned were as follows :—

				Rs	n	p	
Manured soils of any description	...	...	...	6	2	6	per acre.
Siwát or loam with an admixture of sand	...	...	...	2	4	0	"
Mattiyár or clayey land	...	...	...	2	10	4	"
Blúr or sandy land	...	...	...	1	8	0	"
General rate	...	...	...	3	8	8	

The application of these standards gave for the whole parganah a gross rental of Rs. 90,027 according to the soil, and Rs 89,760 according to the general rates. Now, deduced from the highest of these sums at 50 per cent, the revenue would have reached Rs 45,013-8-0. But in the actual work of inspection and assessment village by village, it was found necessary to exceed the sanctioned rates by 88 per cent. The demand ultimately assessed amounted to Rs 48,985, excluding cesses; but the addition of the latter raised it to Rs. 53,906-8-0.

The results and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old —

Settlement	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final
	P's a p	Rs a p	P's a p	Rs a. p	P's a p	Rs. a p	Rs	Rs.
Former	... 1 13 10	1 10 11	2 5 4	1 14 10	2 14 8	2 6 7	57,166	61,072
Present	.. .	1 5 7	..	1 8 9	..	1 14 11	...	48,986
Decrease	... ..	0 5 4	..	0 6 1	..	1 7 8	...	13,087

The principal revenue-paying or proprietary classes are Shaikhs and Jats Landholders and the classes predominant amongst their tenantry, Jâts and, tenantry Shaikhs But the following table will show the numerical strength of each great caste or tribe —

Landholders				Tenants.			
Shaikhs	..	..	352	Jats	..	..	1,571
Jâts	..	..	316	Shaikhs	..	..	338
Mahajans	..	..	148	Suns	..	..	153
Sayyids	..	..	135	Brâhmans	..	..	55
Brâhmans	..	..	16	Julâhns	..	..	44
Pathâns	..	..	15	Juchhas	..	..	17
Kayasths	..	..	14	Sayyids	..	..	15
Chauhâns	..	..	13	Chaulâns	..	..	10
Khattâris	..	..	7	Pathâns	..	..	8
Bishnôis	..	..	1	Others	..	..	594
Others	..	..	81				
Total			1,098	Total	..	..	2,805

Of the land assessed at the new settlement 13 1 per cent. was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, and the remainder by their tenants, who had as a rule rights of occupancy. For reasons already given in the article on paraganah Afzalgarh, it is impossible to say accurately what number of estates or fractions of estates were alienated during the currency of the former settlement But in the letter there quoted the domains of the non-agricultural classes are reckoned to have increased $2\frac{3}{4}$ times between 1840 and 1870. These classes held in the former year 57, and in the latter 13 8 per cent of the area assessed The increase was of course made at the expense of the agricultural classes, the principal losers being Sayyids, Pathâns, and Shaikhs, who parted with 42·2, 30 2, and 21·6 per

In April, 1871, after the revenue assessed by Mr Carmichael had been Mr Carmichael's for nearly two years collected without difficulty, Govern- settlement, 1871. ment definitely confirmed his settlement. As there are no distinct tracts of soil in the parganah, its division into separate circles for purposes of assessment was unnecessary, and Mr. Carmichael therefore followed Mr Brown's example in adopting but one circle. The average rent per acre actually paid for various classes of land in this solitary circle was then ascertained. The rents of 90 representative villages were carefully examined, and a rent-rate, which, as a rule, fell somewhat below that actually paid, was assumed as a standard on which to calculate the revenue. The following table shows the actual and assumed rates.—

Description of soil	Actual rates per acre						Assumed rates per acre		
	Irrigated.			Unirrigated.					
	Rs	a	p	Rs	a.	p	Rs	a	p
<i>Gauhdni</i> (land surrounding the village site)	3	3	3½	3	0	1½	3	0	0
<i>Dumat</i> (loamy soil) ...	2	9	11½	2	8	11½	2	8	0
<i>Mattiyar</i> (clayey soil)	2	5	6½	2	1	6½	2	4	0
<i>Bhur</i> (sandy soil) ...	2	7	0	2	1	5½	2	0	0

So little difference existed between the actual rates paid for irrigated and unirrigated land that but one assumed rate was fixed for both. Mr Brown had gone even further in the uniformity of his rates, having assumed but one general rate of Rs 2-2-0 for all classes of land in the parganah. In deducing the assumed rates no attention was paid to the rates decreed in cases of enhancement; the area enhanced on was, when compared with the total area, considered too trifling to furnish any criterion. These assumed rates correspond exactly with those of the adjoining parganah Satási, whose soil closely resembles that of parganah Kot. The application of the rent-rate thus assumed gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs 2,40,774; and deduced from this at 50 per cent, the revenue would have amounted to Rs 1,20,387. It was, however, actually fixed at a somewhat lower figure, although the addition of Rs 11,033 for cesses raised the total demand to Rs 1,21,360. The reduction of the assessment to below 50 per cent of the assets was, writes Mr. H R. Wilson, "attributable only to the deviation necessary to be allowed between one uniform rate of assessment and that called for by local peculiarities in individual estates"

Passing from the land revenue to the proprietors who pay it, we find that the landholders are chiefly Rájputs, belonging to the Proprietary classes Bais, Ráthor, Báchhal, Tomar, Chauhán, Bargújar, Gaur,

The results and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old —

Settlement		INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
		On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
		Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final
		Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs	Rs.
Former	...	1 13 10	1 10 11	2 5 4	1 14 10	2 14 8	2 6 7	57,166	61,072
Present	...	.	1 5 7	-	1 8 9	.	1 14 11	..	48,985
Decrease	...	..	0 5 4	.	0 6 1	..	1 7 8	...	13,087

The principal revenue-paying or proprietary classes are Shaikhs and Jats Landholders and the classes predominant amongst their tenantry, Jāts and, tenantry Shaikhs But the following table will show the numerical strength of each great caste or tribe —

Landholders				Tenants.			
Shaikhs	.	...	352	Jats	...	1,571	
Jāts	...	...	316	Shaikhs	...	838	
Mahajans	..	.	148	Sānis	..	153	
Sayyids	.	..	133	Brāhmanas	..	55	
Brāhmanas	...	.	16	Julāhas	...	44	
Pathāns	.	.	15	Jhejhās	..	17	
Kayasths	..	...	14	Sayyids	..	15	
Chauhāns	..	.	13	Chautāns	..	10	
Khattis	..	...	7	Pathāns	.	8	
Bishnois	...	..	1	Others	...	594	
Others	.	..	81				
Total			1,098	Total			2,805

Of the land assessed at the new settlement 13 1 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, and the remainder by their tenants, who had as a rule rights of occupancy. For reasons already given in the article on pargana Ahzalgarh, it is impossible to say accurately what number of estates or fractions of estates were alienated during the currency of the former settlement. But in the letter there quoted the domains of the non-agricultural classes are reckoned to have increased $2\frac{2}{3}$ times between 1840 and 1870 These classes held in the former year 5 7, and in the latter 13 8 per cent of the area assessed The increase was of course made at the expense of the agricultural classes, the principal losers being Sayyids, Pathāns, and Shaikhs, who parted with 42·2, 30 2, and 21·6 per

cent. respectively of all the land transferred. The principal gainers were Banyás, who gained 58 5 of the same. From this calculation the 2,078 acres confiscated for rebellion in 1858 have been excluded.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Akbarabad contained 110 inhabited villages, of which 65 had less than 200 inhabitants, 36 had between 200 and 500, and 9 had between 500 and 1,000. The total population in 1872 numbered 24,260 souls (10,991 females), giving 426 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 18,088 Hindús, of whom 8,075 were females, and 6,172 Musalmáns (2,916 females). Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 775 Bráhmans, of whom 340 were females; 151 Rájputs, including 65 females, 562 Banyás (250 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 16,600 souls (7,420 females). The principal Brahman subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (761). The chief Rájput clan is the Chauhán. The Banyás belong to the Agarwál, Gatah, and Rája-ki-Birádari (371) classes. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Juláha (1,126), Chamár (5,481), and Jút (4,897). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah.—Barhár, Múh, Kahár, Hajjám, Khákrob, Fakír, Sonár, Gadariya, Kumbár, Kayasth, Jogí, Nat, Vaishnavi, and Dakaut. The Musalmáns are distributed chiefly amongst Shaikhs (1,700), Sayyids (152), Mughals (423), and Patháns (67), while a few others are entered without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 157 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 825 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 366 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 3,474 in agricultural operations, 1,401 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,660 persons returned as labourers and 266 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 649 as landholders, 8,966 as cultivators, and 14,645 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 250 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 13,269 souls.

History In the time of Akbar (1556-1605), pargana Akbarabad was a *mahál* of the Sambhal division (*sarkár*) of the Delhi province (*síba*). It contained 53,790 $\frac{7}{16}$ *bighas* (about 33,619 $\frac{7}{16}$ acres) and had a land-revenue of 6,40,261 *dams* (about Rs 16,007). So far as is known, Akbarabad has undergone no important changes during the past three centuries. It has therefore, as an administrative division, no further history. For events of general interest which affected it in common with other parganas—the succession, for instance, of the dynasties who ruled it—the reader is referred to the history of the district.

AMBHERA, a village in the Diránagar pargana of the Bijnor tahsíl and district, stands on the road between Bijnor and Moradabad, 12 miles from the former. The population amounted by the last census to 633 souls. Ambhera has a 1st class police station and a district post office.

AMSOT, a hamlet in the forests of pargana and tahsíl Najíbabad, stands on the unmetalled road between Asafgarh and Lúdháing, near the left bank of the Rawian river, and 30 miles from Bijnor. The population in 1872 amounted to 284 only. Amsot has a 3rd class police-station,¹ and a district post office, but is in other respects insignificant.

BALDIA or Biddi Jogí háspur, a village in the Diránagar pargana of the Bijnor tahsíl and district, lies a short distance north-east of the unmetalled road between Bijnor and Núrpur, 9 miles from the former. The population in 1872 numbered 971.

Baldia is the scene of a large fair, held in the month of Bhádon (August-September), and attended according to a local estimate by about 7,000 persons. This assembly meets on a sandy plateau near the village, ostensibly in honour of one Búrhe Bábn, but in reality to barter, buy, or sell. Amongst the attendants Kumlárs or potters form a strong element, and there is a considerable traffic in mules. At other times of the year Baldia is a place of small importance.

BARHÁPURA, the chief town of the pargana so named in the Nagína tahsíl, is situated on the crossing of several unmetalled highways, 27 miles from Bijnor. The population by the last census amounted to 4,062 souls. Situated on the outskirts of the forest tract, Barhapura is a place of little commercial or other importance. It has, however, a market on Mondays, a district post-office, and a 2nd class police-station. Act XX. of 1856 (the Chaukidári Act) is in force here, and in 1876-77 the honso-tax thereby imposed gave with miscellaneous receipts and the balance of the preceding year (Rs. 148) a total income of Rs. 962. The expenditure, which consisted principally of police,

¹ The great unhealthiness of the surrounding forest causes this station to be closed throughout the rains.

conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs. 805. In the same year the town contained 1,057 houses, of which 850 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-15-3 per house assessed and Re 0-3-2 per head of population.

BARHÁPURA, a parganah in the Nagína tahsíl of the Bijnor district, is in Boundaries and form a somewhat distorted triangle, bounded on the west area. by parganahs Najíbabad of the Najíbabad tahsíl and Nagína of its own tahsíl, on the south-east by parganahs Dhámpur of the Dhámpur tahsíl and Afzalgarh of its own tahsíl, and on the north-east by the sub-montane road, which separates it from the Garhwál district. According to the revenue survey of 1869-70 the total area was 174 square miles and 54 acres, but the less accurate census of 1872 adds 15 square miles and 528 acres to that measurement. At the completion of the last revenue settlement in 1874 there were 228 *maháls* or estates, distributed amongst 224 *mauzás* or villages.

Of the total area nearly 100 square miles are covered with forest. This PHYSICAL FEA- lies chiefly on the Bhábar or slope which separates the hills TOURS of Garhwál from the plains of Bijnor, and which extends with an average breadth of four miles along the whole north-east frontier of the parganah. Here the woodlands produce little valuable timber, but their grassy glades afford pasturage to numerous cattle. Though now The forest tract uncultivated, much of the land is cultivable, and in many places the remains of sculpture and masonry attest the former existence of a thriving population, decimated, perhaps, by Ah Beg Gurgán¹. Of such ruins the most important group is at Párasnáth, in the forest east of the chief town, Barhápura. As the plain is approached the forest thins, and The cultivated plain at length disappears entirely amongst the general cultivation.

Water, which was found at a depth of about 18 feet in the wooded uplands, is now obtained at a third of that distance from the surface. Its proximity to the roots of the growing crops of course renders much irrigation unnecessary, and but 12 per cent of the cultivated area is watered. Four- Irrigation fifths of what irrigation exists is supplied by wells. The headworks of the Khoh canal are at Kamruddínnagar in this parganah, but during its brief course through Barhápura it remains untapped, and a small private watercourse, fed by the Sukron river, supplies the only canal-water in use.

The great streams of the parganah, the Rám-ganga and the Khoh, are nowhere utilized for irrigation. The Rám-ganga forms the Rivers boundary between the south-east corner of this and the

¹ *Supra*.

neighbouring parganah of Afzalgarh. Its tributary, the Khoh, enters at the extreme northern corner, and flowing in a tortuous course from north to south at length strikes the western frontier and forms for about a third of the length thereof the boundary line of the parganah. In its course through the parganah the Khoh is joined on the left bank by the Sanneh, which at the point of junction is a larger stream, and on the right by the Sukron. All these rivers receive in Garhwál the drainage of a considerable mountain area, and like other hill-torrents are liable to violent floods, which subside as suddenly as they rise. All, too, are capricious in their courses and beset with treacherous quick-

The khádír of the Khoh Along the left bank of the Khoh lies a long and narrow strip of khádír or alluvial land, which, though studded

in places with patches of coarse grass, is by far the most fertile tract in the parganah. The parganah has no sheets of water which can be called lakes, and

Elevation and slope of country. no elevations worthy of the name of hills. The highest level above the sea is 901 feet, and the lowest 784 feet.

The general slope of the country is from north and north-east to south.

As in the neighbouring Afzalgarh, communications are scarce and defective. The unmetalled roads from Nagína to Kálu Sayyid and Najibabad to Kálágarh cross in the chief town, while a third line of the same (3rd) class, traverses the south of the parganah on its way from Nagína to Afzalgarh.

The trade of the parganah is almost limited to agricultural raw produce, which finds a market at Barhápura, Kotkádír, Tándá Máhídáswála, and a few other places.

The following statement shows the proportion in which the various crops are sown for the spring and autumn harvests :—

AUTUMN.			SPRING.		
		Percentage of cultivated area.			Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane	...	5 92	Wheat	...	26 82
Cotton	...	12 36	Barley	...	9
Judr for fodder (<i>charri</i>)	...	42	Gram	...	1 70
Coarse rices	...	25 31	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>)	...	2 77
Fine do	...	3 27	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c)	...	3 32
Coarse autumn crops (<i>judr</i> , <i>bágra</i> , and <i>kodon</i> millets, <i>til</i> , &c)	...	3 94	Vegetables	...	1 05
		51 22			36 62
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pañdra</i>),		4 63	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bahan</i>)	...	7 53
		55 86			44 15
Land cultivated in autumn			...	...	58 55
Ditto in spring			...	...	54 15
Total			...	...	100 00

The current settlement of land-revenue was effected by Messrs. Palmer and Markham between 1867 and 1869, and its areas may be thus compared with those of the assessments which it superseded.—

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres
	Barren (including village-sites and forest)	Revenue free	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves and forests)	Cultivated	Total	
Former (survey of 1836),	18,674	1,837	20,471	11,912	8,609	20,521	40,992
Present (survey of 1865),	7,115	3	7,118	29,026	17,339	46,365	53,483
Difference . .	-11,519	-1,834	-13,353	+17,114	+8,730	+25,844	+12,491

It will at once be noted that the total areas here shown are less than half that given by the revenue survey (111,414 acres). The reason is that more than half the parganah is the *jágir* or untaxed fief of the *Káshipur Rája*, and was therefore excluded from settlement. The large increase in the culturable and decrease in barren area is due to the fact that at the former survey the whole forest area was written off as barren.

Mr. Palmer divided the parganah for purposes of assessment into four circles, corresponding with its four divisions. The first or *khádír* circle included the alluvial land on the left bank of the *Khoh*, and the forest circle the culturable but sparsely cultivated parts of the plain. The third or *Barhápura* circle, which was by far the largest of the four, comprised the greater portion of the plain between the first and fourth circles, while the second or *khádír-bángar* circle was formed out of the debatable land between the first and third circles. The soils of these circles were as elsewhere in the district classified into *suwár*, a rich loam slightly mixed with sand; *mattiyár* or clay; and *bhúr* or sandy land.

The settlement officer next proceeded to assume rates of rent for the different soils in each circle. These rates when sanctioned by the Board of Revenue were as follows —

Circle	Rent-rates per acre on soils			General rate per acre.
	On biwái	On mattiyár	On bhúr	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p.
I — Khádir ...	4 2 0	2 2 0	2 0 0	3 12 0
III — Barhápara ...	2 8 0	1 5 0	1 8 0	2 4 0
IV — Forest .. ..	..	..	..	0 2 0

For the second or kháhir-bángal circle no special rates were framed, those of the first and third circles being adopted where they respectively applied. The application of these standards gave the whole parganah a rental of Rs 54,722 according to the general, and Rs 2 according to the soil rates. Deduced from these sums at 50 per cent the assessed would have been Rs 27,361 or Rs 27,036. But the workment estate by estate showed that the sanctioned rates were unduly and it was considered fair to exceed them by 74 per cent. The demand ultimately fixed was Rs 29,042 excluding, and Rs 33,946-8-0 including cesses.¹ In the following table the results and incidence of the new demand are compared with those of the old —

Settlement	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses).	
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.
	R a p	R a p.	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former	0 7 10	0 6 0	0 15 0	0 7 0	2 3 8	1 2 7	19,210	20,185
Present	.	0 8 8	.	0 10 0	.	1 10 1	.	29,042
Increase	..	0 2 8	.	0 3 0	.	0 7 6	.	8,857

The landholders who pay this revenue are chiefly Sayyids and Rájputs, genuine or spurious. Of the land assessed at the last settlement 63 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, and the remaining 937 by their tenants, chiefly

¹ The ten per cent cess on the assessed portion of the parganah amounted to Rs. 2,094-8 0, and that on Raja Shioráj Singh's jagir to Rs 2,000

tenants-at-will Amongst the tenantry Chauháns, Rájputs, and Sánís (market-gardeners) were most largely represented But the following table will show the exact proportion in which landholders and tenants were distributed amongst the various classes —

<i>Landholders</i>				<i>Tenants</i>			
			201				3,722
Sayyids	...	..	59	Chauhans		..	693
Rájputs		...	34	Sánís ..		..	589
Shaikhhs	..	.	21	Játs		..	394
Mahájans	.	...	15	Shaikhhs	..	...	244
Patháns		.	16	Banjáráś	.	.	189
Bráhmans	..	..	13	Juláhás	..	...	122
Bishnoís	...		12	Bráhmans	..	.	76
Káyasths	..	.	10	Patháns	.	..	59
Játs	..	.	4	Jhoyhas		..	58
Khattís	..	.	2	Sayyids		...	23
Christians	.		1	Alírs		..	15
Others...	..	..	12	Gújars	..	...	6
				Others	.	...	1,254
Total			201	Total			3,722

The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landowners as rent and cesses at Rs 1,07,334.

It is unfortunately impossible to show the exact number of estates or shares in estates alienated during the currency of the last settlement (see article on parganah AFZALGARH) Mr. Markham's calculations prove, however, that of the land transferred between 1840 and 1870, 63·8 passed into the hands of agriculturists, and but 36·2 into those of business men The chief gainers were agricultural Patháns and non-agricultural Baníyás, who obtained 51·4 and 29·3 per cent respectively of all the passing property. The chief losers were improvident agriculturists, 61·4 per cent. of the total loss being borne by Sayyids and 33·2 by Játs The confiscations for rebellion (1858), which amounted to 67,897 acres, were conferred by Government on the Rája of Káshípur, in part exchange for his Bareilly fief of Cháchait This again was no acquisition to the official or commercial classes; but during the thirty years the latter managed to increase their possessions 11 times over.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Barhápara contained 93 inhabited villages, of which 57 had less than 200 inhabitants, 25 had between 200 and 500; 7 had between 500 and 1,000, 1 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and 3 had between 2,000 and 3,000¹ The total population in 1872 numbered 27,537 souls (12,401 females), giving 145 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 19,241 Hindús, of whom 8,586 were females, and 8,296 Musalmáns

¹ The settlement report of 1874 gives one town of over 3,000 inhabitants, viz, Barhápara with 4,062 souls.

(3,815 females). Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 636 Bráhmans, of whom 271 were females, 2,933 Rájputs, including 1,265 females; 450 Banyás (186 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 15,222 souls, of whom 6,864 are females. The principal Bráhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur and Kanauriya. The chief Rájput clans are the Chauhán (2,374) and Bharkara. The Banyás belong to the Agarwál (352), Rája-ki-Buádari, and Khandania subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Máhi (1,801), Chamár (5,959), and Gadariya (1,011). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah.—Bairági, Kahár, Hajám, Julaha, Khákrob, Fakír, Sunár, Kumhár, Káyasth, Ahír, Kalál, Gújar, Nat, Ját, Sámi, Banjaúra, and Chhípi. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (924), Sayyids (158), Mughals (60), and Patháns (464), the remainder being entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 88 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 865 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c; 379 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 4,062 in agricultural operations; 1,360 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,803 persons returned as labourers and 151 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 46 as landholders, 10,462 as cultivators, and 17,029 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 51 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 15,136 souls.

In the *Am-i-Akbari* (A. D. 1596) Islámábád, to which the modern parganah of Baháपुरa closely corresponds, is entered as a mahal of the Sambhal division (*sarkár*) and Dehlí province (*súba*). Its area was at that time 15,261½ *bighas* (circ. 15,788 $\frac{7}{16}$ acres) and its revenue 346,348 *dáms* (about Rs. 8,659). The Játs, who now hold so few estates, were then the principal proprietary caste. At the beginning of the British administration, early in 1802, the parganah was absorbed into that of Nagáua, and its name, derived from a now deserted village, faded

into oblivion. In 1844 it was again separated from Nagína, to form the nucleus of the modern Baihápura. The constitution of the latter underwent some important changes in 1866. A large portion of its area was enfranchised of revenue to form the Káshípur domain,¹ and a ragged strip of land between the Garhwál hills and the submontane road was transferred to Garhwál. The general history of the pargana, as apart from its territorial metamorphoses, has been told in that of the district.

BÁSHTA, the headquarters of the pargana so called in the Chánpur tahsíl of the Bijnor district, had in 1872 a population of 1,761 inhabitants and is 25½ miles distant from Bijnor. Báshta is merely a large agricultural village, but has a police station, (3rd class), a district post-office, and a market on Sundays.

BÁSHTA, a pargana in the Chánpur tahsíl of the Bijnor district, is
 Boundaries, area, &c bounded on the north by pargana Dáránagar of the Bijnor tahsíl, on the west by the Ganges, which separates it from the Meerut (Mínath) district, on the south by the Morádabad district; and on the east by pargana Chánpur of its own tahsíl. Its area according to the revenue survey of 1868-69 was 104 square miles and 494 acres, but the census of 1872 lessens that measurement by 1 square mile and 574 acres. In 1874 the pargana contained 190 estates, distributed amongst 156 villages.

The pargana, which occupies the south-western corner of the district, has
 Physical features an uneven and diversified surface. Still it may be roughly divided into two main portions—the khádír or low alluvial land that skirts the great river on the west, and the bángar or sandy uplands that occupy the remainder of the area. The most fertile
 The upland tract. part of the bángar is a group of villages to the extreme east. Here there are abundant wells and a soil whose sandiness does not vitiate its fertility. As one passes westward from this favoured tract the soil becomes poorer and poorer until it at length degenerates into almost pure sand. A sloping bank, however, carries one down into a strip of rich and fertile soil, perhaps a discarded bed of the Ganges, from 100 to 300 yards in width, and moist with the drainage of the higher lands on either side. "From whis," writes Mr. Maikham, "the soil again rises and gets weaker as one goes westward, again to become mere sand above a second and still steeper and better defined bank, below which lies the khádír of the Ganges. Every here and there between these two banks occur smaller and more local slopes, at the top of each of which is sand, and below a *quasi*-khádír. The surface of the pargana is thus a succession of terraces, gradually subsiding in level towards the

west, the border bank of each of which evidently marks where in bygone ages the stream of the Ganges once rested for a season on its gradual passage westward to its present bed "

The lowland or khádír tract is no less varied in appearance than the bángar.

The lowland tract Below the bank which divides the former from the latter lies a great line of swamp, extending north and south from one end of the parganah to the other. But, whether owing to a fall in the water level or a gradual rise of the surface, this marshy belt is becoming yearly less marshy and more cultivated. Thirty years ago tigers were shot here. A tame elephant was lost by sinking in the swamp and wild elephants were sometimes seen in its neighbourhood. But there has been a great change. Homesteads and thriving villages are accumulating on the reclaimed morass. And except in years of inundation, when the waterlogged fields are abandoned to snipe, rice crops are grown on a tract long deserted by elephants and tigers. "From this swampy belt," continues the writer lately quoted, "the khádír rises towards the west, intersected every now and then by watercourses and depressions all more or less swampy, and sometimes even approaches *bhúr* (sandy soil) in composition, while along the extreme west, on the bank of the Ganges, all is uncultivated grass land and sandy waste from north to south."

Notwithstanding its wealth of sand, the parganah is highly cultivated, and less than a tithe of the total area is barren. Water is found at an average of 15 feet below the surface in the upland and of 6 feet in the

Irrigation

Gangetic tract. At the opening of the current settlement

only 15 of the cultivated area was returned as irrigated, but this was in the opinion of the settlement officer "a gross under-statement." The water used is supplied almost entirely by earthen wells, there are no ponds of any size, and the only river is the Ganges. The main line of the defunct Eastern Ganges Canal scheme passed through the extreme east of the parganah and there separated into two branches. But the villages in that quarter are already rich in wells, fed at a distance of about 12 feet from the surface by a strong subterranean spring called the Bám. There are no hills in the parganah, the highest recorded elevation being 731.1 feet above the sea, and the lowest 687.0 feet.

Elevations,

Though some three or four unmetalled highways pass through its north-

Communications
and trade

ern and eastern corners, the bulk of the parganah is unprovided with roads of any sort. The principal line is that from Bijnor to Dhanaura, but even this belongs to the 2nd class, and favours Báshá for a few miles only. The primitive state of trade in this

parganah is, however, sufficient excuse for the absence of good communications; and as the Ganges is navigable throughout its course along the frontier, it will be years before more are required. The chief town, Bāshta, is but a large village of less than 2,000 inhabitants, and there are no other places with any pretence to the title of town. Manufactures there are none, and the commerce

of the parganah is confined to agricultural raw produce.

Crops, The principal crops, and the proportion in which they are sown for the spring and autumn harvests, may be thus displayed :—

AUTUMN			SPRING		
		Percentage of cultivated area			Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane	...	4 32	Wheat	..	12 37
Cotton		4 99	Barley		12 32
Juār for cattle fodder (<i>charri</i>)		2 76	Gram vetch		4 30
Coarse rice		1 81	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goyi</i>)		11 23
Fine do		1 99	Vegetables		55
Coarse autumnal crops (<i>juār, bājra,</i> and <i>kodon</i> millets, <i>ul</i> , &c)		35 87	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c)		3 19
		51 74			43 96
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pandra</i>)		3 50	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bāhan</i>)		80
		55 24			44 76
Land cultivated for autumn harvest			..	...	55.24
Ditto spring ditto			.	..	44 76
			Total	.	100 00

Of the cultivated area 14 per cent is manured, but of the land capable of bearing a paying crop at both harvests of the year no trustworthy statistics exist.

The following table compares the areas of the parganah at the opening of the past and present revenue settlements.—

Settlement areas.

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres.
	Barren (including village sites)	Revenue-free	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated	Total	
Former (survey of 1836,)	11,824	2,172	13,936	25,563	25,984	51,547	65,483
Present (survey of 1865-66)	6,204	1,670	7,874	20,898	38,101	58,999	66,873
Difference	-5,620	-442	-6,062	-4,665	+12,117	+7,452	+1,390

The difference in total area is partly due to fluvial action and partly perhaps to the greater accuracy of the later settlement survey. It is true that this

survey makes the total area 181 acres less than does the revenue survey of 1868-69, but in the interval between the former and the latter there had been some alluvial increment. What has been already written of the reclamation of swamp in the Khudā tract will have prepared the reader for the large increase of cultivation shown by the above table.

The current settlement of land-revenue was effected by Messrs Carpenter and Mukham. The parganah was not divided into circles of assessment. It had indeed been proposed to create two such circles, the *Khudā* and the *bāngar* but *Khudā* and *bāngar* were found to be so intricately intermixed that the idea was abandoned. The rent-rates assumed as a basis for the calculation of the gross rental were for the various soils as follows:—

					Rs	a	p.
Measured soils	..	...	.	...	6	1	0 per acre.
S wāl		.	.		2	10	0 „
Mattivār	...		...	.	2	10	0 „
Mū-ū-māl	..	..	.	..	1	14	6 „
Bhur	...	...		..	1	5	6 „
General		...	.	.	2	8	8

The nature of the soils here mentioned has been explained as well in part I of this notice as in preceding parganah articles.

The application of these standards gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs 96,810 according to general, and Rs 96,756 according to soil rates. And half the rental being demanded as revenue, the demand would have been Rs 48,420 or Rs. 48,378, according as it were deduced from the former or the latter sum. But as elsewhere in this district, the sanctioned rent-rates were found during the careful process of assessment to be insufficient. The general rate was exceeded by 6.5 per cent, with the result of raising the revenue ultimately assessed to Rs 51,515, or Rs 56,866-8-0, including cesses. The following table compares the incidence of the old and new assessments:—

Settlement		INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses).	
		On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area		Initial	Final
		Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final		
		Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former	...	0 10 12	0 9 11	0 12 6	0 11 2	1 8 10	1 1 0	40,291	40,436
Present	.		0 12 8	.	0 14 0	.	1 4 7		51,545
Increase	...	...	0 2 9	.	0 2 0	..	0 3 7	..	11,09

Amongst the revenue-paying or proprietary classes Jāts and Sayyids are numerically strongest, while Jāts and Sānis preponderate amongst the tenantry. The following table will, however, show how in 1874 landholders and tenants were distributed amongst the various classes —

<i>Landholders</i>				<i>Tenants</i>			
Jāts	.	.	... 330	Jāts		..	1,010
Sayyids	.	.	.. 246	Sānis	.	..	687
Shaikhs			123	Gujars	...	..	600
Rājputs			.. 118	Brāhmans	.	.	387
Mahājans	...	.	63	Jhoghās	..	...	365
Brāhmans	..		43	Rājputs	...	.	349
Pathans		..	.. 27	Ahirs	..	..	124
Kāyasths			28	Banjāras	.	.	46
Gujars	.		21	Shaikhhs		.	31
Others	..	...	33	Pathāns	...	..	28
				Sayyids	...	..	15
				Julāhās		...	10
				Others	..	...	1,468
Total			1,029	Total			4,940

Of the land assessed at the outset of the present settlement, 15 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves and the remainder by their tenants, who were chiefly tenants-at-will. The sum paid by cultivators to landlords as rent and cesses is estimated by the census of 1872 at Rs 70,403.

For this parganah no statistics of alienations during the currency of the last settlement exist. It may be mentioned, however, that of the 7,244 acres confiscated for rebellion in 1858, 4,000 were granted as rewards to loyal subjects and the remainder auctioned.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Bāshta contained 117 inhabited villages, of which 61 had less than 200 inhabitants, 48 had between 200 and 500, 6 had between 500 and 1,000, and 2 had between 1,000 and 2,000. The total population in 1872 numbered 28,188 souls (12,760 females), giving 274 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 22,262 Hindūs, of whom 9,974 were females, 5,912 Musalmāns, amongst whom 2,781 were females, and 14 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 1,283 Brāhmans, of whom 565 were females; 1,136 Rājputs, including 533 females, 400 Banīyās (176 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 19,443 souls, of whom 8,700 are females. The principal Brāhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (846) and Sanadh. The chief Rājput clans are the Chauhān, Ghoghī, and Rāthor. The Banīyās

belong to the Agarwál, Raja-kí-Birádarí, and Gindauriya subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Máh (1,113), Chamár (6,201), Gújar (2,066) Síni (1,591), and Ját (3,811). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this pargana. — Tuga, Barha, Káhar, Hájím, Julaha, Khákróh, Sonár, Gadariya, Kumhár, Kárásh, Ahír, Jogí, Kalál, and Nat. Those Musalmáns who are not distributed amongst Shukhs (113), Sayyids (267), Mughals (20), and Pathans (164), are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 62 are employed in professional vocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like. 690 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c. 253 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods. 5,808 in agricultural operations, 1,100 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral and animal. There were 1,319 persons returned as labourers and 199 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 702 as landholders, 16,096 as cultivators, and 11,396 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 194 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 75,424 souls.

It is needless here to repeat such facts in the general history of the pargana as have been already told in that of the district, but changes in its constitution are a fitting subject for detail. In 1596 pargana Azampur, to which the modern Báshita closely corresponds, was a mahál of the Sambhál government and Dehli province. It contained 55,167 bighas (31,666½ acres), yielded a revenue of 23,89,478 *dáms* (Rs 59,737), and was possessed chiefly by Tígás. At another period of Akbar's reign it was the hief of the rebellious Muzás. But Azampur was not the only old factor of new Báshita, which contains portions also of the Akbari mahál of Gandaur. And the present pargana has even in British times to be styled both Azampur Báshita and Gandaur Báshita. Some part of the ancient Azampur, including the village of Azampur itself, have been transferred from this pargana to Moradabad. But Báshita still coincides substantially with its representative of the sixteenth century.

BIJNOR or Bijnaur, the capital, but not the chief town of the district so named, lies in north latitude $29^{\circ} 22' 36''$ and east longitude $78^{\circ} 10' 32''$, 55 miles from Bareilly. Its site has an area of 179 acres with a population of 72 to the acre. It contained in 1853 11,745, and in 1865 as many as 12,566 inhabitants. According to the last census (1872) the population amounted to 12,865 persons, of whom 6,389 were HIndús (2,820 females), 6,439 Musalmáns (3,004 females), and 37 members of the Christian and other religions. Distributing the population among the rural and urban classes, the returns show 409 landowners, 1,503 cultivators, and 10,948 persons pursuing occupations unconnected with agriculture. The number of enclosures in 1872 was 1,282, of which 658 were occupied by Musalmáns. The number of houses during the same year was 2,603, of which 361 were built with skilled labour, and of these 30 were occupied by Musalmáns. Of the 2,242 mud huts in the town 1,360 were owned by Musalmáns. Taking the male adult population (not less than 15 years of age), the following occupations were pursued by more than 40 males.—Barbers 142, blanket-weavers 69, carpenters 51, cultivators 585, hukka-makers 56, labourers 538, landowners 149, money-lenders 45, pandits 75, pedlars 113, parohits (family priests) 89, servants 1,422, singers and musicians 124, sweepers 43, tailors 364, weavers 187, and wine-sellers 41.

Bijnor stands on slightly undulating ground about three miles from the left bank of the Ganges, whose rich plain it overlooks. It is a neat but unpretending little country town, with more than the usual sprinkling of brick-work houses. Through its centre runs a broad main road, metalled and flanked with saucer drains. This, the principal place of business, is named after the magistrate who designed it, *Palmerganj*. Many of the lesser thoroughfares are paved either with small bricks set on edge, or thick hexagonal bricks, set in lime. Nine high ways, three of each class, radiate from the town into the surrounding country. These lead respectively to Muzaffarnagar, Meerut, and Nagáua (1st class); Kíratpur, Níhtaur, and Núrpur (2nd class), and Dáránagar, Mandáwar, and Ujalíghát 3rd class. In material signs of commercial prosperity, such as temples and tanks of brick or stone, Bijnor is somewhat wanting. A few mosques and temples are scattered about the town and its suburbs, but none possess sufficient architectural merit to justify mention. A few earthen tanks, too, there are, which have figured from time to time in the reports of the Sanitary Commissioner. To four *chahs* or wells named respectively Shíuín, Khám, Pattharwála, and Haj-jámán, local tradition assigns an age of about 250

Mahallas

years. The town is divided into the following *muhallas*, i e, wards or quarters —

Name of <i>muhalla</i> .	Origin or translation of name.
Chaudhatrián	.. The squires' quarter
Jatán or Kunwar Balgovind	. Residence of the Játas and of Bálgovind, who was perhaps their principal worthy.
Kázipára	. Judge's plot
Achárjáa	... Mahábráhmans' quarter (see page 286) The Mahábráhmans are the only residents
Bullerganj	. Buller's market, so named after Mr Collector Buller
Rangaráa	.. Pervot's ward The Rángars are descended from 1 ájpáts, Ahnis, and other Hindús who adopted the Muslim faith and became Shakhis
Cháh Shírín	.. Contains the Cháh Shírín or "sweet well" just mentioned
Bázár Shamba	. Saturday market.
Bráhmaaáa	.. Bráhmans' quarter
Khatríán	Khatris' ditto.
Mirdhagán	Land surveyors' ditto The Mirdha, who calls himself a Shakh, no longer confines his pursuits to the measurement of land

The principal public buildings are the office and courts (*kachahri*) of the magistrate-collector, erected in 1849 and enlarged in 1877, a well-built brick jail, whose barracks stand on the radii of a circle, the district zila school and boarding-house; the central sadr dispensary, a well ventilated brick-work structure standing in a walled enclosure, a police station of the 1st class, an inn (*sarái*) for natives, consisting of a quadrangle surrounded by tiled huts, and the central post-office of the district.

The great size and spread of some *Lar cad'* trees beside the magistrate's office deserve to be noticed. Here and there the town is fringed by handsome groves of other trees, and this is more especially the case on its northern side, where lies the civil station. That station contains of course few houses, but most of them are surrounded by fair gardens. The station cemetery, with its thatched and whitewashed lodge, its weeping willows and its flowers, is described as one of the most picturesque spots in the neighbourhood. As troops were never quartered permanently at Bijnor, there is no cantonment.

To the civil station and public offices Bijnor owes its pre-eminence in the district. Greatly behind Nagína and Najíbabad in population, it must probably yield to both in manufactures and commerce also. Its only remarkable manufactures are the pocket-knives prepared by a cutler in the north-eastern suburb of Bukhára, and the cotton threads worn like the ribbon of an order by Hindus claiming descent from "twice-born" castes. The pocket-knives, made only to order, cost a half-

rupee each, and the sacred threads are twenty times as cheap. Both are exported in some quantity to the upper Dúáb and Delhi. Markets are held thrice a week. The following register of imports, compiled from the returns of the municipality's octroi outposts, will give some idea of the trade —

Statement showing imports of taxable articles for two years

Articles.	NET IMPORTS IN				CONSUMPTION PER HEAD IN							
	1874-75.		1876-77		1874-75				1876-77.			
	Quan- tity.	Value.	Quan- tity	Value.	Quan- tity	Value.	Quan- tity	Value.	Quan- tity	Value.	Quan- tity	Value.
	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	M s c	Rs a p	M. s. c	Rs a p	M. s. c	Rs a p	M. s. c	Rs a p
Grain ..	87,895		92,106		6 35 3	..	7 2 13	..	..	..	..	..
Sugar refined ..	294	...	115	..	0 0 14	..	0 0 6	..	..	..	..	..
Do unrefined ..	10,479	..	14,235	..	0 32 1	..	1 3 9	..	..	..	..	..
Ghi ...	751	..	757	..	0 2 5	...	0 2 4	...	..	..	..	..
Other articles of food, ..	1,21,101	8,679	129,069	7,770	9 10 10	0 10 6	9 35 14	0 9 6	..	..	..	..
Animals for slaughter, hd. 1,921		538	hd 2,017	...	..	0 0 8	..	..	..	..	..	..
Oil and oilseeds ..	1,977	...	1,827	..	0 6 0	..	0 5 9	..	..	..	..	..
Fuel, &c. ..	26,814	..	27,144	..	2 2 1	..	2 3 1	...	..	..	..	..
Buildings materials, ..	6,322	..	8,177	11,947	0 19 6	0 15 1	0 25 0	0 14 7	..	..	..	..
Drugs and spices ...	..	8,838	..	7,745	...	0 10 11	..	0 9 5	..	..	..	..
Tobacco ..	872	..	1,104	..	0 2 10	..	0 3 6	..	..	..	..	..
European cloth ...	...	45,422	..	43,719	..	3 7 7	..	3 5 6	..	..	..	..
Native cloth ..	...	5,584	..	7,434	..	0 6 10	..	0 9 1	..	..	..	..
Metals ..	..	5,794	..	5 07 6	..	0 7 1	..	0 6 3	..	..	..	..

The municipal committee or corporation of Bijnor consists of 15 members, whereof five sit by virtue of their office and the remainder by election of the rate-payers. The income by whose aid they conduct the internal administration of the town is derived chiefly from an octroi-tax falling in 1875-76 at the rate of Re 0-9-2 per head of population. The following statement shows the heads of income and expenditure for two years —

Income and expenditure

Receipts	1874-75	1876-77	Expenditure	1874 75	1876-77
	Rs	Rs		Rs	Rs
Opening balance ..	5,676	2,097	Collection ...	1,117	1,072
Class I — Food and drink ..	3,640	4,459	Head office ..	203	142
" II — Animals for slaughter ..	189	165	Supervision ..	..	..
" III — Fuel, &c. ..	416	444	Original works ..	3,384	3,852
" IV — Building materials ..	455	472	Repairs ..	1,300	...
" V — Drugs, spices, &c ..	276	242	Police ..	1,418	1,410
" VI — Tobacco ..	139	170	Education ..	189	186
" VII — Textile fabrics ..	765	767	Registration of births and deaths ...	..	3
" VIII — Metals ..	87	77	Lighting ..	215	199
Total octroi ..	11,543	6,796	Watering roads ..	..	50
Rents ..	231	187	Drainage works ..	..	..
Fines ..	107	59	Water supply ..	..	..
Pounds ..	481	574	Charitable grants ..	262	142
Miscellaneous ..	..	..	Conservancy ..	904	994
			Miscellaneous ..	135	178
Total ..	12,462	7 609	Total ..	9 132	8,218

Appar of conservancy expenditure, it may be mentioned that Bijnor has a somewhat novel system of "dry earth" public latrines. These consist simply of sirap or pampre-grass plantations, laid out in zigzag rows of sufficient thickness and height to meet the requirements of decency. Impurities are buried as found in shallow trenches hard by. The plan is cheap and, except in the rainy months, when the grass harbours snakes, popular.

The history of Bijnor opens with its selection as the capital of the district in 1821. In removing his headquarters hither from Nagina, Mr. Collector Hallid seems to have been actuated by a wish to be farther from the malaria of the forest tract and nearer the cantonments of Meerut. The only event of later importance to the town was the rebellion of 1857-58, already fully described.¹ But short as is the history of Bijnor, its traditions are long. Its foundation is ascribed to the somewhat mythical Ruj Ben, of whom an account is given elsewhere.² He is held the pattern of kings, for in his day there was no taxation, and the money required for state purposes was derived from the sale of hand-fans made apparently by the monarch himself. Ever on the search for a ridiculous derivation, the local Varro finds in these hand-fans (*byna*) the origin of the name Bijnor. The etymology *Vijay nagar* is more probable, though it bears a slighter superficial resemblance to the modern word. The foundations of an older town or village are sometimes discovered two miles west of Bijnor and nearer the Ganges. As his shire encounters old bricks and other signs of a lost city, the ploughman still calls that place the castle-mound (*Uhera*) of the good king Ben. From a tribal point of view Bijnor is now remarkable chiefly as the headquarters of the Jats. Legend speaks of a long struggle in times past between the Chaudhary branch of that tribe and the Muslim Kal's.³ The latter triumphed, and with a close approach to completeness not uncommon in such legends, succeeded in slaughtering the whole of the hostile clan except one pregnant woman. She afterwards bore a son, Dissanind Singh, who on attaining man's estate enlisted the aid of the governor Ali Jan⁴ and ejected the Kalals from the neighbourhood of Bijnor.⁵ At the last census but 1,632 Kalals could be found in the whole district.

BIJNOR, a taluk in the district of the same name, comprises the parganahs of Bijnor, Dāranagar, and Mandāwar. The total area according to the census

¹ *Supra*, page 861. ² See pages 341-42. ³ Amongst Kalals are found both Hindus and Muhammadans. The latter, like most converts to Islam are called Shaikh's. ⁴ I perhaps intended for Ali Khan. A chief of that name was appointed governor of Sambhal in 1615. ⁵ For a brief note on Bijnor and its traditions we are indebted to Mr. H. B. Parnett, C. S.

of 1872 contains 303 square miles and 357 acres, of which 210 square miles and 343 acres are cultivated. The area assessed with Government revenue is given at 303 square miles and 311 acres, of which 218 square miles and 554 acres are cultivated, 44 square miles and 2 acres are culturable, and 40 square miles and 395 acres are barren¹. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs. 2,21,259 (or with cesses Rs. 2,43,556), falling at Re. 1-2-2 on the total area, Re. 1-2-3 on the entire cultivable area, and Re. 1-9-2 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 132,035 souls (60,311 females), giving 434 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 347 villages. The same statistics show 471 persons blind, 43 lepers, 24 deaf and dumb, and 16 insane persons in the tahsil. A detailed account of this tahsil will be found in the articles on its three parganahs, BIJNOR, DÁRÁNAGAR, and MANDÁWAR.

Boundaries and area BIJNOR, a parganah in the tahsil and district of the same name, is bounded on the north by parganahs Akbarabad and Kíratpur of the Najíbabad tahsil and by parganah and Mandáwar of its own tahsil, on the west by the Ganges, which separates it from the Muzaffarnagar district, on the south by parganah Dáranagar of its own tahsil, and on the east by parganahs Nihaur of the Dhámpur tahsil and Nagína of the Nagína tahsil. The total area according to the revenue survey of 1868-70 was 103 square miles and 230 acres, but according to the census of 1872

Villages and estates. 255 acres less. The rent-roll of 1874 bore 252 estates, distributed amongst 230 villages.

The parganah has two well-defined natural divisions. The first or

PHYSICAL FEATURES khádír tract is a strip of low alluvial land along the left bank of the Ganges, and includes over one-ninth of the whole area.

The khádír

The second tract comprises the remainder of the parganah, and is called the

and bángar tracts bángar or uplands, because by comparison with the khádír it stands somewhat high. There is, however, no very marked

difference of level between these tracts, the highest observed elevation above the sea being 812·3 feet at Fírozpur Ratan and the lowest

Elevations 739·3 feet at Chandpurí.

The parganah has in fact no hills, nor is it much richer in rivers. The

Streams Choyra, which crosses what may be called its eastern wing, is the only stream which explores it for any distance, and this is a stream during the rains only. The Ganges and Málin are outside it rather than of it, though the latter wanders sometimes within its north-western boundary. On the few occasions when it flows at all, the Banra flows past the

¹ This total area differs by less than 2½ square miles from that of the revenue survey, and the census figures may therefore be regarded as approximately correct.

system. The number of ponds is few, and the only sheet of water that can be called a lake lies near the village of Baula in the extreme north-east corner of the pargana. The chief sources of irrigation are earthen wells, in which water can be found at a depth of about 30 feet on the bingur and 12 feet in the khadir tract. But only 0.4 of the cultivated area is watered. There are at present no canals, nor since the decrease of the Eastern Ganges project are there likely to be any. Notwithstanding the absence of irrigation, the pargana is in a high state of cultivation, and but a small proportion of the total area is barren.

The pargana is better provided with communications than any of those already noticed. The principal highways are the metalled lines from Meerut, Muzaffarnagar, and Nagina to Bijnor; but on the same destination many unmetalled roads converge. The manufacture of sacred threads and secular pocket-knives has been already mentioned in connection with Bijnor town, but agriculture is the chief industry of the pargana, and after Bijnor, the only village of even the least importance is Suihera in the north-east. Its crops are the chief product of the pargana, and the following statement shows the proportion in which these are sown for the spring and autumn harvests —

AUTUMN.		SPRING.	
	Percentage of cultivated area		Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane ..	7.16	Wheat ...	8.25
Cotton ..	7.86	Barley ...	4.87
Jowar (sorghum) ..	2.57	Gram vetch ..	1.18
Coarse cereals ..	12.25	Wheat and mixed (grain) ..	4.4
Fine do ..	2.8	Vegetables ..	2.5
Coarse autumn crops (jowar, Idro, and Jowar millets, &c) ...	29.12	Coarse spring crops (linseed, &c) ..	2.8
	56.74		21.42
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (pandra) ..	4.50	Add land left fallow for spring crops ..	10.4
	61.24		31.82

of the same year The cultivated and other areas of the current and past Settlement areas land-revenue settlements may be thus compared :—

Settlement	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres
	Barren (including village sites)	Revenue-free	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated	Total	
Former (survey of 1833-34)	7,162	4,843	12,005	13,367	40,883	54,250	66,255
Present (survey of 1864)	6,950	128	7,078	9,520	40,392	58,912	65,990
Difference	-212	-4,715	-4,927	-3,847	+3,311	+4,662	=265

The large decrease in revenue-free and increase in cultivated land will not fail to attract notice. The decrease in total area is ascribed to diluvion by the Ganges; this area is, however, less by 160 acres than that of the more accurate revenue survey.

The current settlement was effected almost entirely by Mr Palmer.

The current settlement He divided the parganah for purposes of assessment into three principal circles, viz., (1) the bāngar kāmīl or fine upland, (2) the bāngar nākīs or poor upland; and (3) the khādīr or low tract along the shore of the Ganges. The first circle lay in the extreme east of the parganah, and the second, by far the largest of the three, included the country intervening between the first and the third. The next step of the settlement officer was to assume an average rent-rate for the various classes of soil in each circle. In this process he was guided partly by the money rents ascertained from leases to have been customary during the past six years, and partly by an estimate showing the gross produce of different soils, the landlord's rent being calculated at two-fifths the value of that produce. The assumed rent-rates sanctioned by the Board of Revenue were as follow—

Circle of assessment

Rent-rates.

Name of circle	RENT-RATES PER ACRE ON SOILS				General rent-rate per acre.
	On <i>surāī</i>	On <i>matī-yār</i>	On <i>bhūr-surāī</i>	On <i>bhūr</i> .	
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
(1) Bāngar kāmīl ..	5 0 0	3 4 0	2 1 0		4 4 2
(2) Bāngar nākīs ...	3 12 0	2 3 2	2 0 0	1 14 0	2 1 6
(3) Khādīr	4 12 0	5 3 6	3 12 0	2 6 0	4 12 0

Three of the soils here mentioned have been already described in preceding parganah notices. The fourth, *bhūr-siwāi*, is loam (*siwāi*) with a large admixture of sand (*bhūr*).

Mr Palmer created two subsidiary circles besides those already enumerated. These were (4) the *khādū būngai*, consisting of villages whose area lies partly in the second and partly in the third circle, and (5) the "fluvial action" tract, including a few exceptionally situated riparian villages in the third circle.

The application of the sanctioned standard gave for the whole parganah a gross rental of Rs 1,61,565 according to general and Rs 1,59,489 according to soil rates, and if strictly deduced from these sums at 50 per cent the revenue should have been Rs. 80,782-8-0 or Rs 79,744-8-0. But when the parganah came to be inspected and assessed village by village, these rates were as usual found too low, and they were ultimately exceeded by 81 per cent. The demand fixed was Rs 87,310

Demand excluding, and Rs 96,038-8-0 including the 10 per cent cess. The results and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old —

Settlement	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former	1 9 8	1 8 2	1 13 1	1 11 0	2 0 7	2 0 3	98,554	99,486
Present	.	1 5 3		1 7 0		1 12 4		87,310
Decrease	.	0 2 11		0 3 3		0 3 21		12,170

The decrease in the total demand is certainly surprising when we bear in mind the increase of cultivation since the last settlement. Mr Markham indeed is of opinion that the revenue assessed by Mr Palmer was 38 per cent only of the average gross rental during the six years preceding assessment.¹ But any controversy on this subject is beyond the scope of the present notice. Amongst the revenue-paying or proprietary classes Shaikhs and Jāts are

Proprietary classes numerically strongest, whilst among their tenants there are nearly three times as many Jāts as of any other class. The following table will, however, show the exact proportion in which

¹Settlement Report, pages 109-115.

at the opening of the current settlement landholders and tenants were distributed amongst the various classes :—

<i>Landholders.</i>				<i>Tenants.</i>			
Shaikhs	...	...	855	Játs	...	...	2,387
Játs	..	...	810	Shaikhs	...	...	835
Sayyids	...	...	251	Rawás	...	...	304
Bráhmans ¹	...	...	203	Sánís	...	...	300
Rawás	...	...	188	Bráhmans	...	...	237
Patháns	...	...	147	Patháns	...	...	85
Mahájans	...	...	102	Sayyids	...	...	65
Káyasths	...	...	32	Julahás	...	...	34
Khatris	..	...	28	Gújars	...	...	32
Bishnoís	...	...	7	Banjáráns	...	...	17
Chauháns	...	..	3	Christians	..	...	12
Christians	..	..	1	Jhohlás	..	...	8
Gújar	...	...	1	Chauháns	...	...	1
Others	...	...	115	Others	...	...	725
			Total				Total
			... 2,748				... 4,992

Of the land assessed at settlement 27 per cent. was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, and the remainder by their tenants, who in most cases had rights of occupancy. The census of 1872 estimates the sum paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs. 1,64,764.

Changes in the proprietary body seem to have been comparatively frequent during the currency of the past settlement; but their exact number it is as elsewhere impossible to ascertain. Between 1840 and 1870 the men of trade and affairs increased their possessions $7\frac{1}{2}$ fold, and indeed 25·9 per cent of all the land transferred was gained by the rapacious Baniya. Of that land, however, 57·3 per cent. passed into the hands of agriculturists. The chief losers were Játs and Patháns, who bore respectively 54·9 and 31·7 per cent. of the total loss. From this calculation the 1,669 acres confiscated for rebellion in 1858 have been excluded. Except 165 acres bestowed as rewards on loyal subjects, these losses of sedition were auctioned and knocked down to a variety of small purchasers.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Bijnor contained 145 inhabited villages, of which 71 had less than 200 inhabitants; 55 had between 200 and 500; 12 had between 500 and 1,000; 6 had between 1,000 and 2,000; and 1 (Bijnor) had over 12,000 inhabitants. The total population in 1872 numbered 51,790 souls (23,186 females), giving 503 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 35,819 Hindús, of whom 15,716 were females; 15,934 Musalmáns (7,454 females); and 37 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 2,194 Bráhmans, of whom

¹ Appendices B and C to the Settlement report treat Bráhmans and Tagús as separate caste, but in the above list they have been united.

978 were females, 157 Rájpúts, including 69 females; and 1,193 Baniyás (617 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 32,275 souls (14,052 females). The principal Brahmán subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (1,961) and Sáraswat. The chief Rájpút clans are the Chauháns. The Baniyás belong to the Agarwál (440), Rája-kí-Birádari (555), and Dasa subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Barhái (1,189), Málí (2,244), Kahár (1,182), Juláha (2,141), Chamár (8,143), and Ját (9,739). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah -- Taga, Hajjám, Khákioh, Fakír, Sonár, Gadariya, Kumbár, Kayasth, Orh, Jogi, Bharbhunja, Kalál, Lohár, Gújar, Nat, Rawa, Banjára, Bhát, Gosáin, Khatri, and Kamboh. Those Musalmáns who do not belong to the Shaikh (5,086), Sayyid (645), Mughal (52), and Pathán (1,004) classes, are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 539 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 3,000 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 1,144 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or in the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 6,900 in agricultural operations; 2,533 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 3,474 persons returned as labourers and 414 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 2,106 as landholders, 15,621 as cultivators, and 34,063 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 1,119 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 28,604 souls.

The *Ain-i-Akbari* (1596) ascribes to parganah Bijnor an area of 60,362 *bighas* (about 37,726½ acres) and a revenue of 33,55,425 *dams* (Rs 83,886). The parganah, in that day a division of the Sambhal government and Dehli province, was possessed chiefly by Taga Bráhmans. In the reign of Muhammad Sháh (1719-1748) a Ját named Jet Singh is said to have transferred portions of its area to Jhálu, but during the Rohilla (1748-1774) and Oudh (1774-1801) régimes we hear of no further changes. Included at the beginning of British rule (1801) in the district which now bears its name, it gained slightly in 1844 by the disintegration

of Jhálu. Although somewhat increased in size, it is practically the same parganah as at the end of the sixteenth century. Its general and fiscal history may be gathered from those of the district already given.

BŪRHPUR, a parganah in the Chándpur tahsíl of the Bijnor district, is bounded on the north by the Dhámpur and Nihaur parganahs of the Dhámpur tahsíl, on the west by parganah Chándpur of its own tahsíl, on the south by the Moradabad district, and on the east by parganah Siohára of the Dhámpur tahsíl. Its area according to the revenue survey of 1868-70 was 69 square miles and 492 acres, but the census of 1872 increases that measurement by 167 acres. In 1874 the parganah contained 136 estates, distributed amongst 106 villages

The parganah is pretty uniform in soil and level, and its principal feature is without doubt its rivers, three in number. After
Physical features. forming for a considerable distance the northern and eastern boundary, the Karula makes a sudden deflection into the neighbouring parganah of Siohára. The Gángan flows southwards through the north centre of the parganah, but turning to the east succeeds the Karula as the boundary on that quarter. And the Bán passes along all but a small portion of the western frontier. These are all perennial streams, flowing in well-defined beds, and seldom causing mischief by inundation. The tract between the Karula and the Gángan is, especially in its northern part, the most fertile division of the parganah. Here excellent wheat, rice, and sugarcane can be grown; but east of the Gángan the soil is less productive, and patches of shrub forest intermix themselves with the cultivation. Of the latter tract, the country between the Gángan and the Bán, Mr Carpenter writes as follows: "To the extreme north and to the extreme south, and generally along the bank of the Bán strips and patches of *dhak*¹ or thorn jungle are still standing, which harbour wild animals and vermin and impede cultivation, and down the middle of the tract runs a ridge or watershed between the *nadís* (streams) which is everywhere dry and sandy, and which rises towards the south into a sand ridge. There is much room for improvement in the cultivation of this tract." The highest recorded elevation is 750.5, the lowest 728.0 feet above the sea.

It must not, however, be supposed that the parganah is exceptionally barren; little more than one-thirteenth of its area is uncultivable, and of the productive remainder a fair proportion is irrigated.² Water is found in wells at an average depth of 18 feet from the surface; but the bulk of the irrigation

¹ *Butea frondosa*

² According to the settlement records 9.1 per cent only of the cultivation is recorded as irrigated. But the settlement officer believes that these figures greatly understate the real irrigation. See Settlement Report, page 236

(41 per cent) is from rivers, a form of watering for which the lower reaches of the Gárgan afford especial opportunities. In the upper part of its course through this parganah that river is rejoined by the Gárgan canal, and it was once proposed to construct a channel called the Nihantur rájbaha between the Bán and the Gárgan, while a second, to be known as the Akbaipur rájbaha, should connect the latter with the Karúla. There are no navigable canals, and those just mentioned were intended for irrigation only.

Although there are no metalled roads, the parganah is on the whole well provided with communications. Two good (2nd class)¹ and four indifferent (3rd class) highways radiate from the chief town Núrpur. Núrpur itself is little more than an overgrown village, containing less than 3,000 inhabitants, and the same may be said of Morna, the place next in size. But the most important place in the parganah is Tájpur, which, having a population of nearly 4,500 people, may fairly claim to be called a town. The manufactures are of the simple kind usual in rustic India, and are almost confined to articles of food, dress, and husbandry.

The parganah is an agricultural one, and crops are beyond all comparison its chief product. The following table shows the proportion in which the cultivated area is occupied by the various spring and autumn growths —

AUTUMN HARVEST		SPRING HARVEST	
	Percentage of cultivated area		Percentage of cultivated area.
Sugarcane	.. 7 65	Wheat	... 18 23
Cotton	.. 5 90	Barley	.. 1 76
Jár for fodder (<i>charri</i>)	... 66	Gram vetch	.. 3 95
Coarse rice	.. 33 34	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goj</i>)	.. 4 23
Fine do	.. 2 02	Vegetables	... 73
Coarse autumn crops (<i>jár, bájra,</i> and <i>kodon</i> millets, <i>til</i> , &c.)	.. 10 70	Coarse spring crops (mixed, mus- tard, peas, &c.)	... 3 00
	60 27		31 90
Add land left fallow for sugar- cane crop of following autumn (<i>pandra</i>)	.. 7 72	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bahan</i>)	... 11
	67 99		32 01
Land cultivated for autumn harvest	...	.. 67 99	
Ditto spring ditto	..	.. 32 01	
		Total	100 00

Of the cultivated area 22 25 was at the beginning of the current settle-
ment recorded as manured, but the settlement officer and
his returns are at issue as to the quantity of *dofash* or land

¹ Considered as radiating from the town, these roads are two, but they are in reality one, the Bijnor-Moradabad road

yielding two harvests in the year. The following table compares the areas of the parganah according to the last two settlement surveys :—

Settlement	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres.
	Barren (including village sites).	Revenue-free.	Total.	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated	Total	
Former (survey of 1834-38)	5,294	12,725	18,019	7,199	18,680	25,879	43,898
Present (survey of 1865-66)	3,360	13,832	17,192	7,389	20,172	27,561	44,753
Difference ...	-1,934	+1,107	-827	+190	+1,492	+1,682	+855

At the time of the former survey the *disjuncta membra* of the modern Búrhpur were scattered amongst the neighbouring parganahs, but they have been collected for the purposes of the above table. The slight increase in total area is ascribed to the greater accuracy of the later survey, but the yet more accurate revenue survey of 1868-70 again reduces that area by 101 acres. The increase of revenue-free lands is due to a grant made in 1858 to the late Rájá Partáb Singh¹ on account of good services during the rebellion of the preceding year. His son and successor is still exempt from payment of revenue on half the original grant.

The current settlement was effected by Messrs Carpenter and Markham.

The current settlement. Its uniformity of character prevented the distribution of the parganah into circles of assessment, and Mr. Carpenter's first step was therefore to assume average rent-rates for the different classes of soil. These were (1) *siwár*, a rich light coloured loam with a slight admixture of sand, (2) *blúr siwáí*, the samewith a larger admixture of sand, (3) *mattiyá* or clay-land; and (4) *bhur* or sandy land. An examination of Mr Carpenter's rent-rates by his successor showed that they had been fixed on too low a scale, and amended rates, based on actual inspection, the translation of village statistical pieces (*hálát dāhí*), tables of leases, and the rents of the parganahs returned by village notaries (*patwáris*), were proposed by his successor. After some controversy Government directed the assumption of

¹ Of Tájpur

the following rates, which were a compromise between those of Messrs Carpenter and Markham.—

					Rs. a p
For manured soils	...	...	...	...	7 4 0 per acre,
„ siwái	„	„	...	...	3 6 0 „
„ mattiyár	„	...	...	...	3 8 0 „
„ bhúr siwái	„	...	...	...	2 5 0 „
„ bhur	„	...	...	...	1 14 0 „
General rate					4 5 0

The application of these standards gave for the whole parganah a gross rental of Rs. 92,086 according to the soil, and Rs 91,386 according to the general rates Deduced from the larger or smaller of these sums at 50 per cent, the revenue demand would have been Rs 46,043 or Rs 45,693 It was ultimately fixed at Rs 45,788, a figure between the two, while the addition of the 10 per cent cess raised it to Rs 52,345-8-0 The results and incidence of the new assessment, which came into force on the 1st July, 1872, may be thus contrasted, with those of the old.—

Settlement		INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
		On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
		Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.
		Rs. a p	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a p	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs	Rs.
Former	...	1 6 2	1 4 7	1 10 8	1 7 1	2 4 4	1 15 6	43,109	39,722
Present	...	...	1 7 8	...	1 10 7	...	2 2 7	...	45,788
Increase	..	..	0 3 1	...	0 3 6	...	0 3 1	...	6,066

Amongst the proprietary or revenue-paying body Chauhán Rájpúts (2) are more than five times as numerous as any other Proprietary body class, and the same caste preponderates also among the tenantry. The following list will, however, show to what extent each class

or tribe is represented amongst the landlords and tenants of the parganah :—¹

<i>Landlords</i>				<i>Tenants</i>			
Chauhāns and other Rājputs	..	466		Chauhāns	...	834	
Tagās and other Brāhmins	..	82		Sānis	...	346	
Jāts	...	40		Brāhmins	..	243	
Shaikhs	..	33		Jāts	...	231	
Sayyids	..	23		Ahirs	..	188	
Kāyasths	...	19		Gujars	...	60	
Mahājans	...	15		Shaikhs	..	56	
Pathāns	...	2		Julahās	..	53	
Gujars	..	1		Jhoghās		26	
Bishnofs	...	1		Sayyids	...	13	
Others	...	78		Pathāns	...	4	
				Banjāras	...	2	
				Others	..	660	
Total	...	760		Total	..	2,707	

Of the land assessed at settlement 26·10 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, and the remainder by their tenants, amongst whom those with rights of occupancy were twice as numerous as those without. The census of 1872 estimates the sum paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs 1,01,023. As elsewhere in the Chāndpur tahsíl, it is quite impossible to show what number of estates changed hands during the currency of the former settlement.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Būhpur contained 89 inhabited villages, of which 39 had less than 200 inhabitants; 36 had between 200 and 500, 8 had between 500 and 1,000; 3 had between 1,000 and 2,000, 2 had between 2,000 and 3,000; and one had between 3,000 and 5,000. The total population in 1872 numbered 35,225 souls (16,513 females), giving 503 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 25,153 Hindūs, of whom 11,755 were females, 10,071 Musalmāns, (4,758 females), and one Christian. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 1,541 Brāhmins, of whom 697 were females, 5,025 Rājputs, including 2,439 females, 292 Baniyās (131 females), whilst the great mass of the population is compared in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 18,295 souls (8,488 females). The principal Brāhmin subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (1,527). The chief Rājput clans are the Kachhwāha, Bāchhal, Bas, Kassib, Rāthor Naru, and Sirohi. The Baniyās belong to the Agarwāl, Gatah, Rāja-ki Birādari, and Ghoay subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Tagās (1,265), Mālī (2,591), Chamar (4,572), Ahir (1,037), and

¹ Compiled from appendices B and C, Settlement Report, 1874. Appendix B mentions one Christian landlord, but this turns out to be Government, and has therefore been included under the head of "others."

Jūt (2,310). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah—Barhū, Kahār, Hajjam, Jukīhā, Khākrah, Fakīr, Sonār, Gadaiya, Kunīhār, Kāyasth, Jogi, Bharbhunja, Gājar, Sīni, Dhobi, Khatik, Ranaiya, and Dakaut. Those Musalmāns who are not distributed amongst Shaikhs (286), Sayyids (89), and Pathāns (55), are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 225 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,256 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c, 574 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 5,106 in agricultural operations, 2,066 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,757 persons returned as labourers and 351 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,288 as landholders, 13,734 as cultivators, and 20,203 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 255 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 18,712 souls.

Formed in 1811 out of drafts from all the surrounding parganahs, Būrh-
History pur is not yet forty years old, and the revenue settlement already described has been the only event of importance in its separate history. "The name of this parganah," observes Mr Markham, "was evidently intended to be Nūrpur * * * Slovenliness in writing the name in the Persian character caused it to be originally read as if 'Boorpore,' and that name continued to be applied. It is an accident that there is a small uninhabited village called Boorpore in the parganah"¹ There is of course little doubt that Mr Markham is right in the *shikast* or running Persian hand no distinction is made between the letters *b* and *n*, and a short *n* is invariably written long. But the change from Nūrpur to Būrhpur would seem to prove that there is less difference between the pronunciation of the soft Persian *r* and hard Hindi *rh* than professors of those two languages would have us imagine. It is possible that some uncertainty existed in the minds of native clerks as to whether it was intended to name the parganah after its chief town or the less important village of Būrhpur, and in that case the fact that an Englishman

¹ Settlement Report, page 235

usually gives the *litera canina* a hard pronunciation may have decided them in favour of the latter

CHÁNDPUR, the capital of the pargana and tahsíl so named in the Bijnor district, stands in north latitude 29°8' and east longitude 78°20', 21 miles south-south-east of Bijnor. It had in 1872 a population of 12,033 persons, with a density of 89 to the acre.

The town, which has an irregular and slightly undulating site of 135 acres, is built on a sandy tract some 740 feet above sea-level, and surrounded by a good many ponds. On the east and north, a vast excavation known as the Satara receives the drainage from those quarters of the town. That from the west and south flows into the Chimman Tál, another large excavation on the southern outskirts. During the rainy months, when these dry depressions become filled with water, the Chimman overflows into the Satara, while the Satara is itself drained through a cutting two miles long upon some lowlying flats to the east. On an island in the Satara stands the sweepers' quarter. Chánpur, writes Dr. Planck, "wears an air of former prosperity succeeded by existing poverty." Ten years ago (1868) it was "the filthiest place in this province;" but by 1875 a very great improvement had been effected, and the town has now a well-paved and thriving appearance. Several fine brick-work houses rise above the surrounding huts like forest trees amongst an undergrowth of weeds.

The fort-like tahsíl and a native hostel (*sarái*) both stand on the eastern outskirt. Amongst other public buildings may be mentioned a 1st class police station, a dispensary, an imperial post-office, a *tahsíl* school for boys, and three girls' schools supported by Government or the American Mission. There are five or six temples and mosques, one of the former being credited with an existence of 250 years. In the north-western suburb of Siyáo is a tomb called Talab Siyáo, and in Sarái Shaikh Habíb, on the same outskirt of the town, are a handsome mosque and another tomb, both of considerable antiquity. The bazar, or high street as it may be called, is a metalled but narrow thoroughfare, the other streets, though in most cases metalled or paved with brick-on-edge, are insignificant. Seven unmetalled roads, two of the 2nd and five of the 3rd class, connect the town with the surrounding country.

Along these roads grain and other merchandize is borne towards the markets held twice a week at Chánpur. Further openings for rustic commerce are provided by fairs gathered in July and August on the west and south of the town respectively. The only manufactures for which that town has a specialty are earthenware pipe-bowls (*chullam*), jugs

(*garahi* of the same material, and the cotton cloths known as *gára* and *chautihi*. Some idea of the local trade may be formed from the following table, showing what imports for two years passed the octroi outposts of the municipality.—

Statement showing imports of taxable articles for two years.

Articles.	Net imports in				Consumption per head in							
	1874-75		1876-77		1874-75				1876-77.			
	Quantity	Value.	Quantity	Value.	Quantity	Value	Quantity	Value.	Quantity	Value.	Quantity	Value.
	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Md s c	Rs a p	Md s c	Rs a p	Md s c	Rs a p	Md s c	Rs a p
Grain	69,524	.	68,949	.	5 13 15	...	5 29 3	..	5 29 3	..	5 29 3	..
Sugar refined	756	.	192	..	0 1 2	.	0 0 10	..	0 0 10	..	0 0 10	..
Do., unrefined ..	6,423	..	7,208	.	0 21 6	..	0 23 15	..	0 23 15	..	0 23 15	..
Ghi	7,620	.	7,520	.	.	0 10 5	.	0 11 4	.	0 11 4	.	0 11 4
Oil or articles of food	76,670	14,463	77,121	14,146	6 14 14	1 3 3	6 15 5	1 2 9	6 15 5	1 2 9	6 15 5	1 2 9
Animals for slaughter	1,286	.	1,396	.	.	.	.	..	.	..	.	..
Oil and oil seeds		6,611		6,079	0 8 9	.	0 8 0	...	0 8 0	...	0 8 0	...
Fuel &c.	hd 108	6,619	175	6,059	0 8 5	0 8 9	0 0 9	0 8 0	0 0 9	0 8 0	0 0 9	0 8 0
Building materials		5,804		4,615	...	0 7 8	..	0 7 11	..	0 7 11	..	0 7 11
Drugs and spices		11,571		11,353		0 15 3	.	0 15 1	.	0 15 1	.	0 15 1
Tobacco	1,236	.	1,209	.	0 4 2	.	0 4 0	..	0 4 0	..	0 4 0	..
European cloth		28,611		34,410		2 6 0	...	2 13 9	...	2 13 9	...	2 13 9
Native "	..	6,078	..	6,839		0 8 0	...	0 9 1	...	0 9 1	...	0 9 1
Metals "	..	1,018	..	4,320		0 5 4	...	0 5 9	...	0 5 9	...	0 5 9

The municipal committee, a corporation deriving its authority from Act XV of 1873, consists of twelve members, whereof a quarter are officials and the remainder elected by the taxpayers. The income of the municipality is supplied chiefly by an octroi tax, which had in 1876-77 an incidence of Re. 0-8-3 per head of population. The municipal receipts and expenditure for a couple of years may be thus shown:—

Receipts.		1874-75.	1876-77.	Expenditure		1874-75.	1876-77.
		Rs	Rs			Rs.	Rs.
Opening balance		2,886	2,420	Collection	.	772	733
Class I.—Food and drink		2,534	3,152	Head office	...	165	51
" II.—Animals for slaughter		121	124	Supervision	..	..	..
" III.—Fuel, &c.		177	321	Original works	.	2,252	2,855
" IV.—Building materials,		121	171	Repairs	.	536	..
" V.—Drugs, spices, &c.,		240	236	Police	.	1,412	1,417
" VI.—Tobacco		147	162	Education ..	...	234	163
" VII.—Textile fabrics	..	361	619	Registration of births	..	..	..
" VIII.—Metals	...	42	65	and deaths	..	..	..
Total octroi	...	6,672	4,850	Lighting	.	213	196
Rents	...	48	60	Watering roads	.	...	..
Fines	...	48	146	Drainage works	..	..	100
Pounds	..	640	392	Water supply	...	..	150
Miscellaneous	...	..	..	Charitable grants	...	124	127
				Conservancy	...	552	784
				Miscellaneous	...	123	140
Total	...	7,363	5,448	Total	...	6,383	6,718

As to the foundation and age of Chánpur no accurate information exists; but that it was a flourishing town in the reign of Akbar History. (1556-1605) is proved by the fact that it was chosen as the capital of a district (*dastúr*) Though occupied by both the Pindári invaders of 1805 and the Muslim rebels of 1857, it seems never to have suffered sack- ing.

CHÁNDPUR, a tahsíl of the Bijnor district, comprises the parganahs of Chánpur, Burhpur, and Bášta. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 305 square miles and 630 acres, of which 197 square miles and 331 acres are cultivated. The area assessed with the Government revenue is given at 291 square miles and 522 acres, of which 188 square miles and 235 acres are cultivated, 47 square miles and 413 acres culturable, and 55 square miles and 414 acres barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs 1,76,536 (or with cesses, Re 1,96,851),¹ falling at Re 0-14-5 on the total area, Re. 0-15-2 on the entire cultivable area, and Re. 1-6-4 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 129,183 souls (60,043 females), giving 422 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 363 villages. The same statistics show 297 persons blind, 35 lepers, 27 deaf and dumb, and 7 insane persons in the tahsíl. For a detailed account of this tahsíl see the articles on its three parganahs (CHÁNDPUR, BURHPUR, and BASHTA.)

CHÁNDPUR, a parganah in the Chánpur tahsíl of the Bijnor district, is Boundaries, area, &c bounded on the north by the Dáránagar parganah of the Bijnor tahsíl, on the west by parganah Bášta of its own tahsíl; on the south by the Amroha parganah of the Morádabad district, and on the east by the Bán river, which separates it from parganahs Burhpur of its own tahsíl and Nihaur of the Dhámpur tahsíl. According to the revenue survey of 1868-70 the total area was 133 square miles and 309 acres, but the census of 1872 reduces that measurement by 221 acres. In 1874 the parganah contained 286 *maháls* or estates, distributed amongst 225 *mauzas* or villages.

It will not take long to describe the physical features of the parganah. Physical features Hills there are none, the highest elevation above the sea being 757 9, and the lowest 723 2 feet. The only perennial river is the Bán; but during the rains this is joined by the Banra, a rivulet which for the rest of the year is a mere line of pools. There are no lakes, unless two large ponds at the village of Siyáo may be dignified by that name. The surface of the parganah is embossed with low sandy ridges and plateaux, it is fairly cultivated, and little over a twelfth part is barren. Water for the crops is

¹ The land-revenue had risen at the close of the calendar year 1876 to Rs. 2,10,553. The area, as lately proclaimed by Government (July, 1878) was 308 square miles and 15 acres.

obtained mostly from wells, and to a small extent from ponds also. No canals are as yet in existence, although the main line of the extinct Eastern Ganges project traverses the parganah from north to south near its western border. As there are numerous and durable earthen wells, in which water can be reached at an average depth of 20 feet from the surface, Mr Markham doubts the expediency of bringing a canal through this part of the district at all. Some of the wells he mentions, especially those near Pheona village, have lasted over a quarter of a century, and, if protected by a thatch during the rains, are well nigh imperishable.

The highways of the parganah are mostly earthen roads of an inferior description, the best being that from Morádabad to Bijnor, which passes through its north-eastern corner. Another 2nd class and several 3rd class roads converge upon the chief town, Chándpur; but as this and the villages of Pheona and Siyáo already mentioned are the only places of over 2,500 inhabitants, there is little need of elaborate communications. The trade is in agricultural produce, and the manufactures are of the simple kind required by a poor agricultural community spending most of their time out of doors. The following statement shows in what proportion the crops of the parganah are sown for the spring and autumn harvests:—

AUTUMN.		SPRING	
	Percentage of cultivated area.		Percentage of cultivated area.
Sugar cane ...	.. 7 42	Wheat ...	.. 14 45
Cotton ..	.. 5 90	Barley ...	.. 8 75
Jodr for fodder (<i>charr</i>) ..	.. 2 14	Gram vetch ..	.. 6 34
Coarse rice ..	.. 10 27	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>) ..	.. 5 65
Fine rice ..	.. 15	Vegetables ..	.. 69
Coarse autumn crops (<i>joár, bájra</i> , and kodon, millets, <i>tíl</i> , &c.) ..	.. 28 74	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c) ..	.. 2 08
	54 62		37 96
Add land left fallow for sugar crops of following autumn (<i>pándra</i>) ..	.. 7 25	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>báhan</i>) ..	.. 17
	61 87		36 13
Land cultivated in autumn ..		.. 61 87	
Ditto in spring ..		.. 38 13	
Total ..		100 00	

Of the cultivated area, 85 per cent. was at the opening of the current settlement recorded as irrigated, 25 per cent. as manured, and 35 per cent. as capable of bearing crops at both harvests. But the irrigated and two-harvest areas are stated on the best authority—that of the settlement officer—to be

very much underrated in these estimates The annexed table shows the cultivated, barren, and other areas according to the last two Settlement areas settlement surveys.—

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres.			Total area in acres
	Barren (including village sites)	Revenue-free.	Total.	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated.	Total.	
Former (survey of 1836) .	9,715	3,936	13,651	24,129	46,884	71,013	84,664
Present (survey of 1865-66).	6,736	2,882	9,618	20,076	55,426	75,502	85,120
Difference .	-2,979	-1,054	-4,033	-4,053	+8,542	+4,489	+456

It will be seen that the total area of 1865-66 is 309 acres less than that of the more accurate revenue survey The decrease in revenue-free area during the currency of the last settlement was less marked than in most other parganahs of the district The real increase in cultivation was probably greater than that shown in the above table Indeed, according to Mr Markham, 10 per cent of the total arable area was thrown fallow just before measurements for the current settlement, with a view of reducing the assessment.

The current settlement was effected by Mr Markham himself For purposes of assessment the parganah had already been divided into three circles—the bāngar, bhūr, and bhūr-bāngar. In the first were included the more fertile tracts intervening between sandy plateaux, in the second the sandy plateaux themselves, and in the third villages lying partly in the first, partly in the second circles. Mr Markham assumed the following rates of rent for the various kinds of soil in each —

Circle	RENT RATE PER ACRE ON					General rate
	Manured soils	Swat.	Matthiyār.	Bhūr-swāt.	Bhūr.	
I.—Bāngar	Rs. a p. 7 11 6	Rs a. p. 3 2 0	Rs a p 3 2 0	Rs a p 2 4 0	Rs. a. p 1 11 0	Rs a p 4 7 5
II.—Bhūr ...	6 9 0	2 13 0	2 13 0	2 1 0	1 7 6	2 8 8
III.—Bhūr-bāngar ...	7 6 0	2 15 0	2 15 0	2 1 0	1 7 6	3 6 8

Preceding parganah articles have explained the nature of the soils here mentioned¹. The application of these rent-rates was sanctioned by the Board of Revenue, and gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs. 2,25,571 according to the general, and of Rs. 2,25,154 according to the soil standards. Deduced from the lowest of these sums at 50 per cent, the revenue would have been Rs. 1,12,577. But in the actual work of assessing certain villages in the bhūr circle and elsewhere it was found that much of the existing cultivation could not safely be considered permanent, and the reduction in such cases of the sanctioned rates caused the demand to be ultimately fixed at Rs. 1,11,685 only.

The results and incidence of the new assessment, which came into force on the 1st of July, 1873, may be thus compared with those of the old.—

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial.	Final
	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs	Rs
Former	1 2 8	1 2 6	1 5 3	1 4 2	2 0 2	1 11 5	94,211	94,953
Present	..	1 5 9	...	1 7 8	.	1 14 7	..	111,865
Increase	..	0 3 3		0 3 6	...	0 3 2	..	16,912

Including the 10 per cent. cess, the new demand amounted to Rs. 1,23,434-4-0. Amongst the landholders who pay this Proprietary body. demand Chauhān Rājputs and Shaikhs are most numerous. The following table,² will, however, show to what extent each class and tribe is represented amongst the landlords and tenants of the parganah.—

Landholders				Tenants			
Rājputs	...	...	1,391	Jāts	...	...	1,822
Shaikhs	...	...	1,360	Chauhāns	...	...	1,789
Brahmans	...	...	690	Shaikhs	...	...	1,223
Sanyids	...	...	310	Brahmans	...	...	963
Jāts	...	...	146	Sanis	...	...	680
Mahājāns	...	...	104	Ahirs	...	...	424
Pathāns	...	...	72	Gujars	...	...	326
Kayaths	...	...	47	Sanyids	...	...	70
Gujars	...	...	39	Pathāns	...	...	54
Others	...	...	231	Julāhas	...	...	37
				Others	...	...	1,067
Total	...	...	4,390	Total	...	...	8,355

¹ See, for instance, parganah Burhpur, p. 48
² Compiled from the Settlement Report, 1874, Appendices B. and C, where Chauhāns and Rājputs, Brahmans and Tagas, are separately shown.

Of the land assessed at settlement 26 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, 41.5 by their tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will. The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs 1,84,201. As elsewhere in

Alienations.

this tahsíl, the records are insufficient to show what number of properties changed hands during the currency of the former settlement. Of the 13,246 acres confiscated for rebellion in 1858, over 13,000 were lost by Sayyids, mostly of the historic Barha family. Their ancestors fled hither after the crushing defeat of Bhainsi¹ in 1737.

Population

According to the census of 1872, parganah Chandpur contained 157 inhabited villages, of which 66 had less than 200 inhabitants; 59 had between 200 and 500, 25 had between 500 and 1,000; 4 had between 1,000 and 2,000, 1 had between 2,000 and 3,000; and 1 had between 3,000 and 5,000. The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Chándpur, with a population of 12,033.

The total population in 1872 numbered 65,770 souls (30,770 females), giving 494 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 44,500 Hindús, of whom 20,637 were females; and 21,270 Musalmáns, amongst whom 10,133 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 2,990 Brahmans, of whom 1,363 were females, 7,544 Rájputs, including 3,625 females; and 1,159 Baniyas (534 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 32,807 souls, of whom 15,115 are females. The principal Brahman subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (2,832). The chief Rájput clans are the Chauhán (4,106), Kachwáha, Sisodiya, Bachhal, Bais, Maju, and Gahlot. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwál (812), Gatah, Rája-kí-Birádarí, Mahesari, and Gindaurya subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Taga (2,469), Máli (34,57), Chamár (8,672), Khákhrob (1,295), Ahír (1,671), Gújar (1,152), and Ját (6,302). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this pargana — Barháí, Kahár, Hajjám, Juláha, Fakír, Sonár, Gadariya, Kumbhár, Káyath, Bharbhunja, Samí, Rawa, Dhobí, Ramaiya, and Mewáti. Of the Musalmáns, those who are not distributed amongst Shaikhs (5,488), Sayyids (729), Mughals (73), and Patháns (335), are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male

Occupations

adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 513 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests,

¹ Gazetteer, II, 605.

doctors, and the like; 2,353 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c; 1,090 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 10,035 in agricultural operations, 4,131 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 3,016 persons returned as labourers and 545 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,189 as landholders, 26,610 as cultivators, and 37,971 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 1,272 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 35,000 souls.

Under the revenue reforms of Akbâr (1556-1605) parganah Chândpur became a division (*mahal*) of the Chândpur district (*dastâr*),
 History Sumbhal government and Delhi province. The parganah, which at that time included a portion of the modern Burhpur, had, according to the *Min-i-Ilâhî*, a total area of 87,273 *bighas* (about 54,545½ acres) and a revenue of 131,071 *dâms* (about Rs. 10,777). A good portion of the Akbârî parganah still probably remains in the Morâdabad district, of which on its cession to the British in 1801 it became a part. In 1817 the parganah was included in the newly formed district of Bijnor, or, as it was then called, "Northern Morâdabad," and in 1844 its area was diminished to contribute towards the formation of the adjacent parganah, Burhpur. Some allusions to the general and fiscal history of Chândpur will be found in that of the district.

DARINAGAR, the chief town of the parganah so called in the Bijnor tahsîl and district, stands on the left bank of the Ganges, seven miles from Bijnor. The population by the last census was 1,879. A market is held here on Mondays and Fridays, but these more frequent meetings sink into shade beside the two great fairs which enliven Darînnagar after the opening of the rains and cold weather. The first, called *Zahur Dhwân-kî-Chharyân* and held in Sâwan (July-August), resembles smaller gatherings held on the same occasion in other parts of the district. Some 10 or 15 thousand folk of the lower classes—Hindu and Musalmân—meet in an open space where banners are fixed and the usual mixture of traffic and worship ensues. The *Nihân* fair in Kîrtuk (October-November) is larger, being attended by from 25 to 30 thousand people. To this meeting, which lasts for four or five days, wares of all sorts are brought by dealers from surrounding districts. The scene is a combination of lively colour and sound. The yokel's wife may be seen parading her holiday clothes among the booths, whilst above the din may be heard

the monotonous chant of the minstrels (bháts) for which Dáránagar is celebrated¹ Ceremonial bathing in the Ganges was the original object and is still the indispensable duty of people visiting the fair A special police force is employed to maintain order whilst it lasts Dáránagar has an imperial post-office, a registration outpost of the Agriculture and Commerce Department, an inn for natives, and a police station (3rd class). The last named institution is situated in Ganj, Erskine or Ganj Askin, a suburb adjoining Dáránagar on the south, and named after the Scotch officer who founded it Act XX. of 1856 (the Chaukidári Act) is in force at Dáránagar, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave with miscellaneous receipts and the balance from the preceding year (Rs 147) a total income of Rs 911. The expenditure, which consisted principally of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs 782. In the same year the town contained 1,032 houses, of which 823 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-14-10 per house assessed and Re 0-2-8 per head of population

DÁRÁNAGAR, a parganah in the tahsíl and district of Bijnor, is bounded on the north by pargana Bijnor of its own tahsíl; on the west by the Ganges, which separates it from the Muzaffarnagar and Meerut (Mírath) districts, on the south by parganahs Báshthi and Chándpur of the Chándpur tahsíl, and on the east by parganah Nibtaur of the Dhámpur tahsíl According to the revenue survey of 1868-70 the total area was 98 square miles and 29 acres, but the census of 1872 reduces that measurement by 1 square mile and 607 acres Further details of area will be given in describing the last settlement of land-revenue In 1874 the parganah contained 202 estates (*mahals*), distributed over 160 villages (*mauzas*)

The physical geography of Dáránagar much resembles that of the neighbouring parganah Bijnor Here as there, the greater portion of the surface is occupied by the so-called bángar or uplands, which are succeeded on the banks of the Ganges by a narrow and grass-tufted belt of alluvial lowland or khádír As, however, the lowest elevation of the revenue survey is 720 6 above the sea, and the highest only 789 4 feet, there is far less difference of level than the names of these tracts would seem to imply The upland soil is richest towards the extreme east of the parganah, and deteriorates in quality as the Ganges is approached The general slope of the country is parallel to the course of that river, i e, from north to south, and in this direction runs the Choiya, the only other stream of the parganah After forming for a considerable distance the boundary with Bijnor on the north, the Choiya crosses the bángar and forms for a short distance that

¹ See Sir H. Elliot's *Glossary*, article "Bhats "

with Bāshta on the south. It then turns westward, re-entering the south-western corner of this parganah, and except during the summer, where it has no water to discharge, empties itself into the Ganges. The main line of the proposed Eastern Ganges Canal traverses from north to south the broadest part of the parganah. If ever constructed, this work will of course alter the existing conditions of the water-supply, but in the meanwhile seven-eighths of the irrigation is from earthen wells and the remainder from ponds. In the former water can be obtained at an average depth of 25 feet from the surface, and the largest of the latter is situated in the township of Haldaui. The parganah is extensively cultivated, and less than an eighth of its area is barren.

Dārānagar has a larger number of considerable market-towns than any other parganah in the district. Besides the chief town, **Communications and trade** Dārānagar, there are two places, Jhālū and Haldaur, of over 4,000 inhabitants, while Ambheria and Baldia, the scene of an important fair, may be mentioned as villages of less consequence. In good unmetalled roads, too, the parganah is exceptionally rich. It is traversed by the 2nd-class lines from Bijnor to Dhanauia, Bijnor to Moradabad, and Bijnor to Dhampur, as well as by several 3rd-class tracks. The Ganges is navigable along the whole of the western frontier, and provides it with yet another commercial route. The only manufacture worth mentioning is that of the coarse cotton cloths known as *garha* and *gazi*, which are exported in some quantity, but the trade of the parganah is chiefly in sugar, grain, and other agricultural produce.

Crops. The following table shows the proportion in which the various crops are sown for the spring and autumn

harvests:—

AUTUMN			SPRING		
		Percentage of cultivated area			Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane ...	..	5 83	Wheat ...	...	9 01
Cotton ..	..	7 44	Barley ..	..	14 96
Joar for fodder (<i>charru</i>)	...	83	Gram vetch	...	2 05
Coarse rice	.	7 65	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>gopi</i>)	...	4 15
Fine rice	..	73	Vegetables		35
Coarse autumn crops (<i>joar</i> , <i>bajra</i> , and <i>kodan</i> (millets), <i>til</i> , &c)	.	34 63	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c)	.	88
		57 11			31 69
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pandra</i>)	..	5 18	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bahan</i>)	...	6 02
		62 29			37 71
Land cultivated in autumn ... 62 29			Ditto in spring ... 37 71		
Total ... 100 00					

Of the cultivated area, 0·4 per cent. is recorded as capable of bearing crops for both harvests in the year ; 1·2 as irrigated, a percentage which appears to the settlement officer understated ; and 18·1 as manured The cultivated, barren, and other areas, as ascertained by the last two settlement surveys, may be thus tabulated.—

Settlement.	Unassessable areas in acres.			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres.
	Barren (including village sites)	Revenue-free	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated	Total.	
Former (survey of 1835)	8,872	921	9,793	16,270	33,199	49,469	59,262
Present (survey of 1864)	7,048	1,050	8,098	11,402	42,560	53,962	62,060
Difference ...	-1,824	+129	-1,695	-4,868	+9,361	+4,493	+2,798

As will be hereafter noted, the pargana had at the time of the former settlement no separate existence, and the figures for 1835 here given are those of the component parts into which it was then divided The total area according to the later settlement survey is only 689 acres less than that according to the revenue survey, and must therefore be accepted as almost accurate This leads to the conclusion that the survey of 1835 was inaccurate, for no alluvion that may have taken place would be sufficient to account for the large increase of total area shown in the above table. Though slight, the increase in revenue-free land was unusual and requires explanation. It was caused by the grant of Haldaur township to the late Rāja Randhīr Singh as a reward for loyal services during the troubles of 1857-58 The estate, which was in his time entirely freed from revenue, is still held at half revenue by his nephew, Rāja Mahāraj Singh.¹ If correctly recorded, the large increase in cultivation is an argument against the opinion held by Mr H. M. Bird and others, that the former settlement was unduly severe.

The current settlement was effected by Messrs Palmer and Markham For purposes of assessment the former divided the pargana into two circles, the *bāngar kāmīl* and *bāngar nākīs*—that is, uplands of superior and inferior soil The first included the more fertile villages in the east of the pargana, and the second the remainder of the *bāngar* tract. The assessable area of the *khādīr* belt was judged too small to be

¹ The late Rāja's brother, Kūar Buddh Singh, has also some share in that estate

constituted into a third and separate circle. Mr Palmer next assumed rent-rates for the various kinds of soil in each circle, and when sanctioned by the Board of Revenue these rates stood as follows.—

Circle	RENT PER ACRE ON				General rate.
	Suwal ¹	Mattiyār	Bhūr-suwal	Bhūr.	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	
I.—Bāngar kāmūl	5 4 6	3 9 0	2 1 0	..	4 2 0
II.—Bangar nākis ...	3 12 0	2 3 0	2 0 0	1 13 8	2

The application of these standards gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs 1,22,991 by general, and Rs 1,22,189 by soil rates. Deduced from the higher of these sums at 50 per cent the revenue would have been Rs 61,497, but in assessing the circles village by village it was found expedient to exceed the sanctioned rates by about 7 per cent, and the demand was ultimately fixed at Rs 65,352. Even thus augmented, however, the new demand fell short of the old, as the following table, comparing the results and incidence of the two assessments, will show —

Assessment		INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
		On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
		Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.
		Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs a a	Rs a. p	Rs.	Rs
Former	..	1 4 2	1 2 11	1 7 11	1 5 4	2 3 5	1 11 1	73,564	72,037
Present	...		1 1 2	..	1 3 5	..	1 8 7		65,352
Decrease	..	..	0 1 9	...	0 1 11		0 2 6	..	6,685

Including cesses (10 per cent.) the new demand amounted to Rs 72,037, or exactly the same figure as the old had attained without them. It came into force on the 1st July, 1869.

The landholders who paid this revenue are chiefly Jāts and Sayyids, whilst among their tenants Jāts and Sanīs are most numerous. Proprietors and tenantry.

The following table will, however, show to what extent

¹ The nature of these soils has already been sufficiently explained. See article on parganah Burhpur, page 48.

each class is represented amongst the rent-takers and rent-payers of the parganah —

<i>Landholders.</i>			<i>Tenants</i>		
Játs	...	497	Játs	...	2,126
Sayyids	...	471	Sayyids	...	431
Shaikhhs	...	386	Chauhāns	...	342
Gújars	...	217	Shaikhhs	...	278
Chauhāns	...	176	Brahmanns	...	179
Brahmanns	...	138	Jh jhns	...	138
Mákhāns	...	67	Gújars	...	103
Khatrias	...	32	Sayyids	...	95
Pathāns	...	14	Malhāns	...	54
Rajwāhs	...	10	Johāns	...	11
Others	...	64	Rajwāhs	...	8
Total	...	2,063	Others	...	601
			Total	...	4,366

Of the land assessed at settlement, 22·2 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, 50·0 per cent by their tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will. The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs 1,38,609.

For an exhaustive and accurate account of land-transfers during the currency of the last settlement materials are wanting. But some idea of the scale on which estates changed hands during that period may be formed from the following table, which shows approximately the area held by agricultural and non-agricultural classes at the close of each decade between 1840 and 1870, as well as the confiscations on account of rebellion in 1857-58¹ —

Year			Total revenue-paying area, in acres	Land held by agricultural classes, in acres	Land held by non-agricultural classes, in acres	Land confiscated for rebellion, in acres
1840	..	..	57,855	57,212	643	.
1850	.	..	57,165	54,47	3,318	...
1860	..	...	57,465	51,481	3,283	} 2,601
1870	...	..	57,563	49,717	5,047	

The result of these figures is that, whereas in 1840 the non-agricultural classes—money-lenders, tradesmen, and Government servants—held only 1·1 per cent of the revenue-paying area, they now hold as much as 8·1. Of the total acreage transferred during the 30 years under review, no less than 56·6 per cent passed into the hands of these classes, while 22·7 and 14·8 fell into the possession of Chauhāns and Brahmanns respectively, and the remainder into that of other agricultural castes. The principal losers were Játs and Sayyids,

¹ Compiled from a report on alienations submitted by the settlement officer to the Board of Revenue in August, 1873

who parted the former with 43.9, and the latter with 21.0 per cent of all the alienated land.

According to the census of 1872 parganah Dáránagar contained 93 inhabited villages, of which 42 had less than 200 inhabitants, 34 had between 200 and 500; had between 500 and 1,000, 6 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and 2 had between 2,000 and 3,000. The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Jhálú, with a population of 5,979. The total population in 1872 numbered 42,283 souls (19,327 females), giving 436 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 31,422 Hindús, of whom 14,140 were females; 10,858 Musalmáns, amongst whom 5,185 were females; and three Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 2,467 Bráhmans, of whom 1,124 were females, 2,081 Rájputs, including 1,001 females, and 558 Baniyás (29 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 25,616 souls (11,406 females). The principal Bráhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (2,335) and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clan is the Chaubán (1,263). The Baniyás belongs to the Agarwál (717), Gatah, Rája-ki-Birádari, Mahesari, and Rastogi subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Málh (1,306), Chamár (6,321), Ját (7,663), and Sául (1,110). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah—Taga, Barhái, Kabar, Hayám, Juláha, Khákrob, Fakír, Sonár, Gadariya, Kumhár, Kayath, Abír, Jogi, Bharbhunja, Kalál, Lohár, Gujar, Nat, Bhat, Malláh, Chhípi, Dhobi, Ramaiya, Dhúna, and Baiwa. Of Musalmáns, those who are not classed as Shaikhs (1,673), Sayyids (629), Mughals (40), and Patháns (293), are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 608 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 1,564 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c, 715 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 5,854 in agricultural operations, 2,878 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,582 persons returned as labourers and 346 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,867 as landholders, 14,860 as cultivators,

and 25,556 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 689 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 22,956 souls.

The parganah as at present constituted is a comparatively new one. A large portion of its area was comprised in the old parganah of Jhálú, which in 1596, the date of the *Ain-i-Akbari*, had a measurement of 26,795 *bighas* (about 616,746½ acres) and a revenue of 2,37,809 *dáms* (about Rs. 5,945). The prevailing caste was at this time the Ját. In the reign of Muhammad Sháh (1719-1748) a member of that tribe, Ráo Jet Singh, increased the size of the parganah by adding to it portions of Bijnor. What further changes took place under the rule of the Patháns and the Nawáb Vazír (1748-1801) are uncertain; but after the cession of Rohilkhand to the British (in 1801) we find the parganah distributed amongst three new parganahs of the Moradabad district, Jhálú, Dáránnagar, and Haldaur. In 1817 these became a portion of the newly-formed district of Northern Moradabad, Nagíní, or as it is now called Bijnor, and in 1844 the existing parganah was created by adding to Dáranagar parts of the adjoining parganas of Jhálú and Haldaur.¹ For general and fiscal history *vide supra* pages 341, 310, *et seq*.

DHÁMPUR, the capital of the parganah and tahsíl so named in the Bijnor district, lies in north latitude 29°19', east longitude 78°34', 24 miles east-south-east of Bijnor. The unmetalled (3rd class) roads from Moradabad to Hardwár and Dhánpura to Kalígarh cross in the town, where they are joined by another unmetalled (2nd class) line from Bijnor. According to the census of 1872 Dhámpur had a population of 6,555 persons, inhabiting a site of 79 acres, at the rate of 83 to the acre.

That site stands about 765 feet above the sea, and abounds, especially along its edges, with artificial ponds. Into one of these, on the eastern edge, flows a great part of the surface drainage of the town. The pond, again, overflows during the rains into the newly-risen Ekra brook,² near whose right bank Dhámpur is situated. Notwithstanding the preponderance of mud huts, the town has a goodly number of substantial brick houses. Small though it is, its appearance is neat and thriving, and Dhámpur is described by the Sanitary Commissioner in 1876 as "one of the best-looking small towns in the province—a town of brick-paved public ways, admirably kept in cleanliness." Of ways thus paved the principal is the *bázár* or main street, a wide and busy thoroughfare lined with handsome shops, chiefly those of dealers in ironware. Most of the smaller lanes have been brick-ed in the same manner. There is no lack of good wells, and the drinking water is

¹ 44 villages from Jhálú and 30 from Haldaur

² See page 251.

The materials for this return were collected at the municipal octroi outposts. The town is a municipality under Act XV. of 1873, and its affairs are managed by a committee of 15 members, including three persons *ex officio* and 12 elected by the taxpayers. The municipal income and expenditure for two years may be thus shown—

Receipts.		1874-75	1876-77.	Expenditure.		1874-75	1876-77.
		Rs	Rs			Rs	Rs
Octroi.	Opening balance ...	2,251	1,368	Collection ..	..	691	696
	Class I. Food and drink .	2,138	2,348	Head-office...	..	152	51
	„ II Animals for slaughter	45	53	Supervision	..	...	...
	„ III. Fuel &c ..	266	281	Original works	..	2,119	1,661
	„ IV Building materials,	155	314	Repairs ...	...	780	...
	„ V Drugs and spices, &c	197	295	Police ...	..	1,234	5,002
	„ VI Tobacco ..	51	108	Education .		294	19
	„ VII Textile fabrics ...	291	277	Registration of births and deaths	..	..	..
	„ VIII. Metals	23		Lighting ...	.	2'8	226
	Total .	5,417	3,671	Watering roads .	..	..	...
Rents ...	..	...		Drainage works	..	...	..
Fines	..	49	90	Water supply	...	...	.
Pounds ...	..	226	200	Charitable grants		326	307
Miscellaneous	...			Conservancy	...	624	670
Total	.	5,692	3,961	Miscellaneous		140	90
				Total	...	6,578	8,722

The incidence of the octroi tax during 1876-77 was Re 0-12-5 per head of population. Dr. Planck thinks that the appearance and condition of Dhámpur bear very favourable witness to the amount of good which may be done by a judicious expenditure of municipal funds. With regard to the heading of "conservancy," we may notice that the sweepings of the town are sold and regularly carted off, to be consumed in the brick-kilns.

The annals of Dhámpur are brief. The first event of importance in its history was the defeat of the imperial forces under Kutb-ud-dín by the Rohillas under Dúndi Khán (about 1750); the next its pillage by the Pandours of Amír Khán (1805); and the last the attempted

plunder of its treasury during the mutiny (1857). It became the headquarters of the tahsil, *vice* Sherkot, in 1841.

DHAMPUR, a tahsil of the Bynor district, comprises the parganahs of Dhampur, Siobhara, and Nihitaur. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 323 square miles and 1376 acres, of which 223 square miles and 353 acres are cultivated. The area assessed with the Government revenue is given at 316 square miles and 595 acres, of which 217 square miles and 476 acres are cultivated, 63 square miles and 586 acres culturable, and 35 square miles and 173 acres barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs. 2,66,689 (or with cesses, Rs. 2,91,171),¹ falling at Re. 1-1-7 on the total area, Re. 1-5-1 on the entire cultivable area, and Re. 1-13-10 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 169,131 souls (79,629 females), giving 522 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 176 villages. The same statistics show 445 persons blind, 14 lepers, 55 deaf and dumb, 10 idiots, and 11 insane persons in the tahsil. A detailed description of that tahsil will be given in the articles on its constituent parganahs Dhampur, Siobhara, and Nihitaur.

DHAMPUR or Sherkot, a parganah in the Dhampur tahsil of the Bynor district, is bounded on the east by the river Rámanga, which separates it from parganah Afzalgarh of the Nagina tahsil; on the north by the same parganah and parganahs Barhápura and Nagina of the Nagina tahsil, on the west by the river Gángan, which separates it from the Nihitaur parganah of its own tahsil, and on the south by parganahs Burhampur of the Chandpur and Siobhara of its own tahsil. According to the revenue survey of 1868-70 the total area was 154 square miles and 270 acres, but the census of 1872 reduces that measurement by 3 square miles and 190 acres. Further details of area will be given in describing the list settlement of land-revenue. In 1874 the parganah contained 218 estates, distributed over 210 villages.

west, the Karúla, a smaller and more orderly stream, traverses the parganah from north to south. And lastly, the Gángan, flowing in the same direction, forms the western boundary. Both Karúla and Gángan have deeply-cut beds, from which they seldom if ever diverge. As will be seen from the course of these four rivers, the general slope of the country is from north to south. There are no hills, the highest elevation being 779 4, and the lowest 724 2 feet above the sea.

The surface of the parganah is divided into tracts of three well-marked descriptions. The first, which occupies about two-fifths of the total area, includes the belts of low alluvial land (*khádúr*) along the banks of the Rámanga and Khoh. Though on the whole well cultivated, these tracts contain occasional patches of barren soil overgrown with reeds and tall grasses useful for little besides thatching. Between these two basins, again, rises a comparatively high though limited plateau, covered mostly with thorn-bushes and scrub; and this constitutes the second of our three divisions. The third comprises the remainder of the parganah, between the plain of the Khoh and the Gángan. It occupies about one-half of the total area, and from the fact that it lies above the level of the river-basins is known as the upland (*bángar*) tract.

Of the whole acreage of Dhámpur less than one-sixth is barren. Water is found at an average depth of 15 feet from the surface in the jungle and upland tracts, and of 8 feet in the alluvial lowlands, while the Gángan canal, running for some distance parallel to the course of that river, affords further facilities for irrigation. It was once proposed to water the same part of the parganah—that between the Karula and Gángan rivers—with a distributary (*ráybaha*)¹ of the Eastern Ganges Canal, but a second work of this kind seems hardly required. Of the irrigation, 38 per cent is from earthen wells, 21 per cent. from the Gángan canal, the same percentage from ponds, and the small remainder from the rivers. It may here be noted that the parganah contains no sheets of water sufficiently important to deserve the name of lake.

In communications Dhámpur cannot be considered rich. Its capital, Dhámpur, is the terminus of a 2nd class road from Bijnor, and the crossing-point, as is also Sherkot, of two 3rd-class highways. The largest town of the parganah is Sherkot. Here there exists a carpet manufacture, to which some reference will be hereafter made; and, as already mentioned, the town of Dhámpur can boast of some skilful metal-work. But the principal products of the parganah are its crops, and the prin-

¹ Called the Akbarpur ráybaha; but *Akbarabad* was probably intended.

principal exports are sugar and cotton. The following table shows the proportion in which the various vegetable growths are sown for the spring and autumn harvests —

Autumn.		Spring.	
	Percentage of cultivated area on which grown.		Percentage of cultivated area on which grown.
Sugarcane	87	Wheat	16.97
Cotton	6.67	Barley	2.44
Bar for fodder (<i>chani</i>)	57	Gram vetch	1.77
Coarse rice	29.81	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>)	4.99
Peas	7.92	Vegetables	77
Coarse autumn crops (<i>padra, ladra, and 120 millets, &c.</i>)	8.05	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c.)	4.12
	67.77		31.06
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn, (<i>padra</i>)	8.11	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bahan</i>)	3.06
	65.88		34.12
Land cultivated in autumn	65.88		
Do. in spring	34.12		
Total	100.00		

Of the cultivated area 51 per cent. is recorded as capable of bearing crops at both harvests, 31.6 as manured, and 18.2 as irrigated. The cultivated, barren, and other areas of the current settlement may be thus compared with those of the past —

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres.			Total area in acres.
	Barren (including village sites and jungles)	Revenue-free	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated.	Total.	
Former (survey of 1844-5)	17,449	15,301	32,704	17,066	46,754	63,820	96,524
Present (survey of 1865-66)	14,370	2,566	17,916	22,895	59,568	82,463	100,379
Difference	-2,079	-12,735	-14,768	+5,829	+12,814	+18,643	+3,855

The large increase in total area is ascribed to alluvion by the Rámanga. It will be observed that this area is, according to the survey of 1865-66, 1,549 acres, or over two square miles, less than according to the revenue survey of 1868-70; but for this difference also fluvial action will suffice to account. The apparent increase in cultivation is largely due to the decrease in revenue-free lands, with which it closely corresponds, for no details as to the extent of cultivation on such lands were furnished by the survey of 1834-35.

The current settlement was effected by the late Mr. Carpenter. He divided the pargannah into three circles of as nearly as possible, corresponding with the natural divisions already described. Those were—I, the bāngar; II, the khādīr of the Khoh and Rānganga; and III., the jungle between those two rivers. Taking as the basis of his calculations a collection of money-taxes for three selected years, Mr. Carpenter proceeded to assume rates of rent for the various kinds of soil in each circle; and when sanctioned by the Board of Revenue these rates were as follows—

Name of circle	Rent rate per acre on				General rent-rate per acre.
	Manured soils	Shādī	Mattiyār	Blār	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
I—Bāngar	7 0 0	3 1 0	3 3 0	2 0 0	4 2 0
II—Khādīr	7 0 0	3 1 0	3 12 0	2 4 0	4 6 0
III.—Jungle	...	...	...	...	2 4 0

Two subsidiary circles—the “khādīr-bangar” for villages divided partly between circles I. and II., and “jungle khādīr” for villages similarly shared by circles II. and III—were also formed, but for these no separate rent-rates were proposed. The character of *suckī*, *mattiyār*, and *blār* soils has already been sufficiently explained¹. Calculated according to the above table, the gross rental of the pargannah was Rs 2,53,181 by soil, and Rs 2,49,120 by general rates, and deducted from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent. the revenue would have been Rs 1,26,592. But in assessing the circles village by village, it was found expedient in some cases slightly to exceed the sanctioned rates, and the demand was ultimately fixed at Rs 1,27,585, excluding cesses. The following table compares the results and incidence of the new assessment with those of the old—

Settlement.		INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
		On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
		Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.
Former	...	Rs a p 1 7 7	Rs a p 1 5 8	Rs a p 1 14 1	Rs a. p 1 9 8	Rs a p 2 9 0	Rs a p 2 3 6	Rs 1,19,836	Rs 1,32,230
Present	.	...	1 4 10	...	1 8 9	...	1 9 0	...	1,27,585
Decrease	...	...	0 0 10	..	0 0 11	...	0 10 6	...	4,645

¹ See, for instance, the article on pargannah Afzalgarh, page 375.

Baniyas (709 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 35,901 souls, (16,959 females). The principal Brahman subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (3,213). The chief Rajput clans are the Chauhān (11,352) and Gahlot. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwāl (891), Raja-ki-Birāhār, Sarāogi, and Rastogi subdivision. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Barhān (1,509), Mālī (5,369), Hajjām (1,075), Chauhār (11,538), Khākrob (1,316), Gadariya (1,225), Kumbhār (1,379), and Jāt (5,819). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah.—Taga, Kahār, Fakr, Sonār, Kayath, Ahār, Orh, Jogi, Bharbhūnja, Kalāl, Gūjar, Nat, Banjāra, Bhāt, Gosāin, Kamboh, Dhobi, Ramiya, Dhūna, Baiwa, Vaishnavi, Mewati, Kanjar, and Darzi. The Muslims are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (5,150), Sayyids, (219), Mughals (123), and Pathāns (427), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that, of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 630 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 2,732 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c; 1,275 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or in the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 11,736 in agricultural operations; 5,834 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 4,701 persons returned as labourers and 837 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,049 as landholders, 33,051 as cultivators, and 50,530 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 797 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 44,625 souls.

Parganah Sherkot is first mentioned in the *Tabakāt-i-Akbari*,¹ which leads us to infer that in 1587 it was held by one Mīr-Abu-l-Fath. By the *Ain-i-Akbari*, a few years later, it is included in the Chāndpur district (*dastūr*) of the Sambhal government and Dehli province. It has now (1596) a revenue of 49,21,051 *dam*s (about Rs. 1,23,026) and an area of 19,870 *bighas* (about 12,418 acres). But small as this area was, it probably included a part of the modern Afzalgarh. By what increments the parganah attained its present size cannot now be discovered. In 1748, when wrested from the emperor by the Rohillas, it was the fief of Safdar Jang, being

¹ Dowson's edition of Elliot's *Historians*, V, 363

brick-on-edge. The importance of Jalalabad is chiefly historical. It is said to have been founded by the aged emperor Jalil-ul-din Khilji (1228-1295), and was towards the close of Alau's reign (1500) the capital of a pargana called after itself. About 1755 however, when Nurb-ul-daula removed the head quarters and altered the name of that pargana to Najibabad the glory of Jalalabad departed.

JHÁLU, an important market town in the Ditránagar pargana of the Bijnor tahsíl, stands on the Dhampur road, 6 miles east-south-east of Bijnor. It had in 1872 a population of 5,979, distributed with an average density of about 45 per acre over a site of 143 acres. About that site itself, which lies in a flat plain some 785 feet above the sea, there is nothing remarkable, nor is the town noticeable for any public buildings. The proximity of Bijnor renders such structures unnecessary, and there is neither police station nor post-office. Once the capital of a pargana named in the *Áin-i-Albani* after itself, Jhálu in 1844 subsided into the position of an agricultural town with markets twice a week. The Chankidári Act (XX of 1856) is however in force, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave with miscellaneous receipts and the balance from the preceding year (Rs 165) a total income of Rs 889. The expenditure, which consisted principally of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs. 751. In the same year the town contained 1,401 houses, of which 1,053 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-11-0 per house assessed and Re 0-2-0 per head of population.

KÁSIMPUR GARHI, a town in the Afzalgarh pargana and Nagina tahsíl of the Bijnor district, is situated near the right bank of the Banahi river, 43 miles from Bijnor. The population amounted by the last census to 2073. In its immediate vicinity the town is better known by the name of Garhi Manyawála. A market is held here on Wednesdays. The Chankidári Act (XX of 1856) is in force at Kásimpur Garhi, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave with miscellaneous receipts and the balance of the preceding year (Rs 117) a total income of Rs 897. The expenditure, which consisted principally of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs. 789. In the same year the town contained 781 houses, of which 660 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 1-0-9 per house assessed and Re. 0-3-1 per head of population.

KAURIA or Kotdwára, a hamlet in the extreme eastern corner of pargana Najibabad, stands on the Garhwál frontier, 34 miles from Bijnor. The population in 1872 numbered only 11 souls. Here is a police station of the 3rd class, built beside the forest road from Najibabad to Srinagar (in Garhwál). There are also a district post-office and traffic registration outpost.

tax, the incidence being Re. 0-12-1 per house assessed and Re. 0-2-3 per head of population.

KÍRATPUR, a parganah in the Najíbabad tahsíl of the Bijnor district, is bounded on the east by parganahs Akbarabad and Najíbabad, both of its own tahsíl; on the north by parganah Najíbabad and the Ganges, which separates it from the Saháranpur district, on the west by parganah Mandáwar; and on the south-west and south by parganah Bijnor, both of the Bijnor tahsíl. According to the revenue survey of 1868-70 the total area was 86 square miles and 425 acres, but the census of 1872 adds 410 acres to that measurement. Further details of area will be given in describing the last settlement of land-revenue. In 1874, Kíratpur contained 207 estates, distributed over 170 villages.

The classic river Máln disjoins the parganah into two unequal parts. Entering on the eastern or Najíbabad frontier, this stream passes westward as if to join the Ganges, but suddenly changes its course, and, flowing from north to south, issues from the south-west frontier into Bijnor. Owing to the presence of this, its only river besides the Ganges, Kíratpur may be divided into three well-defined tracts. The first occupies considerably more than half the total area, and includes the whole of the parganah south and east of the Máln basin. It is a fertile plateau, somewhat raised above the level of the second tract, which is the alluvial plain of the Máln itself. On the other side of this narrow plain rises the third tract, comprising the remainder of the parganah. The general slope of the country is from north to south, the highest observed elevation above the sea being 851 1 feet, and the lowest 760 4 feet, on the Bijnor boundary. The parganah is fairly cultivated, and less than one-seventh of its whole surface is barren. Water for the crops may be obtained in wells at an average depth of 25 feet from the surface, but more than four-fifths of the irrigation is from the numerous ponds. In the south of the parganahs these often attain the size of small lakes, and one of the largest may be seen within the township of Kíratpur itself. It was once proposed to extend irrigation by bringing the main line of the Eastern Ganges Canal through the eastern border.

Although five unmetalled roads converge upon the chief town Kíratpur, the parganah is but ill-provided with highways. Metalled roads there are none, but the Ganges is navigable throughout the whole of its short course along the frontier, and supplies an additional commercial route. Besides Kíratpur there are several large market-villages, such as Banehra and Kotla, where the agricultural products of the parganah find a sale. The manufactures are all of the simplest kind, and perhaps the only

article of luxury produced is the lacquered furniture already mentioned as prepared at Kíratpur. The following list shows the proportion in which the chief products of the pargana, *i.e.*, its various crops, are sown for the spring and autumn harvests —

AUTUMN.			SPRING.		
		Percentage of cultivated area			Percentage of cultivated area
Sugar-cane	...	9 80	Wheat	...	18 22
Cotton	...	7 23	Barley	...	4 53
<i>Jodr</i> for fodder (<i>chari</i>)	...	2 19	Gram vetch	...	4 29
Coarse rice	...	16 07	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>)	...	5 20
Fine rice	...	73	Vegetables	...	30
Coarse autumn crops (<i>jodr</i> , <i>bayra</i> , and <i>bedon</i> millets, &c.)	...	16 76	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c.)	...	1 48
		53 68			34 02
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pandra</i>),	9 75		Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bahan</i>)	...	2 55
		63 43			36 57
Land cultivated in autumn			...	63 437	
Ditto in spring			...	36 57	
			Total	...	100 00

Of the cultivated area, 3 5 per cent is recorded as capable of bearing crops at both harvests, 32 4 as manured, and 3 5 as irrigated. Settlement areas The cultivated, barren, and other areas of the current settlement may be thus compared with those of the past. —

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres.
	Barren (including village sites).	Revenue-free.	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated	Total.	
Former (survey of 1834).	9,254	9,140	18,394	7,627	28,447	36,074	54,468
Present (survey of 1864-65)	7,706	529	8,235	9,798	38,158	47,956	56,191
Difference	...	-1,548	-8,611	-10,159	+2,171	+9,711	+11,882
							+1,723

It will be observed that the total area according to the later of these two surveys is 626 acres less than that according to the still later revenue survey of 1868-70. No alluvion which could have taken place on its limited river-face will account for the large increase shown by the above table in the gross

measurement of the parganah. That increase is probably due to the greater accuracy of the survey in 1864-65; and the decrease in barren area may perhaps be assigned to the same cause. About two-thirds of the advance in cultivation must be ascribed to the resumption of revenue-free lands, whose area was not, until assessed with revenue, recorded

The current settlement was the work of the late Mr Carpenter. He first divided the parganah into three circles of assessment, corresponding with its natural divisions already described. These were—I, the Kíratpur circle, including the whole of the parganah south and east of the Málin basin, and named after the town of Kíratpur, which lay within it; II, the Barampur circle, consisting of the Málin basin itself, and including amongst other villages that of Barampur, from which it took its name; and III, the Tisotra circle, comprising the village of Tisotra and the rest of the parganah north and west of the Málin plain. Besides these a subsidiary circle, named the khádír-bángar, was formed for villages lying partly in the 2nd and partly in the 3rd circle; and nine villages in the north-west corner of the parganah were assessed with the Nágál circle of Najíbabad, which in situation and soil they closely resembled. The next step was to assume rates of rent for the various kinds of soil in each circle; and when sanctioned by the Board of Revenue these rates stood as follows.—

Name of circle	RENT-RATE PER ACRE ON					General rate.
	Manured SIWÁI	SIWÁI	Máttiyár	Bhúr- SIWÁI	Bhúr	
	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs a p.
I. Kíratpur ...	7 12 6	2 12 6	2 12 1	2 7 0	1 14 8	4 3 0
II Barampur ...	10 9 8	4 1 8	3 11 7	3 13 0	2 6 0	7 1 0
III. Tisotra ...	...	3 14 7	4 11 1	1 12 2	7 6 2	2 3 2

The character of the soils here mentioned has already been sufficiently explained in the articles on Akbarabad, Bijnor, and other parganahs. For the subsidiary or khádír-bangar circle no separate rates were proposed. The application of the above standards gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs 1,72,761 by general, and Rs 1,58,461 by soil rates, and deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent the revenue would have been Rs 86,380-8-0. But in assessing the circles village by village it was found necessary sometimes to slightly exceed the sanctioned rates, and the demand was eventually fixed

at Rs 86,830, excluding cesses. The following table compares the results and incidence of the new assessment with those of the old.—

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
	On total area.		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.
	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs a. p	Rs a. p.	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs	Rs
Former	... 1 15 3	1 12 10	2 7 4	2 1 6	3 1 10	2 10 1	88,596	1,00,317
Present	.. ...	1 9 0	...	1 13 0		2 4 5	...	85,830
Decrease	... ..	0 3 10	...	0 4 6	...	0 5 8	..	13,487

With the addition of the 10 per cent cess the new demand amounted to Rs. 95,518-8-8. It came into force on the 1st July, 1867.

The landholders who pay this revenue are chiefly Shalkhs and Jâts, whilst among their tenants Jâts and Rawás are most numerous. But the annexed list will show at a glance the proportion in which these and other classes are represented amongst the revenue and rent payers of the parganah. The tract here tilled by Rawás, and named after them Rawápurá, is styled by Mr Markham "the finest portion of the district."

Landholders				Tenants			
Shalkhs ..	..	...	789	Jâts ...	...	...	1,213
Jâts ...	...	...	513	Rawás ...	...	...	1,082
Sayyids ..	..	...	42	Shalkhs ...	...	...	471
Rawás ...	...	...	371	Brahmans ...	...	...	249
Pathans ..	..	...	310	Chauhans ...	...	...	229
Brahmans ..	..	...	169	Pathans ...	...	...	137
Kayasths ..	...	...	80	Sinhs ..	...	...	134
Mahájans ..	..	...	61	Gujars ..	...	...	134
Rajputs ...	...	...	16	Sayyids ...	...	...	122
Bishnois ..	...	...	3	Julahas ...	...	...	3
Khatris ..	...	...	3	Others ...	...	...	721
Others ...	...	...	31				
Total ..			2,821	Total ...			4,501

Of the land assessed at settlement, 23 3 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, 48 0 by their tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will. The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs. 1,00,288, but this is an obvious error. As already shown, the revenue of the former settlement reached the sum of Rs. 1,00,317, while the rental calculated as a basis for the present very moderate assessment amounted to as much as Rs. 1,72,761.

The available materials are insufficient for an exhaustive and accurate account of the land-transfers which took place during the currency of the last settlement. But some idea of the extent to which estates changed hands may be formed from the following table, which shows approximately the area held by agricultural and non-agricultural classes at the close of each decade between 1840 and 1870, as well as that confiscated on account of rebellion in 1857-58¹.—

Year				Total revenue-paying area, in acres.	Land held by agricultural classes, in acres	Land held by non-agricultural classes, in acres.	Land confiscated for rebellion, in acres.
1840	...	...	...	37,679	36 852	1,827	...
1850	..	..	..		35,391	2 288	.
1860	...	.	.		33,281	2,165	1,933
1870	.	.	...		33,280	2,406	

Hence it appears that the non-agricultural classes—money-lenders, tradesmen, and Government servants—who at the opening of the period under review held only 4·8 of the revenue-paying area, possessed at its close as much as 6·9. The increase of their domains was, however, less marked than in any other parganah for which trustworthy statistics exist. Of the total acreage transferred during the 30 years, 34·0 per cent passed into the possession of these classes, and the remainder into that of Pathans, Jāts, and other agricultural tribes. The principal losers were Sayyids and Jāts, who parted respectively with 42·2 and 30·2 of all the alienated land. In the last ten years of the above table the commercial classes seem to have added little to their acres; and it is possible that the rise in prices after the mutiny enabled the old proprietors to hold their own without recourse to the money-lenders.

According to the census of 1872 parganah Kíratpur contained 122 inhabited villages, of which 54 had less than 200 inhabitants; 47 had between 200 and 500; 14 had between 500 and 1,000, 4 had between 1,000 and 2,000; and 2 had between 2,000 and 3,000. The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Kíratpur, with a population of 9,579. The total population in 1872 numbered 49,934 souls (23,442 females), giving 574 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 30,262 Hindús, of whom 13,763 were females; and 19,672 Musalmāns, amongst whom 9,679 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 1,525 Brahmans, of whom

¹ Compiled from a report on alienations submitted by the settlement officer to the Board of Revenue in August, 1873.

718 were females, 515 Rajputs, including 229 females; and 1,299 Baniyas (578 females), whilst the great mass of the population comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns shows a total of 26,923 souls, of whom 12,238 are females. The principal Brahman subdivision found in this pargana is the Gaur (1,451). The chief Rājput clan is the Chauhān. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwāl (659), Gatah, Rāja-kī-Birādarī (207), and Rastogi subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Barhāi (1,187), Chamār (8,776,) and Jāt (4,032). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this pargana — Taga, Mālī, Kahār, Hajīm, Julāha, Khākrob, Fakīr, Sonār, Gadariya, Kumbār, Kayath, Jogī, Bhūbhūnja, Kalāl, Lohār, Gūjar, Nat, Samī, Rawa, Chhupi, Vaishnavī, and Machhera. The Musalmans are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (4,176), Sayyids 1,237, Mughals (425), and Pathans (1,202) or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 364 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 2,263 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washmen, &c., 908 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 5,121 in agricultural operations, 3,215 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 3,763 persons returned as labourers and 450 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 748 as landholders, 14,474 as cultivators, and 34,712 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 873 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 26,492 souls.

In the *Ain-i-Albani* (1,595) Khatpur is entered as a pargana or mahāl of the Sambhal government and Dehli province. It had at that time an area of 80,973 *bighas* (about 50,608 acres) and a revenue of 24,10,609 *dāms* (about Rs 60,265), while Jāts and Taga Brahmins were its prevailing tribes. It has since then increased slightly in size, but undergone no important changes. Its general and fiscal history may be gathered from those of the district already given.

KOTKADIR or Hājī Muhammadpur, a large village of pargana Barhāpura, stands on the Najibabad frontier, 29 miles from Bijnor. The population amounted in 1872 to 2,606 persons. The 3rd class road from Nagina to

Kauria passes through the village, which has a district post-office and police outpost (4th-class station)

MANDÁWAR, the venerable capital of the Mandáwar parganah in the Bijnor tahsíl, is situated on the crossing of two unmetalled (3rd class) roads, 8 miles north of Bijnor. It had in 1872 a population of 7,622 persons, inhabiting a site of 143 acres, at a density of over 53 per acre

The town, which has an average elevation of some 778 feet above the sea, occupies a space of about $\frac{3}{4} \times \frac{1}{2}$ a mile, not far from the right bank of the Málín. The more ancient part of the site is a mound about half a mile square, raised some 10 feet above the rest of the town, which flanks it on its western and northern sides. This mound is covered with modern buildings, but abounds in large bricks, a sure sign of antiquity. In its midst is a ruined fort 300 feet square, with a height of 6 or 7 feet above the rest of the mound; and in its south-eastern corner stands the cathedral mosque (*Jámi masjid*), said to have been built on the site and with the materials of an older Hindu temple. As many of the squared blocks of grey sandstone which compose this building bear cramp-holes on their outer face, there can be no doubt that they must once have belonged to an older structure. The town has no modern edifices of any interest or beauty. It is built chiefly of mud, and fine brickwork houses might almost be counted on the fingers of one hand. In one of such buildings lives the principal resident, a member of the ancient Baniya family who will shortly be mentioned as having settled here in the twelfth century. The bázár is a large sleepy street in which apparently little business is transacted. The public offices are a police-station (3rd class) and imperial post-office. Mandáwar has several fine old wells, and its inhabitants struck Dr Planck ten years ago as caring more for conservancy than those of most towns in the district.

To the north-east of the town, about one mile from the fort, stands another large mound, crested by the village of Madiya or Mandiya; and between the two lies a large tank called Kúnda Tál, surrounded by numerous smaller mounds which are said to be the remains of buildings. General Cunningham believes, therefore, that these two places once formed a single town about $1\frac{1}{4}$ mile long by half a mile broad, or $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles in circuit. Six or eight hamlets, also known as Mandíwar, surround the town. To its south-east lies the Pirwálí Tál, a deep irregularly shaped sheet of water nearly half a mile in length, but not more than 300 feet broad at the widest part. Filled in the rains by a small water-course from the north-east, and disposing of its surplus waters to the Málín, this pool is but part of a natural drainage line, deepened by the excavation of earth for the bricks of the town. But the Buddhists of the seventh century

asserted it to have been produced some six hundred years before by an earthquake which accompanied the death of their renowned saint with the Pūrwall Tāl Vimala Mitra. The legend has been thus paraphrased¹ by General Cunningham.—

“On passing the *stupa* of his master Sanghabhadra, Vimala Mitra placed his hand on his heart, and with a sigh expressed a wish that he might live to compose a work which should lead all the students of India to renounce the ‘Great Vehicle’ (*Mahayāna*), and which should blot out the name of Vasubandhu (a *Mahayāna* prophet) for ever. No sooner had he spoken than he was seized with frenzy, and five spouts of burning hot blood gushed from his mouth. Then, feeling himself dying, he wrote a letter expressing his repentance for having maligned the *Mahayāna*, and hoping that his fate might serve as a warning to all students. ‘At these words the earth quaked, and he expired instantly. Then the spot where he died suddenly sank and formed a deep ditch. The brethren of Vimala Mitra, who were *Sarvastivādas* or students of the ‘Lesser Vehicle’ (*Nirayāna*), burned his body and raised a *stupa* over his relics. It must be remembered that Hwen Thsang, who relates the legend, was a zealous follower of the *Mahayāna*. This legend, as well as several others, would seem to show that there was a hostile and even bitter feeling between these two great sects of the Buddhist community.”

The *stupa* erected over the remains of Vimala Mitra stood probably near a mango grove on the western side of the Pūrwall buildings identified. Tāl. This must be one of the oldest groves in India, for a plantation of mangoes (*an-mo-lo*) occupied exactly the same spot when visited by Hwen Thsang in 634. The neighbourhood of the town was at that time enriched with memorials of other “Lesser Vehicle” doctors, and the sites of such buildings have been identified with some show of precision by the writer just quoted. Thus the village of Lālpur,² perched on a mound about three-quarters of a mile to the south-south-east of the cathedral mosque, and built partly of ancient bricks, represents the small monastery of Gunaprabha. North again of Lālpur, and just half a mile from the mosque, is the shrine of one Hidāyat Shāh, also constructed from the materials of more aged remains. This is believed to occupy the site of Sanghabhadra’s great monastery, and another small Muslim shrine or hermitage (*takia*) 200 yards west-north-west of Hidāyat’s marks the former position of Sanghabhadra’s *stupa*. It should be mentioned that Gunaprabha was a convert from the tenets of the Greater to those of the Lesser Vehicle. He was a verbose controversialist, and in the monastery at Lālpur composed one hundred treatises against the sect he had abandoned. With a view to his reclamation a holy man of that sect conveyed him thrice to heaven, to argue with and be convinced by Maitreya Bodhisatva. Gunaprabha had no intention of being convinced, but he liked what he had seen of heaven, and

¹ From M Stanislaus Julien’s *Hwen Thsang*, a work quoted above, page 343. ² The name occurs in General Cunningham’s description, but not in the Revenue Board’s or Revenue Survey map.

asked to be taken there again. His former conductor Devasena treated the request with contemptuous silence; and Gunaprabha rushed off to the forests, his heart full of hatred and rage. Here he meditated awhile, but meditation could bring no comfort to one who was entangled in the net of self-pride (*atmamada*).¹ His further history we are not told. Sanghabhadra was, as already mentioned, the preceptor of Vimala Mītra. He died in the great monastery near Mandāwar; and his death is ascribed to the chagrin with which he heard his arguments confuted by Vāsubandhu—a fable resembling the statement that Keats was killed by a review. He flourished about the beginning of the Christian era.

Markets are held at Mandāwar twice a week. In the town is a small Trade and manu- *papier mache* manufactory, where little boxes, pen-trays, factures. and paper-knives, similar to those of Budaun,² are produced. After remarking that such work is coloured gilt and figured rather tastefully, Mr. Markham observes that the industry would repay encouragement. At present the goods are made only to order. The price of a native writing-case is from Rs. 2 to Rs. 7, but for some other kinds of box as much as Rs. 25 each is paid. The Chaukidārī Act (XX of 1856) is in force here, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave with miscellaneous receipts and the balance from the preceding year (Rs. 243) a total income of Rs. 1,189-12-7. The expenditure, which consisted of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs. 960. In the same year the town contained 1,935 houses, of which 1,352 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-11-0 per house assessed and Re. 0-2-0 per head of population.

Enough has been said of its early Buddhists to show the great age of History. Mandāwar, but it can perhaps claim a higher antiquity than first-century squabbles between Vasubandhu and Sanghabhadra. Mr. Vivien de St. Martin suggests that its people may be the *Mathæ* mentioned about 300 B.C. by the Greek ambassador Megasthenes. To St. Martin, also, belongs the credit of having first published the identity of Mandāwar with the Madipur (*mo-ti-pu-lo*) of Hwen Tshang. General Cunningham, who had already made privately the same identification, confirmed it by later researches on the spot. The Chinaman found Mandāwar in 634 the capital of a separate kingdom, ruled by a Śūdra monarch; and his description of that kingdom, its people, its metropolis, its Buddhist sects and buildings, has been summarized above.³ When next we hear of the town, it is a heap of ruins in the forest. Early in the twelfth century (1114) some enterprising Agarwāla

¹ Julien's Hwen Tshang, pages 220-222. The story of Gunaprabha is not told by General Cunningham.

² Page 162.

³ Page 343.

Baniyás, by name Dwáriká Dás and Katár Mal, cross over from Murári in the Meerut district and repeople the old mound. Their descendants still flourish in parganah Mandáwar and its capital. A tradition mentioned by General Cunningham describes the town as forming part of the empire of Pithora Rája, and as invaded, apparently in the time of that monarch, by "one of the Ghorí Sultáns." There is little difficulty in identifying "Pithora Rája" with Pithivirája or Pirthawiráj Chauhán, and the Ghorí Sultán with Shaháb-ud-dín, who defeated him in 1193.¹ Of the extent to which the Mandáwar country must have suffered during the invasion of Tamerlane (1399) we have no record. In Akbar's reign (1596) the town has already become, as now, the capital of a parganah. In 1805 it was sacked by Amír Khón, and during 1857 suffered from the attacks of Ját marauders. But some account of both these calamities has been given in the history of the district.

MANDÁWAR, a parganah in the Bijnor tahsíl and district, is bounded on the east and north-east by parganah Kíratpur of the Najíb-
 Boundaries, area, &c. abad tahsíl; on the north, north-west, west, and south-west by the river Ganges, which separates it from the Muzaffarnagar district; and on the south and south-east by parganah Bijnor of its own tahsíl. Its total area according to the revenue survey of 1868-70 was 104 square miles and 386 acres, but the census of 1872 reduces that measurement by 383 acres. Further details of area will be given in describing the last settlement of land-revenue. In 1874 the parganah contained 177 *maháls* or estates, distributed over 169 *mauzas* or villages.

In its divisions of soil Mandáwar closely resembles the neighbouring parganah of Bijnor. About a third of the whole area is
 Physical geogra- phy. occupied by the low alluvial land (*khádír*) along the shore of the Ganges, while the remainder is filled by the so-called uplands (*bángar*). But as the smallest recorded elevation is 741 7, and the highest only 808 8 feet above the sea, the difference of level between uplands and lowlands is slight. The former are separated from the latter by a mixture of lake and swamp known as the Ráohi jhíl, although no portion of its area lies within the village of Ráohi itself. In the south-west of the parganah this covers a considerable surface, becoming widest in Gídarpura and the adjacent villages. Where not too deep and muddy for cultivation, it produces crops of fine rice (*munji*); and it is peopled in winter by large flocks of geese, ducks, teal, snipe, and other water-loving fowl. A small stream called the Lahpi conveys the surplus waters of this lake into the river Máhn, which in

¹ Elphinstone's *Hist.*, Bk V, Chap 4. Local tradition ascribes to the invader the conversion of a Hindu temple into the Jámí Masjid.

its turn joins the Ganges at Rāoli after a short course through the south-east border of the parganah. Other lakes and rivers there are none. The parganah may be briefly described as a flat, and on the whole a fairly fertile plain. Little more than one-eighth of its area is barren; and even some of the barren patches are remunerative, being covered, especially in the Gangetic tract,

with marketable grasses and sedge. Water for the crops is obtained in wells, principally unbricked, at an average depth of 28 feet from the surface in the uplands and 9 feet in the lowlands, and of the total irrigation 71 per cent is furnished by such wells, 21 per cent from ponds, and the remainder from rivers. The Rāoli jhīl lies too much below the level of the surrounding country to be used for watering the fields. It was at one time proposed to bring a channel from the main line of the Eastern Ganges Canal from north-east to south-west through the parganah. The idea of constructing that canal has now, however, been abandoned.

Two inferior earthen roads, of which one proceeds to meet the Ganges at Rāoli, cross each other at the chief town, Mandāwar. Besides these, the only means of communication is the Ganges, which becomes navigable shortly before entering on its course along the frontier of this parganah. Next in importance to the town of Mandāwar stands the large agricultural village of Muhammadpur Deomal. The absence of cities will sufficiently account for that of manufactures, but a *papier maché* industry has been already mentioned as located at Mandāwar. Sugar, grain, and other agricultural products are, however, the chief staples of trade and export. And the proportion in which the cultivated area is sown with the various crops of each harvest may be shown as follows. —

AUTUMN.			SPRING		
		Percentage of cultivated area			Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane	...	5.01	Wheat	...	19.02
Cotton	...	7.44	Barley	...	7.75
Jowar for fodder (<i>charri</i>)	...	3.19	Gram vetch	...	1.51
Coarse rice	..	5.07	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>)	...	7.45
Fine rice	...	4.21	Vegetables	..	.67
Coarse autumn crops (<i>jowar, bājra, and kodon millets, til, &c</i>)	..	26.80	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c)	...	3.87
		51.72			40.27
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pāndra</i>)		4.70	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bdhan</i>)	..	3.3
		56.42			43.58
Land cultivated in autumn	...	56.42			
Ditto in spring	...	43.38			
Total	...	100.00			

Of the cultivated area, 22 per cent is recorded as capable of bearing crops at both harvests, 09 as irrigated, and 19.4 per cent. as settled. But the following table will compare in detail the cultivated, barren, and other areas of the current settlement with those of the past —

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres
	Barren (including village sites)	Revenue-free	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated	Total.	
Former (survey of 1837)	10,961	4,367	15,328	22,059	41,574	53,533	68,861
Present (survey of 1864) ..	8,466	132	8,598	17,756	40,383	58,139	66,737
Difference	-2,495	-4,235	-6,730	-4,303	+8,909	+4,606	-2,124

The difference in total area is doubtless owing to diluvion by the Ganges. It will be seen that the same area according to the later survey is 209 acres less than according to the still later revenue survey (1868-70). The increase of tillage exhibited by the above table was largely due to the resumption of revenue-free lands, whose cultivated portion was not at the survey of 1833 detailed.

The current settlement was effected principally by Mr Palmer, although Mr Maikham also assessed a few villages. For purposes of assessment the former divided the pargannah into three circles, corresponding with those of the adjacent Bijnor. The first, named *bāngar-kūmil* or superior uplands, included 8,338 acres in the south centre of the pargannah, the second comprised the remainder of the upland tract, and was called *bāngar-nākis* or inferior uplands, while in the third or *khādir* circle lay the low Gangetic tract. Subsidiary circles were also formed for a few abnormally situated alluvial villages and for those whose area was divided between the upland and lowland tracts. Mr Palmer's next step was to assume standard rent-rates for the various kinds of soil in each circle. In arriving at these rates he was guided partly by those he had already proposed for pargannah Bijnor, partly by the village returns of the rental actually paid, and partly by

a collection of money-leases for selected years. The following table shows the result of his calculations.

Name of circle.	RENT-RATES PER ACRE ON SOILS.								General rent-rate.						
	Sivái.	Mattiyár.	Bhúr-sivái.	Bhúr.											
	Rs.	a	p	Rs.	a.	p.	Rs.	a	p.	Rs.	a	p.			
I — Bángar-kámil	4	13	0	3	2	0	2	12	0	2	4	0	4	0	0
II — Bángar-nákis	3	4	0	2	4	0	3	3	2	1	14	0	2	8	0
III — Khádír	4	12	0	5	3	0	3	12	0	2	5	0	4	9	0

The character of the soils here mentioned has already been sufficiently explained in the articles on Akbarabad, Bynor, and other parganahs. For the subsidiary circles no separate rates were proposed. The application of the above standards when sanctioned by the Board of Revenue gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs. 1,41,022 by soil, and of Rs. 1,40,233 by general rates. Deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent, the revenue would have reached Rs. 70,511; but during the actual work of assessment it was held expedient to reduce in places the sanctioned rates, and the demand ultimately fixed was Rs. 69,257 only. The amount and incidence of the old and new assessments may be thus contrasted —

Settlement	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses).	
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
	Initial	Final	Initial.	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.
	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs.	Rs.
Former	1 0 1	1 0 2	1 3 6	1 2 7	2 1 0	1 10 9	64,854	67,455 ¹
Present	...	1 0 8	..	1 3 1	...	1 11 5	...	69,257
Increase	...	0 0 6	...	0 0 6	...	0 0 8	...	1,802

Including the 10 per cent. cess, the new demand amounted to Rs. 76,182, and except in one village which was assessed two years later, it came into force on the 1st July, 1869.

¹ By an arithmetical or clerical error the Settlement Report (page 129) gives this sum of Rs. 67,554.

as much as 282 This parganah was once exceptional in possessing a large number of landholders who, though tradesman by caste, were by occupation yeomen. "It was re-settled," writes Mr Maikhani, "by Agarwála Baníyás from Muárá in the Meerut division in 1114 A D, and in old times was always more or less a parganah of Baníyás It presents the unusual spectacle of the gradual expulsion of Baníyás who had from long connection with land become more agriculturists than traders, and the establishment in their stead principally of the rapacious Bishnoi" These agricultural Baníyás were not, however, the principal losers, they parted with only 229 per cent of all the land transferred, while the Ját lost no less than 444. The Bishnois were undoubtedly the largest gainers, and with other money-lending classes acquired as much as 704 per cent of the alienated estates—a higher proportion than in any other parganah of the district The remainder of these estates passed into the hands of persons unconnected with trade.

According to the census of 1872 parganah Mandáwar contained 109 inhabited villages, of which 52 had less than 200 inhabitants, 40 had between 200 and 500, 14 had between 500 and 1,000, 1 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and 1 had between 2,000 and 3,000 The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Mandáwar, with a population of 7,622

The total population in 1872 numbered 37,962 souls (17,798 females), giving 365 to the square mile Classified according to religion, there were 29,151 Hindús, of whom 13,412 were females, and 8,811 Musalmáns, amongst whom 4,386 were females Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 1,411 Brahmans, of whom 664 were females, 3,107 Rájpúts, including 1,441 females, and 1,019 Baníyás (453 females); whilst the great mass of the population is included in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 23,614 souls (10,849 females) The principal Bráhmaṇ subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (1,394). The chief Rajpút clans are the Chauhan (2,044), Ghoghí, and Tomar The Baníyas belong to the Agarwál (160), Gatah, and Rája-kí-Birádarí (644) subdivisions The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Kahár (1,253), Juláha (1,123), Chamár (6,291), Ját (2,875), and Sámi (2,584). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah —Barhái, Máhi, Hajjám, Khákrob, Fakír, Sunár, Gadaria, Kumbár, Orh, Jogi, Bharbúnja, Kalál, Lohár, Gújar, Ráwa, Bhát, Gosán, Khatri, Chhípi, Barwa, Vaishnavi, and Dakaut The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (2,404), Sayyids (392), Mughals (54), and Patháns (302), or entered as without distinction.

villagers rather as a quarry than an object of antiquarian interest, and are fast disappearing. "The bricks," continues the same writer, "are of large size, being $13\frac{1}{2} \times 8\frac{1}{2} \times 2\frac{1}{2}$ inches. Near the middle of the east side there is a lofty mound called *Shigri*, a name which is said to be a contraction of *Shergarhi*, or the tiger's house. But this etymology I believe to be of later date—that is, since the desertion of the fort and its consequent occupation by tigers. The *Shigri* mound has a height of 35 feet above the interior level, and of 43 feet above the plain. Towards the top, where the bricks are exposed, I counted from 15 to 20 regular courses, but I was unable to discover whether the original shape was square or round. From the solid appearance of the mound at top I infer that the whole mass is similar, and therefore that the *Shigri* mound is the ruin of an old Buddhist *stupa* or *tope*. I found a broken statue in a soft dark-grey sandstone much weather-worn. I found also a piece of carved stone and a number of stone boulders. According to the people the place formerly abounded in stones of all kinds and sizes, wrought and unwrought, but the whole have been carried away to *Patthargarh*.¹ The stone figures of gods and goddesses are said to have supplied all the temples in *Najibabad*."

The name of the fort is derived from *Mayyura-Dhvaja*, or "the Peacock standard," which was apparently the title of its founder.

History.

In *Oudh* he himself, and in *Bijnor* his son *Pita-Dhvaja*, is described as a contemporary of the *Pándavas*. But a genealogy is also given which makes him the fourth predecessor of *Suhrdal*, the antagonist of *Sayyid Sálár-i Masaúd Gházi*,² and if this be accepted, the date of *Mayyuradhvaja*'s foundation cannot be fixed earlier than the beginning of the tenth century.

NÁGAL or *NÁNGAL*, a small market-town of *parganah Najibabad*, stands on the left bank of the *Ganges* 21 miles from *Bijnor*, and had in 1872 a population of 2,767 inhabitants. Below this point the river becomes navigable to vessels of small burden. *Nágal* has a police station of the 3rd class, a district post-office, an outpost for the registration of traffic, and a Friday market. In the town is a handsome well dating from the reign of *Aurangzib* (1658-1707).

NAGÍNA, the principal town though not the capital of the *Bijnor* district, stands in the *parganah* and *tahsil* to which it gives its name, 19 miles from *Bijnor*. Its site, which lies in latitude $29^{\circ} 27' 5''$, longitude $78^{\circ} 28' 50''$, some 808 feet above the sea, has an area of 274 acres, and was in 1872 inhabited by 19,696 persons, or about 72 to the acre.

Amongst this population *Musalmańs* preponderate over *Hindús* in the proportion of about 12 to 7; and *Nagína* has more the appearance of a *Muslim* than a *Hindu* town. In its streets

¹ See article on *Najibabad* town.

See notice of the *Budaun* district, page 90.

may be noticed several small, though elegant and well-kept, mosques. A new *Jami Masjid*, or larger building of the same nature, was built some ten years ago on an elevated and well-chosen site. There is, however, a rather celebrated Hindû temple near the middle of the *bázár* or principal thoroughfare; and mosques are by no means the only neat masonry buildings which strike the eye. The town may be described as a large and busy settlement of brick houses, surrounded by suburbs of mud huts which sometimes intrude amongst their masonry betters. It can boast of many fine wells, though of these most are in a state of more or less disrepair. Sprinkled amongst the buildings are several open spaces shaded by fine trees. As at Dhámpur, brick-paved streets are the rule, neither *lanhar* nor other stone being known for miles round. The bricks are set neatly in patterns, and when good materials are used, the pavement is surprisingly durable. Thus the brickwork roadway of the *bázár*, though constructed a quarter of a century ago, is still in fair repair. The *bázár* itself is a bustling place, flanked by numerous confectioners' shops. The larger thoroughfares of Nagína are lighted at night by oil-lamps. Its principal public buildings

Public buildings are the old Pathán fort, now converted into a tahsílî, the dispensary, a fine brick building standing on a well-raised open site on the south eastern outskirts of the town, and forfeited from a rebel of 1857, a police-station of the 1st class, an imperial post-office, and a tahsílî school. There are also five small masonry latrines. The drainage¹ of the town is hardly perfect, but, where unintercepted by lanes and holes, flows eastward. Haid by the eastern outskirts runs the Páondhi, a water-course tributary to the Kholi river some two miles distant, and close to the west of the town flows the canalized Karula or Nagína canal.²

One 2nd-class and eight 3rd-class roads concentrate upon the town.

Communications, trade, and manufactures Along them are borne to its twice-weekly markets the sugar, parched rice, and cotton of the surrounding country. The southern suburbs are enlivened by fairs in March, July, and August, the north-eastern by one in July only. The fair in March, or rather February-March (*Phálgun*), is known as the *Shivrátri-ka-mela*. It is attended by about 10,000 people, including probably many pilgrims on their way to the great bathing festival held early in April at Hardwár.³ Nagína is described in Davidson's *Travels* as "the Birmingham of Upper India, known for the attention paid to the manufacture of gun-barrels and detonating locks for fowling-pieces"⁴ The matchlocks here made to order are still widely celebrated, and four specimens

¹ i. e., the surface drainage, not the sewage although the two are too often mixed in Indian towns. ² *Supra*, page 252. ³ Visiting Nagína in 1868 about the time of this fair. Dr Planck saw many pilgrims returning from Hardwár. ⁴ *Travels in Upper India*, 52-54, quoted in Thornton's *Gazetteer*.

sent to the Paris Exhibition of 1867 were readily sold for 375 francs (£15) each. But the principal manufactures of Nagina are ebony work and glass, of which both have been described once for all.¹ Large quantities of cotton cloth, hempen sacking, and ropes are spun, but the *garha* and *gazi* of Nagina are unequal to those of Afzalgarh. The town produces yearly some few hundred rupees worth of turnery, lacquered and painted goods, which are all sold within the district. So much for the manufactures which leave the town. The following table shows the unmanufactured or half-manufactured articles imported and consumed within that town for two years.—

Article.	NET IMPORTS IN				CONSUMPTION PER HEAD IN							
	1874-75		1876-77		1874-75				1876-77			
	Quantity	Value.	Quantity	Value	Quantity	Value	Quantity	Value	Quantity	Value	Quantity	Value
	Mds.	Rs	Mds.	Rs	M s c	Rs n p	M s c	Rs n p	M s c	Rs n p	M s c	Rs n p
Grain ...	99,422	..	112,797	...	5 1 11	..	5 29 1	...	...	...	...	...
Sugar, refined .	120	..	171	..	0 0 4	..	0 0 5	...	...	...	...	...
Do, unrefined ..	20,615	...	16,015	..	1 1 15	...	0 31 14	...	...	...	...	...
Ghl ..	474	..	567	...	0 0 15	...	0 1 2	...	...	...	...	...
Other articles of food,	1,24,507	10,157	1,36,135	8,139	6 13 7	0 8 3	6 36 7	0 6 7	...	...	...	...
Animals for slaughter, Hds	1,670	...	3,296	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Oil and oil-seeds .	4,882	...	5,134	..	0 10 17	...	1 10 4	..	...	...	...	...
Fuel, &c ...	26,917	...	31,620	...	1 14 11	...	1 24 3	..	...	...	...	...
Building materials	9,830	7,761	15,083	9,690	0 15 14	0 6 3	0 30 10	0 7 7	...	...	...	...
Drugs and spices ...	...	23,286	...	30,361	...	1 2 9	...	1 8 7	...	...	...	...
Tobacco ..	811	..	1,464	..	0 1 10	...	0 3 0	...	...	...	...	...
European cloth	...	64,540	...	71,834	...	3 4 5	...	3 10 5	...	...	...	...
Native do	..	28,799	..	35,969	...	1 5 0	...	1 13 2	...	...	...	...
Metals .	..	22,240	..	18,340	...	1 2 1	...	0 14 11	...	...	...	...

The materials for this return were collected at the municipal octroi outposts. Nagina is a municipality under Act XV. of 1873, its affairs being managed by a corporation or municipal committee of three official members,

¹ *Supra*, pages 344, 335

six officially nominated, and six elected by the taxpayers. The municipal income and expenditure for two years may be thus shown:—

Receipts	1874-75	1876-77	Expenditure	1874-75	1876-77.
	Rs	Rs		Rs	Rs
Opening balance	4,409	2,452			
Ch. I Food and drink,	1,509	4,948	Collection	1,472	1,407
" II Animals for slaughter	107	457	Head office	196	52
" III Fuel &c	609	671	Supervision		
" IV Building materials,	518	390	Original works	1,967	4,066
" V Drugs, spices, &c	453	633	Repairs	553	
" VI Tobacco	84	115	Police	2,387	1,233
" VII Textile fabrics	1,486	1,694	Education	187	131
" VIII Metals	374	274	Registrations of births and deaths		10
			Lighting	260	480
Total octroi	12,335	9,174	Watering roads		
			Drainage works		93
Fees	28	40	Water supply		
Fines	17	188	Charitable grants	148	322
Pounds	261	464	Censervancy	971	1,055
Miscellaneous			Miscellaneous	214	93
Total	12,651	9,866	Total	8,305	9,022

The incidence of the octroi tax was in 1876-77 calculated at Re 0 8-6 per head of population.

Nagina has always been a Muslim town, and bears, perhaps, a Persian name¹ which by the end of the sixteenth century it had already imparted to its enclosing parganah. Its foundation is sometimes, however, ascribed to the Patháns, who built during their brief supremacy (1718-1771) the fort now used as a tahsíl. In 1805 it was sacked by Amír Khán, and in 1817 it became the capital of the newly-formed district of Northern Moradabad. But for reasons already given,² the headquarters of that district were in 1824 removed to Bijnor. Except a gateway arch of the building used as a jail, no remains of the old civil station survive. During the rebellion of 1857-58 the town was the scene of several conflicts between rival parties, and near it was inflicted the final defeat which crushed that rebellion in the Bijnor district.³

NAGINA, a tahsíl of the Bijnor district, comprises the parganahs of Nagina, Afzalgarh, and Barhápura. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 174 square miles and 434 acres,⁴ of which 226 square miles and 469

¹ In that language *Nagina* means the jewel or bevel of a ring.

² *Supra*, page 367.

³ See History of the district, page 310.

⁴ The total area as lately (July, 1878) declared by Government was 476 square miles and 92 acres.

acres are cultivated. The area assessed to the Government revenue is given at 363 square miles and 613 acres, of which 203 square miles and 67 acres are cultivated, 108 square miles and 406 acres are culturable, and 51 square miles and 580 acres are barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs. 2,52,900, or with cesses Rs 2,78,414,¹ falling at Re 0-13-1 on the total area, Re. 1-1-4 on the entire cultivable area, and Re. 1-11-11 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 165,115 souls (76,268 females), giving 348 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 428 villages. The same statistics show 285 persons blind, 18 lepers, 24 deaf and dumb, 5 idiots, and 18 insane persons in the tahsíl. A detailed description of the tahsíl will be found under the headings of its three parganahs just mentioned.

NAGÍNA, the most central parganah in the Bijnor district, is bounded on the east by parganah Barhápura of its own tahsíl Nagína ;
 &c Boundaries, area, on the north-west by parganahs Najíbabad and Akbarabad, both of the Najíbabad tahsíl, on the west by parganah Bijnor, in the tahsíl of that ilk, and on the south by the Nihaur and Dhámpur parganahs of the Dhámpur tahsíl. Its total area according to the revenue survey of 1869-70 was 98 square miles and 287 acres, but the less accurate census of 1872 reduces that measurement by 2 square miles and 325 acres. Further details of area will be given in describing the last settlement of land revenue. In 1874 the parganah contained 361 estates, distributed over 298 villages.

In appearance Nagína is a flat plain, which, though varying in fertility from place to place, has a high average productiveness and a remarkably dense population. The prevailing features in its landscapes are sugar-fields and mango-groves. But the parganah is watered with more streams than most others in the district, and as some of these streams serve to demarcate the natural divisions of the soil, it will be well to describe them at the outset. The general slope of the country is from north to south, the highest elevation being 859·9 feet above the sea in the former, the lowest 787·8 feet in the latter; and the rivers all flow in the same direction. Most eastern of these is the treacherous Khoh, whose shifting bed skirts the greater portion of the boundary on that quarter. Its stream abounds in quicksands, and when swollen by the torrents of Garhwal is often impassable. Further to the west flows another perennial stream, the Karúla. This rises in the parganah, about a mile north-west of the town of Nagína, and for a short distance its bed is used as a channel for the Khoh canal. Still further westwards we cross the Gárgan, which, entering on the north-west or Akbarabad

The land revenue under all heads during the calendar year 1876 was Rs 2,65,826.

frontier, traverses the parganah with a deeply-cut bed and a permanent flow of water. Next to the west, flows the Bân, which rises within the parganah, but can hardly be called a perennial stream before quitting it for that of Nihaur. Lastly comes its tributary the Banra, which forms in places the western boundary with Bijnor.

Nagina divides itself naturally into two tracts. Along its eastern side, and including about one-third of the total area, lies the *khâhr* or low alluvial basin of the Khoh, and the remainder of the parganah consists of *bângar* or uplands, separated from the *khâhr* by a sharply-defined bank or terrace. The Gâgan, again, divides the *bângar* into two portions of distinctly different quality, the land being far richer to the east of that river than to the west. The inferior fertility of the west-Gâgan villages is undoubtedly due in some measure to

the scantiness of their irrigation. It was at one time proposed to remedy this defect by the construction of a channel from the Eastern Ganges Canal, while another channel was to enrich the more fertile tract between the Gâgan and Karûla. But both the Nihaur and Akbarpur¹ ryotries—as these two channels were to be respectively called—ceased to be possible when the scheme for an Eastern Ganges Canal was abandoned. The east-Gâgan portion of the upland tract is already, however, watered by the Khoh canal. This crosses the whole length of the parganah from north to south, and after utilizing, as lately mentioned, the bed of the Karûla, divides into two branches, one flowing to the east, and the other to the west of that river. Of the irrigation in the revenue-paying parts of the parganah 87 per cent is from the Khoh canal, 7 per cent from ponds, 5 per cent from earthen wells, and the minute remainder from rivers. Few of the ponds attain any great size, although one which lies between Banwâripur and other villages may perhaps be called a lake. The scarcity of earthen wells can be accounted for only on the supposition that the soil is unfavourable to their durability, for the average depth of water is but 7 feet from the surface in the *khâhr*, and not more than 18 feet in the *bângar* tract.

None metalled roads, of which the best is that (2nd class) from Bijnor, meet in the capital, Nagina. This is the largest town in the district. Its cloth, hempen rope and sacking, ebony-carving, glass-ware, and matchlocks have been already noticed, they are the only important manufactures, as Nagina is the only important town, in the parganah. Elsewhere trade confines itself chiefly to the barter or sale of agricultural raw produce, the principal export being sugar in its coarser stages

¹ Qu. Akbarabad.

of preparation. The following list shows the proportion of the cultivated area
Crops. grown with the various crops of both harvests :—

AUTUMN			SPRING.		
		Percentage of cultivated area			Percentage of cultivated area.
Sugarcane	...	11 38	Wheat ..	..	23 76
Cotton ..	...	7 69	Barley ..	..	1 85
Jodr for fodder (<i>charr</i>)	...	22	Gram vetch	..	2 66
Coarse rices	...	30 46	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goy</i>)	...	2 22
Fine do.	...	1 78	Vegetables	...	71
Coarse autumn crops (<i>joár, bágra,</i> and <i>kodon</i> millets, <i>til</i> , &c)	...	4 58	Coarse spring crops (<i>linseed, mus-</i> <i>tard, peas, &c</i>)	...	1 33
		56 11			32 53
Add land left fallow for sugarcane			Add land left fallow for crops of		
crops of following autumn (<i>pándra</i>)	11 02		following spring (<i>báhan</i>)	...	34
		67 13			32 87
Land cultivated in autumn	...	...	67 13		
Ditto in spring	...	...	32 87		
			Total ..	100 00	

Of the cultivated area, 4 per cent is recorded as capable of bearing crops
at both harvests, 17 8 as irrigated, and 35 8 per cent. as
Settlement areas manured But the settlement officer considers the two-
harvest (*dofash*) land to be understated. The following table compares the
cultivated, barren, and other areas of the existing and former settlements :—

Settlement	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres.			Total area in acres.
	Barren (including village sites)	Revenue-free.	Total.	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated	Total	
Former (survey of 1836) .	6,912	5,495	12 407	8,777	39,229	48,006	60,413
Present (survey of 1865) .	7,692	3,231	10,923	9,516	43,713	53,229	64,152
Difference ...	+780	-2,264	-1,484	+739	+4,484	+5,223	+3,739

The increase in total area is ascribed to alluvion by the Khoh. As the revenue survey reduces that area by 1,105 acres, it is probable that the same river had wrought some diluvial changes between 1865 and 1870 The decrease in revenue-free lands is the more remarkable because in 1866 no less than 1,663 acres were disassessed and granted to Rája

Shivaráy Singh, C S I. in part exchange for a similarly onfranchised estate in the Bareilly district. Part of the great advance in tillage shown by the above table must be ascribed to the decrease of these revenue-free tenures, whose cultivated acreage the survey of 1836 neglected to record.

The existing settlement of land-revenue was effected by Mr. Markham; but the preliminary process of dividing the parganah into circles of assessment had been already accomplished by Mr. Palmer. These circles were four in number, and corresponded with the natural divisions already described. In the first or West Gángan *arrondissement* was included the whole of the parganah west of the Gángan, in the second or East Gángan the remainder of the upland tract, in the third or khádír the basin of the Khoh, and in the fourth or khádír-bángar a few villages lying partly in the second and partly in the third circle. Mr. Markham's first step was to assume standard rent-rates for the various soils of each circle in lieu of those proposed by Mr. Palmer, and after some modifications by the Board of Revenue these rates stood as follows:—

Circle	Rent rates per acre on soils						General rent-rates per acre
	Manured and irrigated.	Manured or irrigated.	Manured only.	Siwáí.	Mattiyár.	Bhúr	
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
I West Gángan,	..	.	7 13 3	3 2 0	3 2 0	1 10 0	4 5 0
II East Gángan,	9 4 6	7 2 0		3 8 0	3 2 6	2 0 0	5 8 0
III Khádír ...	...	...	8 8 3	3 12 0	3 8 0	1 12 0	5 12 0
IV. Khádír-bángar ...	The rates of circles I and II as they respectively apply						5 9 6

The nature of *siwáí*, *mattiyár*, and *bhúr* soils has been already explained in the articles on Afzalgarh and other parganahs. The application of the above standards gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs. 2,31,209 by soil, and of Rs. 2,30,821 by general rates, and deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent, the revenue would have been Rs. 1,15,604-8-0. But in assessing the circles village by village the settlement officer deemed it advisable to exceed the sanctioned rates by about 12 per cent., and the demand thus came to be fixed

at Rs. 1,30,128, excluding cesses The results and incidence of the new assessment may be contrasted as follows with those of the old —

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area.			
	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final
	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former	2 0 8	1 14 6	2 5 4	2 2 11	2 13 8	2 10 6	1,11,991	1,16,173
Present	...	2 2 2	...	2 7 1	...	2 14 0	.	1,30,128
Increase	..	0 8 8		0 4 2	...	0 3 6	...	13,950

Including the 10 per cent cess, the new demand amounted to Rs. 1,43,797-9-0 It came into force on the 1st July, 1873.

The landholders who pay this revenue are principally Musalmáns, while amongst their tenants Hindús are most numerous The Proprietary body. following list will, however, show to what extent the different clans of both religions were in 1874 represented amongst the proprietors and tenantry of the parganah —

Landholders				Tenants			
Shaikhis	...	..	992	Chauháns	...	...	2,483
Sayyids	.	...	538	Jats	..	.	1,156
Rájpúts	.	...	184	Sanis	...	...	1,069
Játs	..	..	122	Shaikhis	.	.	658
Khattris	.	...	115	Bráhmans	..	..	309
Bráhmans	.	.	105	Sayyids	.	..	160
Bishnois	..	..	76	Jalábhás	..	...	81
Kayaths	.	.	60	Jhoyhas	.	.	53
Mahájans	.	.	42	Patháns	...	..	48
Patháns	..	...	14	Gájars	..	...	6
Others	.	..	31	Ahírs	...	..	2
				Others	...	..	1,804
Total			2,279	Total			7,331

Of the area assessed at settlement, 17 1 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, 42 7 per cent by their tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs. 2,05,971 ; but this is probably an understatement, being much below the lowest rental assumed at settlement

The procurable details of land transfers during the currency of the last settlement are no less meagre than in other Bijnor parganahs. But in showing approximately the acreage held by agricultural and non-agricultural classes at the close of each decade between 1840 and 1870, and the confiscations for rebellion in 1857-58, the annexed statement will give some idea of the changes that took place ¹ —

Year	Total revenue-paying area, in acres	Land held by agricultural classes, in acres	Land held by non-agricultural classes, in acres	Land confiscated for rebellion, in acres
1840	63,574	57,636	1,838	4,701
1850		56,316	3,218	
1860		60,399	4,131	
1870		50,166	1,667	

The non-agricultural classes, which include money-lenders, tradesmen, and Government servants, appear therefore to have increased their domains from 3.1 per cent of the revenue-paying area in 1840 to 7.0 per cent in 1870. They gained, indeed, 10.8 per cent of all the land transferred, while the remainder passed into the hands of owners who were chiefly Musalmáns. The principal losers were Jats and agricultural Baniyás, who parted respectively with 39.0 and 21.6 per cent of all the alienated estates.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Nagina contained 205 inhabited villages, of which 101 had less than 200 inhabitants, 71 had between 200 and 500, 26 had between 500 and 1,000; and 3 had between 1,000 and 2,000. One town (Nagina) had a population of over 19,000 inhabitants.

The total population in 1872 numbered 74,708 souls (21,403 females), giving 710 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 46,559 Hindús, of whom 21,103 were females, 28,133 Musalmáns, amongst whom 13,612 were females, and 16 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 2,526 Bráhmans, of whom 1,086 were females, 8,850 Rájputs, including 4,117 females, and 1,449 Baniyás (641 females), whilst the great mass of the population is composed in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 33,734 souls (15,556 females). The principal Bráhman subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (2,406). The chief Rájput clan is the Chauháń (8,640). The Baniyás belong to the Agarwál (798), Gatah, Rúja-kí-Buádarí, Gmdauriya, and Solnya subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the

¹ Compiled from a report on alienations submitted by the settlement officer to the Board of Revenue in August, 1873.

other castes are the Bárhai (1,519), Máli (3,855), Kahár (1,300), Hajjám (1,002), Chamár (12,226), Khákrob (1,073), Gadariya (1,470), Kumhár (1,451), and Ját (4,264). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in the parganah :—Taga, Juláha, Fakír, Sonár, Kayath, Orh, Jogi, Bharbhunja, Kalál, Lohár, Sáni, Bhát, Gosáin, Kamboh, Chhípi, Vaishnavi, Dakaut, Mewati, and Káchhi. The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (5,108), Sayyids (2,004), Mughals (129), and Patháns (526), or entered as without distinction

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 548 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 2,885 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c; 1,275 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or in the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 8,542 in agricultural operations; 5,742 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 4,854 persons returned as labourers and 482 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 947 as landholders, 22,854 as cultivators, and 50,907 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 399 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 39,656 souls.

In the *A'in-i-Albani* (1596) parganah Nagína is entered as one of the divisions of the Sambhal government and Dehli province, with an area of 99,233 *bíghas* (about 62,020 acres) and a revenue of 26,47,212 *dáms* (about Rs 66,181). Ahírs were at that time the prevailing caste. Since then the parganah would appear to have altered very little in size. For its general and fiscal history see that of the district.

NAJIBABAD, the capital of the parganah and tahsil so named in the Bijnor district, stands in latitude $29^{\circ} 36' 50''$, longitude $78^{\circ} 23' 10''$, 21 miles from Bijnor. Its site, which is raised about 875 feet above sea-level, covers an area of 225 acres, and had in 1872 a population of 17,418 persons, or somewhat over 77 to the acre.

Najibabad lies well north in the angle formed by the Garhwál hills and the Ganges, about a dozen miles distant from each. Between it and the mountains the country is wooded and desolate, but beyond the great river open and cultivated. In its south-westerly direction the little river Máhi flows along the

northern outskirts of the town. A fine brickwork bridge used to bear across the stream a constant succession of pilgrims trudging to or from the hallowed landing-steps of Hardwár, but that bridge has now been swept away. The Moradabad-Hardwár road, by which they still travel, is joined in the town by some half a dozen other unmetalled highways, including the 2nd class line from Bijnor. The landscape surrounding Najíbabad is wild and studded with majestic trees. To the neighbourhood of the forest, the heaviness of the rainfall, and perhaps to the contagious nuisance of pilgrims, must be ascribed the marked unhealthiness of its site. The town itself is a large gathering of mud huts with, however, more than the usual proportion of flat-roofed brickwork houses. Founded by Nájib-d-daula in the middle of the last century,

it still retains many a memorial of Pathán magnificence.

To the south of the town is the tomb of the founder, to its north that of his brother Jahángir Khan. The former "is surrounded by a square building, formed into apartments for the accommodation of those engaged in ceremonies for the benefit of the soul of the deceased"¹. About a mile east of the town stands the dismantled castle of Patthargarh² or Najafgarh, built by

the same chief in 1755. The former name signifies that the material of the stronghold is stone; the latter perhaps

refers to its position, but more likely to some friend or kinsman of the founder.³ All the stone that could be robbed from the neighbouring and more ancient castle of Mordhaj is said to have been used in building Patthargarh;⁴ but the latter contains also brick enough to be styled by Thornton a "brick-built fort." It is a square and embattled wall, high and massive, enclosing a space of from 35 to 40 acres. At each of the four angles, and elsewhere on the intervening curtains, are bastions. From the ruined ramparts, writes Dr Planck,⁵ "the forest may be seen extending unbroken to the foot of the Himálayas, and then the mountains rise up in great beauty to end at last in white masses and peaks." In the court within are a few palm-trees and the remains of considerable buildings, half hidden amongst bushes and taller vegetation. There is more than one gateway, but the principal opens towards the town. The old palace of the Najíbabad Nawábs, or rather what is left of it, stands in Nawáb-ganj, the north-eastern quarter of the town itself, but the grand carved entrance gateway and a little of the frontage are all that remains. They are utilized as

¹ Thornton, III, 765 by this name

² *Najaf* in Arabic and Persian means pretty much the same as *bdagar* in Hindi, i. e., rising ground above the reach of floods. But, owing to the fact that the Khalifa Ali was buried at a place so named, Najaf Ali is not an uncommon name amongst the Muslims of this country

³ In order to enrich the temples of Najíbabad, Mordhaj seems to have been plundered also of its idols

⁴ Dr J. L. Stewart's paper on the Forests of

Bijnor, published in the Journal of the Agri-Horticultural Society.

⁵ First Annual

Report (1868) of the Sanitary Commissioner, N.-W. P.

a tahsílí and police station (1st class) Within is a largish court, where a dispensary has been partly built The project of erecting on the same spot a tahsílí school has been abandoned for want of funds. The site is well raised and thoroughly drained towards the Málin. The palace stands on the north side of the *ganj* or market-place from which the quarter derives its name,—a square of shops now partially ruined. Opposite the gateway, in the midst of the square, are the remains of the Nawáb's orchestra (*naubatkhána*);¹ and immediately to the north-east of that square lies a garden, stocked with many valuable fruit-bearing and other trees This was planted chiefly by Muín-ud-dín the penultimate, and Jalál-ud-dín the brother of the last Nawáb. Within the garden, again, is a spacious building known as the Kothí Mubárák Bunyád, or "mansion of auspicious foundation," so called because a son was born to Jalál-ud-dín on the day when he began to build it Though somewhat in disrepair, the mansion has lately received a good thatched roof from the municipality, to whom both it and the surrounding garden now belong The Kothí is used as a rest-house by visitors, who are charged a small fee for their accommodation In the Nawáb tola quarter stands a Báradari or twelve-doored pavilion, perhaps used as a summer-house by the Pathán rulers of the town. It is now used as a shambles, and the water-carriers (*Bihishtí*), whose dwellings surround it, complain that its present usage has rendered it a nuisance during the warmer months

The thoroughfares are mostly paved with brick. The principal place of business, in the Munírganj and Bara Bazár quarters, is a paved square (*chawk*) wherein four roads meet. Its "fine shops and durable cleanly roadways would be a credit to any town of the province"² Most of the public buildings of the town—the tahsílí, police-station, dispensary, and school—have been already mentioned. There are also an imperial post-office and four public latrines, but the latter are little used, as the townspeople prefer a resort to waste-lands well outside the town. Efforts to improve the surface drainage of Najíbabad, by carrying off into the Málin the water of the many tanks on the south and south-east, have proved successful. Aids to sanitation may be found in several fine wells and many fine trees which adorn the town

Najíbabad is said to be increasing in importance; but its population showed a decrease of 442 between 1853 and 1865, and of 2,139 between 1865 and 1872 From a commercial point of view it is important as an entrepôt between the upper Dúáb on one side and the hills on the other The principal articles of through trade are cotton-cloth,

¹ This seems an exception to the usual rule. The *naubatkhána* or "drummary" of a native palace is most often placed in a room over the principal gateway.

² Sanitary Commissioner's report, 1875.

salt, sugar, grain, timber, and the miscellaneous growths of the hill and the forest. The manufactures of Najibabad are exported mostly to the hills. They include dishes and vessels of all kinds and metals—iron, copper, bell-metal, and brass. From the bell-metal, which is a mixture of brass, copper, and zinc, are made nests (*takka*) of bowls (*katori*); while brass is the material of some hubble-bubble pipes not unknown to fame in this part of the world. Amongst articles of clothing, large quantities of cotton-cloth (*garha* and *gazi*), blankets, and shoes are produced. Of the baskets here woven from split bambu, the *lawar* in which pilgrims convey Ganges-water from Hardwar are most remarkable. The sweetmeats of Najibabad (*kachauri* and *shirini-barfi*) are widely celebrated, while its carts and matchlocks (made to order) enjoy a smaller reputation. All these products find a sale in the markets held twice a week, and at the fairs of March and July. Here, too, are sold the unwrought or half manufactured commodities imported into the town. The quantity, value, and local consumption of such imports may be thus tabulated:—

Articles	NET IMPORTS IN				CONSUMPTION PER HEAD IN							
	1874-75.		1876-77.		1874-75.				1876-77.			
	Quantity	Value	Quantity.	Value	Quantity.	Value.			Quantity.	Value		
	Mds.	Rs.	Mds.	Rs.	M s c	Rs. a p			M. s c.	Rs. a p.		
Grain ..	1,47,944	..	1,19,897	..	7 21 0	..			6 4 0	..		
Sugar refined ...	260	..	187	..	0 0 8½	..			0 0 6	..		
Do unrefined ...	56,700	..	..	..	2 35 6	..			..	..
Ghi ..	1,194	..	1,278	..	0 2 7	..			0 2 10	..		
Other articles of food ..	2,38,793	10,214	1,42,356	7,171	12 5 15	0 8 5	7	11 11 0	5 10			
Animals for slaughter ..	hd 1,926	..	3,296	..	..	..			..	..
Oil and oilseeds ...	3,727	..	5,394	..	0 7 9	..			0 7 1	..		
Fuel, &c. ..	3,727	..	31,620	..	0 7 9	..			0 7 1	..		
Building materials ..	..	50 846	15,083	9,369	..	2 15 10	0	2 4 2	0 7			
Drugs and spices ...	..	1,04,097	..	30,361	..	5 3 10	..		4 13 6			
Tobacco ..	2,066	..	1,464	..	0 4 3	..			0 5 0	..		
European cloth ...	..	69 724	..	71,834	..	2 3 9	..		3 12 9			
Native cloth ...	..	1,27,194	..	35,960	..	6 7 6	..		8 14 0			
Metals ..	..	1,21,965	..	18,340	..	10 0 6	..		6 13 7			

These returns were compiled from the registers of the municipal octroi outposts. For the town is a municipality under Act XV of 1873, and its municipal committee consists of 13 members, of whom three sit *ex officio*, five by official nomination, and five by election of the rate-payers. The

income and expenditure of this body during two years may be shown as follows :—

Receipts.		1874-75	1876-77	Expenditure		1874-75	1876-77
		Rs	Rs			Rs	Rs
Opening balance	...	4,062	576	Collection	...	2,111	1,808
Class I Food and drink	..	7,585	5,630	Head office	..	315	51
" II. Animals for slaughter,	..	158	160	Supervision	..	..	..
" III Fuel, &c.,	...	1,179	803	Original works	..	4,351	4,012
" IV. Building materials	..	780	663	Repairs	..	7,515	..
" V. Drugs, spices, &c	..	1,081	991	Police	..	2,722	2,388
" VI. Tobacco	...	23	335	Education	..	352	37
" VII Textile fabrics	..	1,541	1,949	Registration of births	..	..	5
" VIII Metals	..	635	701	and deaths	..	..	..
Total octroi	...	17,264	11,232	Fighting	..	..	..
Rents	..	307	222	Watering roads	..	50	72
Fines	..	202	86	Drainage works	..	..	500
Pounds	...	3,016	4,047	Water supply	..	..	450
Miscellaneous	...	..	..	Charitable grants	..	746	502
Total	..	20,789	15,586	Conservancy	...	1,661	1,461
				Miscellaneous	..	404	293
				Total	...	16,629	11,490

The incidence of the octroi tax was in 1874-75 Re. 0-10-9, and in 1876-77 Re 0-9-2 per head of population

Lake Afzalgarh, Najibabad was founded in the days of Pathán supremacy

History

It derives its name from Najib-ud-daula, by whom it was gradually built between 1748 and 1754 (1161-1167 H.), and who, as already mentioned, crowned his work by the construction of Pathar-garh in 1755. The name of the founder's son Zābita is preserved in the quarter of Zābitaganj. In the twenty years succeeding its completion the town has a somewhat crowded history. In 1772 it was sacked by the Marhattas, and in 1774, after being occupied by the Nawāb Vazīr and his British allies, passed into the possession of the former. In 1796, while still under the rule of Oudh, it was visited by the traveller Hardwicke. He describes it as "about six furlongs in length, with some regular streets, broad, and inclosed by barriers at different distances, forming distinct bazars. In the neighbourhood are the *remains* of many considerable buildings." By which it would appear that the foundations of Najib-ud-daula had, though barely forty years old, fallen into premature decay. Within less than ten years afterwards Najibabad had been annexed to British rule (1801) and sacked by Amīr Khān (1805). In 1812 it became the residence of its founder's grandson, Nawāb Muīn-ud-dīn. And in 1857 Nawāb Mahmūd, the son of Muīn-ud-dīn, rebelled, with results

already described in the history of the district (pages 363 *et seqq*). In 1858, Colonel Jones' force arrived to punish the rebels. The palace, which had been Mahmúd's residence, was destroyed and the town itself looted. Since then Najibabad has enjoyed a period of unhistorical rest.

NAJIBABAD, a tahsil of the Bijnor district, comprises the parganahs of Najibabad, Akbarabad, and Kíratpur. The total area according to the census of 1872 contains 194 square miles and 226 acres,¹ of which 168 square miles and 519 acres are cultivated. The area assessed with the Government revenue is given at 476 square miles and 191 acres, of which 163 square miles and 101 acres are cultivated, 154 square miles and 446 acres are culturable, and 159 square miles and 284 acres are barren. The land revenue during the same year stood at Rs 2,12,675 (or with cesses, Rs 2,34,392),² falling at Re 0-10-9 on the total area, Re 0-11-1 on the entire cultivable area, and Re 1-15-6 on the cultivated area. The population numbered 141,685 souls (65,506 females), giving 287 souls to the square mile, distributed amongst 388 villages. The same statistics show 518 persons blind, 63 lopers, 34 deaf and dumb, and 12 insane persons in the tahsil.

That tahsil will be described in detail under the headings of its three parganahs just mentioned.

NAJIBABAD, the largest parganah in the Bijnor district, is situated in the tahsil of the same name, and is bounded on the north-east by the submontane road which separates it from the Gairhwal district, on the west by the Ganges, which separates it from the district of Saháranpur, on the south-west by parganah Kíratpur, and south by parganah Akbarabad, both of its own tahsil, and on the south-east by parganahs Nagína and Barhápura, both of the Nagína tahsil. Its total area according to the revenue survey of 1868-70 was 312 square miles and 486 acres, but the census of 1872 increases that measurement by 37 square miles and 100 acres. Further details of area will be given in describing the last settlement of land revenue, and it may meanwhile be mentioned that in 1874 the parganah contained 211 estates (*maháls*), distributed over 206 villages (*mauzas*).

Najibabad is the wildest and most beautiful, as well as most extensive, parganah in the district. Here none of the elements which make up a good landscape are wanting, and the eye may gaze on hills, streams, and forests, as well as on the ordinary cultivation. The hills are indeed confined to an area of about 25 square miles in the northern corner of the parganah, north of the

¹ The total area as lately (July, 1873) declared by Government is 455 square miles and 602 acres. ² The land-revenue under all heads during the calendar year 1876 was Rs 221,188.

Peli Ráo river, but just outside the north-eastern frontier, for the whole of its length, rises the Garhwál sub-range of the Himálaya. The low mountains within Najibabad itself are known as the Chándi range. Of vegetation they have little to show beyond coarse grasses and the stunted trees of their valleys and lower slopes. Their highest peak is 1,928 7 feet above sea-level, and 958 feet above the plain of the Ganges, from which it abruptly springs. Many affluents of that river or of its tributaries pass through the parganah,

Rivers.

and some account may here be given of the principal streams. Most northern flows the Paili or Peli, sometimes called Peli Ráo to distinguish it from another river of the same name in the east of the district. Dry for about two-thirds of the year, the Paili receives during the rains the drainage of the Garhwál and Chándi hills and becomes a dangerous torrent, rolling down boulders, uprooting trees, and gnawing deep ravines in the surface of the country through which it rushes. The Rawásan, issuing from the Garhwál hills, crosses the parganah south of and nearly parallel to the Paili. It carries a little water even in summer, but the rains convert it into a boisterous river. Parallel again to the Rawásan, but still further to the south, flows the Ráo or Kotáwáli, which resembles that river in every respect. Meeting the Ganges in this parganah, and thereby following the example of both Paili and Rawásan, it has completely swept away the old fort of Ásafgarh, which once stood beside its mouth. The Málin, on whose banks is placed the scene of Káldása's *Sakuntala*, enters Najibabad in three channels, known as the Málin, Riwarí, and Ratnái. These reunite within the parganah, and are joined there by two streams rising in the Najibabad forests—the Ganga Rám and Lakkarhán. The united stream then passes onwards into Kíratpur. Two other brooks, the Gárgan and Choiya, take their rise in this parganah, the former quitting it for Akbarabad, and the latter to form the boundary between Akbarabad and Kíratpur. The Gárgan is perennial, but the Choiya a mere summer-dried water-course. Lastly the Sukhrao, a perennial stream from the Garhwál hills, passes from north to south through the extreme eastern corner of the parganah, which it leaves to enter Barhápura. The general slope of the country is at right angles to the Garhwál hills, i.e., from north-east to south-west; and except the Sukhrao, all the streams here mentioned flow in this direction. The highest elevation above the sea has been already given; the lowest is 845 9 feet.

About two-thirds of the whole area, or 206 square miles,¹ are covered with forest. A belt of woodland, here some 9 or 10 miles broad, grows along the north-east side of the parganah on the

Forests

¹ i. e., about a square mile for every village in the parganah

•lope (*Bhábar*) between the Garhwál hills and the plain. As the north-eastern frontier approaches the western, to form the northern angle, this belt covers the whole parganah, and indeed all Najíbabad north of the Kotáwálí river may be described as a forest more or less sprinkled with clearings. The woods north of the Rawásan, to the extent of 65 square miles, belong to Government, and are leased mostly to the canal foundry and workshops at Roorkee, as a source of charcoal. Timber grown in the Najíbabad forests is not as a rule very valuable, furnished as it is chiefly by dhák (*Butea frondosa*), semal (*Bambar Malabaricum*), and other inferior trees. But on Rái Umráo Singh's property south of the Rawásan there is a promising block of sál (*Shorea robusta*) about two miles square, and the shisham (*Dalbergia sissoo*) grows well in certain scattered localities. The woodlands are interspersed with grassy glades, which afford pasture to numerous cattle. A pasturage rate of two annas per head, or as it is here called per tail (*púchhi*), is demanded for grazing oxen, and somewhat more for buffaloes. Extensive remains of ancient masonry, scattered here and there amid the rank vegetation of the forest, prove that these wilds were once inhabited by a flourishing population. The chief ruins of this nature are at Sayyid Bhúra, Pír Zahir-díwan, and Dhammegarh, all on the Kotáwálí river, and at Chandanwala, *alias* Munavai Jái *alias* Garhi Mordhaj, an ancient fort north-east of the town of Najíbabad.

It is left only to notice the *des* or cultivated champaign, which occupies somewhat less than the remaining third of the parganah, The cultivated plain south of the Kotáwálí and outside the forest belt. No *tardi* or tract of marshy land here intervenes between the Bhábar slope and the plain. As the latter is approached patches of cultivation appear among the trees of the former, and these patches rapidly increase until the forest somewhat suddenly disappears amid the general cultivation. Water, which was found in the forest at an average depth of 36 feet, can now be obtained 18 feet from the surface. Of the irrigation in this part of the parganah 38 per cent is from wells, 37 per cent from ponds, and the remainder from a small branch of the Khoh canal, which passes through a few villages of the south-eastern border. It was at one time proposed to bring an Eastern Ganges Canal through the parganah parallel and near to its western frontier. The head-works were to have been fed by the Ganges at Sbyámpur on that frontier. The canal would have commenced distributing its water for irrigation hard by the south-western border, but the whole scheme has now been abandoned. As early as 1840, a small feed-canal was cut from the river Gángan near its

source, in order to aid the larger Khoh canal already mentioned. But just after the completion of this upper Gāngan canal, the capricious springs of the feeding river shifted their position, and water has never flowed in the cutting. The ponds which furnish water for the fields are mostly insignificant in size, and the slope of the country is perhaps too rapid to admit of water standing over a large area. But a lagoon or swamp of some size, called the Jhilmilla jhīl, is to be found in the corner formed by the junction of the Rawāsan and Ganges.

Eight highways of different kinds converge on the chief town of Najībabad, which in this respect is better provided than two out of three towns in the district. But the quality of these communications cannot be described as proportionate to their quantity; for except the 2nd class highway from Bijnor, which ends here, they are all inferior earthen tracks. The parganah contains, besides Najībabad, three places with from 2,500 to 3,500 inhabitants, viz, (1) Sāhanpur, (2) Jalālabad, and (3) Nāgal, opposite which the Ganges first becomes navigable. The manufactures of Najībabad have been already noticed in the article on that town, and elsewhere in the parganah trade confines itself almost altogether to the sale of agricultural raw produce. The following list will show the proportion of the cultivated area grown with each description of that produce for each harvest —

• AUTUMN.		SPRING	
	Percentage of cultivated area		Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane	6 35	Wheat	25 27
Cotton	12 39	Barley	1 90
Jeer for fodder (<i>chara</i>)	2 07	Gram vetch	3 52
Coarse rice	25 63	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>gajri</i>),	2 17
Fine do	2 31	Vegetables	1 72
Coarse autumn crops (<i>jeer, hājra,</i> and <i>koden</i> millets, <i>til</i> , &c)	7 63	Coarse spring crops (<i>linseed,</i> mustard, peas, &c)	2 05
	<hr/> 56 38		<hr/> 36 63
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pāndra</i>)	6 04	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bāhan</i>),	95
	<hr/> 62 42		<hr/> 37 58
Land cultivated in autumn	..	..	62 42
Ditto in spring	..	..	37 58
		Total	<hr/> 100 00

The settlement papers record 37 per cent of the cultivated lands in the country, and 19 1 per cent of those in Ilāka Chāndī as capable of bearing

crops at both harvests. Ilāka Chāndī includes the whole pargana north of the Rawāsan, and for the forest tract south of that river no statistics of two-harvest land exist.

At the late settlement of its land revenue the pargana was assessed in three separate portions—the open country, Ilāka Chāndī, and the forest tract south of the Rawāsan. The following table shows the areas of each according to the settlement report of 1874 —

Name of tract	Unassessable area in acres.			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres
	Barren (including village-sites and forest)	Revenue-free.	Total	Culturable fallow (including groves and arable forest),	Cultivated	Total	
I — <i>Desert</i> or open country .	10,727	1,351	12,078	14,433	35,911	50,344	62,422
II — Ilāka Chāndī	23,974	...	23,974	23,296	1,827	25,123	49,097
III — Forest south of Rawāsan	900	10,423	11,323	76,046	1,998	78,044	89,367
Total ...	35,601	11,774	47,375	113,815	39,736	153,551	200,926

It will be observed that the total area here given exceeds that of the revenue survey by 760 acres, or something over one square mile, but no small difference between such large measurements needs no further comment. A comparison of these measurements with those of the former settlement (1835) is impossible, as the details furnished for the south-Rawāsan forests by the survey of 1833 are imperfect, and Ilāka Chāndī was not annexed to the pargana until 1842. It may, however, be noted that during the currency of that settlement the cultivation of the open country tract increased by 12,010, and its total

assume standard rent-rates for the various kinds of soil in each circle, and these were as follow —

Number and name of circle	Rent-rates per acre on					General rate
	Manured <i>sudi</i> (a kind of loam)	Unmanured <i>sudi</i>	<i>Mathyār</i> or clay land	<i>Bhūr-sudi</i> or sandy loam.	<i>Bhūr</i> or sandy soil	
	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs. a. p	Rs a p	Rs, a p	Rs a p.
I—Najibabad ...	7 1 6	2 13 8	2 14 1	2 1 2	2 1 2	4 2 9
II—Nāgal ...	6 0 2	2 7 8	2 1 8	2 1 1	1 7 6	3 5 0
III—Forest ...	...	2 7 8	1 10 1	1 8 3	1 8 3	2 4 3

The application of these standards gave for the whole tract a rental of Rs. 1,25,764 by soil, and of Rs 1,24,568 by general rates. Deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent the revenue would have been fixed at Rs 62,882, but in the course of assessment Mr Carpenter found that his rates had been pitched too low, and he therefore exceeded them by about 8 per cent., fixing his total demand at Rs. 67,900, excluding the cess. The results and incidence of the new demand, which came into force on the 1st July, 1867, may be thus compared with those of the old :—

Assessment.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses).	
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.
	Rs a. p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs. a. p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs.
Former	... 1 7 4	1 3 10	1 14 4	1 8 0	2 14 7	2 1 9	60,525	75,738
Present	... ..	1 1 9	.	1 5 7		1 14 3	...	67,900
Decrease	... ..	0 2 1	...	0 2 5		0 8 6	...	7,888

The *des* is the only tract for which any such comparison as this can be made. Of the two remaining tracts the officer who settled them, Mr. Markham, observes: "The former fiscal data of the Chāndī Ilāka are unknown, and that of the forests is complicated by the recent sale of a part of them in fee simple."

The Chāndī Ilāka measures, as above mentioned, 49,097 acres. But of that total only 9,718 acres, known as the "demarcated villages," were subjected to assessment for the current settlement.

The remainder consists of the Government reserved forests already described as leased principally to the foundry and workshops at Roorkee. Until 1868, the nine demarcated or settled villages were also regarded as the exclusive property of Government. In that year, however, a civil suit was filed against the Crown and others by parties claiming proprietary rights in these villages, and the result was a compromise, by which the defendants agreed to recognize the proprietary rights of the plaintiffs in six villages. The rent-rate assumed by Mr. Markham for these villages was 81 per cent. above that assumed for the forest encle of the *des*, and the gross rental thus calculated Rs. 3,980. The revenue was fixed at half the rental, or Rs. 1,990, excluding cesses. As the three remaining villages had been already let on leases, of which a principal condition was the partial clearing of the forest, it was resolved not to interfere with the existing farmers. They were allowed to retain possession of their leasehold on the understanding that the rent was to be raised every five years until the conclusion of the settlement. Then past, present, and future rent under this arrangement may be shown as follows —

1871-1876	1876-1881	1881-1886	1886-1891	1891-1901.
Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
326	660	850	1,070	1,400

At the beginning, therefore, of the current settlement, the revenue and rent derived by Government from all nine villages amounted to Rs. 2,326, excluding the cess. The new demand came into force on the 1st July, 1871.

We now come to the settlement of the last tract, or woodlands south of the ^{and the south} ~~Rajmahan~~ forest. ^{Rajmahan} Of the total area (89,367 acres), no less than 72,468 acres were in the possession of the late Rām Himmat Singh,¹ who established his proprietary right by civil action against Government some ten years ago (1868-69). This large estate is spread over 43 nominal villages, some uncultivated and more uninhabited, but most of them valuable on account of their timber and pastures. Taking as the basis of his calculation the village returns for 1870, Mr. Markham assumed the gross rental from cultivation to be Rs. 6,000 yearly. As the grazing and forest products had up to that year been leased annually by Government, it was still easier to discover their probable rental, and this was reckoned at Rs. 23,000 more. But in order to avoid overtaxing an income that was liable to reduction through mismanagement, over 10 per cent. was deducted from these figures, and the rental ultimately

¹ Father of the present proprietor, Rai Umrao Singh.

assumed for purposes of assessment was Rs. 26,000 only. Half of that sum, or Rs. 13,000, was fixed as the revenue, excluding cesses, and the new demand came in force from the 1st July, 1873. The remainder of the south-Rai area tract is held either in fee simple (10,123 acres), or on lease under the waste land rules of 1855 (6,176 acres). In neither case was any settlement required; but it may be mentioned that the rents of the waste lands are progressive, and amounted, at the time when the rest of the tract was assessed, to Rs. 2,125.

The various items which make up the present demand on parganah Najibabad may now be totalled as follows:—

		Rs.	a.	p.
I.—Revenue of the des tract	.. ..	67,200	0	0
II — { Ditto of proprietary villages in Chāndi tract	.. ..	1,500	0	0
{ Rent of Government villages in ditto	.. ..	37	0	0
III — { Revenue of Rai Himmatt Singh's estate in south Parganah tract	.. ..	17,000	0	0
{ Rent of waste land tenants in ditto ditto	.. ..	2,125	0	0
Total demand		85,731	0	0
10 per cent cess on ditto		8,573	8	0
Grand total		94,304	8	0

Both the landholders who pay this revenue and the tenants who pay them their rent are chiefly Jats. But the following list will show at a glance the extent to which the principal classes are represented amongst the proprietary and cultivating bodies:—

Landholders				Tenants			
Jāts	..	.	318	Jāts	...	.	1,072
Shāikhās	..	.	196	Chāuhāns	..	.	760
Savvāids	..	.	167	Savvāids	..	.	638
Brāhmīns	..	...	162	Shāikhās	..	.	270
Pathāns	...	.	49	Rāwās	..	.	240
Rājputs	..	...	47	Brāhmīns	..	.	187
Mahājāns	..	...	47	Rājputs	..	.	82
Kayāthās	...	...	33	Savvāids	..	.	69
Rāwās	...	...	0	Alhās	...	.	60
Khatris	...	.	4	Jūlās	...	.	47
Bishnoīs	..	.	1	Pathāns	..	.	45
Others	...	...	34	Jhōjās	...	.	43
				Gūjars	..	.	18
				Others	...	...	1,510
Total	...		1,087	Total	...		4,911

Of the land assessed at settlement, 12·4 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, 53·1 by their tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will. The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs. 1,37,005, a figure which appears to be somewhat understated.

The defective state of the records prevents a complete analysis of the alienations which took place during the currency of the last settlement. But some idea of the manner in which estates changed owners between 1840 and 1870 may be formed from the following table. As the *des* possesses fuller statistics and attracts more investors than the less cultivated parts of the parganah, the information here given will relate to that tract alone:—

Year.	Total revenue-paying area in acres	Land held by agricultural classes in acres	Land held by non-agricultural classes in acres.	Land confiscated on account of rebellion in 1857-58.
1840	38,041	37 510	531	...
1850		37,257	784	...
1860		26,244	3,210	} 8,567
1870		25 656	3,798	

Thus it appears that the non-agricultural classes—men of business and officials—who at the beginning of the thirty years here tabulated held only 14 per cent. of the assessed area, now hold as much as 12.9. The increase in their possessions has indeed been more marked than in any other parganah except Barhápura. Not less than 52.9 per cent. of all the estates alienated fell into their grip, while the remainder passed into the hands of agriculturists. The principal losers were Jâts and Sayyids, who parted respectively with 36.7 and 28.3 per cent. of all the land transferred.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Najibabad contained 156 inhabited villages, of which 72 had less than 200 inhabitants; 57 had between 200 and 500, 21 had between 500 and 1,000, 2 had between 1,000 and 2,000, 1 had between 2,000 and 3,000; and 2 had between 3,000 and 5,000. One town, Najibabad, contained over 17,000 inhabitants.

The total population in 1872 numbered 67,491 souls (31,073 females), giving 193 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 43,502 Hindus, of whom 19,609 were females, 23,972 Musalmâns, amongst whom 11,455 were females, and 17 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 3,220 Brahmans, of whom 1,415 were females, 3,121 Râjputs, including 1,354 females, and 3,377 Baniyâs (1,596 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 33,784 souls (15,244 females). The principal Brahmin subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (2,930) and Gujarâti. The chief Râjput clans are the Chauhân (2,071), and Bais. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwal (284).

Gatah, Rájá-ki-Birádari (473), Lohiya, and Garag subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Barhai (1,683), Kahár (1,576), Chamár (10,605), Khákrob (1,137), Gadariya (1,938), Ját (4,617), and Sáni (1,975). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah.—Taga, Mahi, Hajjám, Juláha, Fakír, Sonái, Kumbár, Kayath, Ahír, Jogí, Bhaibhunja, Kalál, Lohár, Gújar, Nat, Rawa, Banjára, Bhát, Khatrí, Kamboh, Chhípi, Dhunia, Vaishnavi, Dakaut, Káchhi, Lodha, Bhuksa, Dom, and Thathera. Those Musalmáns who are not classed as Shaikhs (4,244), Sayyids (1,056), Mughals (138), or Patháns (1,726), are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the census of 1872. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 397 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 3,745 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 2,142 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 6,837 in agricultural operations, 4,711 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 4,764 persons returned as labourers and 836 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 258 as landholders, 17,460 as cultivators, and 49,773 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 702 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 36,418 souls.

Under the name of Jalálabad, this parganah is entered in the *Aín-i-Akbari* (1596) as one of the divisions of the Sambhal government and Dehli province. It had at that time an area of 49,393 *bighas* (about 33,870 acres) and a revenue of 14,70,072 *dáms* (about Rs. 36,751), Játs being the prevailing caste. Almost immediately after passing from the rule of the Dehli emperors into that of the Rohillas (1748) the parganah was granted to Najíb-ud-daula, who changed its name to Najíbabad. Its size was greatly increased in 1842 by the cession of Iláka Chándi from Garhwál, but was again reduced slightly in 1866 by the surrender to that district of all lands between the submontane road and the foot of the hills. The somewhat eventful general history of the parganah has been told in that of the district.

NHTAUR, the chief town of the parganah so named in the Dhámpur tahsíl, stands on the 2nd class road between Bijnor and Dhámpur, 16 miles from the former. It had in 1872 a population of 9,392 persons, distributed at

the rate of about 73 an acre over a site of 128 acres. Amongst this population Musalmáns, as usual in the large towns of Bijnor, greatly preponderate. The site lies in latitude $29^{\circ}19'$, longitude $78^{\circ}26'$, about 780 feet above the sea.

Nihaur is situated on the right bank of the Gárgan, and the head-works of the Gárgan or Nihaur canal are just opposite the town, on the other side of the river. The town itself has few conspicuous features. It has few brickwork houses, and the prevailing material of its buildings is mud. There is however a handsome old mosque, to which three modern fluted domes have been added. The public institutions are a 1st class police-station, imperial post-office, parganah school, and native hostel. The school is located in a building forfeited for rebellion, whose inner court serves as a play-ground; the hostel or *sar'á* is a small and confined structure of mud. Scattered about the town are several open spaces overshadowed by fine trees.

The Bijnor-Dhámipur road is met at Nihaur by five other unmetalled highways, all of the 3rd class. The place is little important as a trade-mart, but its dyers are described by Mr. Markham as "somewhat renowned." Markets are held twice a week, and a fair in March and July.

The Chaukidári Act (XX of 1856) is in force at Nihaur, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave, with miscellaneous receipts and the balance from the preceding year Rs 1,358, a total income of Rs 2,670. The expenditure, which consisted principally of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs 1,233. In the same year the town contained 1,621 houses, of which 1,028 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re 1-4-5 per house assessed and Re 0-2-3 per head of population.

NIHAUR, a parganah in the Dhámipur tahsíl of the Bijnor district is bounded on the east by the river Gárgan, which separates it from parganah Dhámipur of its own tahsíl, on the north by parganah Nagína in the tahsíl of that ilk, on the west by parganahs Bijnor and Dáranagar, both of the Bijnor tahsíl, and parganah Chándpur of the Chándpur tahsíl, and on the south by parganah Búhpur in the tahsíl last mentioned. Its total size according to the revenue survey of 1868-70 was 64 square miles and 100 acres, while the census of 1872 increases that measurement by 189 acres, but further details of area will be postponed until the last settlement of land revenue is described. In 1874 Nihaur contained 223 estates or *maháls*, distributed amongst 205 villages or *mauzas*.

The parganah has no conspicuous physical features. Its soils vary little from place to place; it can boast of no forests, hills, or large sheets of water, and its streams are in summer mere

rivulets. The highest elevation of the revenue survey is 791·3 feet above the sea, and the lowest 741·7. The general slope of the country is from north to south, and in this direction flow the Gángan, Bán, and Banra. Of these the two former are perennial streams, and the last, a tributary of the Bán, forms for some distance the boundary with Dáránagar. Water is found in wells at an average depth of 20 feet from the surface; but four-fifths of the existing irrigation is from ponds, of which the largest during the rainy season is at Ukhkhera, in the south-east corner of the parganah. Of the cultivated area only 6 per cent. is irrigated. The proportion was formerly much larger, but the construction in 1846 of the lower Gángan canal diverted most of that river's water into the adjoining parganah of Dhámpur. It was once proposed to bisect the parganah with a small irrigation channel from the Eastern Ganges canal, then in contemplation; but the abandonment of the larger scheme has removed the possibility of the smaller, and the cultivators have been left to water their fields without the aid of a Nihtaur distributary.

The chief town Nihtaur is the only place of importance, and forms the centre from which seven roads radiate through different parts of the parganah. But except the Bijnor-Dhámpur (2nd-class) line, which supplies two of the radii, these are all of the poorest description. The dyers of Nihtaur enjoy a small local reputation, but the parganah is remarkable for no important manufacture, and in its trade and industries is almost entirely agricultural.

It was in Akbar's reign famed for its mulberries. The following list shows

Crops				with what crops, and in what proportion, the cultivated area is sown for the spring and autumn harvests :—			
AUTUMN				SPRING.			
			Percentage of cultivated area				Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane	..	...	9 06	Wheat	...	...	19 59
Cotton	.	...	4 27	Barley	...	...	1 53
Juar for fodder (<i>charra</i>)	.	.	67	Gram vetch	.	..	8 49
Coarse rice	...	.	31 14	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>)	.	..	3 52
Fine do			43	Vegetables		..	48
Coarse autumn crops (<i>joór, bájra</i> and <i>kodon</i> millets, <i>til</i> , &c.)	...	...	10 18	Coarse spring crops (linseed, mustard, peas, &c.)	...	...	1 03
			56 35				34 64
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pándra</i>)			8 81	Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>bahan</i>)			20
			65 16				34 84
Land cultivated in autumn	..	...	65 16				
Ditto in spring	...	...	34 84				
Total	...	...	100 00				

Of the cultivated acreage, 63 per cent is returned as capable of bearing crops at both harvests and 30 per cent as manured; but the settlement officer considers the former percentage to have been understated. The cultivated, barren, and other areas of the current settlement may be thus contrasted with those of the past.—

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres			Total area in acres
	Barren (including village sites).	Revenue-free	Total.	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated.	Total	
Former (survey of 1875) ..	4,770	7,142	7,521	7,607	26,124	33,735	41,256
Present (survey of 1895-96),	4,165	500	4,674	8,886	27,935	36,821	41,495
Difference	-214	-2,642	-2,613	1,279	+1,807	+3,086	+239

From the total area of the later survey the yet later revenue survey deducts 131 acres. The increase in cultivation shown by the above table is apparent rather than real. In the records of the 1835 survey no details as to the tillage of revenue-free lands are given, and, looking to the proportion of cultivation elsewhere in the pargana, we may assume that at least three-quarters of the area since transferred from the revenue-free to the assessable acreage were cultivated. In other words, the resumption of revenue-free grants has added a large quantity of cultivated land, and in all probability more than 1,807 acres, to the revenue-paying portion of the pargana. Mr Carpenter was of opinion that, owing to the mismanagement of the Haldair family, who hold nearly a quarter of the whole area, there had been an actual decrease in cultivation during the currency of the last settlement.

The current settlement was effected by Mr Carpenter himself. The uniformity of its surface rendered a division of the pargana into circles of assessment unnecessary, and he at once proceeded to assume standard rent-rates for each of its different soils. These rates when finally sanctioned by the Board of Revenue stood as follows.—

				Rs. n p	
For manured soils	...	...	...	7 12 0	per acre
„ <i>sirdi</i> or loam	...	...	...	2 14 0	„
„ <i>mattiydr</i> or clay-lands	...	..	...	2 14 0	„
„ <i>blur</i> or sandy soils	...	...	...	2 0 0	„
General rate	.	...	...	4 3 0	

The application of these standards to the cultivated area gave for the whole parganah a rental of Rs 1,18,718 by the soil, and of Rs 1,16,978 by the general rates. Deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent the revenue would have been Rs 59,359. But in assessing the parganah village by village Mr. Carpenter found it necessary to exceed the sanctioned rates, and thus the demand came to be fixed at Rs 63,920, excluding cesses. The following table compares the results of the new assessment with those of the old.—

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						Total demand (excluding cesses)	
	Total area		Assessable area		Cultivated area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial.	Final	Initial	Final.
	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs. a. p	Rs	Rs
Former	1 13 7	1 12 6	2 1 6	1 15 9	2 11 2	2 9 10	70,512	72,994
Present	.	1 8 11	...	1 11 9	...	2 4 7	..	63,920
Decrease	.	0 3 7	...	0 4 0	..	0 5 3	...	9,074

With the addition of the 10 per cent. cess the new demand amounted to Rs 70,340-3-0. It came into force on the 1st July, 1868.

The landholders who pay this demand are chiefly Sayyids and Bráhmans, whilst among their tenants Játs and Sánís predominate.

Proprietary body

But the annexed list shows the number to which each class musters amongst the payers of revenue and rent:—

Landholders.				Tenants			
Sayyids	...	...	424	Játs	...	...	930
Brahmans	...	...	272	Sánís	...	...	583
Shaikhhs	..	...	133	Sayyids	...	...	5.3
Kayáths	.	..	60	Shaikhhs	..	...	251
Mahájans	...	.	37	Bráhmans	.	...	232
Rájpúts	...	...	33	Chauháns	...	...	63
Játs	...	...	32	Julábás	.	...	46
Patháns	...	...	27	Gújars	...	...	28
Khatris	...	..	4	Patháns	...	...	10
Bishrois	...	..	3	Rawás	...	...	1
Gujars	...	.	2	Others	...	...	655
Others	...	...	11				
Total	.	...	1,033	Total	...	...	3,321

Of the area assessed at settlement, 185 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, 391 by their tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will. The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs 1,39,115.

As elsewhere in the Dhámpur tahsíl, materials for an exhaustive account of land transfers during the currency of the last settlement are wanting. The 1,020 acres confiscated from Musalmáns on account of rebellion in 1857-58 passed into the hands of various owners,—Christian, Hindu, and Muhammadan

According to the census of 1872, parganah Nihaur contained 149 inhabited villages, of which 98 had less than 200 inhabitants, 41 had between 200 and 500, and 9 had between 500 and 1,000. One town (Nihaur) had a population of over 9,000 inhabitants. The total population in 1872 numbered 37,473 souls (17,584 females), giving 586 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 21,934 Hindús, of whom 9,972 were females, and 15,539 Musalmáns, amongst whom 7,612 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 1,017 Bráhmíns, of whom 176 were females, 319 Rájpúts, including 143 females, and 523 Baniyás (221 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in “the other castes” of the census returns, which show a total of 20,075 souls (9,132 females). The principal Bráhman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (880) and Kanauiya. The chief Rájpút clan is the Chauhán. The Baniyás belong to the Agarwál (362), Gatah, Riyá-ki-Birádírí, and Saríogi subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Taga (1,562), Máli (1,779), Chamái (6,181), Jat (4,181), and Sími (1,116). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah—Bairhú, Kahár, Hapán, Khákrób, Ahír, Sonúr, Gadariya, Kunhar, Knyath, Ahir, Jogi, Kalál, Gújar, Nat, Gosám, Chhipi, Burwa, and Mewáti. Those Musalmáns who are not classed as Shaikhs (2,288), Sayyids (1,214), Mughals (17), and Patháns (220), are entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that, of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 203 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,208 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 555 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals or goods, 4,500 in agricultural operations, 3,105 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,098 persons returned as labourers and 384 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 631 as landholders, 12,046 as cultivators, and 24,796 as

engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 377 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 19,880 souls

In the time of Akbar (1556-1605) Nihaur was a parganah of the Sambhal government and Delhi province. It had then an area of 22,483 acres, with a revenue of about Rs 43,454, and Taga Bráhmans were its principal landholders. By what annexations it attained its present greatly increased size is uncertain. On the partition amongst surrounding tracts of the ancient parganahs Haldaur and Jhálu (1844), it obtained 18 villages from the former, but must at the same time have lost some territory to the newly-formed subdivision of Búrbpur. It has undergone the same changes of government as other parganahs in Bijnor, and its fiscal history may be gathered from that of the district at large.

NÚRPUR, the capital of parganah Búrbpur, in the Chándpur tahsíl of the Bijnor district, stands on the Bijnor and Morádabad road, about 23 miles from the former. Several less important highways meet in the town, which is, however, little more than an overgrown agricultural village, and had in 1872 a population of 2,744 persons only. Núrpur has a 3rd-class police-station, an imperial post-office, and a market on Sundays, but in size and commercial activity is eclipsed by Tájpur of its own parganah.

PÁRASNÁTH, an ancient but long ruined town in the forests of parganah Barhápara, lies three miles east of the town so named and about 29 from Bijnor. Almost nothing is now known of its age or history. The remains of the town, consisting chiefly of scattered bricks and the foundations of walls, extend for a distance of six miles. Ruins of a fort are still visible, and carved stone figures have occasionally been found, but the site is somewhat hidden by the brushwood and trees with which it is now thickly covered.

The figures were perhaps of Jaina origin, for the name of Párasnáth is clearly derived from that of some Jaina temple. Pársvanáth or Párasnáth was the twenty-third prophet or *tíর্থankara* of the Jainas. To him and Mahá-víra is sometimes assigned the sole honour of founding the Jain religion,¹ and these are undoubtedly the favourite prophets of the sect. Tradition says that Párasnáth, a prince of the royal race of Ikshvaku, was born at Bhelúpura in Benares, and died on the mountain which now bears his name in Hazáribágh. His complexion is, like that of Krishna, depicted as blue. His cognizance is a cobra, and he is often represented sitting under the outspread hood (*chhatra*) of a many-headed hydra of that species. Legend now tells how the deity sent

¹ Elphinstone, *Hist.*, Bk II, chap 4. Wilson *As. Res.*, Vol XVIII, and Lassen, quoted in the *Statistical account of Bengal*, XVI, 218.

this snake to protect Párasnáth in his state of ecstatic abstraction, now how the serpent-king Dhírana formed an umbrella over the saint, on whom the jealousy of a rival had brought down a flood of rain. In Oudh Mayyura-dhraya (see MORDHAY) is reputed as a Jain monarch,¹ and the vicinity of Mordhay and Párasnáth suggests the belief that they may together have formed part of some Jain principality.

PATTHARGARH—See NAJÍBABAD

PHEONA, a large agricultural village in the Chánpur parganah and tahsíl, stands on the unmetalled Haldaur-Amroha road, 25 miles from Bijnor. It had in 1872 a population of 3,041 souls. Except for the amount of that population, and for the fact that it became during the rebellion of 1857-58 a rallying point for loyal Hindús,² the village is in no way remarkable. It has a market on Wednesdays, and in its neighbourhood are to be found excellent earthen wells.

REHAR, a market-town in parganah Afzalgarh, stands on the edge of the forest, 42 miles from Bijnor. The population in 1872 numbered 4,480 persons, amongst whom Rájpúts were largely represented. The town is in fact the seat of an ancient Rájpút family now represented by Rai Kundan Singh. Here are a 3rd-class police-station and district post-office. Two 3rd-class roads meet in the town, and the market is held on Sundays.

The Chaunkidání Act (XX of 1856) is in force at Rehar, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave, with miscellaneous receipts and the balance of the preceding year (Rs. 139), a total income of Rs. 1,156. The expenditure, which consisted principally of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs. 992. In the same year the town contained 1,034 houses, of which 960 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-13-7 per house assessed and Re. 0-2-1 per head of population. Under the Oudh Government (1774-1801), and for a short time also under that of the East India Company, Rehar was the capital of a *chakla*³ including parganahs in the modern districts of Morádabad and Taráin. It was afterwards the capital of a separate parganah in this district, but not long after 1842 that parganah was absorbed in Afzalgarh (q. v.).

SABALGARH,⁴ a ruined castle in the forests of parganah Najíbabad, stands beside the Bijnor-Lalldhng road, 32 miles north of Bijnor. Largest of the fortified remains in the district, it occupies a ravine and scrub-grown corner between that road, the Kotáwáh, and the Ganges. It is at present simply a

¹ See Mr. Bennett's article on *Sahet Mahet*, Oudh Gazetteer, Vol. III district, *ad fin*.

² See History of this *chakla* and the parganah mentioned immediately afterwards were named after the town, Rehar.

³ The word *chakla* is perhaps best translated by "district." Both the Sabalgarh of the Revenue Board's map, 1870 (2 miles = 1 inch), and of the Revenue Survey map, 1874 (1 mile = 1 inch).

great quadrangular wall, with bastions at the four corners and other points of the intervening curtains. The enclosed area amounts to about 114 acres, but no trace of the interior buildings exists. The castle is now included in the nominal village of Asafgarh, which was the name of a flood-destroyed fort on the opposite bank of the Kotáwáli.

Sabalgarh is said to have been built in the reign of Sháhjahán (1628-1658) by Nawáb Sabal Khán, a Ját converted to Islám. It must therefore be between 220 and 250 years old. It was still a defensible stronghold in 1759, when it was occupied by the vanguard of the Rohilla army under the paymaster Súdár Khan.¹ Before 1796, when visited by Captain Hardwicke, it was a dismantled ruin. The Captain noticed, what has now disappeared, a considerable village within the walls, "a very extensive line of fortification," he remarks, "enclosing the town; both of which exhibit little more than naked walls falling to decay. Much of the ground within the fort is in cultivation; in the south-east curtain or face of the fort is a lofty brick-built gateway. The high-road leads close past the north-east bastion, and continues along the north face the whole length, within thirty or forty yards of the ditch."²

SÁHASPUR, a large village or small town in parganah Najíbabád, stands in the angle formed by the Najíbabád-Hardwár road with the Ratnál, a branch of the Muhín. In the revenue survey map (1874) the village is styled Girdáwa Sahaspur, and in the Revenue Board's map (1870) Sárangpur. Its distance from Bijnor is 23 miles and its population amounted in 1872 to 3,637 souls.

On the outskirts of the village are several handsome mausoleums, including two of Aurangzeb's reign (1658-1707). Here, too, is the castle or house of Rai Umrao Singh, head of the Deswala Jats in this district. Some account of this clan will be found above (pages 291, 292).

SAHASULI, a market-town in the Sihora parganah of the Dhámpur tahsil, stands on the unmetalled Morábad and Hardwar road, 41 miles south-east of Bijnor. It had in 1872 a population of 6,309 persons, inhabiting a site of 101 acres, with a density of about 62 to the acre.

This town is situated near the Morábad frontier, in latitude $29^{\circ} 7'$, longitude $78^{\circ} 41'$, about 715 feet above the sea. Its site is fairly raised above the level of the surrounding country, and naturally drained by numerous watercourses winding eastward towards the Rám-ganga. Yet Sahasul has always been more or less noted for its filthiness. "A very filthy place," writes Thornton,³ "remarkably crowded with hog." "Poor," remarks Davidson,⁴ "ought to be cheap, for the neighbouring

¹ See *History of district*, pages 351, 352.

² *As Res.*, VI, 310, *Journey to Srinagar*.

³ See *1st Gazetteer*, IV, 613.

⁴ *Travels in Upper India*, page 49.

fields, roads, ravines, and pools were covered with these filthy untutored animals." The epithet "untutored" was perhaps superfluous, as learned pigs were hardly to be expected in this remote corner of the world; but Mr Davidson's strictures on the people and porkers of Sahaspur were repeated only ten years ago (1868) by Dr Planck¹. The Doctor complains that the banks of a shallow pool behind the principal mosque are subjected to a certain usage, and that the pigs of the town are driven hither to play the part of scavengers. "The people of this place," he exclaims, "must be a shameless, indecent race." The Chamárs' or curriers' quarter "is altogether abominable as a place of residence for human beings." That the outcast Chamár should defile his dwelling with pigs is not surprising, but the general presence of those animals is strange in a town which is eminently a town of Muslims. Sahaspur contains more than five times as many true believers as Hindús, and is adorned with several small mosques. But other proofs of tolerance in the Muslims of this town are not wanting. A speculative burgher of that creed built some ten years ago a fine *sarái* or hostel for the benefit of Hindu pilgrims journeying to and from Hardwár. This building, which is situated beside the road on the north-western outskirts of the town, has a handsome frontage and a courtyard well planted with shady trees. The remaining structures of Sahaspur scarcely deserve notice. Its brickwork houses are probably less than half a dozen in number, oases in a brown wilderness of mud huts, and its appearance is rather that of an overgrown agricultural village than of a town. It has four large wells, a police outpost, and a district post-office.

The *bazár* is square, reminding one of the open market-places of Europe.

Trade and manu-
factures

It contains some fine trees, but is surrounded by squalid shops, and in it markets are held twice weekly. A further sale for local produce is provided by a fair on the eastern side of the town in May, but the only industrial specialty of the town is a cotton cloth of superior quality. This is made to order in pieces 16 yards long by 1 wide, and sold for Rs 5. The only road by which the trade of the surrounding country can find its way into Sahaspur is the 3rd-class Morádabad and Hardwár line already mentioned. In Thornton's day it here passed through a neighbourhood "generally overrun with jungle infested with tigers." The Chankidári Act (XX of 1856) was brought into force at Sahaspur on the 1st April, 1873. But the population, mostly agricultural, was found too poor to pay the house-tax thereby imposed, and after bearing the burden for a year and a quarter, the town was again withdrawn from the operation of this law.

¹ First annual Report of the Sanitary Commissioner, North-Western Provinces.

Sahaspur has no history. Its name, met with elsewhere in the North-Western Provinces, perhaps shows it to have been the capital of one of those "lordships of 1,000 towns" (*Sahasra, pura*) which existed as early as the days of Manu. It was certainly, during the reign of Akbar, the capital of what corresponds to the "lordship of 100 towns," i. e., a parganah. That parganah, which was named after the town, has since been absorbed by Sihāra.

SHERKOT, a large straggling town in the Dhámpur or Sherkot parganah of the Dhámpur tahsíl, stands on the left or eastern bank of the Khoh, 28 miles from Bijnor. It had in 1872 a population of 12,586 souls, sparsely distributed, at the rate of about 36 an acre over a site of 351 acres. That enumeration includes, however, the small town of Kotra, which has been absorbed by Sherkot, but contains in itself nearly 5,000 inhabitants.

The site lies in latitude $29^{\circ}20'$, longitude $78^{\circ}38'$, some 725 feet above sea-level. The cliff of the Khoh, which rises to a height of about 40 feet above the river, is here penetrated by numerous ravines, and amongst these ravines stands the town. The situation of Sherkot forbids, therefore, much improvement of its site; but the beds of its ravines form serviceable roads, while the raised lands between supply a dry and airy basement for its buildings. Amongst the more numerous mud structures may be noticed many brickwork houses, and more than one really fine residence belonging to some rich tradesman. Sherkot is the seat of a powerful Rájpút family, whose large and palatial home, with the two Hindu temples attached, stands just outside the town on the north-west.² Many fine trees and wells adorn different parts of the town. The latter are often sunk through low knolls, so that their mouths are well raised above the reach of surface drainage. Their water is considered healthy drinking, and lies usually about 30 feet from the surface. There are eight *muhallas* or quarters, viz., (1) Sherkot proper, (2) Kotia, and (3) Farádnagar, forming a compact whole; (4) Khurára, (5) Rámbari, (6) Tisú Sarái, (7) Sumna Sarai, and (8) Nondna, lying some little distance apart from each other and the first three. The principal places of business are the Kotra and Sherkot bazárs—the former a wide brick-paved roadway standing on high ground and flanked with good shops; the latter a long irregular and narrow street in which two carts could scarcely pass one another. The principal public buildings are a police station (3rd class), imperial post-office, branch dispensary, anglo-vernacular school, and native hostel.

¹ See Elphinstone's *Hist.*, Bk. II, chap. 2. The second Sahaspur in this district, mentioned by Thornton is really an adjoining village which might well have been included in his account of Sahaspur proper.

² The present representative of the family, a minor under the tutelage of the Court of Wards, is being educated at the Agra College.

The last stands beside the unmetalled Dhanaura and Kálagarh road, west of the town. In the town that road is crossed by another of the same (3rd) class, from Nagína and other places to Kashipur. "There is no doubt," writes the Sanitary Commissioner in 1868, "that, given a large municipal revenue, Sherkot might be made a very pleasant town indeed. The natural drainage is very perfect and sufficient, and the rain-water runs away to the Kloh without hindrance."

Sherkot has a considerable trade in sugar, and is celebrated in the neighbourhood for its manufacture of embroidered bed carpets. The Chaukidari Act (XX of 1856) is in force here, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed gave, with miscellaneous receipts and the balance from the preceding year (Rs. 2,101), a total income of Rs. 4,007. The expenditure, which consisted principally of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs. 3,676. In the same year the town contained 3,202 houses, of which 2,019 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-15-0 per house assessed and Re. 0-2-3 per head of population.

Sherkot appears to have been founded during the reign of Sher Sháh Súr (1540-1545) and named after that so-called usurper.¹ We have seen that by 1587 it had in turn given its name to a parganah. In the declining days of the Delhi empire it was held by the Nawáb Asaf-ud-daulah, from whom it was wrested by the Rohillas in 1748. From the Rohillas it was recovered on the annexation of Rohilkhand in 1774 by Sádán's son Sháh-ud-daulah. The first event of importance after its cession to the British (1801) was its sack by Amín Khán (1805). In 1844 the headquarters of the tahsil and parganah were removed from Sherkot to Dhámpur,² but the parganah is still sometimes called Sherkot. During the rebellion of 1857-58 the town became the scene of several struggles between loyal Hindús and rebel Muslims, and was partly plundered by one of the latter, the notorious March Khan.

SIKHÁRA, chief town of the parganah thus named in the Dhámpur tahsil, stands on the unmetalled Morádabad-Hardwár road, 34 miles south-east of Bhjnor. It has according to the census of 1872 a site of 136 acres and a population of 8,340, or 61 persons to the acre.

SIKHÁRA is situated on a sandy plain some 736 feet above the sea, in latitude 29° 13', longitude 78° 39'. It is a poor place, resembling rather a great village than a small town, and consisting of about fifty brick houses encompassed by mud

¹ *Zubdat ul Tawárikh* of Sháikh Núr ul-Hakk, Elliot's *Historians*, VI, 189. ² The reasons for this change were—(1) that the Kloh, often impassable, hindered communication between Sherkot and the capital of the district, (2) that Dhámpur was healthier and more centrally situated than that town.

huts of the usual unlovely order. Its principal buildings are a rather handsome mosque, two ruinous but well-planted *saráis*, facing one another, beside the main thoroughfare, a 1st-class police-station, and an imperial post-office. Of private residences, that occupied by Chaúdhari Zálím Singh Taga, one of the chief landholders of the district, is most remarkable. Several fine old wells, with raised borders of rough stone, supply the townspeople with drinking water. On the southern outskirt is an earthen tank, which in the rains bears a crop of waternuts (*Trapa bispinosa*) and discharges its surplus waters, through a westerly channel, into the Ekra. But the surface drainage of the town flows mostly towards the Rámghanga on the east. Hither it is hurried by many a small watercourse, and Siobhára is never flooded by excessive rainfall. The place might, however, be none the worse for a good washing. As at Sahaspur, the offices of nature are largely performed *al fresco*, pigs playing the part of scavengers.

The Morádabad-Hardwár road is met in the town by another 3rd-class line from Chándpur, but neither are much worn by the trade of Siobhára. Markets are held twice a week on a large open space to the west. The market-place rejoices in a great well and several fine tamarinds, but the encroaching excavations of potters have created a pond on its south-eastern border. The Chaukidári Act (XX of 1856) is in force at Siobhára, and in 1876-77 the house-tax thereby imposed, with miscellaneous receipts and the balance of the preceding year (Rs 154), gave a total income of Rs 1,207. The expenditure, which consisted chiefly of police, conservancy, and public works charges, amounted to Rs 1,093. In the same year the town contained 1,884 houses, of which 1,090 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re 1 per house assessed and Re. 0-2-0 per head of population.

SIOHARA, a parganah in the Dhámpur tahsíl of the Bijnor district, is bounded, on the north and north-west by the Dhámpur parganah of its own tahsíl, on the west by parganah Búrh-pur of the Chándpur tahsíl, on the south and south-west by the Morádabad district; and on the east by the same district and parganah Afzalgarh of the Nagina tahsíl. Its total area according to the revenue survey of 1868-70 was 103 square miles and 559 acres, while the census of 1872 increases that measurement by over $4\frac{1}{2}$ square miles, and further details of area will be given in describing the last settlement of land revenue. Siobhára contained in 1874 296 estates, distributed over 259 villages.

“The main feature of the parganah,” wrote the late Mr Carpenter, “is its division into *bángar* or high land to the west, occupying about two-thirds of the total area, and the *khádir*, or low

Physical features

land of the Rámanga to the east, occupying the remaining one-third. The high land and the low land are connected by an irregular sloping bank of about 30 feet in total height. The bángar is traversed by two small streams—one, the Ekra, running through the whole length of the parganah from north to south; and the other, the Karúla, running across the southern portion of the parganah in an oblique direction, and meeting the Ekra on the (southern) border. There is no marked difference of quality between the villages of the bángar on either side of the Ekra, but beyond the Karúla the country changes in character. It may be added that the general slope of the country is from north to south, the highest recorded elevation being 789.5, the lowest 712.0 feet above the sea, and that all the rivers mentioned by Mr Carpenter, as well as the Gangan, not mentioned by him, flow in the same direction. The Rámanga, Karúla, and Gangan each form for some distance the boundary of the parganah, the Rámanga on the eastern, the Karúla and Gangan on the northern and southern portions respectively of the western frontier. All three are perennial; and while the two latter flow quietly in well-defined beds, the former often causes much mischief by the vagaries of its torrent-swollen course. Although the parganah has many ponds, it has few large sheets of water; but the *jháls* in the villages of Vazírpur, Mahúpura and Dehra may be mentioned as the most considerable of its shallow lakes. Of the total irrigation, 72 per cent is from ponds, 25 per cent. from wells and the small remainder from rivers. In the wells of the bángar tract water may be obtained at an average depth of 18, and in those of the khádír of 7 feet from the surface. The proposed Rámanga canal would, if constructed, pass from north to south through the middle of the parganah, and add a fresh source of irrigation to those already existing. About a tenth only of the whole area is barren. The parganah is shaded by few trees, except such as grow in orchards; but in places, and more particularly on the banks of the smaller rivers, the waste-land supports a scanty scrub jungle. Siohára may be described in general terms as a fertile and well cultivated plain, inhabited by a population denser than even that of Belgium.

In poverty of communications the parganah rivals its neighbour Afzalgarh. The unmetalled (3rd-class) road from Morálabad to Hardwár passes in its course through the parganah the two somewhat important towns of Siohára and Sahaspur. Of these Siohára the capital, is the larger, but Sahaspur contains over 6,000 inhabitants. From Siohára a second road of the same class branches off to Núrpur, and Siola-pur has already been mentioned as remarkable for its cotton cloth manufacture. The remaining manufactures are far from important, and limit themselves to supplying the simple needs of a poor agricultural community. The chief products

of the parganah, whether for export or home consumption, are its crops, and the proportion of the cultivated area occupied by each of these, at both harvests, may be shown as follows:—

AUTUMN				SPRING			
			Percentage of cultivated area				Percentage of cultivated area
Sugarcane	...	...	6.51	Wheat	...	...	20.24
Cotton	...	...	6.11	Barley	...	..	2.08
Jodr for fodder (<i>charr</i>)	...	...	5.8	Gram vetch	..	...	5.59
Coarse rices	...	...	27.86	Wheat and barley mixed (<i>goji</i>)	...	...	5.31
Fine do	..	..	1.95	Vegetables	..	...	.57
Coarse autumn crops (<i>jo</i> dr, <i>ba</i> dra, and <i>kodon</i> millets, <i>til</i>), &c.	..	..	12.37	Coarse spring crops (<i>lin</i> seed, <i>mus</i> tard, <i>peas</i> , &c.)	...	...	4.27
			55.38				38.06
Add land left fallow for sugarcane crop of following autumn (<i>pa</i> ndra)				Add land left fallow for crops of following spring (<i>ba</i> han)			
			5.86				7.0
			55.38				38.76
Land cultivated in autumn				.. 61.24			
Ditto in spring				... 38.76			
				Total ... 100.00			

Of the cultivated area, 5.8 per cent is recorded as capable of bearing crops at both harvests, 3.3 as irrigated, and 24.8 as manured. Mr. Markham believes, however, that the two former percentages have been much understated in the returns of the settlement survey. The cultivated, barren, and other areas of the existing settlement may be thus compared with those of the former:—

Settlement.	Unassessable area in acres			Assessable area in acres.			Total area in acres
	Barren (including village sites).	Revenue-free	Total.	Culturable fallow (including groves)	Cultivated.	Total.	
Former (survey of 1838) ...	9,469	8,096	17,565	15,388	31,947	47,335	64,900
Present (survey of 1865-66),	6,692	7,312	14,004	16,347	36,253	52,600	66,604
Difference ..	-2,777	-784	-3,561	+959	+4,305	+5,265	+1,704

No alluvion which could have accrued on the limited river face of the parganah will account for the large increase here shown in total area, and that

increase must therefore be ascribed to the greater accuracy of the later survey, whose gross measurement exceeds that of the revenue survey by 125 acres only. But the most remarkable feature in the above table is the great advance in cultivation. The third column shows that only a small portion of this advance can be due to the assessment, and consequent entry as cultivated, of revenue-free lands

The current settlement of land-revenue was in all except two villages the work of Mr. Carpenter. He first divided the parganah into circles of assessment corresponding with its natural divisions. These were:—(III) the khádir circle, or basin of the Rámanga, (I) the bángar circle, comprising the uplands between the khádir and the Karúla, and (II) the trans-Karúla circle, including the remainder of the uplands and the parganah, south-west of the Karúla. The next step was to assume standard rates of rent for the various soils in each circle; and in this process Mr Carpenter was guided, as in Dhímput, chiefly by the money-rents which he found entered in leases for recent years. His rates when sanctioned stood as follows:—

Number and name of circle	RENT RATES PER ACRE ON				General rate per acre.
	On manured soils	On sands (a' kind of loam)	On <i>matúdr</i> or clay-lands	On <i>bhár</i> or sandy soil	
	Rs a p	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p	Rs a p.	Rs a p.
I.—Bángar	6 4 0	2 14 0	2 12 0	2 0 0	3 4 0
II —Trans-Karúla	5 14 0	3 0 0	2 11 0	1 12 0	3 8 0
III —Khádir	7 4 0	3 14 0	4 4 0	2 10 0	4 11 0

Besides the circles here mentioned a small subsidiary circle was formed for villages lying partly in the bángar and partly in the khádir, but for this no separate rates were proposed, those for the first and third circles being employed as they respectively applied. According as it was calculated by the soil or the general rates, the gross rental of the parganah amounted to Rs 1,40,804, or Rs 1,35,444, and deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent the revenue would have been Rs 70,402. But in the course of assessment the sanctioned rates were slightly exceeded, and the demand was eventually fixed at Rs 72,287,

excluding cesses. The annexed table contrasts the results of the new assessment with those of the old.—

Settlement	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand (excluding cesses)		
	On total area		On assessable area		On cultivated area				
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	
	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs	Rs	
Former	..	1 5 10	1 5 4	1 10 3	1 8 1	2 6 11	2 2 11	77,631	79,096
Present	1 3 6	...	1 6 0	...	1 15 11	..	72,287
Decrease	...		0 1 10	.	0 2 1	...	0 3 0	...	6,809

With the addition of the 10 per cent. cess the new demand amounted to Rs. 80,262-11-0, and except in the two villages already mentioned as excluded from Mr Carpenter's assessment,¹ it came into force from the 1st July, 1868.

Amongst the landholders who pay this demand Shaikhs and Bráhmans prevail, while Chauháns and Sánís are most strongly represented amongst their tenants. Here, however, is a brief muster-roll in which the numbers of the various revenue and rent paying classes will be found clearly detailed²—

Landholders			Tenants		
Shaikhs	..	832	Chauháns	..	1,798
Bráhmans	..	140	Sánís	..	759
Saváids	...	138	Shaikhs	..	742
Patháns	...	49	Bráhmans	..	684
Mahájans	...	41	Játs	..	466
Rajpúts	...	18	Ahírs	..	221
Kayathis	..	9	Saváids	..	146
Játs	...	7	Juláhns	..	84
Bishnófs	...	4	Patháns	...	64
Gujars	..	1	Gujars	...	64
Others	..	9	Others	...	2,029
Total	...	738	Total	..	7,057

Of the land assessed at settlement, 12·11 per cent was cultivated by the proprietors themselves, 39·3 per cent by their tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will. The census of 1872 estimates the amount paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs 1,66,219.

As usual in the Dhámpur tahsíl, materials for an analysis of land transfers during the currency of the last settlement are altogether wanting.

¹ The new revenue of these two villages assessed by Mr Markham came into force from the 1st July, 1873.

² Compiled from appendices B and C, settlement report, 1874.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Siohára contained 149 inhabited villages, of which 76 had less than 200 inhabitants, 41 had between 200 and 500, 13 had between 500 and 1,000; 1 had between 1,000 and 2,000, and 1 had between 2,000 and 3,000. The towns containing more than 5,000 inhabitants were Siohára (8,340) and Sahaspur (6,309).

The total population in 1872 numbered 47,031 souls (22,040 females), giving 435 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 28,605 Hindús, of whom 13,155 were females, and 18,426 Musalmáns, amongst whom 8,885 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 1,528 Bráhmans, of whom 663 were females; 2,102 Rájpúts, including 924 females, and 1,609 Baniyas (749 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 23,366 souls, (10,819 females). The principal Bráhman subdivision found in this parganah is the Gaur (1,470). The chief Rájpút clans are the Chauhán (2,023) and Gahlot. The Baniyás belong to the Agarwál (221), Rája-ki-Buádari, Rastogi, and Bishnoi subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Taga (1,478), Máli (2,772), Chumái (6,136), Gadariya (1,226), and Ját (5,019). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah—Barhai, Kahar, Hajjám, Julíha, Khákrob, Fakír, Sunár, Kumbár, Kavath, Ahír, Jogi, Bhárbhunja, Gújar, Nat, Sami, and Vaishnavi. The Musalmáns are either distributed amongst Shaikhs (4,563), Sayyids (622), Mughals (8), and Patháns (410), or entered as "without distinction."

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 440 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,215 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 474 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or in the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 7,358 in agricultural operations, 3,327 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,745 persons returned as labourers and 344 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 500 as landholders, 19,973 as cultivators, and 26,558 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 436 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 24,991 souls.

In the *Ain-i-Albani* (1596) Siohára and Sahaspur are entered as parganahs or *maháls* of the Sambhal Government and Dehli province.

History

Their joint area was 82,789½ *bighas* (about 51,743 acres), and their joint revenue 22,78,036 *damms* (about Rs. 56,950), whilst among their landholders Taga Bráhmans predominated. Sir Henry Elliot is silent as to the period when Sahaspur was amalgated with Siohara, and the question may therefore be presumed one of some obscurity. The coalition is, however, likely to have taken place before the cession to British rule, as parganah Sahaspur is not mentioned in the somewhat meagre records of the earlier settlements. The general and fiscal histories of Siohára have been incidentally described in those of the district (*q v*)

TÁJPUR, the principal town of parganah Búrhpur, stands on the unmetalled road between Núrpur and Siohára, 27 miles from Bijnor. Not far east of the town flows the Karúla river. The population in 1872 numbered 4,438 souls.

Tajpur has a market on Tuesdays and an imperial post-office. It is remarkable as the seat of Rája Jagat Singh, Taga,¹ whose father built on the outskirts of the town a house and gardens in the European style.

¹ *Supra*, page 324.

BAREILLY or Bareh,¹ the head-quarters district of the Rohilkhand division, is bounded on the north by the Taráí district and the kingdom of Nepál, on the south by the districts of Budaun and Sháhjahánpur; on the east by those of Sháhjahánpur and Kberi, and on the west by Budaun and the native state of Rámpur. To distinguish it perhaps from the Rái Bareli district in Oudh, Bareilly is sometimes styled Báns Bareh, or the Bareilly of bamboos.²

The district lies between north latitude 28° 2' 0" and 29° 2' 0", east longitude 79° 2' 30" and 80° 30' 15", with an area of 1,915,772 acres, or somewhat over 2,993 square miles. The population, 1,187,491 in 1865, had risen by 1872 to 1,507,139, or 505 persons to the square mile. Further details of area and population are, however, deferred to Part III of this notice. The number of villages is returned as 3,395. The greatest breadth of the district is 77, the least 24, and the medium about 50 miles.

For purposes of administration, general and fiscal, the district is divided into eight tahsils or sub-collectorates, which are again subdivided into 16 parganahs. The divisions of civil and criminal justice are respectively the petty judgeship (*munsifi*) and the police-circle (*thána*), there being 4 of the former and 28 of the latter. But the following statement will show at a glance the various divisions, their equivalents in the sixteenth century, their modern area, population, and revenue —

Tahsil	Parganah	Included by the <i>Ain-i-Akhbari</i> in parganah	Land revenue in 1877-78	Area in 1878 ³		Total population in 1872	In the police jurisdiction of ⁴	In the munsifi of
				Square miles	Acres			
FARÍD-PUR.	1 Farídpur	Bareh ...	Rs 1,60,324	249	361	119,811	Farídpur, Tána, Bháta Fatchganj East	(1) Bareilly sub-urbs

¹ The former is the official spelling, the latter the correct transliteration according to the system officially adopted in other cases. The principal authorities for this notice are the Bareilly Settlement Report of Mr S M Moens, C S, 1872, the Pilibhit Settlement Report of Mr E Colvin, C S, 1871, notes and replies by Captain Tickell, R E Messrs Menford, Roney, and Campbell, C E E, Mr Edward Stack, C S, and other officers now or formerly posted in the district, the yearly Administration Reports of Government, the records of the Board of Revenue and yearly reports of other Government departments, the Census statements of 1847 1853, 1865, and 1872, the Archaeological Survey Reports of General A Cunningham, R E, C S I, the *Races of the North-Western Provinces* and *Indian Historians* of Sir H Elliot, C S, K C B, Captain Hamilton's *Rohillas*, 1788, the *Life of Hafiz Rahmat* by Mr C Elliott, C S, and several other well-known works of reference. Allusion to minor authorities, such as Thornton's *Gazetteer* and Bishop Heber's *Journal*, will be found in the footnotes.

² It will be shown in Part III that another explanation of this name is adopted by local tradition. ³ Circular No. 70A, dated 11th July, 1878. ⁴ This column includes fourth class stations or outposts (*chauki*).

Tahsil.	Parganah	Included by the <i>Ain-i-Akbari</i> in parganah	Land revenue in 1877-78	Area in 1878		Total population in 1872.	In the police jurisdiction of	In the munsifi of
				Square miles	Acres.			
KAROR	2 Karor	Ditto	Rs 2,40,019	312	414	279,486	Bareilly town, Bareilly cantonments, Bharnaula Chaubári	(1) and (2) Bareilly city
AONLA	3 Aonla	Aonla	92,769	127	618	80,413	Aonla	} Suburbs.
	4 Balia	Saneha	32,324	37	306	23,951	Bhamora	
	5 Saneha	Ditto	73,073	83	163	57,820	D. and Gaini	
	6. Sarauli (south)	Barsir	45,370	59	348	34,05	Sarauli, Haridáspur	
MYR-GANJ	7 Mirganj ¹	Shahi, Ajáon, and Barsir	1,32,708	153	432	97,551	Mirganj, Sháhi, and Hal di	} (3) Bísalspur.
BAHERI.	8 Sirsáwan	Sirsáwan,	36,907	32	276	21,956	Shishgarh	
	9 Kabar	Kabar	60,412	54	496	45,411	} Baheri	
	10 Chaumahla,	Hatmana and Sirsáwan, and Kábar	73,315	92	527	44,480		
	11 Richha	Hatmana and Balai	1,64,198	169	352	95,516	Richha, Deoraiya,	
NAWABGANJ	12 Nawabganj	Bareilly	2,28,109	226	189	124,276	Nawabganj, Hafizganj, Barur	} (4) Pilibhit.
BÍBALPUR	13 Bísalspur	Ditto	3,08,155	370	315	205,538	Bísalspur, Barkbera, Bilsanda	
PILIBHÍT	14 Pilibhit	Balia	1,54,482	243	505	112,535	Pilibhit, Nooria	
	15 Jahánabad,	Ditto	1,56,803	186	83	87,966	Jahánabad Khamari and Amaria	
	16 Púranpur	Púran and Gola.	90,411	592	595	86,059	Púranpur and Madhu Tānda	
Total			20,50,079	2,993	252	15,06,821 ²		

The last three parganahs constitute the subdivision of Pilibhít, which is likely at no distant date to become a separate district. Púranpur may be called a sub-tahsil, being the headquarters of a peshkár or deputy tahsildár. He has however no treasury, no criminal or revenue powers, nor even the authority to sell stamps.

On the compilation of the *Ain-i-Akbari* (1596), the existing district of Bareilly formed part of sarkáris Badáyún and Sambhal, the greater portion lying in the former. Parganahs Ajaon, Aonla, Bársir, Bareilly, Púran, Balai, and Saneha belonged to sarkár Badáyún, Hátmana, Shahi, Sirsáwan and Kábar to sarkár Sambhal.

¹ Contains the old parganahs of Sháhi, Sarauli (North), and Ajáon, amalgamated at the beginning of the present revenue settlement.

² Excludes 338 Europeans.

At the cession in November, 1801, the whole of Rohilkhand was divided into two districts, Bareilly and Morádabad (Murádabad). The former comprised the parganahs of Bareilly, Richha, Sháhi, Sankha, Pilibhít, Jahán. Púranpur-Sabna, Farídpur, Sancha, Miránpur-Katra, Tisua, Bísalpur, rágaon, Nigohi, Marauri, Tilhar, Jalálpur, Pawáyan, Káshipur, Rud Kálpuri, Gadarpur, Nánakmata, Bilahri, Sháhjahánpur, Kánt, Gola, Kí Bajhera, Míhrabad, Paramnagar, Khairágarh, Ajáon, Shergarh or K. Sahaswán, Súsáwan, and Chaumahla¹. Local investigation has failed to identify Sankha. But a Sankha village which stands on the Mirgauj from Karor may have given its name to both the parganah and the river. Káshipur was early transferred to Morádabad, and is now in the latter district. In 1805-06 Aonla or Mananna, Budaun, Kot-Sálibáhan, Ujhani and Salámpur-Jhuksa, were transferred from Morádabad to Bareilly, and in 1813-14 the following parganahs were detached from Bareilly to form the district of Sháhjahánpur, viz, Sháhjahánpur, Marauri, Pawáyan, Paramnagar, Miránpur Katra, Khairágarh, Barágaon, Tilhar, Míhrabad, Nigohi, Jalálpur, Khera-Bajhera, Gola, and Púranpur-Sabna. Paramnagar was eventually transferred to Faizabad and included in tahsíl Aligarh, while a part of Gola was annexed to the Lakhimpur (now Kheri) district in Oudh.

In 1824 parganahs Budaun, Kot-Sálibáhan, Sahaswán, Ujhani, and Salámpur-Jhuksa were with others from Morádabad formed into the new district of Sahaswán (now Budaun). In 1833-24, again, parganahs Pilibhít, Richha, Bilahri, and Rudrapur were detached from Bareilly proper as a "northern division" (*hissa shimali*) of the district. It seems that Jahánabad was afterwards exchanged for Rudrapur, but in 1841-42 all these parganahs were re-annexed to the Bareilly district. In 1835 the northern portion of Sarauli, until then in the district of Morádabad, was added to Bareilly, and in 1841-42 the remainder of that parganah. During the same year some villages including Marauri were re-transferred from Sháhjahánpur to Bareilly, where they form part of the Bísalpur parganah. Considerable alterations were also made this year in the boundaries of some parganahs by transfer of villages from one to another.

In 1858 parganahs Gadarpur, Kálpuri, Bilahri, Rudrapur, and Nánakmata were severed from Bareilly to constitute the present Taráin district. In 1861 portions of Chaumahla, Súsáwan, Ajáon, and Sarauli (North and South) were bestowed on the Nawáb of Rámpur, in recognition of his loyal services.

¹ The settlement report adds Rehar. The chakla or district so named did, it is true include Chaumahla. But parganah Rehar was at cession placed in Morádabad, and though merged in parganah Aizalgarh, still forms a portion of the Bijnor district, *Supra* pp 487.

1857-58. This large strip of country comprised 133 villages, with a land revenue of Rs 1,19,158¹ In 1865 parganah Páuaupni was transferred from Sháhjahánpur, and in October, 1870, Bilahí and nánakmata annexed from the Taráí, but were restored in 1872.²

We may now sketch the history of the parganahs still existing within district. The modern parganahs of Karor, Farídpur, Nawábganj, and Bís. were once parts of the old mahál or parganah of Bareilly. Farídpur, formerly known as Farídpur, owes its present name to one Governor (a Shaikh Faríd, who, settling there, built at Pura a fort called after himself. the revenue of Físua and Khalílpur was collected at this stronghold, it at once impressed its name on both of those parganahs. Karor is said to have been styled from the fact of its revenue being ten million (*karor*) *dáms* or Rs 2,50,000. In 1815 the north-eastern portion of Karor was detached to form a new taluk whose headquarters were placed at Nawábganj, about eighteen miles from Bareilly on the Pilibhít road, and this, with some villages taken from Bísua and Pilibhít, constitutes the modern Nawábganj. The town itself is modern, having been founded during the Oudh domination, on the lands of Bichan by Nawáb Asaf-ud-daula (1775-94). Bísalpur is called after the town named, which is said to have been founded by one Bísu Ahír in the reign of Sháhjahán (1628-58). It became a separate parganah during Rohilla rule (1748-74), when the fort at Bísalpur was built by a certain Sher Khán.

Marauní, now re-absorbed by the Bísalpur parganah, consisted partly of the original parganah Marauní, and partly of villages transferred from Sháhjahánpur in 1841-42. It was first detached from Bísalpur by H. Rahmat Khán (1749-74), and granted free of revenue to his minister Pa Singh, who lived at Marauní. The grant was resumed by orders of the Oudh Government, but the thirty-five villages of which it was composed remain separate, and were until lately regarded as a distinct parganah. The ancient parganah of Balá or Bilahí changed its name to Jahánabad when Governor Mirak Ján settled at its capital. The raised site (*khara*) of Balá town is still visible. To this parganah belonged also as much as was then known of Pilibhít. The small parganah of Púnar formed part of Púranpur-Sabna, and the site of its former capital Púnar, which lies west of the Khanaut, even yet bears the old name. Sabna comprises the trans-Chuka portion of the parganah, lying in the Sárda valley. Snatched by the Rohillas from the Kumaun prince about 1750, it had never before been subject to any Muslim power. The portion

¹ The right of the Indian Government to make this grant was lately contested, but upheld on appeal to the High Court (1878). ² Beames' Elliot, II, 135. ³ The *Karor*, a tract paying this revenue, was not peculiar to Bareilly, but a regular and universal part of Akbar's system. Exactly the same standard, an income of Rs 2,50,000 was in 1837 chosen by Government to measure the size of its tahsils. See Elliot's *Glossary*, art. "Karori."

wan, Kabir, Shāhi, and North Saranā. (8) Aonla, parganahs South Saranā, Aonla, Saneha, and Bāhāna. (9) Pilibhit, parganahs Pilibhit and Bilāhri. In 1851-52 parganahs Gadarpur, Kālpur, Rudrapur, Nānakmata and Bilāhri were brought under direct management (*Udām talūq*) and placed under Captain Jones. Baheri was at the same time reduced to a sub-tahsil and entrusted to the charge of a *peishkār*. In 1863 Baheri was again erected into a tahsil, absorbing Richha from Jahanabad, and Kābir and Sānwan from Dūnka. Dūnka was reduced to a *zaildār* and the headquarters were transferred to Mugam, while the tahsil at Jahanabad was abolished, the parganahs of that name being transferred to Pilibhit. In 1865, on the transfer of Pūrpur from Shāhidpur, that parganahs also was included in Pilibhit. In 1870 another independent sub-tahsil, with headquarters at Khātma, was formed out of the Tāra parganahs Bilāhri and Nānakmata, but these parganahs have since retroceded to the Tāra. In 1871 Mirganj was again raised to the rank of a tahsil, while Pūrpur was formed into a sub-tahsil subordinate to Pilibhit.

The civil jurisdictions amongst which the various talūqs are distributed have been shown in the table just given. Besides the four civil jurisdictions, and district staff munsifs there is a subordinate judge who has original civil jurisdiction within the city of Bareilly. The Judge of Bareilly has appellate civil and criminal jurisdiction over the whole district, and to some extent over that of Budam. The tahsil of Pilibhit, comprising Jahanabad, Pilibhit, and Pūrpur, has been constituted a sub-division within the criminal and revenue jurisdiction of a joint-magistrate resident at Pilibhit. This officer enjoys a large measure of independence. The remaining officials on the district staff are the magistrate-collector and his other assistants, a civil-surgeon, one district and two assistant superintendents of police, the district and canal engineers, five tahsildars invested with subordinate criminal jurisdiction, and 11 special or honorary magistrates. Bareilly is also the headquarters of the Rohilkhand commissioner.

The district may be described roughly as a gently undulating plain, intersected by numerous streams, and thickly studded with noble groves of trees. It has no hills, and the only marked distinction of level is that between the upland plateaux (*bāngar*) and the lowland flats or river basins (*khūdr*). To one who enters Bareilly with the scenes of the lately-quitted Himalaya fresh on his mind this absence of inequalities renders the landscape tame and monotonous. But a redeeming feature is soon found in the general fertility of a land flowing with milk if not honey. Whether scantily shaded by scrub-forest, rough with coarse

¹ *Supra*, page 6

thatching-grass and reeds, or bare and blotched with the alkaline efflorescence known as *reh*, unenlivenable patches are seldom sighted. Here are no high arid plains, such as those of the Duáb and west-Jumna country. Water lies almost everywhere near the surface, giving it a verdure which recalls the green rice-lands of Bengal.

The greatest and most sudden changes of that surface are those encountered in the Pilibhít subdivision. It might be hard to find a stronger dissimilarity than exists between Púrānpur and its neighbour parganahs of Jahanabad and Pilibhít. Though severed merely by the narrow forest-fringe which skirts the Māla swamp, the former differs widely from the two latter in soils, produce, watering, and even climate. While Pilibhít and Jahanabad are well-planted and fairly fertile resemblances of upland tracts elsewhere in the district, Púrānpur is an alternation of sandy table-land and feverish marsh. That is the broad distinction, but details in the parganah notices will further point the contrast.

Except in the subdivision just mentioned, the district has little woodland scenery to show. Not even there are timber trees of any
Forests. size or value visible. The Pilibhít forests comprise 174 square miles of stunted *sál*, *dhák*, *semal*, and *haldu*, tangled underwood, and grassy glades. Of this a considerable portion, including indeed the whole of the forest (44.31 square miles) in parganah Pilibhít itself, is reserved by Government and managed by the magistrate-collector on behalf of the Forest Department. Much of the Púrānpur woodland has been leased in "waste grants" to private individuals¹. It is impossible for trees to flourish in a part of the district where the spring level is so near their roots, but in yielding firewood and charcoal, marketable grasses, hides, and grazing-foes, these forests are fairly profitable. Themselves offshoots or outliers of the great Bilāhī forest in the Tāra district, they extend into the north-eastern corner of the Bísálpur tahsíl in Bareilly proper. Here the wood is of much the same character as in Pilibhít, but its dwarfishness is ascribed to poverty of soil. The timber is almost valueless for constructive purposes, while difficulties of carriage and distance of markets forbid any extensive clearance of the forest for firewood. From 2 to 4 annas on every cartful cut is charged by the neighbouring landlords, who derive moreover some small profit from fees on the woodland pasturage. Sheltering a host of deer and wild swine, the forest therefore attracts an occasional beast of prey, but for successful shooting it is too dense. To the south also of Bísálpur, and in Aonla, are found patches of

¹ In 1848-9 the waste-lands of Púrānpur were mapped out into 22 allotments of 3,000 or 4,001 acres each. Of these 10 were afterwards leased to private individuals under the waste-land rules laid down in the Government *Directions to Collectors*. But 6 out of the 10 have lapsed, and only 4, covering some 16,330 acres, remain in private hands.

dhak jungle intermingled with thorny scrub. These, the remains of the New Forest created by Firoz Shih,¹ were a few years ago almost impenetrable in places. But it is improbable that they can long survive the demands for fire-wood made by the railway which passes through their heart.

The coarse grass in the forest glades is carefully preserved, chiefly for thatching, and sold at good prices to the lumber-vendors (*Waste and barren tract*). (*tahcūlas*) of Bareilly, Pilibhit, and Aonla. Under the names of *santa* and *gandun*, such grass thrives also on the few uncultivated patches of the khūdīr lowlands. On *ūsar* tracts² it refuses to grow, but such grey deserts are extremely rare and generally small. Ūsar is indeed confined chiefly to a large plain south of Islānābad in Saneha, and some land north-west of Haidarābad in Karor. After heavy rains a slight rash of *reh* may be discerned on a few scattered plots in the northern parganahs, but the malady is never serious. In the west of the district, as for instance in Sarauli, the land is sometimes invaded and thereby laid waste by roving platoons of sand. But nowhere are fields rendered useless by the sudden erosion of ravines.

Though no hill embosses the district, the rise from river-flats to uplands is always perceptible and usually well marked. The largest (*Cultivated plains*) *khādu* or lowland tract is the Runganga valley, which at one section of its width extends from Bareilly cantonments to near Aonla, or more than sixteen miles. Over the whole of this broad plain the river has wandered in different ages, enriching the land with its alluvial secretions. The khūdīrs of the Sārda, Chūkrā, Khanaut, Deoha, and Bahgnī are the principal remaining basins, for those traversed by lesser streams are not of much importance. The surfaces of such tracts is generally found terraced in four distinct levels: (1) the highest, oldest, and farthest removed from inundation, (2) a strip usually some one or two feet lower, (3) a step subject to yearly inundations in the rains, and (4) the lowest untenable level, in which alluvial deposits (*kāmp*) have been imperfectly formed. The surface mould on the higher levels is good alluvial earth with a subsoil of sand, which appears at a depth varying from two or three inches to several feet. At lower levels the alluvial deposit is much thinner and more liable to change during seasons of flood. In seasons of drought elsewhere the khūdīr is in its glory, producing magnificent harvests. The difference in elevation between the lowland and upland tracts ranges from 10 to 25 feet, but along the west bank of the Khanaut is higher, and in places presents somewhat the appearance of a very low range of hills. The

¹ How men were hunted and slaughtered out of this tract to make way for other game has been told above, page 97.

² See page 33.

general level of the upland tract gradually and regularly falls from a height of 658 7 feet above the sea, in the extreme north of the district, to 520 3 feet at Fatehganj, on the extreme south. The level map shows at a glance how gradual the fall is from north to south, and how evenly it runs, parallel points to the east and west differing scarcely at all in average elevation. The uplands are not however one dead flat. Their surface is varied by rolling undulations, which, in some places scarcely perceptible, rise towards the south of the district into well-defined ridges and low sandhills.

Besides the local division into uplands and lowlands, there is another into *des* and *már*. This latter word is supposed by many to refer to the unhealthiness of the climate; and *iláka már* has been translated by some of the canal officers as 'the land of death'. The Raja of Káshipur, however, assured Mr. Moens that the term is derived from an old local Hindi word, meaning simply the tract lying below the mountains, and containing no reference whatever to climate. The *des* includes all the old cleared country, the *már* the old Sub-Himálayan forest tract, of which a minute portion only is included in the district. Situated to the extreme north of parganahs Ohaumahla and Richha, the latter is noted for the extreme unhealthiness of its climate. This is apparently due to the proximity of forest and uncleared lands, the highness of the spring-levels, the greater amount of the annual rainfall, and the badness of the water. In the wells of this tract a reddish oily scum may be observed on the surface of the water, and not even boiling and careful filtering will entirely remove the unpleasant oily taste. The line of the *már* is gradually receding with the extension of population, and consequent spread of tillage. It would appear, however, to have advanced in the 250 years ending about the middle of the sixteenth century. In an allusion to some fiscal reforms introduced by the Emperor Jalálu-dín Khilji (1288-95) Kábar is noted as the boundary of cultivation. But an old family chronicle of the Mawáú kázis places the far more southern Sarauli in the *már* *ka* *iláka* of Humayún's reign (1526-56).

The soils of the district may be divided into sandy, clayey, loamy, gravelly, and alluvial soils. Of clayey and sandy soils the worst are found in Karor, Aonla, Faridpur, Sarauli, and Nawábganj. In other parganahs the sandy mould, being of a moist alluvial character, is almost as productive as 2nd-class loam. The best loam is found in the northern parganahs and parts of Bisalpur, the worst in Faridpur and Sarauli.

Sandy soil,¹ or that which contains more than seventy-five per cent. of sand, is known here as *bhu*. In its natural state it is of very little value. It becomes parched during the hot weather, and, being too porous to retain moisture, is incapable of affording sufficient nourishment for the better crops. Hence its staples are the coarser autumn growths, such as *bājra*, millet and pulses with occasionally barley or gram in the spring. It may be easily recognized by its not binding in the hand when squeezed, even when wet. It may be permanently improved for tillage by an admixture of clay, silt, or mud from rivers and tanks, or vegetable earth and when manured will sometimes produce sugarcane or wheat. Where the surface soil is of little depth, it is occasionally swept away by the fierce May winds, leaving a barren substratum of indurated sand or clay exposed to view. A four or five years' fallow is then required to make the land again culturable.

Clay soils are formed by the mixture of silica and alumina. They present many varieties, according to the amount of alumina present. Where this exceeds fifty per cent the land is only fit for brick-making. The clay soils are slow to absorb moisture, but are very retentive of it when absorbed. During the hot weather they dry up and split into deep cracks or fissures, and become so hard as to be quite impenetrable to the plough, until they have been softened by the first fall of rain. They require more tillage than any other soil otherwise the roots cannot penetrate to a sufficient depth, nor can the air gain access to them. These soils may be recognized when dry by their colour, weight, cohesiveness, and fissures, by their greasy, soapy, and sticky feeling when pulverized and rubbed in the hand. From this latter peculiarity they are sometimes known as *chiknot*.

The whitish heavy clay with traces of iron is here called *khāpat*, and in some few places *chāpat*. Difficult to work at all times, it is rendered pasty by rain, and as hard as iron by heat. It absorbs moisture from the air only on its surface, which rapidly dries, but it imbibes abundantly the rain water, and returns it by so strong affinity that it remains till it stagnates and rots the roots of the plants. This is very unproductive soil, growing as a rule only the poorest kinds of rice. It is of hardly more agricultural value than poor *bhu*. The bluish or blackish clay soil is the best. This is what is usually called *mattiyār* by the cultivators, it grows freely all crops, except *bājra* and the autumn pulses. For cotton it is not nearly so good as loam. Wheat, oats, gram, linseed, *masūr*,

¹ The description of soils which follows has been transcribed almost word for word from the admirable settlement report of Mr. Moens.

sugarcane, and rice are the staple crops. As a rule, owing to the difficulty of tilling it sufficiently, it is not as valuable as loam; but where water and manure are available, and the cultivators are either Lodhas, Kurmis, or Rains, it is considered quite as good as, if not better than, loam. A clay soil in a low-lying situation in a drainage line, where the crops are exposed to injury from sudden floods in the rains, is known as *jhada* or *jhabar*. It differs slightly in value in such a situation, according as the natural soil is *khápat* or true *mattiyár*. Everything which will tend to soften the earth, to render it more light and porous, to facilitate the passage of water and air through it, will improve these clay soils. A mixture of earth or sand, deep and frequent ploughing, turning in green crops, and the use of well-fermented manures, will all be found beneficial.

The loamy soils present many varieties. Loam may be generally described as a mixture of sand, carbonate of lime, clay, and *humus* or vegetable mould. It is moderately cohesive, less so than clay, and more so than sand. The rain filtrates easily through it, and it throws off moisture readily by evaporation. The air can penetrate readily to the roots of the plants and supply them with moisture; and thus, in a hot climate, conduces greatly to fertility. Tillage is easy, and demands less labour than on clay lands. As the soil is light and porous, the roots of the plants can penetrate deeply. As a rule a good loam is the most desirable of all soils, for it grows all crops without exception, bears all the vicissitudes of season, and can be cultivated without excessive labour in almost any weather, except during or immediately after rain. A clayey loam is known here as *doras*, it is the best of all the loams, and grows very fine sugarcane, wheat, and gram. It is found chiefly in the north parganahs along the high banks of the Bahgul and Deoha rivers, and in Bisalpur east of the Katna, on the edges of the *mattiyár*.

A sandy loam is called *dúmat*, and varies in quality and value according to the proportion of sand in it. Where it contains less than about sixty per cent of sand it is 1st-class *dúmat*, where that proportion is exceeded, it is 2nd class, and is known as *muláon* or *bhúr muláon*. This last grows all crops but rice, whose place in the rotation is taken by *bágra* and the pulses. There is another variety known as *sucá*, this is a calcareous loam, very finely divided, and of a yellowish white colour. With water and manure, under good spring tillage, it is as productive as 1st-class *dumat*. Without these requisites it is hardly better than good *bhúr*, from which, under autumn treatment, it can be barely distinguished by the eye. In the hand it is readily distinguished by its

greasy, smooth, velvety feel, its lack of grittiness when rubbed, and its cohesiveness. *Bhūr*, by free and constant manuring, may be converted artificially into *dūmat*, and *mattiyār* by the same process into *doras*.

The alluvial soils or *khādīr* are formed by inundations of rivers, or by streams that have taken new channels. At first, as a rule, they are more river sand, but the successive inundations deposit a rich mud, containing the remains of all those animal and vegetable substances which muddy waters carry with them. Soil of this kind requires no manuring, as its fertility is constantly renewed by the floods, and its level raised till at length it is subject to floods only when the river is unusually high. It was distributed at settlement into two classes - (1) the *khādīr* where there is over a foot of alluvial soil, and the level is such as to prevent its being annually flooded, and (2) the *khādīr* where the rich soil, or, as it is locally known, the *kamp*, has been imperfectly deposited, and the sand is close to the surface, or where the level is very low. There might have been a 3rd class, the almost pure sand, in which only linseed, *masūr* pulse, aniseed (*aywān*) or melons are sown. Sugarcane is grown largely in the *khādīr*, but the juice is watery, and the produce in *gūr* or *rāb* is less, and of worse quality, than that of the upland fields.

The *khādīr* thrives best in seasons of drought. When the rains are heavy, or the floods late in the season, the ground is so saturated that the sowing for the spring crops must be deferred till very late in the season, and even then the produce is thin, or frequently half destroyed by rust (*ītha*). No irrigation is required in the *khādīr*, and water is usually found at a depth of from three to eight feet from the surface. The best lands of this description are in the valley of the Bahgul. Then come the *khādīrs* of the Rāmghanga and Decha, and, last of all, those of the Katna and Khanaut.

The subsoils in this district are usually clay, sand, or *lanakar*. The clay retains the water and allows it to stagnate, thereby injuring the roots of the growing plants. The *lanakar*, it, as in some places, it is near the surface, is still more injurious, and in a few villages of Karor, Farīdpur, and Bisalpur renders the land almost barren. The people have no knowledge of the fact that by burning it they can obtain excellent lime for manure. The sand is either a coarse-grained red sand, or the ordinary whitish, or the blue sand. All (except for well-sinking) form a good porous subsoil when the surface stratum is of sufficient depth. There is generally throughout the district little of the deposit known as *reh*.

In the more elevated parts of the Pilibhīt tahsīl both clay and loam are found sometimes mixed and at other times degenerating into sand. The clay lies chiefly in the hollows. Much of

the inferior soil lies along the edges of existing or deserted watercourses. On the slopes of the rising ground a fertile clayey loam is found, forming the link between the two. Loam predominates in Balia, Saneha, Aonla, Sirsáon, Kábar, Chaumahla, Richha, and Bísalpur, sand in Farídpur, Saranli, and Karor. Classing the parganahs in order of natural fertility, Mr Moens places in the first class Saneha, the bulk of Bísalpur, Nawábganj, Richha, Kábar, and Sirsáon; in the second Mírganj, Balia, the khádír, and all the *des* of Chaumahla; and in the third the uplands of Aonla, Karor, Saraulí, East Bísalpur, Farídpur, and the *már* of Chaumahla.

The district is traversed from north to south by three considerable rivers —the Sárda, Deoha, and Rámghanga, and by others of less importance, such as the Eastern Bahgul, Nakatiya, Deoraniya, Sankha, Sídhá, Dojora, Kichhaha, Western Bahgul, Bhákra, Dhákra, Dhora, Aríl, Nawáb Nadi, Upper Kailás, Lower Kailás, Absara, Pangailí, Lohiya, Kakra, Amrí, Mála, Khanaut, and Gúmti.

After a course of some 150 miles within the Kumaun hills the Sárda debouches on the plains at Barmdeo,¹ forming from within a short distance of its source the boundary between Nepálese and British territory. For about nine or ten miles, as far as the old fort of Banbasa,² it flows in a southerly and south-easterly direction, generally in one bed, between tolerably high and picturesquely wooded banks. With the characteristics of a hill-stream it soon parts. Every mile rapids become rarer, the bed is less strewn with boulders, and sandbanks become more numerous. Near Banbasa the river separates into two main streams which reunite about fourteen miles lower, enclosing the island known as Chandni Chauk. Within the memory of men still living the western channel carried the main stream of the Sárda. But of late years the tendency has been yearly increasing towards the eastern channel, and the western now carries little more than a few inches of water during summer. The western channel is however the boundary between British and Nepalese territory. About a mile below the reunion of the two branches is Mundiýághát on the main road between Pilíbhít and Nepál by Manakot, the principal line of traffic between Nepál and Bareilly. Hence the Sárda, still keeping a south-easterly course, flows into Oudh. It is now joined by the Kariálh; and the united stream, down to its junction with the Ganges on the borders of Gházipur, is known as the Ghágrá, Saryn, or Dehwa.

¹ In the Kumaun district.

² In the Taráí district.

The velocity varies very considerably in different parts of the river. Not only is the fall of the country much greater as the hills are approached, but the banks being of firmer material, the stream is confined within a narrower bed, and the depth and velocity is increased. Between Barmdeo and Banbasa the average fall (including rapids) is thirteen feet per mile. Between Banbasa and Mundiaghát, again, the fall is (including rapids) from nine to ten feet per mile; but henceforward it seldom exceeds two feet. In the first case the measured average velocity between rapids is nearly three feet per second;¹ in the second a little over two feet, and below Mundiaghát, where there are no rapids, about two feet only. In all the cases here mentioned the average velocity is the velocity at low-water level in the hot season. In highest flood the velocity between Barmdeo and Mundiaghát would probably be between eight and nine miles an hour, and below Mundiaghát from four to five.

The highest known flood on the Sárda at Barmdeo rose nearly thirteen feet above the low-water level, and just washed the main street of the Nepálese village opposite. At Banbasa the highest remembered flood rose fourteen feet above low-water level, and at that height must have discharged by many channels which ultimately join the main stream, but in ordinary floods are dry. At and below Mundiaghát a considerable tract is submerged in high floods, more especially on the eastern bank. The maximum calculated discharge is 98,000 cubic feet per second. The average minimum discharge for five years equals 5,315 cubic feet.²

About a mile above Barmdeo, and half that distance within the gorge through which the Sárda issues on the plains, may be seen a rapid. This becomes when the stream is shrunk a small cascade, descending from a ledge of rock which on the western side crops out with great distinctness. Below it no rock, except in the form of disjointed boulders, is encountered.

From Barmdeo to Mundiaghát, the velocity being great and the bed of the river consisting of these boulders, there are no shoals, unless occasional banks or islands of small boulders may be so called. Below the latter, however, shallows of irregular shape and size become numerous. A few days' rain and a corresponding rise of some three or four feet in the stream have been known to work a remarkable difference in the extent and position of such sand-islands and shoals.

¹ I e., a little over two miles an hour.

² See in the Pilibhit settlement report. But the place of measurement is not stated, and the expression 'average minimum' is hardly clear.

Sankha, Sidha, Deoraniya, and Nakatia, all of which join it on the left bank, and the Andharia and Hiran Phúndan,¹ which meet it on the right. The highest recorded flood level was attained on the 20th July, 1871, when the surface velocity reached nine miles an hour. The average temperature at Akha during September of that year was 84°F. The banks are well defined. The cliff often indeed appears vertical, but in such cases really overhangs about $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 slope,² being undermined by the current until the superincumbent earth falls through its own weight into the water. In other cases, and especially on the side opposite a cliff, the bank descends in little vertical steps cut by the current as the floods subside.

Its floods are considerable, extending not in defined drainage lines, but in wide sheets of water. As a rule, the deposits are fine alluvial mud. But in places where the current is strong, sand is left to sterilize the land till its powers are revived by a kindlier sediment. The water of the river, whether swollen or shrunk, is of a muddy yellow-brown hue. Bareilly near the left and Sarauli on the right bank are the only important towns beside the Rám-ganga in this district.

The Deoha, known to the neighbouring mountaineers as the Nanda, rises in the Chaubísi Bhábar of Kumaun. There its water, like
 Deoha, that of more eastern streams, contains large quantities of lime in solution, and blanches after rain to a milky whiteness. The springs from the hills below which it debouches are similarly impregnated, and deposit their lime either pure or in stalactites. Such lime is exported to Bareilly, Pilibhít, and Sháhjahánpur, where its excellent quality commands a ready sale.

Entering Pilibhít near Unáni and Gangápur, and flowing due south with a strong and rapid current, the river forms for some miles the western boundary of that parganah. It then passes through Bísalpur into parganah Jalálpur of the Sháhjahánpur district, where it is known as the Garra, and eventually joins the Rám-ganga near Sandi in the Hardoi district. Pilibhít and Bísalpur, both on the left bank, are the principal towns which in this district adjoin the stream.

Swollen by violent floods from the mountains, the river is at times very broad and deep, discharging 26,000 cubic feet per second; but in summer its flow does not exceed 200 cubic feet. During the rains it is navigable below Pilibhít by boats of 100 maunds burden, and logs may be floated down it for most of the year. A good deal of irrigation is supplied by its affluents; but having a wide bed much below the level of the surrounding country, the Deoha cannot itself prove similarly useful. Its khádír is less uniformly good for agricultural purposes than that of the Rám-ganga, because it is enriched to a less uniform depth by the alluvial deposits (*lamp*) of the floods. But in both cases the best land of one year may be converted by the annual inundation into the worst land of the next. There is great risk of damage to the autumn crop; and if the floods are late, spring sowings are deferred until the delay injures the crop of that season also. In years of light rain these khádírs yield excellent crops at both harvests. The affluents of the Deoha in this district are the Sundarya, Upper Kailás, Lohiya, Kírkiya nadi, and Kákra. The bed and banks resemble in character those of the Rám-ganga. The monotony of the

there is a narrow "carso" (*khádir*) whose soil is of very superior quality, producing the finest wheat and sugarcane. On the rising ground (*bíngar*) above this, however, the soil is sand of the poorest description. North of parganah Karor, again, the upland perched on the bank, usually called the Dhayn is exceptionally good, while the scanty *khádir* on which it looks down is poor and sandy. The water of this river is considered by the cultivators peculiarly suited to sugarcane, wheat, gram, and *masúr*. Captain Tickell, R.E., writes that in the northern part of its course "considerable diluvial and erosive action is going on, owing to the (artificial) admission of the Súkhi, a stream rising in the Tará district. The tendency of this is to raise the bed of the Bahgul, widen the channel and form a *khádir*, and gradually to convert the section of the Bahgul into one suitable for a hill-stream." The prudence of admitting the Súkhi at all may be doubted. Since its admission, observes Mr. Moens, "the zamíndárs of the villages near the Bahgul in Richha and Nawábganj have complained, and with good reason, of the terrible damage done to their autumn crops from the increased violence of the Bahgul floods. It is impossible to calculate the loss caused to the zamíndárs of the old-settled and well-cultivated parganahs by this piece of engineering. Formerly the Súkhi did a little damage, but only in the comparatively unpeopled and uncultivated Tará. To remedy this many valuable estates in the Bareilly district have been needlessly injured."

Rising in a marsh near Baraur of Nawábganj, and traversing the north-western portion of that parganah, the Nakatiya enters
 The Nakatiya Karor near the village of Dabhaura, and eventually joins the Rámghanga on its left bank near Khalpur in parganah Farídpur. The city and cantonments of Bareilly stand on its right bank. It was on the shores of this stream that Lord Clyde's army was opposed in 1858 by the united rebel forces of Fíroz Sháh and Khán Bahádur Khán. The banks are in some places clearly defined, and in others gently sloping. In ordinary times the water is of a greenish blue colour, but in time of flood becomes of the ordinary muddy brown.¹ Its temperature varied during September, 1871 from 84° to 86°F. The highest recorded flood rose on the 31st July in that year to 9.29 feet above low-water level. The bed of the river consists of alluvial mud resting on a bottom of clay. In sinking wells for the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway bridge, the strata pierced were (1) three feet of clay, (2) six feet of sand; (3) thirteen feet of clay, and (4) a thick bed of *kankar*.

This river is not navigable at any season. It drains indeed an area of some 92 square miles only, and even in winter is almost dry. The Bareilly-

¹ From notes by Mr. Roney, C.E., Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway.

Fatehgarh and Bareilly-Pilibhit roads cross it on old masonry bridges, the Bareilly-Bisalpur road by a ford. Throughout its course the river is made to store its water in earthen dams, constructed for purposes of irrigation by the neighbouring zamindars. These exist at Ratihaura, Mandiya, Ahinadnagar, Harinagla, Lakhaura, Mampur, Choktiya, Badhanta, and other places. The best hankar beds in the district are those quarried along the banks of this stream, and on the uplands between it and the Deoraniya. They are now, however, almost exhausted.

The Deoraniya rises in the Tarai district, wanders southwards through Richha, and forming the boundary between Nawabganj and Karor, joins the Ramganga near Bareilly in the latter parganah. It is crossed on the Nam Tal and Moradabad roads by masonry bridges, that on the latter being built in 1812 by Diwan Bahadur Singh, an ex-sarish-tadar of the Bareilly collectorate. The banks are alluvial and the bed is silt. The Deoraniya provides the villages along its banks with great facilities for dam irrigation. Its banks are about four feet higher than the level of the surrounding country. During summer, when the current is hardly perceptible, those banks are tilled down to the water's edge and yield superb crops. In 1871 the river rose ten feet above low-water level, overtopped its banks below Bareilly, and flooded the surrounding country. The summer tint of its water, a greenish-blue, becomes changed by the rains into the usual muddy brown. In sinking the wells for the bridge on the Nam Tal road the strata traversed were alternately clay and sand down to twenty-seven feet below the surface, when boulders were met with. The river is at no time navigable. Maize and cotton grown on its banks are particularly good, but the water is said to be bad for all legumes and vetches.

Formed in the north-west of Karor by the junction of the Gora and Lila, or white and blue brooks, the Saukha flows sluggishly southwards through that parganah till it reaches the Dojora near Bahjoria. The Bareilly-Moradabad road crosses it on a masonry bridge near Fatehganj West. It is not navigable, but is used throughout its course to water the adjacent fields. The banks are clearly defined and the bed consists of stiff clay. This is a quiet orderly stream, which neither changes its course nor floods the surrounding country. There is no important town on its banks.

The Sidha rises in parganah Shubabad of the Rumpur State, and, flowing south-eastwards through parganah Mirganj, joins the Ramganga on its left bank near Labhera. It is crossed by small boats (*dungas*) in the rains, and at other seasons is fordable. The banks are clearly defined, sloping in most places and in some abrupt. The bed is of

sand and clay. The floods of the monsoon are heavy and do much damage to the autumn crops of the surrounding villages. The water is sparingly used for purposes of irrigation.

The Dojora, as its name implies, is formed by the junction of two pairs of streams, the Kichaha and West Bahgul on the west side and the Dhakra and Bhakra on the east. They join below Dibun Pannaha to the north-west of parganah Karor, whence, taking a south-easterly course, the river joins the Rámghanga on its left bank near Haibatpur. The former point of junction was some miles lower down, but a few years before the great rebellion the Rámghanga left its old bed and broke into the Dojora. The banks are too high to admit of water being extracted for irrigation. The stream is not navigable, though occasional timber and bamboo rafts are floated down it in the rains.

Its banks are alluvial and the bed consists of sand. There are no rocks or shoals, but a few trifling eddies appear. During the rains the river slightly gnaws its banks, but to no very marked extent. Clear and transparent during the cold and hot seasons, its water acquires in times of flood the usual tawny hue.

The river Kichaha debouches from the Kumaun hills at the Bhamaura pass, and receiving the overflow of Naini Tál, Malwa Tál, and Bhím Tál, forms perhaps the chief line of lower Himálayan drainage between the Kosi and the Deoha. After traversing the Tará district and absorbing the waters of the Gola, it enters Chaumahla of this district at Mundiya. Passing onwards with a due southerly course into Kábar, it receives the Khalua and Baraur on its right bank, and another Khalua further below on its left, ultimately joining the West Bahgul above Barípura in the same parganah.

In 1847 Captain Jones estimated its discharge opposite the village of Kichaha in the dry months at 120 feet per second. The ordinary discharge at the point of its entering this district is 40 to 60 feet per second, but the Gola floods cause it to rise about 10 feet, and discharge about 16,000 cubic feet per second, with a surface velocity of 10 feet per second. The banks are abrupt on the side where erosive action is taking place, and shelving on the other. The bed is generally of river sand. The river is not navigable, the bed is narrow, and there is no *khádir* tract. The highest remembered flood-level was about ten feet above low-water mark. There are no shoals, rocks, or rapids, but occasional eddies. The water when not flooded is unusually clear.

The West Bahgul is a Tarū stream flowing through the State of Rāmpur.

West Bahgul. Entering Sirsāwan on the north-west near Dhakiya, it passes onwards into Kūbar, and receives on its left bank the Kichaha. The united stream quits Kūbar for Mīrganj, where it is reinforced by the Kūlhi on the right and the Dhora on its left bank. It at length joins the Dojora below Dibni Pauncha on the Karor border. The Morādabad and Bareilly road crosses it by a ferry near the village of Pipariya. Shūhi and Firozpur are situated on its banks—the former on the left, and the latter on the right. This river is too shallow for navigation, and indeed everywhere fordable during summer. Its banks are alluvial and the bed is sandy.

From sources in the Kumaun district, the Bhakra passes through that of the Tarū and enters the State of Rāmpur. Hence it invades Mīrganj, where, reinforced on its right by the Dhakra, it hastens on to effect its junction with the West Bahgul. Meeting, as already mentioned, on the Karor border, the united streams are thenceforward known as the Dojora. The banks of the Bhakra are as usual alluvial, the bed is as usual sandy. Neither alluvion nor diluvion is caused by this stream; neither rocks, shoals, nor rapids appear in its bed. Its water is clear except during the rains. It is neither navigable nor used for irrigation. Across it in summer and winter a bridge of boats conveys the Bareilly and Morādabad road.

The Dhakra, rising in the Rāmpur State, enters Mīrganj near Mandanpur, and receiving the Nahal on its right bank, empties itself into the Bhakra near Jauner.

Before leaving the Tarū, where it rises, the Dhora is joined by the Katna, a stream of similar origin. Entering Chaumaha at its north-eastern angle, it traverses that pargana, Kichaha, and part of Mīrganj, falling into the West Bahgul near Baphri. The village of Itāwa, a station of the Great Trigonometrical Survey, is on its left bank. The Bareilly and Naini Tāl road crosses it by a bridge of three spans thirty feet each. The strata pierced in sinking wells for the foundations of the piers were of alternate clay and sand for twenty feet below the surface, after which boulders were met with. The river is not navigable, but throughout its course is dammed for irrigation by the Canal Department. The bed and banks are clay; the water they confine is clear except during the rains. The ordinary discharge of the Dhora where it enters this district is from twenty to thirty cubic feet per second; but both Dhora and Katna receive during the monsoon some hill-water from two torrents which break away from the Gola below Haldwani. Thus swollen the floods rise ten feet, and the discharge is then 2,200 cubic

feet per second, with a surface velocity of $3\frac{1}{2}$ feet. The water is considered peculiarly favourable to vegetable and turmeric cultivation, of which there is a good deal on its banks.

The Baraur, a stream largely used for irrigation, rises at Daran in the Tarāī district, and meets the Kichaha in Channahla. The Baraur and Nahal. Nahal rises in Rāmpur, and passing into Mīrganj joins the Dhakra near Sindhauri.

Starting from a swamp in Moradabad,¹ the Aril passes through the northern angle of Budaun, and, entering this district, divides Sarauli from Aonla and Aonla from Sancha. It then returns into Budaun, being merged in the Rāmghanga² near Hazratpur. The Bareilly—Aonla and Bareilly—Budaun roads cross it on masonry bridges. The bridge on the former road was constructed about a century and a quarter ago by Fateh Khān, chamberlain at the Rohilla court of Aonla.

The velocity of the stream at high flood on the 30th June, 1871, was 3.20 feet per second and at low-water 1.46 feet. The floods rose on the former occasion to 8.02 feet above low-water level. The stream is extremely tortuous, with an average width in high floods of from 600 to 1,200 feet, and a maximum width in places of 1,800 feet. The average fall per mile is 2.31 feet. The valley is a well-defined depression about 2,600 feet in breadth, with sides of moderate steepness. The banks of the low-water bed are some thirty feet wide and almost vertical in places.³ The subsoil of the valley, when exposed by floods, is of a dark sandy appearance. This river frequently rises five or six feet after a couple of hours' rain, and falls again as rapidly. The water is said to become, after rain, sandy rather than muddy. In sinking wells for the Railway bridge the strata perforated were (1) some 3 feet of surface clay, (2) about 2 of blue sand, (3) a three-foot layer of kankar, and lastly, 25 feet of the same blue sand. The temperature of the water at 6 A. M. on the 1st of September, 1871, was found to be 82°F. "The river," writes Mr. Moens, "answers all the purposes of a large irrigation canal. At many places ducts are cut, and the water is taken to villages at a considerable distance from its banks. It is dammed in several places, but the dam management is not good, and the water is not utilized to its fullest extent. I should recommend that the management and distribution be made over to a special officer on Rs 40 or 50 a month under the direct orders of the Collector." Owing to the multitude of dams which, in winter, spring up to block its course,

¹ The legend is that in days of drought a Chamār sacrificed himself for the public weal by leaping down a well. From the chasm which received this Hindu Curtius the pleased gods caused the Aril to flow.

p. 9 *vide sup* p. 12.

² Not in the Ganges, as stated by the Bareilly settlement report, ³ From a note by Mr. Constable, C. E.

the river seems then deprived of current. The Aul and Nakaliya are both celebrated for the fish found in their waters

The Nawáb Nadi was originally a canal, cut from the Aul some 130 years ago by the Nawáb Ali Muhammad Khán. It flows
 Nawáb Nadi hard by Aoula, and rejoins the parent stream about seven miles south-east of that town. As a rule gently sloping, the banks are in places very ill-defined. The bed of the river is of silt. The formation met with in sinking the wells for the railway bridge was, for three feet from the surface, loamy earth; three to ten feet, sloshy blue clay; ten to twenty-five feet, sand; twenty-five to thirty feet, indurated sand in sheets; and thirty to thirty-five feet, kankar and sand. The velocity at high flood is 300 feet per minute, the flooded stream rising to a height of 10·41 feet above low-water level. In the cold season, owing to the construction of dams, the flow is hardly visible.

Once a Taráí stream, the Upper Kailás has been converted into a hill
 Upper Kailás. river by the Deoha, which burst into it near Chorgalia, about forty miles north of Pilibhít. It joins or rejoins the intruding river near Doon in pargana Jahánabad. Its floods rise about 13 feet above low-water level, and discharge 10,000 cubic feet per second, with a surface velocity of about $6\frac{1}{2}$ feet per second. The mean winter discharge is 100 cubic feet, and the minimum 15 cubic feet per second. The banks and bed are similar to those of the Kichaha.

The Lower Kailás, formed by the junction below Umariya¹ of the rivers
 The Lower Kailás Apsará and Panguli, takes a due southerly course through parganas Nawábganj and Faizpur, emptying itself into the East Bahgúl at Imha, some six miles north-east of Faizpur town.² It irrigates extensively, but is not navigable. The banks are alluvial, the bed is sandy. There are no rocks, shoals, or eddies. In time of flood silt is deposited, but at other times the water is clear.

Rising in the Taráí, the Apsará or Apsará enters the Bareilly district near
 The Apsará the village of Bálpur in Jahánabad, and, traversing that pargana from north to south, enters Nawábganj, where it joins the Pangali below Mandiya Chaudhari. Below the point of junction the united streams are known as the Lower Kailás. The Apsará is bridged on the Bareilly-Pilibhít and Pilibhít-Richha roads. The mean cold-weather discharge is 10 cubic feet per second, the flood discharge 750 feet, and the minimum discharge 4 cubic feet per second. The banks are well defined and consist, like the bed, of stiff clay. The river is not navigable, but is a bountiful source

¹ In Nawábganj

² From notes by Captain Tickell, R E

of irrigation. It is much choked with weeds. The wells sunk for the piers of the bridge near Jahánabad encountered boulders 16 feet below the surface

The Pangaili rises in a marsh or lagoon (jhil) near Bhagnera in Jahán-
 The Pangaili abad, and passing southwards through that parganah enters
 Nawábganj Here it combines with the Apsará to form
 the Lower Kailás. Like the latter, it is an irrigating but not a navigable
 stream The Pangaili is fed by perennial springs in its bed, which is of
 clay and sand During the drought of 1837 the thirsty cattle were driven
 from miles round to be watered at its pools. The strata bored in sinking
 the wells of the bridge on the Bareilly-Pilibhít road, near Nawábganj,
 were alternately clay and sand until, at 20 feet, boulders were met with The
 stream is bridged also by the Pilibhít-Rachha road The mean and mini-
 mum discharges of this and many other smaller brooks are much affected
 by the amount of water extracted for irrigation, or of canal water thrown
 into them for drainage. The mean discharge of the Pangaili is given at
 from 10 to 50 cubic feet a second The water supply of the Apsará, Pangaili,
 and Deoraniya is regulated by the Irrigation Department -

Quitting, in a south-westerly direction, its Taráí sources, the Lohiya
 The Lohiya. enters parganah Pilibhít near Bhagtaniya, and empties
 itself into the Deoha near Maihara, some thirteen miles
 north of Pilibhít town. Though its bed is of sand, and its waters far too
 scanty to be navigable, this stream is perennial Even in summer it can
 show a depth of two feet, and a discharge sufficient to supply a small canal;
 but its irrigating powers are at present somewhat neglected

The Kákrá issues from a swamp in parganah Bilahri of the Taráí
 The Kákrá. district, and entering Pilibhít near Neoria receives the
 Sathiya nála on its right bank, joining the Deoha west of
 Pilibhít town. The banks are alluvial and the bed is clay. Like the Lohiya, it
 retains in summer enough water to supply a small canal The mean cold-
 weather discharge is 30 cubic feet per second, flood discharge 1,465 cubic
 feet; and minimum discharge 22 cubic feet.

Rising in a tank at Pauta Kalán in parganah Pilibhít, and flowing south-
 The Amri. wards into Bisalpur, the Amri joins the Katna on its right
 bank below Sikha, some six miles north-east of the town
 of Bisalpur. The banks are clearly defined and the bed is clay Between
 Pahárganj and Dhunakdára on this river are constructed irrigation dams
 which water twenty-seven villages. Fees are taken by the owners of these

villages, which pay for the construction of the dams. Being fed by springs, the bed is never dry.

The Mula rises in the swamp so named in the Pûranpur forests, and flows through the eastern part of Pilibhîr into Bisalpur. Here it is called the Katna and hence it passes south-westwards into Shahjahanpur, receiving on its way the waters of the more eastern Amri. It at length discharges into the Deoha. In the upper part of its course the Mula is simply a series of deep swamps choked with reeds. Extensive irrigation is effected from the Katna. From a dam below Gajrauli the water is taken in a duct towards Deoria. The banks of the river consist of clay on one side and sand on the other. Its bed, where it has completely freed itself from the swamp is of sand.

The Khanaut is another river rising in the Pûranpur forests. It quits that purgush to become the boundary between Bisalpur and the Shahjahanpur district, in which latter it ultimately joins the Deoha. The town of Bilsinda is situated on its right bank. In its upper course the Khanaut resembles the Mula, consisting of a series of reedy swamps, but further down-stream the banks become clearly defined and the bed assumes a sandy character. It is little utilized for irrigation and is subject to violent floods. In its lower course the banks are high and cliff-like, recalling those of the Jamma near Allahabad, and suggesting the idea that the Khanaut was once a mightier stream than now. It has a velocity of three feet per second in the flooded, and of two feet per second in the cold season. The flood height is 12 feet. The water is of a greenish hue, except in the rains, and in the cold season has a temperature of 71-51 F.

Flowing due south from its source, near Mamfokot in the Pûranpur forests, the Gomti or the Gûmti enters the Shahjahanpur district, quitting it to traverse Oudh and join the Ganges on the frontier of the Benares and Ghâzipur districts. Its course in this district resembles that of the Khanaut, and consists of a series of swamps all bearing the worst possible character for malaria. These last three rivers owe their origin to one of the lines of springs which here, at a distance of about thirty miles from the hills, again come to the surface¹. The swamps are formed in natural hollows now filled to a considerable depth with a black peaty-looking, spongy soil, the abode of divers and numerous beasts. Of these morasses the Mula is deemed most deadly, and for miles round renders the country-side uninhabitable by mankind.

¹ On issuing from the hills many of the smaller streams are lost in the slope of shingle and boulders (Bhû'ar) which intervenes between hills and plain. Their waters re-emerge in the tract which, from the extreme moisture thus imparted, is named the Taiki.

The Chúka on the east and the Khanaut and Gúmti marshes towards the south are equally fatal. Fortunately for the people
 The Chúka. thick belts of jungle interpose between these swamps and the cultivated tracts of Pilibhít and Púranpur, protecting them to some extent from the worst effects of the feverish exhalations. Still this portion of the district, surrounded and intersected as it is by swamps, is even in its most healthy places unhealthy for strangers. The Ul nadi, rising on the borders of Púranpur, becomes deadly in parganah Khotar of the Sháhjahánpur district. Its name may have some connection with the word *aul*, which here means malarious fever.

The Pairiya, a small stream rising near Rámnagar in parganah Sarauli,
 Other minor streams and passing thence into Aonla, joins the Aril near Khajúr-dandi in the latter.¹ The Aonla road crosses it on a masonry bridge. The Bajha rises near Bharatganj in Saneha and flows through that parganah into the Budaun district. It is crossed by a masonry bridge at Bhamaura on the Aonla road. The Kandú is a small stream which, rising near Aspur in parganah Nawábganj, falls into the East Bahgúl in parganah Karor. The Pilibhít road crosses it on an old masonry bridge near Sithra in Nawábganj. The banks are too high to admit of much irrigation.

The existing canals of the district are those named after the Bahgúl,
 Canals. Kichaha, Kailas, and Páha rivers. In 1872-73 the first had a length of 108 miles, the second and third of 32 each, and the fourth of 13 miles. But since then the courses of the last three have been largely remodelled. Considerable parts of the old lines have been abandoned and returned to landholders, who have in most cases levelled down the banks and restored the land to cultivation. The Bahgúl canals, however, as yet remain unchanged.

These derive their water from earthen dams at Rudrpur and Bhánpur
 The Bahgúl canals (Sitárganj), and masonry dams at Churaih and Girem. On leaving the Tarái, they traverse parganahs Jahánabad, Richha, and Nawábganj. They include a group of small water-courses known as the Barha feeder and the Sisauna, Bhánpur, Nakatpur, Sasenia, Churaih, Girem, and Ughanpur distributaries. None of these exceeds some ten feet in width, or three feet per second in velocity. They during 1876-77 watered in this district some 22,175 acres.

¹ From the old castle-mound of Deokola, just below their junction, the view up-stream is highly picturesque. "Both rivers," writes Mr. Edward Stack, "are seen in glimpses of gleaming water here and there as they wind through the fields which they irrigate. Each is full to the brim and large enough to form a charming feature in the landscape, which is bounded on the north by the high walls of the old Rámnagar fortress."

The Kichaha or Kichaha Dhora canals draw their chief supply from an earthen dam in the river Kichaha, near the village of that ilk. As this dam is swept away by the first floods, the large autumn supply of the Kichaha cannot be utilized. The alteration of this canal was completed in 1876, and it has now a length of about 87 miles, including branches. After penetrating parganahs Chaumabla, Richha, Kábar, and part of Mírganj, it tails into the Bahgúl and Dhora rivers north of Sháhi. The distributaries which branch from the main line are named after Tursampur, Baheri, Rajunagla, Sharíf-nagar, Shergarh, Rámpura, and Bahramnagar. The Kichaha canal watered, in 1876-77, some 24,250 acres.

The Kailás canal is fed by a masonry dam across the Upper Kailás river, a few miles after its entry into the district. Hence the canal proceeds through parganahs Jahánabád and Nawábganj, discharging its surplus waters into the Lola, a water-course tributary to the Deoha. Its lines are mostly new, having been completed in 1873, and have in this district a length of about 38 miles, including branches. The distributaries are named after the villages in which they begin or end. Amaria, Mádhúpur, Sardárnagar, Mígrasa, Khamaria, Nakti, Ami, and Nawádia. It watered in 1876-77 about 11,860 acres.

Tapped a short distance above Nagla from the Paha, a stream of the Taráí, the Paha canal appropriates the bed of the Beni, a brook by whose waters its own are slightly reinforced. After leaving the Taráí, it flows through the Chaumabla, Kabar, and Sirsáwan parganahs. Its approximate length, including branches, is 24 miles. Its distributaries are the Daulatpur, Gurbojh, and Cháchait *rāj-bahar*. Its irrigation in this district amounted during 1876-77 to 6,340 acres.¹ Like the Kailás, this is a newly-aligned canal, opened in 1873. Except at the Lanka falls on the Bahgúl canal, where a small corn-mill is worked, the water of these canals is nowhere used as a motive power.²

The history of these older canals is given very fully in a "Report on canal-irrigation in Rohilkhand" by Captain W. Jones of the Bengal Engineers, whose scheme for an Eastern Rám-ganga canal has been mentioned above.³ Irrigation of an unhealthy and unscientific kind was widely practised in Rohilkhand both before and for some time after its cession to British rule. The system, whose introduction is ascribed to the Rohillas, seems to have consisted chiefly in blocking with a dam every small stream that was too

¹ Including the area watered by the Cháchait distributary and separately shown in the returns.

² From Irrigation Revenue Report, 1876-77, and notes by Major Parsons, B.C., and Captain Tickell, R.E.

³ Page 254. The report was published at the Thomason College Press, Rurki, 1855.

weak to resist such treatment¹ It is needless to say that this process too often water-logged the country above the dam, and perhaps favoured the efflorescence of *reh*. Government has now been for many years engaged in undoing the mischief, and substituting for the crude old system one of a more scientific character. The general principles of new schemes are—(1) re-opening the natural drainage lines of the country, and supplementing them where needed; (2) carrying the water to irrigate the watersheds between the rivers; (3) utilizing the whole of the available supply, including the hill-water, at present hardly touched; (4) obtaining from the Sārda the remainder of the water required for the thorough irrigation of the district. Projects for a Sārda canal may, however, be considered in abeyance.

On the latest of such projects a report was published in 1871 by Captain J G Forbes, R E² Including, as his plan did, extensions to Jaunpur, Benares, and Azamgarh, it may fairly be regarded as one of the vastest irrigation schemes of modern times. Starting from head-works at Nagla in the Tarāi, six miles above Mundiyaḡhāt, the canal was to flow southwards through Pūranpur, as far as Mainākot. Here it was proposed to divide it into three branches—(1) the Shāhjahānpur, ending in the district and at the town of that name, (2) the Benares, which was to be navigable throughout, and fall into the Ganges at Benares; and (3) the Faizabad, also navigable, which, before ending at Faizabad, was to throw forth offshoots to Azamgarh and Jaunpur. Other rivers would of course have subsidised the canal with their waters. It was neither needed nor designed for irrigation in this district. The scheme was intended chiefly for the benefit of Oudh. But it would have affected the following districts in the North-Western Provinces proper: Shāhjahānpur, Allahabad, Mirzapur, Benares, Jaunpur, Azamgarh, and perhaps, by enhancing the supply of the Tons river, Ghāzipur. The total cost was set down at over 383 lakhs of rupees, and the net income at from 32 to 33 lakhs, or over 8 per cent. on the capital.

It is extremely doubtful whether new canals in Bareilly will pay financially, and their effect on the health of a country whose average spring level is already but $11\frac{1}{2}$ feet below the surface in February remains to be seen. In Sabāranpur and

Probable effect of new canals in this district.

¹ "The slope of the country," writes Mr Elliot Colvin, "may be put at about an average fall of two feet in the mile. The fatal facility afforded by this gradient encouraged the Pathāns, who poured into Rchilkhand during the last century, to introduce the irrigation with which they were familiar in their own country. Channels were excavated by rule of thumb, and drainage lines stopped by earthen embankments. The slope quickly brought the water to the surface. The land was cheaply watered, and the produce, especially rice, much increased. On the cession of the province the landlords were encouraged by British officers in spreading this network of unscientific water-courses. The effect of stopping the drainage lines and their affluents, combined with the backing-up of water behind each dam, had a most injurious effect on the climate."

² Published at the Lucknow Government Press.

Muzaffarnagar the introduction of canals has raised the spring-level with results which the reports of the Sanitary Commissioner have hardly described as fortunate

Here, however, matters are already bad enough to justify the belief that they cannot be worsened by a careful system of irrigation. The stoppage of natural drainage lines by ignorant landholders continues to exert an evil influence on the climate and the health of the people. Advocates of the new scheme point to the success which an intelligent canal system, in harmony with those lines, has gained in the Tarāi district. There the right of Government to control the water-supply has been exercised. Dams have been cut through, streams straightened, and swamps existing up to 1858 cleared, until even Captain Jones would scarcely recognize the tract whose bungled irrigation he deplored. Should the drainage and irrigation of the Tarāi further improve as compared with those of North Bareilly, emigration from the latter to the former may be expected.

There are no lakes in the district, but there are several large creeks or discarded channels (*dabī*) of the Rāmanga and Deoha, and a few large lagoons or swamps (*jhīl*). The Lāur jhīl in pargana Sarauli is two miles long, forty chains broad, and ten feet deep. Retaining water throughout the year, it supplies a good deal of irrigation, but has no regular affluents. The Baluwa jhīl in pargana Karor, 3 miles long, 275 yards broad, and 9 feet deep, is also used for irrigation purposes. Daulatpur jhīl in pargana Farīdpur is upwards of a mile in length, 230 yards in breadth, and 16 feet in depth. This, too, is never dry, and provides the neighbouring fields with a constant supply of water. The Jehar jhīl in the same pargana has a much shallower basin, so that in summer, when its dry bed is cultivated, it retains water only in a few scattered holes. It is 413 yards long, 423 yards broad, and during the monsoon, in places, 12 feet deep. It is being gradually silted up. The swamps of Pūrānpur and Pihbhīt have already been noticed. The jhīls above mentioned are all well stocked with rohu, bosimī, and other fish. Their chief vegetable products are a kind of wild rice called *pasāi*, *singhāra* or water-caltrop, and occasionally *bhasenda*, the edible root of the lotus. Water-fowl abound in all during the cold season, and none are said to be in any degree prejudicial to health.

The Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway enters the district at Fatehgarh East, in pargana Farīdpur, leaving it at Jagtore in pargana Aonla. The entire length of this line is 111 miles.

Bareilly is 47 38 miles The five stations are Fatehganj East, 22 miles from Bareilly, Faridpur, 12 miles; Bareilly itself, Basharatganj, 10 miles west of Bareilly, and Aonla, 17 miles. The station named Mahmúdpur is situated not in Mahmúdpur of parganah Aonla, but in the adjoining Budaun village of Karengi¹

The principal highways are (1) the Bareilly and Farukhabad, or "Rohilkhand Trunk Road, Fatehgarh section," which passes south-eastwards through Faridpur, quitting the district at Fatehganj East, (2) the Bareilly and Morádabad, or "Rohilkhand Trunk Road, Rámpur section," running north-westwards through the town of Mírganj, (3) the south-western road to Budaun and Háthras, leaving Bareilly city and cantonments in two branches which join shortly before the united road crosses the Rámanga at Sardárnagar ferry, (4) the Bareilly and Naini Tal road, passing northwards through the town of Baheri, and (5) the Bareilly and Pilibhít, stretching north-eastwards through Nawábganj town, to find its terminus in the capital of the Pilibhít subdivision. Encamping-grounds for troops are encountered at Fatehganj East and Faridpur on the first road, at Fatehganj West and Mírganj on the second, at Alampur Zafarabad on the third, at Bhojupura, Deoraniya, and Baheri on the fourth; and at Rathaura, Nawábganj and Pilibhít on the fifth. The following list distributes these and other highways into 1st class or metalled and bridged; 2nd class or raised and bridged, but not metalled; and 3rd class or cart-tracks with occasional culverts and bridges:—

1st class roads.

			<i>Mileage within district.</i>
Bareilly and Farukhabad	...	...	24½
" Morádabad	...	..	23
" Háthras, City branch	..	.	15
" " Cantonment branch		.	6½
" Naini Tal	...	...	35
" Pilibhít	...	..	30
Aonla and Budaun	...	...	7½
		Total	141½

2nd class roads

Bareilly and Aonla		..	21
" Bísalpur	...	.	22½
Pilibhít and Baheri	...	...	19
" Sháhjahánpur	...	...	29
		Total	91½

¹ *Vide supra* p 14

3rd class roads.

			Mileage within district.
Pilibhit and Madhu Tānda	...	...	19
„ Pūranpur	...	...	24
„ Sitārganj ¹	...	...	18
„ Barmdeo	...	...	15
„ Mahāfi	...	...	13
„ Neoria Husainpur	...	...	14
Shāhi and Shīshgarh (branching from Bareilly-			
Moradabad road)	...	...	21
Bisalpur and Khudāganj ²	...	...	9
„ Bamroli	...	...	14½
„ Deoria	...	...	14
„ Farīdpur	...	...	17
Bhamora and Aonla			10
Baheri and Shāhi	...	...	20
„ Chachait	...	...	10
Farīdpur and Khudāganj	...	...	8
Nawalganj and Barkhera	..	..	13
Lālpur, Madhu-Tānda, and Gunchai	..	...	12
Total			251½

The classification here shown is not unlikely to be affected by the relief works open during last year's dearth (1878). Much of the work then undertaken remains unfinished, and if carried to completion may alter completely the class of several roads. The list does not include the numerous cross-country tracks from village to village or the roads within the larger towns. On the former repairs are never wanted, and the latter are repaired with the proceeds of a municipal income or a house-tax. It will be noticed that the lines connecting headquarters with the tahsīl towns of Aonla and Bisalpur are unmetalled. Aonla parganah and its neighbour Saranli are indeed worse provided with communications than any other portion of the district. The northern half of that district is, however, so intersected by a network of streams and water-courses that the downpour of the rains renders traffic on all except the few bridged roads next to impossible. A railway along the road to Pilibhit has more than once been proposed. Objections have been found in the fact that the bullocks of a native cart would find it hard to get over the rails, and would therefore lame themselves on the rails: but railways are more than railways are intended for native carts. It is probable that a light railway will ultimately connect Bareilly with Pilibhit. The project is ready when the funds are forthcoming.

¹ In the Tahsil of Bareilly.

Here are the distances by road from Bareilly of the principal towns and villages —

Parganah	Town or village	Distance in miles	Parganah	Town or village	Distance in miles
Aonla	Aonla	17	Mirganj	Dunka	23
Balla	Balla	17	Ditto	Ha'li	25
Mirganj	Barhara	22	Ditto	Shishi	17
Ditto	Bemrol	7	Nawabganj	Bareilly	22
Ditto	Bisaulda	23	Ditto	Habganj	14
Ditto	Bisaulpur	24	Ditto	Nawabganj	12
Channanah	Baheri	22	Ditto	Sethi	16
Jaisipur	Bhuta	12	Pilibhit	Pilibhit	20
Ditto	Parlipur	14	Parangpur	Madhwa Bānla	52
Ditto	Tatehganj East	24	Ditto	Sethi	42
Ditto	Thana	20	Ditto	Parangpur	54
Jahanabad	Awaria	26	Hellia	Dumra	12
Ditto	Jahanabad	27	Ditto	Richha	27
Ditto	Khamaria	21	Sankha	Ali ang	10
Kābar	Kābar and Sher- pār	21	Ditto	Basharatganj	11
Karor	Bharauli	7	Ditto	Bhamora	11
Ditto	Bhojpur	11	Ditto	Gairi	8
Ditto	Chandāri	5	Sarauli	Hardaspur	26
Ditto	Tatehganj West	12	Ditto	Piyas	23
Ditto	Rathmura	9	Ditto	Rāmpagar	23
Mirganj	Mirganj	21	Ditto	Sarauli	23
			Ditto	Shimpur	23
			Sirawan	Shishganj	31

The south of the district is well bridged as compared with the north, but even in the south are few bridges conspicuous for their size or construction. The finest beyond all comparison is the railway bridge spanning the Rūnganga a few miles south-west of Bareilly, and this is a structure that would do credit to any position. Built of iron girders resting on round brick piers, it has 35 spans of 56 feet each and one of 72. Its total waterway is 2,032 feet, and its total cost amounted to Rs. 8,26,222. At its north-eastern corner is a bungalow occupied by the railway official in charge¹. Several comparatively insignificant bridges have survived since the days of native rule. Those across the Aril and East Bahgūl have been already mentioned. The extreme narrowness of those over the Sankha and Nakatū, on the Rohilkhand Trunk Road, seems to show that they also were standing in ante-British times. The following statement²

¹ This bridge was designed by the late Messrs. Keppel and Lovell, C. E. F., and constructed by Messrs. G. Woodbridge and F. Walton, C. E. ² Kindly supplied by Mr. A. H. MacKenzie, C. E., District Engineer.

shows the nature of the crossings where the principal roads are encountered by streams. —

Name of road.	River	Means of transit.	Flooded season.		Dry season.		Character of	
			Breadth.	Depth.	Breadth.	Depth.	Bank	Bed.
<i>I — Metalled and bridged roads</i>								
Bareilly and Hath-ras Road.	Ramganga	Pontoon bridge and ferry	2,500	20	300	6	Clay and sand.	Sand.
Ditto	Bajha	Masonry bridge	200	10	15	2	Do	Do.
Rohilkhand Trunk Road, Fatehgarh section.	Nakatia	Ditto	1,200	11	15	1½	Sand	Do.
Ditto	Bahgúl	Ferry	1,300	14	100	4	Do.	Do.
Rohilkhand Trunk Road, Rampur section	Deoraniya	Masonry bridge	300	12	30	3	Clay and sand.	Do
Ditto	Sankha	Ditto	200	10	20	3	Clay.	Clay and sand
Ditto	Kichaha or Western Bahgúl	Bridge of boats and ferry.	500	14	75	4	Clay and sand.	Sand.
Ditto	Dhakra Bakra	Ditto	500	14	75	4	Do.	Do.
Bareilly and Naini Tal Road.	Deoraniya at Bhoj-pura.	Masonry bridge	190	10	92	2	Clay.	Do
Ditto	Gora at Deorania village	Ditto	50	8	30	3	Do.	Clay.
Ditto	Narah at Kaunau	Ditto	60	8	40	2	Do.	Do
Ditto	Dhora Nadi at Garwarah	Ditto	94	9	60	3	Do	Do.
Ditto	Andballa Nadi at Amdanda	Girder bridge	30	6	20	2	Do	Do
Bareilly and Pilibhit Road.	Nakatia	Masonry bridge	380	9	5	6	Sand	Sand.
Ditto	Kandu	Ditto	336	7	10	2	Do.	Do.
Ditto	Bahgúl	Ditto	136	8	6	1	Do.	Do
Ditto	Pangauli	Ditto	408	8	30	1	Do	Do
Ditto	Apsara	Ditto	140	11	12	1	Do	Do
Ditto	Deoha river	By boat during rains and in dry season by boat bridge	5,000	21	96	3	Do	Do
Budaun and Aonla Road	Nawáb Nadi	Wooden bridge	30	6	...	...	Clay	Clay.
Ditto	Choya Nala	Masonry bridge	60	5	...	...	Clay	Clay and sand.
<i>II — Raised and bridged but unmetalled roads</i>								
Pilibhit and Madhotanda 2nd class Road.	Katna	Wooden bridge	200	5	...	...	Sand	Sand.
Ditto	Mála	Ditto	1,000	7-5	20	1	Do.	Do
Pilibhit and Shahjahanpur Road via Bisalpur.	Senda	Masonry bridge	240	...	12	...	Do.	Do

Name of road	River	Means of transit	Flooded season		Dry season		Character of	
			Breadth	Depth	Breadth	Depth	Bank	Bed.
			Feet	Feet	Feet	Feet		
II — Raised and bridged but unmetalled roads — (concluded)								
Bareilly and Bisalpur Road.	Nakatia	Ferry	2,200	12	12	6	Sand	Sand
Ditto	Bahgúl	Ditto	20	13	75	1	Do	Do
Ditto	Kailas	Ditto	1,314	16	125	3-10	Do	Do
Ditto	Deoha	By boat during rains and by boat bridge in dry season	5,300	19	250	3	Do	Do
Bareilly and Aoula Road.	Rámghanga	Pontoon bridge and bridge of boats and ferry	2,580	20	300	6	Clay and sand.	Do
Ditto	Aril	Masonry bridge	300	10	30	4	Do	Do
Sháhi and Shishgarh Road.	Kichaha or Western Bahgúl	Ferry in rains and ford in dry season.	500	14	75	3	Do	Do.

“The meteorological phenomena of the district, and notably those Meteorology and attendant on the rainy season, are largely influenced by climate its proximity to the Himālayas and the Tarāi to the north. Indeed, the Oudh tarāi to the eastward, lying as it does almost in the direct course of the south-east monsoon towards Bareilly (for the winds are here directed by the line of the hills into a course nearly due east) contributes not a little to determine our climate. Bareilly city itself and all the northern parganahs are fully within the limits of the heavier storms of the hills, and the rainy season consequently commences a few days earlier and terminates a little later than in the districts more to the south, while the cold weather is of rather longer duration. The climate may therefore be termed Sub-Himālayan, and presents the corresponding features of dampness, moderate heat, and partial immunity from violent hot winds, which rarely blow after sunset and are never prolonged through the night. They usually commence to blow towards the middle or end of April, and last with frequent intermissions of east winds until early in June. Usually in the first fortnight of May there are storms, sometimes accompanied by rain, which temporarily lower the temperature. Early in June the west winds are displaced by southerly breezes, clouds gradually collect, and violent storms succeeded by the regular rains reduce the day temperature from 95° to 85°F. From this time till the middle of August is enjoyable weather. The breaks in the rains at this time

are showery, cloudy, windy days, admitting of open-air exercise all day long. From the middle of August to the end of September the weather is close, windless, and steamy, with occasional heavy rain, and the days and nights are oppressively hot. Gradually the temperature lessens till, from the second week of October, a camp life in tents becomes tolerable, and from the beginning of November to the end of March the weather is unsurpassable. Clear bright days, and nights exceedingly cold from sunset to 10 A. M., render the large camp fires exceedingly enjoyable up to the first or second week in March. About Christmas time, and again at the end of January, there are two or three days of heavy rain, effectually irrigating the cold-weather crops. Occasionally there are heavy mists or fogs (koer) which come on during the night and last sometimes as late as noon. These are considered very injurious to the spring crops, in which they produce rust (ratha)''

Except in Púrānpur, and especially in such parts of that parganah as lie between Chukra and Sārda, the climate of the district may be pronounced good for its latitude and elevation. The villages of the excepted tract are but partially inhabited, owing their cultivation to dwellers in less malarious parts of the parganah. Their sowing with rice completed, the fields are deserted, to be revisited only when the crop is ripe. Fever is endemic in these parts. To the feverish exhalations of the Málá swamp are attributed much of the sickness so prevalent in the country between Khanaut and Katua rivers. Though rents in the adjoining Pilibhit nearly double those obtaining in Púrānpur, no emigration streams from former to latter. A well-justified dread of febrile pains deters colonists from passing eastwards across the Málá. The further west and south, the better the climate, and that of Pilibhit itself is therefore one of the least healthy in the district. Jahānabad, Riehlā, and Baheri are all more or less insalubrious, the less being represented by the last, and the more by the first of those parganahs. The fact is easily explained by the moisture of the soil, and the neighbourhood of the Tírā and Púrānpur swamps, but in Baheri bad drinking water is said to assist these evils. The yellow skin, enlarged spleens, and stunted stature of the inhabitants testify that either air or water is at fault.

The clouds which in the youth of the present elders swept low, almost touching the rooves and the tree-tops, now sail aloft; while floods have in spite of decreasing rainfall become more sudden. It may be prophesied that, with the gradual disappearance of the woodland, the climate will more and more nearly approximate to that of the extreme north-western districts and the Panjáb. Such changes would of course re-act upon and modify the nature of the cultivation.

In the following table are exhibited the chief atmospheric phenomena, as observed at Bareilly in 1877 (north latitude $28^{\circ} 22' 9''$; east longitude $79^{\circ} 26' 38''$, height of barometer cistern above sea-level, 570 feet)

MONTHS	BARO-METER.		TEMPERATURE OF AIR		HUMIDITY (SATURATION = 100)		RAINFALL IN INCHES.						
	Mean for 1868-77	Mean for 1877.	Mean for 1868-77.	Mean for 1877.	Mean for 1868-77	Mean for 1877	1871	1872	1873	1874.	1875	1876.	1877
January	29 421	29 528	57 8	59 8	58	66	2 10	1 65	0 55	0 05	0 35	...	0 04
February,	29 363	29 449	63 4	58 5	52	64	0 9	1 05	0 10	0 80	2 35	...	0 84
March ..	29 263	29 321	73 1	71 5	43	56		1 05	0 55	0 65		0 34	1 71
April	29 154	29 250	83 4	80 3	32	41	1 20	0 10		...	...	0 91	0 47
May .	29 031	29 104	89 9	88 9	33	32	2 10	0 95	0 95	0 30	0 23	0 68	0 49
June .	28 928	28 986	91 3	92 3	49	44	10 75	10 60	0 45	7 65	2 50	1 42	2 25
July .	28 926	28 946	86 2	89 3	73	56	20 15	17 35	17 80	14 20	28 53	11 27	5 65
August .	29 003	28 993	85 6	91 1	74	51	6 15	9 15	4 85	10 10	16 93	7 96	2 44
September,	29 105	29 124	83 9	90 0	72	40	2 20	5 35	9 45	21 75	6 53	4 90	
October	29 275	29 345	77 4	77 7	56	69				..	0 02	1 59	5 96
November,	29 403	29 414	67 9	71 2	42	51			...	..			0 01
December,	29 451	29 465	60 1	60 3	56	72	1 85	0 25	..	.	0 07	...	3 87
Total .	...		.	.	...		47 45	47 50	34 70	55 50	57 51	29 07	23 73

PART II.

PRODUCTS OF THE DISTRICT, ANIMAL, VEGETABLE AND MINERAL

FOR the sportsman Bareilly has far less charm than the district last de-

scribed ¹ In the wilder parts of Púrampur, as for instance
 ANIMAL KINGDOM. along the Málá swamp, the tiger and the leopard are per-
 Wild beasts haps habitual residents But elsewhere in the district they are mere tourists,
 limiting their rambles to the stream-sides of a few northern parganahs and the
 stunted woodlands of Bísalpur Even in the Pilibhít tahsíl the damage
 done by them is small and their raids on cattle are forgiven in consideration

¹ Bijaor.

The list of fish already given¹ for the adjoining district of Budaun will serve also for this. The maháser (*Barbus mosal*) is when obtainable the best eating, but the rohu carp and anwári mullet are plentiful as well as tasty. The creeks (*dabrá*) and old channels of the Rámghanga and Deoha are full of rohu (*Labeos rohata*), bosini (species unverified), and other fish.

The cattle used for purposes of husbandry are chiefly bred in the district or imported from the Taráí; but a few are bought at fairs from Mewáts and Gujars, who have conveyed them, in most cases by theft, from the west. The Pilibhít subdivision is visited in winter by a class of drovers known as Hádías. Coming from Gorakhpur and Eastern Oudh, they erect temporary sheds in the Taráí, and purchase for export large numbers of young cattle. Some Hánsi bulls were once imported by Government. But the local breeders, ever suspicious of novelty, employed them little, and the dank climate of Pilibhít disagreed with them. The cattle of the district remain therefore, as before, a small and puny breed, quite unfit for deep ploughing, or any similar improvements. It can merely be said of them that they are not below the average of other districts, that they suffice for the shallow ploughing in vogue, and that they work well on often insufficient fodder. Some statistics, taken in Pilibhít at the census of 1865, showed that tahsíl to possess 93,315 cows, 98,878 bullocks, 17,449 buffalo cows, and 2,426 bull buffaloes. The proportion of cattle to population was therefore 7 to 9 as against 1 to 5 in Great Britain; but it must be remembered that the agriculture of the latter country uses, instead of cattle, horses or steam. Here as there the cows are reserved for dairy or breeding purposes; but here the males are harnessed for work in their fourth year. A good bullock is said to last from 11 to 12 years, and a bull buffalo from 9 to 10. The average cost of a good pair of plough bullocks is from Rs 18 to 22, and of plough buffaloes from Rs. 15 to 18². The price of labouring cattle has doubled in the past fifteen years. The increase is attributed partly to the prevalence of rinderpest and partly to the increased demand and diminished pasturage caused by the extension of cultivation.

The diet of village cattle is thus described by Mr. Moens:—"The cows and calves get nothing except what they can pick up about the fields. From Chant to the middle of Sáwan the bullocks get five sers of *bhúsa*³ a day, besides what they can pick up in the stubble fields. They also get a little *khali* or oil-cake, about half

¹ *Supra*, p 21.
much more expensive.

² The bullocks used for drawing wheeled vehicles are, as a rule,
³ Chaff or chopped straw.

a ser per day. During the rains there is ample grazing for them on the fresh grass, and they require nothing extra, but a little salt about twice a month. At the middle of Aghau the grass begins to run short, and they get four bundles (*pūlās*) of green fodder (*charri*) a day till the end of Aghau, from that time till Chait they either get *charri* or rice-straw, while working at the sugar-mills they get into very good condition from the green leaves of the cane and the odd bits they manage to pick up. In Phūlgun, besides the rice-straw, they get all the green stuff which is weeded from the spring crops, and in the *Īddar* they get *chaupatta*,¹ a kind of weed something like clover, which grows in the wheat fields, and is a most excellent fodder. The *chaupatta* in a local bigha of wheat is generally worth near the city about one and a half rupee, but in the dry season of 1869-70 it rose to three rupees. *Alra* (*Vicia sativa*) is another weed, which is carefully picked as fodder. At the end of the rains some of the villages send all their superfluous cattle to graze in the forests to the north and north-east of the district, under the charge of two or three herdsmen (*narha*). They get as *narhai* one *lacha* maund of grain for each buffalo, and fifteen *lacha* *seris* for each cow for every six months."

of the summer noon. The trees belong chiefly to the mango (*Mangifera indica*), jáman (*Eugenia jambolana*), gular-fig (*Ficus glomerata*), semal (*Bombax Malabaricum*), and shisham (*Dalbergia sissoo*) varieties. Except in the neighbourhood of large towns, the fruit is rarely reserved by the landlord, but is picked by any of the villagers who care to eat it. The mangoes thus gathered are a great boon to the poor in years of distress, when even the stones of the fruit are collected and ground down for food. The wood of the tree itself is used chiefly as material for sugar-mills and agricultural implements or as fuel for wedding bonfires. From the jáman also is obtained a fruit much relished by natives and flying-foxes, and a timber which, though not excellent, is useful in many ways. The shade of its polished leaves is safer, if not so dense as that of the mango. Its elastic boughs threaten, during the roughest tempests of April, no danger to the person beneath them. But a storm, writes the authority last quoted, "sometimes makes wild work in an old mango grove, uprooting and snapping the trees as if they were reeds." The gular and pípal (*Ficus religiosa*) figs are equally treacherous. Groves are often surrounded by a lofty hedge of bamboos, which in this district thrive luxuriantly. The finest bamboo plantation is that at Sayyidpur near Baheri. Here bamboos are planted in regular rows over a space of about 300 yards by 100, and form a succession of aisles which are pillared on either side, and vaulted overhead, by clusters of interarching stems. Amongst them at one end nestles the cell and graveyard of some Hindu devotees (Gosáins), who, after death, are buried sitting in a layer of salt. Other fine groves may be seen at Deoria, Bísalpur, Aonla, Sarauli, Sháhi, and Fatehganj, East, Sakras and Chitonián in Baheri, and Kuándanda in Farídpur, and in the northern suburbs of Bareilly city. The grove at Fatehganj was the first whose "noble laurel-like shade" sheltered Heber on his tour through the district. It was then (1824) thirty-six years old,¹ but is still flourishing.

The opening of the railway has increased the demand for wood. The closing of Government forests in neighbouring districts, and the grant to Nepal of the Taráí woodlands beyond the Sárda, have limited its supply. And old groves have suffered from these causes a havoc which it will require many long years to repair. Sentiment has not sufficed to preserve them, regarded though they be by Hindús with a feeling almost amounting to affection. It is still deemed hardly respectable to fell a grove without planting another in its stead. But had not Government, with wise foresight, exempted their sites from assessment, there is little

¹ See the *Narrative* of his journey "o'er broad Hindústan's sultry mead, o'er bleak Almora's hill" Vol. I, Chap. 16.

doubt that within a few years cultivation would have taken the place of trees; that the district would have lost its chief ornaments, and the climate and rainfall changed greatly for the worse. The area found under groves at settlement was 50,215 acres, whereof 6,767 acres lie within the Pilbhit sub-division. The latter area supported 151,087 fruit-bearing, and 29,161 other trees.

The cultivated crops may, as before,¹ be divided into those of the autumn and those of the spring harvest. The following list, based on settlement statistics, maintains that division, and shows the proportion in which each crop is raised. But the manner in which the proportion is expressed differs for the two great divisions of the district. The column for Bareilly proper shows what percentage of the total area of *both* harvests the crop in question occupies, that for the Pilbhit sub-division, what percentage of the area of *each* harvest. Thus, in Bareilly proper, sugarcane occupies 5.664 per cent. of the total area, 883,993 acres, cultivated for both harvests, while in Pilbhit it occupies 9.715 per cent. of the fields sown for the autumn harvest only. The form of the tables in the Pilbhit settlement report forbade the calculation of a uniform percentage for the whole district.

Rain-crops, or crops of the autumn harvest (kharif)

Crop	Botanical name	PERCENTAGE OF THE TOTAL CULTIVATION	
		Of both harvests in Bareilly proper	Of autumn harvest in the Pilbhit sub-division
Sugarcane { Land actually sown with the crop (tllh) { Land prepared for next year's crop (pandra).	Saccharum officinarum	5.664	9.715
Vegetables and other garden crops (tarkari) ...		3.217	2.602
Cotton (kapas)	Gossypium herbaceum ...	0.932	0.647
Hemp (san)	Cannabis sativa ...	3.844	1.317
Maize or Indian-corn (mahla)	Oryza sativa ...	0.177	0.055
Ricee (dhán)	Zea mays ...	4.784	0.219
Bajra millet	Oryza sativa ...	21.928	59.720
Jodr do { for grain { for cattle- { fodder (charr) }	Penicillaria spicata ...	17.059	9.274
Kodon ditto	Holcus sorghum ..	5.421	0.209
Mandua ditto	Paspalum frumentaceum ..	1.392	6.841
Shamakh ditto	Eleusine coracana ..	0.068	0.101
Kangni or kuhni ditto ...	Oplismenus colonus ...	0.873	0.319
Chana ditto	Panicum Italicum ..	0.004	0.001
	" Millicum ...	0.001	...

¹ *Supra*, p. 267

Rain-crops, or crops of the autumn harvest (*kharif*)—(concluded).

Crop	Botanical name.	PERCENTAGE OF THE TOTAL CULTIVATION	
		Of both harvests in Bareilly proper	Of autumn harvest in the Pilibhit sub-division
Indigo (<i>nil</i>)	<i>Indigofera tinctoria</i>	0 047	
Urd or <i>māsh</i>	<i>Phaseolus radiatus</i>	1 191	7 592
Moth	" <i>acomitifolius</i>	0 461	2 264
Mung	" <i>mungo</i>	0 064	0 243
Arhar	<i>Cajanus flavus</i>	0 448	
Lobiya	<i>Dolichos sinensis</i>	0 004	0 035
Til	<i>Sesamum orientale</i>	0 016	0 182
Waternut (<i>singhāra</i>)	<i>Trapa bispinosa</i>	0 004	
Pineapple (<i>ananas</i>)		...	0 091
Munj grass	<i>Saccharum munja</i>	...	0 009
Tobacco (<i>tambān</i>)	<i>Nicotiana tabacum</i>	.	0 011½
Mustard (<i>rai</i>)	<i>Brassica campestris</i>	...	0 863

Spring crops (*rabi*)

Crop	Botanical name	PERCENTAGE OF TOTAL CULTIVATION	
		Of both harvests in Bareilly proper	Of spring harvest in the Pilibhit sub-division
Wheat (<i>gahun</i>)	<i>Triticum vulgare</i>	23 401	65 676
Gram (<i>chana</i>)	<i>Cicer arvense</i>	3 692	10 463
Do (<i>karr</i>)		0 039	0 260
Barley (<i>jau</i>)	<i>Hordeum hexastichon</i>	1 867	7 825
Mixed wheat and barley (<i>goji</i>) or wheat and gram (<i>gochina</i>)	...	0 957	6 532
Mixed barley and gram or barley, gram, and pea (<i>bijra</i>)	...	1 367	0 671
Garden crops and tobacco		0 025	0 174
Melons, musk and water (<i>khar-buza</i> and <i>tarbuza</i>)	<i>Cucumis melo</i> and <i>C. vulgaris</i>	0 080	0 222
Oats (<i>jai</i>)	<i>Avena sativa</i>	0 015	
Masur pulse	<i>Erium lens</i>	0 128	2 641
Arhar do	<i>Cajanus flavus</i>	.	0 111
Shun		0 005	
Peas (<i>rattar</i>)	<i>Pisum sativum</i>	0 084	0 083
Linseed (<i>alsi</i> or <i>lisi</i>)	<i>Linum usitatissimum</i>	0 395	1 025
Mustard (<i>sarson</i> and <i>luli</i>)	<i>Brassica campestris</i>	0 648	0 375
Safflower (<i>kusum</i>)	<i>Carthamus tinctorius</i>	..	..
Aniseed (<i>ajwain</i>)	<i>Ptychotis ajwain</i>	0 0 3	.
Kondher rice	<i>Oryza sativa</i>	.	..
Coriander (<i>dhanya</i>)	<i>Coriandrum sativum</i>	.	..

The principal crops are, then, for the *kharif* harvest rice, *bijra*, sugarcane, cotton, and maize; for the *rabi* harvest, wheat, gram, barley, and their combinations. It will be remarked that tobacco and mustard appear as

both spring and autumn crops in Pilibhít. Arhar, which figures amongst the spring crops of that sub-division, is sometimes classed as an autumn growth, but, as observed above,¹ it occupies the ground during both seasons, and can be called the special property of neither. The absence of a poppy crop is noticeable in the returns for both Pilibhít and Bareilly proper; but poppy is largely grown in the Aonla and Farídpur tahsils. Of the 883,993 acres already mentioned as cultivated in the latter tract, 149,768 acres are tilled for both harvests. Such land is here called *dosáhi*; and the spring crop grown thereon after the garnering of its autumn predecessor is known as the *dosáhi rabi*.² About a quarter of the kharif area is thus resown for the rabi harvest; and about a third of the rabi outturn is supplied by kharif lands thus resown. The remaining two-thirds are raised from land which has lain fallow throughout the autumn, and are named by way of distinction the *purál rabi*. From the calculations of the above list *dosáhi* crops have been excluded, but in kind they differ little or nothing from their *purál* contemporaries. Chína, or chena, which will be remembered as an autumn millet, shows again in the *dosáhi* sowings. But no other spring crop is reaped exclusively from *dosáhi* lands. The whole area under spring crops, *purál* and *dosáhi* combined, is to the area of the autumn harvest as 73 to 100.

From the crops we pass to their methods of cultivation and outturn.

Method of cultivation Live stock The former, a long but not uninteresting subject, should be prefaced by a brief description of the farmer's stock-in-trade. His live-stock has been to some extent described already. A yoke of plough cattle may be broadly said to cost him Rs. 20 and last him for eight years. If bullocks, the yoke will drag the plough for six hours at a spell; if buffaloes, for one-fourth less that time. In the course of their task the bullocks will turn up over two (local) *bíghás* of clayey, and from $2\frac{1}{2}$ to 3 *bíghás* of light soils. The buffaloes, in their shorter term of labour, can plough but $1\frac{1}{2}$ *bíghás* of stiff and two of light land. The area which can be properly tilled by a two-bullock plough is about 4·7 acres, by a three-bullock plough 6·2 acres, and by a four-bullock plough 9·3 acres. Settlement records assign to the whole district a total of 145,203 ploughs, and the average cultivated area per plough is therefore 8·01 acres. In the eastern parganahs the number of male cattle per plough is 3·33; but in this calculation calves are included. The western parganahs show a somewhat higher average. When reduced through want of cattle to use hoe instead of plough or harrow, the cultivator can keep

¹ P 26, Budaun notice

² We have seen that in Bijnor its usual name is *dofashí*. Mr. Stack remarks that the same word is in general use here, and that the term *dosáhi* is often limited to land sown with spring crops after bearing autumn rice.

but seven local *bíghás*, or little more than one acre, in tillage. The well-to-do cattle-owner pays his ploughman (*halí*)¹ a wage which varies much from place to place. In Aonla that wage is one-sixth of the produce; a second labourer, if a second is employed, getting from Rs 2 to Rs 2-8-0 a month. In Richha and Farídpur the ploughman's remuneration is Rs 2 a month or 20 local maunds of grain, in Nawábganj a slightly higher sum of money, *plus* a blanket and a pair of shoes yearly, and in Kabar and Sín-áwan Rs 2 per month. When paid in kind the wage is called *bhánta*, and the labourer who receives it a *bíjídár*.

Of the plough itself, which differs nothing from the implement used elsewhere in the North-Western Provinces, an illustrated description has been given in the Mainpuri notice.² For Implements drill-sowing a bollow bamboo tube (*nal* or *báns*), with a broad wooden cup at its mouth, is attached to the sole or boot (*parhai*) of the plough, and the cup is fed with seed which descends thence into the furrow. In preparing the ground for sugarcane, the furrows are widened by two mould-boards fastened behind the share. A thin bamboo goad (*paina*), with a sharp nail (*ardí*) at one end and a twisted leather lash (*santa*) at the other, is used to encourage the cattle. To gather the weeds, or pulverize the soil when caked by rain, a heavy rake (*khulwái*) is employed. There are three kinds of harrows—the *patela* or heavy beam, the *rari* or cylindrical roller, and the *sohal* or parallel beams. The instruments of hoeing and weeding are the *hasi* or common, and *pháora* or spade hoe, the *khurpi*, a spud or scraper, the *gandasa* and the *daránti* or *hasya*, sickles or choppers, of which the first-named is toothed like a saw. For lift irrigation the *dugla ber* or boat-shaped basket, and for well irrigation earthen pots (*harwára*), weighted levers (*dhenkli*), winch-wheels (*charakhi*), leathern buckets (*charsa*), and well ropes (*láo* or *birt*), are required. Threshing and winnowing demand only a small wooden rake (*parchhái*), a broom (*surhet*), a three-legged stool (*tipái*), and a basket shaped not unlike a dustpan. The price of all these articles, although somewhat higher than in Budáun, is still very cheap. The ploughing apparatus costs from Re 1-6-0 to Rs 3, and the leathern bucket Rs 2. But the *patela* and well-rope are the only other implements whose price always exceeds a rupee. Where comparison is possible, these prices are found to have increased little since 1830. In one case indeed, that of the *gandasa*, they have decreased.³

Having supplied the husbandman with his apparatus, let us see how he uses it. The first ploughing of the season (*haraita*), whether for the autumn

¹ The *harwáha* of down-country districts.
Re 1 to 6 annas. See a comparative list of prices at p

² Gazetteer, IV, 513-514.

³ From

67 of Mr. Moens' report.

or the spring harvest, is heralded by omens and ceremonies For the calcula-

tion of the auspicious day and hour (*mahúrat*), the orthodox Ploughing. The Hindu consults his priestly adviser, who decides the question in an astrological manner best known to himself¹ If the ploughing be for the autumn harvest, the advice is taken several days before the Akhtij or 18th of Baisákh (April-May), the date when the cultivator must repay the loans he has borrowed on his spring crop² At the appointed time he visits one of his fields, which must be quadrangular in shape, and keeping his face or right side towards the eastern moon, makes five scratches in the ground with a hoe or ploughshare He then returns homewards, carefully watching the omens. A woman with a picher, a gardener with flowers, a watersnake, the cry of an Indian cuckoo, are favourable signs If a jackal yelp, if a hare or fox cross his path, it is unlucky Once at home, he spends there the rest of the day in undisturbed but wakeful idleness From disputes with adversaries, and even the most trivial offices of kindness towards friends, he holds aloof Some kinswoman who is not a widow presents him for luck's sake with curds and silver. The curds and other delicacies he consumes, but carefully abstains from milk The day of repose over, he engages in preparations for the agricultural campaign, manuring his fields and putting his tools of husbandry in order The *mahúrat* is said to be less carefully taken than of yore. The advice of the pandit and even the warning of omens sometimes remain unsought Still the custom has this indispensable residue, that the earth must be scratched, and scratched on a lucky day The date chosen is often the Dhundeli or second day of the Holi festival, and sometimes the following day. The whole of Bhádon (August-September), the latter half of Kuár (September-October) and the first half of Kárttik (October-November) are all favourable times But the first half of Kuár (*kanágat*) is a sort of Hindu Lent, in which funeral rites of ancestors and acts of charity must be performed, and during this period no mahurat is possible.

The *kharif* or rain-crop ploughings begin with the first fall of rain in Asákh (June-July). Those for the spring harvest commence in the same month, and continue (weather permitting) until the middle of Bhádon (August-September) The clods are then crushed with the *patela*, and for every further ploughing a harrowing is administered By the beginning of Kárttik (October-November) 18 or 20 ploughings have given the land a perfect tilth It is ploughed over in all directions, the first ploughing being called *chirí got*, the

¹ It is as the astrologer, perhaps, and not as the priest that the Bráhmaṇ is consulted, for Musalmáns often take his advice on this point ² The Akhtij is in this respect to the spring crop what the Diwáli is to the autumn

second *dobar*, the third *tabar*, the fourth *chaubar*, the fifth *pachwar*, and so on. The yearly cost of ploughing the 47 acres which can be properly tilled by two bullocks is reckoned at rather less than Rs. 2-8-0¹

Three ways of sowing are known to the Bareilly rustic. In the first or *sai* process the sower treads close behind the plough, dropping the seed into the furrow by hand. The second, *báns* or *nal*, is the ordinary drill-sowing, in which the seed is deposited through a tube attached to the plough itself. In the third, *híra* or *pavera bona*, the seed is sown broadcast at evening, to be ploughed over next morning. Wheat, bailey, and oats are sown by all three methods, Indian-corn by *sai*; the other rain-crops and the coarser spring-crops broadcast. The practice of scattering broadcast without preliminary ploughing is sometimes adopted in sowing spring linseed and pulses on land lately vacated by autumn rice. In this case also a ploughing follows the sowing, and in all cases a harrowing completes the arrangements.

The seed remaining (*bywar*) in the basket at the close of a day's sowing becomes the perquisite of the labourers employed in the process. The day on which sowings are completed (*daliyághar* or *mboni*)² is devoted to festivity. The plough is decked with garlands, and the remnants of the seed are made into a cake for the fattening of mendicants and holy men.

The science of manuring is but imperfectly understood by the people. In collecting dung from the roads, camping-grounds, and fields where the cattle have been grazing, they display, writes Mr. Moens, a praiseworthy assiduity. Fallen leaves, ashes, and the sweepings of their houses are no less carefully accumulated. But the manure gathered by these means is "put all in one heap, exposed to the air, where it remains till it is completely decomposed. By this system nearly all the gases and nutritive juices are dissipated and lost, and nearly all the salts are washed away by the rain. The heap, when sufficiently dry, is then burnt, and the ashes are spread over the fields: a more wasteful system could hardly be conceived. Bones, than which few manures are more valuable, are never used for the purpose, but are allowed to lie about the outskirts of the village. Of all artificial manures they are of course utterly ignorant, and they are very disinclined to try anything new." They have been known to reject indigo refuse even when offered *gratis*. The trash of sugarcane makes an excellent manure, especially for cotton, but both this and a large quantity of cowdung are

¹ Settlement report of Bareilly proper, pp. 69, 70. ² Elsewhere *Kunr mundla*, *Kunr boji*, or *Harar*. *Daliyághar* means literally the brushing out of the sowing-basket (*daliya*). See Elliot's *Glossary*, articles on that word and those just mentioned.

consumed as fuel. Sheep are sometimes penned (*ihatāya*) in an unsown field for the sake of their droppings: but the farmer has no idea of growing green crops to be fed down by sheep. Sweepings from the houses of non-agricultural villagers are by custom the property of the landlord, who disposes of such manure as he sees fit. The defects of the present system induce Mr. Moens to take a somewhat gloomy view of the agricultural future. The increase of population is pressing too exactly upon the soil. Land watered by canals is becoming overcropped, and the attempts made to restore its lost phosphates are inadequate. So far as it extends, however, manuring is evenly distributed. The best land, wherever situated, is the best manured, and few villages possess a *gauhān* or well-defined zone of manured soil around the homestead.

The copious rainfall and high spring level of the district greatly reduce the need of irrigation. This is required only to ensure a crop in unfavourable years, and not, as in the Duáb, to ensure any crop at all. One watering for spring crops, and two or three for sugarcane, are all that is customary, while in the northern parganahs fine wheat and even cane are grown entirely without irrigation. Here, however, rents are paid chiefly in kind, by the division of the crop between landlord and tenant; and well irrigation is reserved for crops which like sugarcane, garden-stuff, and tobacco, pay money rents. In watering the latter crops the tenant reaps the whole advantage of his well, by watering the former he would only share the advantage with his landlord. The great danger in these parganahs is not drought, but smut arising from a surfeit of damp. The dread of excessive moisture deters cultivators from using the canals in cloudy weather. And this in spite of the fact that irrigated lands have been shown to produce wheat 32 per cent better than dry.¹ The only crops irrigated *as a rule* are, for the autumn harvest, sugarcane and *bhyira* rice. for the spring harvest, wheat, barley, gram, and their combinations.

The sources of irrigation are wells, rivers, canals, and tanks or lagoons. Except in the neighbourhood of large villages, masonry wells are rare. Those that exist are old, and were built for drinking purposes. Water for the fields is supplied by earthen wells, for whose construction the nature of the subsoil is almost everywhere adapted.

Such excavations are distinguished into *sotīhar*, or those which reach the subterranean spring (*sot*),² and *barhar*, or those which derive their water from percolation. As in Bijnor, the spots occupied

¹ See the results of Mr Moens' experiments in Karor at p 72 of the settlement report.
² The *bam* of Bijnor, *supra*, p 275.

by spring wells are irregularly scattered, and generally small. When sunk through clayey or loamy soil (*moti dharti*) they last from 3 to 30 years without interior lining. But where firm strata alternate with sand, a casing of rope (*bindi*) twisted from the stalks of *arhar* and *bágra* will barely preserve the well for three. If their walls are trusted and the spring is copious, *sotthá* wells are worked with the rope and leathern bucket. In Aonla west of the Náwab nadí, in South Saraulí, and near the city of Bareilly, the workers are bullocks. In Bísalpur east of the Deoha, in the south-east corner of Farídpur, and in the Pilibhít subdivision, gangs of men are employed. Reliefs of four draw the water, while one hauls at the well and another in the field effect its distribution. The average area irrigated by one of these spring-wells is about four acres in the season, and somewhat under two-thirds of an acre a day.

The ordinary *barhá* well lasts usually for but one season. Its average depth of water is about three feet, and when a few hours' drawing has exhausted that supply, the hind must await its replacement by percolation. The maximum irrigation of such wells has been already mentioned as ten poles (one-sixteenth of an acre) daily.¹ In the same place has been described the slow and laborious method of working them by winch-wheel (*charkh*) and lever (*dhenkh*). When the ordinary earthen well costs its possessor anything at all, his expenses are limited to two or three rupees. But as a rule its construction makes no inroad on his scanty finances. The excavation is done by himself and friends, the well-rope is twisted out of home-grown hemp, and a customary share of the crop repays the village carpenter for making the lever or wheel.

Irrigation by wheel or lever is however possible only where the spring-level is high. In the west of Aonla tahsíl, where it is low or rather where the land lies high, a bucket and bullocks are required. Here the top-soil is dry, and the spring-level from 16 to 26 feet below the surface. In the rest of the district water is much nearer, being found in the *khádir* at the depth of a man's stature.² "In some parts, where a buffalo rolls on the ground, the depressions will in a short time become filled with water, and a hole made by pushing a common walking-stick into the ground fills at once." From the following calculation, showing the average depth of the spring level in tahsíls other than Aonla, the *khádir* flats have been excluded.—Farídpur, 13 feet 4½ inches, Karor, 11 feet 8 inches, Nawábganj, 9 feet 6 inches, Mirganj, 13 feet 2 inches, Baherí, 10 feet 10½ inches, Bísalpur, 11 feet 5½ inches, and Pilibhít, 10 feet 8¾ inches. The earthen wells in Karor,

¹ *Supra*, p. 31, Budaun. The area watered during the season by a *barhá* well is stated at 3½ acres.

² *I c.*, from 5 to 6 feet.

Mūganj, and Pūranpur are mere narrow holes, ranging from 2 to 3 feet in diameter.

The first step towards river irrigation is the construction of temporary earthen dams. Blocked by these obstacles, the water rises to such a height as admits of its distribution either by lift¹ or flush through channels. The cost of embanking such dams is met in three different ways —

(1) The commonest plan is for the irrigating villages to contribute the labour of one man per plough, or the money-value of that labour for such time as is required to construct the dam. They then receive the water free.

(2). The dam is made by the landholders of the villages at the two ends of the embankment, who undertake the whole responsibility of its construction and maintenance. The cost is collected from the landholders of the irrigating villages rateably according to the yearly area irrigated in each village by the dam. This is the system followed on the great Katna dams in Bisalpur.

(3). The dam is constructed by the second method. But the expenses are defrayed by a cess of two per cent. on the land-tax of each irrigating village, without reference to the actual cost of construction or the area actually irrigated. This procedure is prevalent chiefly on the Aul dams in Aonla.

In the last two cases the landholders of irrigating villages recoup themselves by charging their tenants a water-rate. This is usually one anna per *bigha* for crops (*nykārī*) whose rent is paid in kind, and 2 annas for cane irrigation; but in some villages 1½ annas, whatever the crop. In all cases the zamindars collect considerably more than they have to pay. The system prevails to some extent in canal-watered villages also, where an unauthorized cess of 6 annas per two-bullock plough is sometimes levied towards the entertainment and conciliation of the canal subordinates visiting the village.

The existing system of canals has been described above.
On the question whether their water deteriorates the land the settlement officer writes as follows. —

“In Bareilly the canal-water is all derived from the rivers. It is highly charged with silt and fine mud, and like the river water in flood, though not to so great an extent, usually leaves behind fertilizing alluvial deposits. Where the water is as pure as in the Ganges Canal, I can believe in its doing harm to the land. Here it certainly is not the case *when used fairly*. It is terribly wasted, and the fields are quite swamped with water, receiving far more than

¹ For some account of lift irrigation *vide supra* pp 31, 32. Mr Moons estimates the daily area watered by a lift-gang at somewhat more than from 1 to 1½ acres. But judged by the experience of other districts that estimate appears overstated.

is required. The result is that the inorganic constituents of the soil are dissolved with great rapidity; all that the plants can consume is taken up, and the rest is carried down to the sub-soil out of reach of the roots. Henceforward the land requires either fine manuring, or the silt deposits from the canal-water, to produce an average crop. Where the subsoil is retentive, such as clay or *lankar*, there the land has a tendency to deteriorate from the flooding it receives year after year. The water stagnates in the pan and rots the roots of the plants, while the upper soil becomes cold and soured. The natives call the first of these two conditions *akorhar*; and say that when the land formerly unirrigated has been freely watered for a few years in succession it cannot get on at all without water. 'As a cow will not give milk properly without its calf before it, so land in this condition will not give a crop without water.' When lift or well irrigation is practised the water is necessarily economised, and no more given than the field absolutely requires.

"The remedy is obvious. Deep ploughing and subsoil drainage, with a use of lime and bone manures, would at once remedy the evil, but this would require an improved breed of cattle, an alteration in the structure of the plough, and increased agricultural knowledge. I am not sanguine enough to hope even for the introduction of these requisites for many a year. Over-cropping and consequent deterioration of the land are also fostered by canals. Owing to the rapidity with which a field can be irrigated and the consequent amount of labour liberated, a cultivator can have a larger area under the better crops or more *dosdhi* cultivation, while he has no more manure to put down than he had before. Water is so near the surface, and natural streams are so numerous already, that considering the rise in the spring-level that always follows flush canal-irrigation, and the extortions and vexations always attendant on canals, and the over-cropping that they encourage, I doubt whether an extension of canals in Bareilly will not eventually prove a vast evil whether they will not induce malarious fever and all its evils here as they are said to have done in Sahéranpur and Bulandshahr; and whether they will not eventually deteriorate the land. There are only two tracts in the district where I should like to see them made—viz., in South Sarauli and the west parts generally of the Aonla tahsil, where the soil is sandy and the spring level low; and in the sandy tracts of parganahs Karor and Faridpur."

Irrigation from canals is, like that from rivers, effected by either flow or lift; that from lagoons and tanks by lift alone. It is
 Tank irrigation. unusual for a landlord to charge his tenants for the use of tank water, but before watering their own fields, they must give gratuitous

irrigation to his home farm. He allows tenants of other landlords to use the surplus water, if any, on payment of from 1 to 2 annas per local bigha

The writer just quoted makes some rather elaborate reasonings as to the cost of irrigation. He remarks, however, that they are curious rather than useful, as irrigation rarely costs anything in hard cash. The wage paid for irrigation labour is sometimes $1\frac{1}{4}$ annas *plus* half a pound of parched grain (*chabena*), sometimes $1\frac{1}{2}$ annas *plus* a quarter of a pound, and sometimes 2 annas without food. The ordinary working hours are from sunrise to 9 A. M. and from 3 P. M. to sunset.

By bucket well A 20-feet earthen well and its plant would cost wages of three excavators, Rs. 2-13 0, lining of twigs, 4 annas; bucket, rope, and wheel, Rs. 5, total Rs. 8-1-0. As sunk through loam the well should last two years, Rs. 4-0-6 is the annual incidence of that cost. Adding the wages of irrigation labourers (Rs. 9-9-0)¹ and taking $4\frac{1}{6}$ acres as the area irrigated by the well, we get a resultant cost of Rs. 3-5-7 per acre for one watering of the spring crop, and Rs. 8-1-0 for three waterings of sugarcane.

So much for a well worked by bucket. The cost of watering from one well worked by lever or wheel would be less, as the water in such wells is nearer the surface, and the wells themselves narrower. Here the cost of sinking and lining the well is but Re. 1-9-6, and of plant 14 annas; total Rs. 2-7-6. The plant however lasts for two years, and deducting half its price we get a cost of Rs. 2-0-6 for the season during which the well exists. Adding as before wages of labour (Re. 1-4-0)² and fixing the irrigated area at 6 kacha bighas, we must pay Rs. 3-4-3 per acre for one watering of the *rabi*, and Rs. 6-2-6 for three waterings of cane.

In lift irrigation, when no charge is made for the water, the items reduce themselves to wages of labour (14 annas)³ and cost of plant (4 annas). The total cost of one watering from one lift will be Re. 1-0-6, and of three waterings Rs. 2-10-1 per acre. But to save time two lifts are often simultaneously employed on the irrigation of the same field.

The tasks of weeding (*nrai*) and hoeing (*lodar*) are performed chiefly by the hired labour of both sexes. The rate of remuneration for men is in ordinary times one anna a day and food, but at the beginning of the rains, when labour is in demand, that rate advances almost half as much again. Women receive three quarters of an anna and food, or one anna in all, and children half an anna a day. Ten men can weed over one acre daily, at a cost of about Re. 1-1-6 per acre, and 16 women can weed an

¹ Nine men for 8½ days at 2 annas each *per diem* daily.

² One man for 10 days at 2 annas the day, the tenant of the field making an eighth.

were only, at a cost of Re. 1 The excellence at this work of Kurmi women is proverbial—

“Bhall jēt Kunbin ki 1 harpi bhth
Khet murāve apne pī le sāth ”

“Good blood the Kunbin s, who with spud in hand
Beside her husband needs the grateful land ”

The spud (*harpi*) is the usual instrument of weeding, while hoeing is generally done by men armed with large hoes (*hasi*)

The tenant and his family suffice as a rule for the duty of watching the crop But when hired for that purpose, a labourer receives
Watching Rs. 2 a month and the liberty of eating *in the field itself* as much grain as he cares to pick there The tall autumn millets, and sugarcane, the former for one and the latter for one and a half months, are the only crops on which watching is always bestowed But in forest neighbourhoods the spring crop also must be guarded against the nightly incursions of four-footed marauders The average area guarded by one person perched on his tall bamboo scaffolding is stated at the small figure of less than two acres, the average cost, when represented in money, at *from* Re. 1 for ordinary crops to Rs. 2 for sugarcane

Reaping (*lāhi*) is most often paid for in kind, but sometimes in money, by
Reaping time or the piece One-fifteenth of the gross produce in the case of coarse autumn growths and winter pulses, and about one-seventeenth in that of cereals, repay the reaper (*lehā*) who has brought the crop to garner³ Where money wages are paid by time, the usual rate is 2 annas a day for men, and a quarter less for women, but here the cultivator garners the crop himself By piece or contract, the rate is 2½ annas per *kacha bigha*⁴ for reaping and garnering, and 1½ annas for reaping alone For cutting and leafing sugarcane, the peeler (*chhola*) receives five stacks a day and the leaves

“For cotton-picking by hired labour, either the pickers (*parhārī*) are paid in money at 1½ annas per day, or in kind by a very peculiar and expensive system. At the first picking the *parhārī* gets one handful in every two, then one in three, one in four, and so on up to the twentieth picking,—the share of the picker decreasing at every “*osra*” as the produce increases and becomes easier to pick After the twentieth picking, the picker’s share increases again—one in nineteen, one in eighteen handfuls, and so on, increasing as produce

¹ Elliot’s *Supplemental Glossary*, article “Kurmi” ² *Edjra*, *juār*, and maize ³ Settlement report of Bareilly proper, p. 77 In the latter case his normal share is one-twentieth only, but he is allowed to select his own sheaves, and of course selects the largest ⁴ Except in Aonla and Saneha the *kacha bigha* measures rather less than one-sixth of an acre
Infra, weights and measures

According to the greenish or reddish colour of its grain, *bājra* is distinguished into two varieties, *bājra* and *bājri*. Six or eight ploughings are adopted in case of principal crops to prepare the land for its reception, and it is sown broadcast in Sāwan (July-August) with about 5lbs of seed to the acre. *Bājra* Manure and irrigation are here never squandered on this crop.¹ But it is generally weeded once, and sometimes hoed as often. If cut green before seeding its stalks are a nutritive fodder. Ripening in Kārttik (October-November), it yields on a general average some 550lbs of grain per acre.² The special average of the river basins is in ordinary years about 850lbs; that of the loamy uplands 550; and that of sandy soil but 420lbs. In the first-named locality the crop attains a stature of a dozen feet or more, and has been known to yield the bumper outturn of 1,280lbs, per acre. It is subject to two incurable diseases. The symptoms of the first, known as *baguliya jūna*, are the appearance of a white spot on the leaf, followed by the withering of the plant. The second, *kandua jāna*, seems to be a kind of smut or mildew, as the seed turns into a black dust. The repeated cultivation of *bājra* on the same land may perhaps account for the former malady, and excessive damp for the latter.

The varieties of *juār* are seven, viz, *Pairia*, *lātphikra* or *latughar*, *lat* or *joginia*, *jetī*, *singhia*, *dogadda* or *duleria*, and *sūar-munkhi*. The first four are grown chiefly for fodder (*charri*), the last three for grain; and several varieties are often sown together in the same field. The cultivation of *juār*, its diseases, its times of sowing and reaping, resemble those of *bājra*. If grain is the chief object, but 5½lbs. of seed are sown per acre; if fodder, as much as 25. When allowed to grow again after its first cutting, the field "ratoons" or bears a second crop. The value as fodder of *juār* stalks, cut before seeding, may be shown by an analytical comparison³ with turnips —

				<i>Charri.</i>	<i>Turnips.</i>
Water	...	...	..	.. 15 17	90 43
<i>Flesh-forming matters</i>	..			. 2 55	1 04
<i>Fatty or heat-producing matters</i>	...			. 11 14	7 89
Inorganic	ditto	..	...	1 14	•64
				100 00	100 00

Before reaching a height of two or three feet the stalks are regarded as poisonous; and they are best cut for fodder when about two-thirds grown. Experiment has shown that irrigation would treble their yearly outturn. In

¹ At Saidapet farm in Madras the outturn of *bājra* has been improved by manuring.

² The result of Mr. Boulderson's experiments (1828-31) was 533lbs an acre, that of Mr. Moens (1869-71) 587lbs per acre. But the latter officer gives 549lbs as the general average.

³ The analysis was made by Dr. Völcker and republished in the *Agricultural Gazette*, September, 1871.

than when solitary. Both mung and the leguminous lobiya have several varieties, and of the latter such varieties as have white seed are esteemed the best. Moth is grown chiefly on the sandy soils of Kaior, Faridpur, and Aonla,

Of cotton the indigenous variety is the only one which thrives in Bareilly. Experiments made with the American and Hinganghat varieties have almost without exception failed. The crop requires abundant manure, careful cultivation, and a soil neither very dry nor very damp. Some 20lb of seed per acre are sown by *sar* in Asárh (June-July). To clear it of fibre and quicken germination, the seed is rubbed in moist cattle-dung and dried in the sun. The land is prepared for its reception by 6 or 8 ploughings, and from 6 to 9 tons of manure per acre. If sown a third year running in the same field the crop is said to wither. Arhar pulse and black urd are sown in the same field, the former to shade the young crop. In the course of its growth the cotton is weeded three times, or hoed once and weeded twice, but rarely irrigated. It is picked in the end of Kuár (beginning of October), the time chosen being the forenoon, when little dust is flying. Burnt sacrifices follow the germination and precede the picking of the crop. Sugar-stuff and clarified butter, those unfailing accompaniments of rustic revelry, are eaten on both occasions. On the second, women visit the north or east of the field, pick a few of the largest pods, and hang them by their fibre to the tallest stalk (*bhogaldar*) visible. They then squat round the stalk, and filling their mouths with parched rice, puff it out over the field. Parched rice was scattered across that field also when the crop flowered. The object is said to be that the cotton pod may swell out like the rice. Four maunds of the *lapas* or uncleaned fibre yield usually one of *mí* or cleaned cotton. The general average of cleaned cotton per acre is 92½lb.¹ Bareilly cotton is described as inferior in quality, short-stapled, and dirty. The fact is that during its growth the cultivator is too much preoccupied with his sugarcane and rice to spare it much attention. It is insufficiently thinned and weeded and carelessly picked.

Kukni or kangni is a favourite material for native cakes and porridge. Sown as an *utara* crop in Asárh (June-July), it needs neither manure nor irrigation, and ripens in Bhádon (August-September) or Kuár (September-October). About 10lb of seed to the acre give an outturn of 260lb in grain and 1,100lb in straw. Chína is sown and reaped in summer, after the spring harvest has been

¹ Thus Mr. Moore, but in 1849 the Collector of the district returned the average produce as 105½lb.

garnered But it is too precarious and too thirsty a crop to invite frequent cultivation.

" *China ji ká lena, chaudah pánt dena,*
Byátr chale to na lena na dena "

" Who would see his china live, must full fourteen waterings give,
 But in vain shall water flow when the fierce siroccos blow "

Mandua, the *rági* of Madras, is a very prolific crop, yielding out of 25 lb. of seed some 716lb per acre. Sown on light sandy soils in June-July, often in the same field as other crops, it attains maturity in October-November without the aid of irrigation. If it be sown alone, its field requires some half dozen ploughings. Land occupied by *shámákh* requires less ploughing, but the method of raising that crop is otherwise much the same. It is sown in May-July with about 20lb. of seed to the acre, and yields in November-December an outturn of 616lb to the acre. Its straw, which is used as fodder, may be weighed at 1,250lb. more. Kodon is grown on light sandy soils without irrigation. Its field is prepared by four or six ploughings to receive the seed in June-July. From 17 or 20lb of seed per acre the produce is about 750lb. on good, and 500lb. on sandy soils. The harvest is in November-December.

The black variety of til, grown in the same field as *bájra*, *jinár*, maize, or cotton, supplies the seed from which a well-known oil is expressed. It is sown in June-July, to yield in October-November 70 or 80lb. of seed an acre. Arhar is most often sown with cotton, but sometimes in a sandy field of its own. In the latter case the average produce is from 500 to 550lb per acre; but a frosty season seriously lessens the outturn. Its pulse is one of the best that the country affords.

An exhausting crop, hemp is grown only on the finest lands, and perhaps most extensively in the Deoha and Ránganga *khádírs*. The plant is not cut, but pulled up by the roots. On parting with their seed the stems are steeped for a week, then beaten; and the fibre is detached, not with a scutching instrument, but with the fingers. The outturn of hemp is from 550 to 650lb. an acre.

Rices are by far the principal crop of the autumn harvest, and in Baroilly proper occupy indeed more land than any other crop of either harvest. The following are the kinds chiefly grown.—

Rices.

Haveraj,
 Pachmati
 Sakharad
 Sakharah
 Karamia
 Páras
 Jhama
 Tókebandan
 Rasdi
 Káshag

Kamori
 Mottehar
 Jhabdi
 Sobagmati
 Anjana
 Seorba
 Seorhi
 Dhani
 Brinjphul.

Sui
 Suiva
 Karmali.
 Jedi
 Machua
 Jhanua
 Sihinand
 Beora
 Dalganjana.

Champawati
 Pandri
 Tapsi
 Thán.
 Kalma
 Deomari
 Kundia
 Gáe
 Ránikájal.

Kathsunda
 Motha.
 Karori.
 Anandi
 Batya
 Dharanga.
 Turela
 Sathi
 Bunkl.
 Dharilla,

The so-called Pilbhít rices are grown not in this district, but the Taráí. There is however a large trade in such rices at Pilbhít, and hence the name. Rice cultivation is thus described by Mr. Moens. —

"The seed is first steeped thoroughly for a day, then wrapped in straw or cloth for three days, and usually sown on the fourth, but if the field is not ready by that time, it is re-dried in the sun, and will remain for 15 or 20 days fit for sowing. The sowings are called according to the time and method of cultivation employed (1) *Gaja* — These are the first sowings made in Baisákh (April-May). The field is filled with water, and thoroughly ploughed four or five times over with the water on it till the earth is converted into a fine mud (till it is *gayá*). The water is then let off, and the field allowed to become half dry (*aut*) — i.e., the surface is allowed to dry to a depth of three or four inches. It is then sown and thoroughly irrigated every third day till the rains. The crop is cut in Sáwan (July-August). The produce is heavy, but the cultivation is expensive and laborious, and only possible where water is close at hand. (2) *Bhijua* — If a *rabí khet* has been selected, two ploughings are given in the ordinary way, otherwise four or five. The field is then irrigated, and when the land is half dry the seed is sown in Baisákh or Jeth (April-May or June), and left. If the weather keeps hard and dry the seed germinates, but does not spring up till the first rains. If, however, rain falls shortly after sowing the seed springs up, the young shoots are parched and killed by the hot weather that follows, and the crop is lost. It succeeds best in years when the rains set in late. The crop is cut in Bhádon (August-September), and the field can then be thoroughly prepared for a *dozdhi rabí* crop. This method is chiefly prevalent to the north of the district, and is much encouraged by the zamindárs. Where rents are taken in kind, and water is easily obtainable, *anjana*, *sáthi*, and *seorhi* are the kinds chiefly sown thus. (3) *Kúndher*¹ — This is very similar to *gaya*. Land is selected on the very edge of a *jhil* or pond, and thoroughly dug up with a *hasi* and divided in *kuyáris* (beds), water is then let in and the land ploughed three or four times. The seed is then sown and ploughed in. The sowing is in Phálgun (February-March), and the field kept constantly wet. The crop is ripe in Asárh (June-July). *Sáthi* is usually selected for this kind of cultivation. The land is usually let for *kúndher* in bits or *párs* of about two *kacha* bighas each, at so much per *pár*. Money rates are almost always paid. (4) *Ratíha* or *rasota* — These are the regular sowings in the ordinary *rat* or season, hence the name. They are either (a) *khandhar*, where the rain of flood-water is collected in the *kuyáris*, the ground ploughed, and the seed sown wet on the water and ploughed in, the water is let off when the seed sprouts, and for four days afterwards no water is given, after that any amount is beneficial, so long as the top of the shoot is not covered, or (b) *kukhana*, where the ground is ploughed and sown broadcast in the ordinary manner.

"The *ratíha* sowings are between the last ten days of Jeth (May-June) and the middle of Sáwan, not later, and the crop is ripe in in Koar, Kárttik, or Agban (September, October, November, or December), according to the kind of rice and time of sowing, four to seven ploughings are given. The land is very rarely manured, as the rice would then run to straw and be laid, and weeds would be encouraged. Five sers per *kacha* bigha, or 56½ per acre, is the usual allowance of seed. *Ratíha* sowings are rarely irrigated artificially, the rainfall gives sufficient water. Well-irrigation is never used for rice. For a full crop water is required up to fifteen days before the commencement of harvest. The necessary amount is generally supplied by the natural rainfall. If *gharúa* grass springs up, the field is weeded once, otherwise not. Rice is sown as a rule in *matiyar* soils, but *sáthi*, *barhi*, *dharilla*, and even *sankharcha*, are also sown in *dumat*. If possible, the sowings commence on a Wednesday, the

¹ The word *kundher* is elsewhere in Rohilkhand applied rather to a variety of rice than a method of sowing rice.

cutting on a Sunday. At the first cutting the produce of one *kacha biswa* is given to the *hhara-pati*,¹ or a *fakir*. The seed is either sown broadcast, which is the ordinary method, or in a nursery or *panur*,² and the young plants transplanted. No delay must take place in this work, so that the plants may be as short a time as possible above ground. A calm day is selected for the purpose. As soon as the transplanting is completed in a *khyāri* the water is let in to overflow the plants. The harvest time is regulated by the time of sowings, which is early or late according to the rainfall. Broadly speaking, the coarse rice is sown and cut early, the finer kinds are sown early and cut late."

The operation of husking (*chhatāo*) the rice is performed by men of the Banjāra caste. According to the contract most in vogue, they retain the chaff and three-eighths of the grain, returning the remaining five-eighths to their employers. It is usually reckoned that in 40 sers of the paddy or unhusked crop there are 27½ of clean rice, 2½ of broken rice (*kinkī* or *lhanla*), and 10 of husk (*chanus* or *ghut*). The last is the established perquisite of the ponies who accompany the Banjāras on their wanderings.

To destroy a moth (*tirha*) by which the rice is injured, the plants are smoked with aniseed (*ajwain*) or mustard-oil, carried along their tops on a lighted condung cake. Other enemies of the crop are the *bakūli*, a green caterpillar, rust (*agaya*), and the weeds or grasses known as *dhonda*, *bhangra* (*Verbesina prostrata*), *bansi*, and *gargwa*. The seed of the *dhonda* is eaten by the cultivators, the *gargwa* by cattle, and the *bansi* by buffaloes. The average produce of unhusked rice, as ascertained by frequent experiment, amounts to about 1,218lb. per acre, of which 837lb. will be cleaned rice, 76lb. broken rice, and 305lb. husk. The straw, which is used as fodder, will average from 1,300 to 1,400lb. per acre. The best rice is raised in the northern and eastern parganahs; in the southern only *edhi* and the inferior kinds are grown. Land suited for *sattu* rents at Rs. 2 to Rs. 3-3-0 per acre; for *anjana* and similar rice at Rs. 3-6-0 to Rs. 4-6-0 per acre, and for *jhalma*, *usba*, and the superior rice, at Rs. 1-12-0 to Rs. 7 per acre. The crop is very variable, and in an average period of five years one failure, three second-rate harvests, and but one of the first class may be expected.

Sugarcane

Notwithstanding its large area, the rice-crop yields in value and importance to that of sugarcane. "*Ikh tak khetī, kālī tak bīm*," say the peasants—that is sugarcane is to tillage as the elephant to beasts. There are thirteen recognized varieties, viz., (1) white and (2) black *paunda*, (3) *thun*, (4) *pāndia*, (5) *dantur*, (6) *rakri*, (7) *chun*, (8) *dhaur*, (9) *agho*, (10) *mullan*, (11) *kaghazi*, (12) *neula*, and (13) *katāra*.³ The *paunda* varieties are grown only for chewing, others for both chewing and sugar, but most for

¹ The *lord* of Fatehpur and Allahabad, *bihnaur* of Benares, and *khet biyār* of Gorakhpur.
² The *biyār* is the village god.
³ A variety cultivated in Meerut is said to come from this district, and on that account called *luretiya*. See Gazetteer, III, 228.

sugar alone. The method of cultivation varies according to locality. In the uplands the field is prepared by a year's fallow, during which constant ploughings¹ and manurings are administered. Sowings begin, as a rule, immediately after a watering in Chait (March-April). A consecrated plough, marked with a red stripe, is followed across the field by another of less hallowed character bearing mould-boards to widen the furrow. Immediately after the second plough walks the sower, or "elephant" fresh from a feast of sweetmeats and clarified butter. He is adorned with a red frontal mark, with garlands, and silver. The bits of cane,² which he throws crosswise (*tuckha*) into the furrow at every short pace, have been stored in a hole covered lightly with earth or moistened leaves. Behind the "elephant," comes a man named "the crow," to adjust such cuttings as have not fallen right into place. The elephant is sometimes accompanied by a third person, named "the donkey," who carries at his waist the basket containing the cuttings. The appearance of a horseman in the field during the sowings is hailed as a lucky omen. A feast of pulse-curry and other delicacies refreshes on the completion of their labours all those engaged³ in the process. Henip and the castor-oil plant (*andauca*) are sometimes sown on the borders of the field, and urd and melons amongst the crop itself. The cost of cane-cuttings, when purchased, varies from Rs. 6 to Rs. 8 per acre.

If rain falls in May-June the crop is watered once, and if not, twice, but in some moist tracts no irrigation is needed. From four to seven hoeings are administered in different months. That in June-July (*Lashik*), known as the *Azrahi* *H*, is considered the most important.

१. *kh. dastkhahed, sh. upra raudh.*

२. *It is a red, the hind is consecrated.*

३. *They are all taken from the same place.*

Rites and ceremonies are performed on the germination of the cuttings, at the New Year festival in September-October, and in the following month to avert a disease (*gudh*) which attacks the crop. But the most important ceremony connected with the growth of the *Dood* is in the end of October. That, which celebrates the death of *Yatun* after his slumber in the infernal region, is to a great extent common to other crops—a sort of *Larve* *festum*. Before the day, no *Hut* and no *cane*, and even *padals* are said to be sold. But on the *Dood* day, all these are out, the being reserved for the consumption of the crop, and each district

¹ *It is a red, the hind is consecrated.*
² *The cane is cut into small pieces, and the bits are thrown crosswise into the furrow.*
³ *They are all taken from the same place.*

to the village priests and craftsmen. On a board named the *Saligrām* is daubed, with cowdung and clarified butter, the figures of Vishnu and his consort¹. On the same receptacle are set urd, cotton, and other vegetable offerings, while around it, tied together by their tops, the farmer places his five cane-stalks. A burnt sacrifice and prayers are followed by the elevation of the *Saligrām*. During this last process the women of the household repeat five times the following incantation —

"Utho, Deo! Bathe Deo! paonwarian chhatkao, Deo Gava, Gajjhar!"

Unben thiko Kampila Rameshwar! Utho Deo, sahanar uthān!"

"Arise, oh God! Be seated, oh Lord! Spread thy carpets, God of Gaya, Gajjhar! Sit on them, Highest Rāma of Kampil! Arise, God, a thousand times arisane."

All present then move round the *Saligrām*. The tops (*juri*) of the five cane-stalks around it are severed, hung up to the roof-tree, and burnt on the arrival of the Holi festival some months later. At the moment declared auspicious by the presiding Brahman the reaping of the crop begins. "The whole village is a scene of festivity, and dancing and singing go on frantically." Houses are set in order, and marriages, which have been suspended during the rains, recommence.

In the northern parganahs the field destined for sugarcane is not allowed a full year of preparatory fallow. The autumn harvest

which precedes sowings finds it grown with rice and millets (*Kodon*, *bājra*, &c.), but during the growth of the spring crops it at length enjoys a rest. Cane thus grown is named *kharik*, and its outturn is rather less than that of *purāl*, or cane planted on lands fallowed for a whole year. Fields sown with a *kharik* crop after bearing autumn rice are sometimes called *bartush*. In Aonla, Saneha, and parts of the Baheri tahsíl the crop is often suffered to sprout afresh after a first cutting, as opposed to the *naulaf*, or crop that is cut but once.

Such cane is entitled *pairi*. Its juice, though in quantity but a third or a half that of *purāl* and *naulaf* cane, is of better quality, and better adapted for clearing and concentration. The best sugarcane is grown in Gaigaya of Richhi, along the banks of the Deoha in Nawábganj, and of the Katna in Bisalpur. Here the *rab* syrup is finer, and sells from ten to twelve per cent higher than elsewhere. Local calculations show that the produce in juice of a *purāl* crop is about 72, and of a *kharik* crop about 34 kacha mannds per kacha bigha. The money value of good cane, such as grown in Nawábganj, is Rs. 13 per kacha bigha (Rs. 83-3-0 per acre), of medium cane Rs. 9 or 10 (Rs. 64 per acre); and of *theri*, Baheri and Khádir cane, Rs. 7 (Rs. 44-12-0 per acre).

¹ The settlement report says *Párvatí*, but *Párvatí* is the *Shakti* of Shiva, not of Vishnu. It may be mentioned that the true *Saligrām* by which Vishnu should be symbolized, is the impression or matrix left in the rock by an ammonite fossil.

² Elliot's Supplement.

The *gur* or *rāb* prepared from the chopped cane¹ is sold to the sugar-boiler (khandsāi), who has in most cases advanced money on the crop. The increase during late years of sugar-boilers and agents points partly to an extension in this system of advances. In 1848 Bareilly proper possessed 174 khandsāis and 346 ārras, in 1872 the numbers had risen to 561 and 948 respectively. Many landowners now engage in the business, which, owing to the ease of recovering at harvest the money advanced to their tenants, is to them peculiarly profitable. The amount lent varies considerably, from Rs. 5 or 6 per kacha bigha in Baheri to Rs. 10 or even Rs. 18 in Bīsalpur. A written engagement binds the borrower to sell the produce of the crop to the lender at a price fixed in the bond, and to pay on the advance a rate of interest, also specified therein. As the price is always fixed below market-rates, and the interest ranges from 12 to 30 per cent per annum, ruin is too often the result of taking such advances.

The establishment in Aonla and Karor of several small native factories has of late years expanded the cultivation of indigo. This dye is grown also in Bīsalpur, where the Shāhjahānpur concern of Miūna holds a few villages. From 16 to 20 lb of seed are sown per acre, either—

(1) At the end of Phālgun or beginning of Chait (*i.e.* in March), when the sowings are known as *jamana* and twice irrigated. The harvest is in Sāwan (July-August) or Bhādon (August-September).

(2) In Asārh (June-July) on lands that have borne cane or cotton during the preceding autumn, or other crops during the preceding spring. Here two ploughings are required. When the last crop has been cane or cotton, the indigo receives one watering, and if not watered by well, one harrowing. When a spring crop has last occupied the land, one irrigation before sowing, and three or four after, are necessary. In either case the indigo is cut at the same time as *jamana*. The crop sown in Asārh on cane or cotton lands is regarded as the best of its kind.

(3) In the same month, along with maize and juār, when the crop is known as *lūnti*. If soil and rains are good, it is reaped in Bhādon (August-September), but if not, it is left *uncut*, to produce a fair outturn next season.

(4) Or in Sāwan, with bājra or cotton, when the crop is grown for seed alone. It remains in the field after its companion crop is cut, and flowers in Kārttik (October-November). Much of the seed is exported to Bengal.

"The plant is cut," writes Mr. Moens, "when it is about a foot to a foot and a half high. The produce is from 5 to 20 factory maunds of plant per

¹ For some account of this *gur* and *rāb* manufacture, *vide sup* p. 83.

The great mixed crops of the spring harvest, *gojai*, *bijra*, and *gochna*, are raised by much the same course of tillage as barley or gram, and their produce may be set down at about the same value "The practice of sowing leguminous and culmiferous plants together," writes Mr. Moens, "has the sanction of the best agriculturists in Europe, who similarly sow clover with barley, oats, and flax. Dew readily forms on the leguminous plant, which would not form on the culmiferous, and in seasons of drought the practice is often the means of saving both crops. Besides, the spreading leaves of the leguminous crop check the growth of weeds"

The minor spring staples (peas, *masúr* pulse, linseed, *sarson* and *láhi* mustards) are always sown broadcast and nearly always as the second crop of the year (*dosáhi*) They are never weeded or watered The broad details of their cultivation and their average outturn on the rare occasions when they are sown as the only crop of the year (*purál*) appear in the following table —

Name of crop.	No of ploughings	Seed per acre	Sown in	Reaped in	Produce per acre.
Peas ..	3 to 8	16 to 20lb	October	February March ...	510lb
<i>Masúr</i> ...	3 „ 6	Ditto	October-November	April-May ...	Ditto
Linseed ...	3 „ 4	Ditto	October ..	Ditto ..	...
<i>Sarson</i> ..	3 „ 6	Ditto	October-November	Ditto ...	326lb
<i>Láhi</i> ...	3 „ 4	20lb	September-October	December-January	Ditto.

"*Masúr*," writes Mr Stack, "is what we call lentils It was a dish of *masúr dól* (red lentils pottage) for which Esau sold his birthright" Linseed is so very rarely sown as *purál* that no satisfactory figure can be entered against it in the last column As a *dosáhi* crop its outturn is some 163lb per acre. The *dosáhi* produce of the other crops may be set down at about half the *purál*

The past 40 years have been signalized by a great advance in both tillage and irrigation Cultivation, which had spread but slowly up to the assessments of 1825, has since then increased by over 27 per cent. in Bareilly proper and 33 per cent. in Pilibhít The increase has been most marked in parganahs Karor, Aonla, Nawábganj, and Pilibhít. In the last it has amounted to 54 per cent, against but 19 per cent. in the adjoining parganah of Púranpur. Owing partly to the deadliness of its climate, partly to the sparseness of its inhabitants, this parganah has still the widest extent of cultivable waste. Except in its best and oldest villages, cultivation is seldom permanent. The first signs of exhaustion

in a field are followed by its desertion for fresh ground elsewhere. It has been already noticed that of the total district area 1,149,158 acres are returned as cultivated and 178,973 only as barren.

In all parganahs save Balin and Saneha the increase of irrigation has more than kept pace with that of tillage. The proportion of watered to total cultivation has since 1835 risen by 8.9 per cent for the whole district, ranging from 0.2 per cent in Sarauh to 28.0 per cent in Kubar. Settlement records show that of the present cultivated area (1,149,158 acres) 429,116 acres are watered and 720,042 acres dry. The proportion of watered to dry is far higher in Bareilly proper than Pilibhit, where, except in years of drought, irrigation is seldom needed.

In the history of the district such years of drought have been only too familiar. Of their attendant famines something has been said in the Budann notice,¹ and it is here needful to mention only such details as concern Bareilly itself. The great famine of 1783-84 has been immortalised by Campbell's poetic strictures on the Company's apathy.² But so far as Bareilly was concerned, those strictures have no force, for Bareilly was not at that time in the Company's possession.

In July, 1803, the collector despatches to Government complaints of scanty rainfall, and his anxiety was afterwards justified by the complete failure of the autumn crop. On the harvesting of this crop depended half the land-revenue, but a quarter only was realized, and the balances, Rs. 1,38,166 in October, rose in November to Rs. 2,97,000. The failure of the winter rains threatened a yet graver disaster, for the spring crop was pining with drought, and the failure of two harvests in succession always means famine. Two streams were dammed for purposes of irrigation, but in deprecation of further measures the collector ventured the somewhat audacious statement that the arid soil of Rohilkhand was peculiarly liable to the attacks of drought, and that nothing could be done by art to counteract the inggardness of nature. The absence of funds and organization would have furnished a better excuse for inaction. In April, 1804, famine was at its height, and a tour through the district satisfied the collector that the reports of his subordinates had been in no wise exaggerated. The people were everywhere starving. The spring crops were on sandy soils too scanty to be worth reaping, and the farmers allowed their hungry cattle to browse down the shrivelled stalks. With the autumn harvest of 1804 the famine abated. In remissions of land-tax it cost the administration over Rs. 96,000, but no records of lives lost or increased crime have been preserved.

¹ *Supra* pp. 32-36

² See his *Pleasures of Hope*.

The long delay of the rains excited fears of dearth in 1819, but a timely fall in the end of September revived the drooping crops. Prices were for a time high, but the collector was directed to buy for export to less favoured districts Rs. 50,000 worth of gram. In 1825-26, again, the drought, which had already afflicted more western districts, found its way into Bareilly. A fresh settlement of land revenue was impending, and while throwing land out of cultivation with a view of reducing assessments, the landlords were rack-renting their tenants. The autumn crop failed throughout the district, and prices rose high. A fall of rain towards the close of January dissipated the heavy gloom of despair that had fallen on the peasantry of Pilibhit, but failed to raise hopes that the spring harvest in Bareilly proper would exceed three-quarters of the usual outturn. Prospects were reported in March as even worse. But judged by the revenue collections, the harvest cannot have been so bad as was expected. The Government loss was limited to remissions of Rs 22,269 in Pilibhit.

The next drought was however more injurious, resulting in a severe famine. Five years of indifferent seasons were followed by a delay of rain in the summer of 1837. Agriculture was said to be at a standstill, and the people on the point of starvation. Robberies of grain became frequent, and in August bread-riots combined with those crimes to fill the district jail. By the end of the year the autumn crop had been lost, and there was every chance of losing in Pilibhit the spring crop also. In the beginning of 1838 the Governor-General (Lord Auckland) visited the district. He reported that the spring-crop was scanty, but that Bareilly and Rohilkhand generally had suffered less than the Duáb. Other facts confirm his views, and show that a middling harvest must have been reaped. The district was not one of those which benefited by the charity of the Calcutta Relief Committee, and no remissions of revenue were found necessary.

The famine of 1860-61 was in Bareilly a trifling scarcity, but that scarcity is nevertheless remarkable as the first in which relief measures on the modern principle were adopted. A few showers late in July, 1860, excited hopes which were crushed by succeeding months of drought. The autumn crop failed, and the parched earth held out no better prospects for that of the spring. Signs of distress appeared amongst the poorer classes, and between October and the end of January small doles of food and blankets were distributed by Government. In February relief-works and poorhouses of the kind already described in the Budann and Bijnor notices, were opened, and during the same month 15,378 persons were relieved at a cost of Rs. 921. But the worst was past. By the middle of March the spring

crop again promised its usual outturn, and prices fell. A fair harvest was eventually garnered, but the influx of starving paupers from other districts postponed the closing of poorhouses until the end of July. The people relieved had by that time amounted to 146,129. The expenditure, which had reached Rs 9,024, was more than covered by the funds contributed in equal shares by Government and local charity. Besides the sum thus spent on poorhouses, Rs 9,355 were in this district and Budaun paid to 91,651 able-bodied labourers employed on the Bareilly and Hathras road. The land-revenue was collected without remissions, and throughout the scarcity a high standard of order was maintained. The number of gang-robberies was normal, but while thefts became less frequent, housebreakings increased.

Famine of 1869 Drought was again the cause of grave alarm in August, 1868. The rains of the succeeding month served to save the autumn crop; but the exportation of grain to less fortunate districts raised prices, and threw into actual distress those who are always on the verge of hunger. Relief works were opened with the close of the year, and the spring crop became the subject of anxious attention. Hopes fell with the attacks of frost and white-ants, to rise with bounteous showers of winter rain. In February, 1869, however, the prospects were reported good, and hailstorms in March were too late to prevent the harvesting of a three-quarter crop. In the latter month, and again in May, the Local Relief Committee were withheld only by the advice of the collector from closing the poorhouses which had been opened towards the end of January. The relief-works on the Bīsalpur and Pūranpur road, where the daily attendance of paupers had waned to 176, were actually closed with the termination of June. But the slow exportation of grain had been doing its work. Stocks were depleted, and a sudden and alarming rise of prices was the consequence. Relief-works were re-opened on the 28th of July, and crowded next day by hungry thousands. The congregation of such large bodies at Bareilly was held objectionable on sanitary grounds, and the poor who flocked in from the surrounding country were sent back to work on the district roads. The municipality of Bareilly suspended octroi duties on corn until its price should fall to 10 sers the rupee. Two officers of great local experience (Messrs Inghs, C S I, and Sapte, C.B) were deputed to report on the dearth; but matters had mended before their ink was dry. The bursting of the rains on the 29th July raised the spirits of the people, and although prices rose steadily for exactly a month afterwards, no fears were entertained for the autumn crop. From the beginning of September prices fell, and by October the pressure may be said to have ceased. Relief-works were closed in the last third of October, and poorhouses on the 12th of December.

The relief-works just mentioned were divided into district and special.

Its relief operations.

The former were limited solely to the construction and repair of district roads. The latter comprised 15 works of more varied nature, including labour on the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, employment at the central jail, restoration of the dam on the Juá near Bareilly, drainage and levelling jobs in that city itself, and the construction of the Biyábáni tank. The daily average of persons relieved during the famine, and the total cost of their relief, may be thus detailed.—

	Average daily attendance	Total cost. Rs
Early relief-works on the Bisalpur and Púranpur road	322	10 579
Special relief-works	3 776	27,807
District roads	576	4,845
Gratuitous relief at poorhouses	325	11 142
	<u>4 999</u>	<u>54,373</u>

The expenditure was met by Government and municipal grants, an allotment from the Central Relief Committee at Allahabad, and local contributions. The wages on the works were reduced to the lowest scale compatible with bare subsistence, and the relief given at the poorhouses took the form of cooked rations¹. It is perhaps hardly necessary to remark that only those unable to labour on the relief-works were admitted to the poorhouses.

In the latter establishments it was observed that lunacy and ulceration of the cornea, ending, if not promptly checked, in blindness, were the common results of prolonged starvation. The following table shows the prices of grain before, during, and after the crisis of the famine.—

Month and years.	Amount of grain purchasable for one rupee									
	Wheat	Rice	Juár.	Bájr.	Maize	Barley.	Gram	Voth.	Masur	
September, 1868 ...	16 0	12 8	13 2	20 0	21 14	25 0	20 6	18 12	24 6	
October " "	13 2	11 4	15 0	17 8	17 4	18 12	16 14	16 4	20 0	
November " "	11 4	10 15	13 12	13 12	15 0	18 12	14 11	15 15	18 12	
December " "	10 15	10 10	13 12	13 2	15 0	15 0	12 8	13 12	16 13	
January, 1869 ...	11 9	11 4	4 6	13 12	17 8	16 14	13 2	14 6	17 8	
February " "	10 12½	10 10	12 3	12 3	13 12	15 0	11 14	12 8	15 0	
March " "	15 15	10 5	12 8	12 8	14 6	22 8	16 14	11 4	15 0	
April " "	15 15	10 0	11 4	12 8	15 0	21 4	14 6	11 4	15 9	
May " "	15 10	10 0	12 8	12 8	5 0	20 0	13 2	10 0	16 4	
June " "	12 3	8 12	7 13	9 6	8 2	15 10	11 4	8 2	13 2	
July " "	9 1	7 8	8 12	8 12	5 8	10 10	8 7	7 8	9 6	
August " "	8 7	7 13	7 8	2 8	10 0	0 10	8 2	5 0	8 7	
September " "	8 2	7 8	6 4	5 0	15 0	11 4	8 7	5 0	7 3	
October " "	8 7	11 14	17 8	16 14	18 0	10 0	8 12	...	6 4	
November " "	8 4½	11 14	18 12	17 3	21 0	7 8	6 4	13 2	3 12	

¹ The scale of wages was fixed by the Government of India at 1½ annas for men, 1 anna for women, and ½ anna for children; the scale of food at 16 oz. of flour and 4 of vegetables for adults,

12 " " 2 " " children over 10 years old,
and 8 " " 2 " " " under " "

On the increase of crime and decrease of revenue collections the famine had but trifling effect. No record exists of the lives it destroyed.

Of the distress and even famine caused by defective rains in 1877-78 a detailed official narrative remains to be written. The Famine of 1871-78. autumn crop almost completely failed, but the spring out-turn was exceptionally good. Relief-works were opened on the 14th September, 1877, and poorhouses two days earlier. The former were closed on the 16th April 1878, the latter are still (March, 1879) open.

The districts of a great alluvial plain have seldom much to show in the way of mineral products, and Bareilly is no exception to the rule. The little stone used in its buildings is obtained elsewhere. That of which the Bhitaura monument is constructed came from Mirzāpur, and the stone required for mortar-mills is imported from Agra and Delhi. Brick-clay can, of course, be procured on the spot.

The nodular limestone known as *kanhar* is comparatively scarce. In quantities that repay excavation, it is found only at Fatehganj East, at one or two places between Bareilly and Bhojupura, at one village between Jahanabad and Richha, and at Chhura on the border between Bāsalpur and Farīdpur parganas. Kankar serves as a material for two purposes—the metalling of roads and burning of lime for mortar. Its cost when used for the former purpose has been shown in the Budaun notice.¹ About 20 maunds of the kind fit for lime-burning can be obtained for Rs 4 or 5. Lime is burnt also from the ooze formed of lacustrine shells (*stipe*), and could formerly be dug in excellent quality from the basin of the Rāmganga, at Karpia and Khanpura, in Farīdpur. But the supply from the latter source is almost exhausted.

PART III.

INHABITANTS, INSTITUTIONS, AND HISTORY OF THE DISTRICT

The first attempt to number the people of Bareilly was made between 1828 and 1830, when Mr Boulderson, in revising the assessment under Regulation VII of 1822, took also a census of 412 villages from almost every pargana of the district. On a total area of 205,170 acres he found a population of 104,166 souls, or 325 to the square mile, but his calculations were limited to the rural districts, and took no count of towns.² The first regular census, that of 1847, gives for the parganas which now constitute the

Mr Boulderson's
partial census of
1828-30

Census of 1847

¹ *Supra* pp 36-37, where the price of brick and other building materials is also shown.
² J. A S Ben., III., 475.

district a total population of 1,108,910 persons, or about 452 to the (statute)¹ square mile. There were 867,172 Hindus, of whom 211,609 followed occupations unconnected with agriculture. The Musalmáns numbered 218,606 souls, of whom 110,318 were engaged in cultivation. There were 3,491 villages or townships, of which 4 had over 5,000 inhabitants. The latter were Bareilly (92,208), Pilibhít (25,152), Bísalpur (7,215), and Aonla (7,619). The town population therefore amounts to 132,251, or 11·9 per cent. of the total population. This enumeration was effected on somewhat crude principles, and the numbers of male and female inhabitants were not recorded separately.

The next general census took place in 1853, and showed a total population of 1,316,830, with a density of 527·4 to the square mile. The total area of the district, estimated at 1,570,311 acres in 1817, has in 1853 risen to 1,596,496 acres, but the difference may be due to more accurate measurement in the latter year. The population was thus distributed —

	Agriculturists		Non-agriculturists		Total		Grand total
	Male.	Female	Male.	Female	Agriculturists,	Non agriculturists,	
Hindus ..	415,607	381,953	101,755	91,712	820,760	103,487	1,024,247
Musalmáns .	68,795	62,450	81,902	79,136	131,245	161,338	292,683
Total .	514,602	447,403	183,657	171,168	962,005	354,828	1,316,830

In these calculations the parganás since transferred to the Taráí have again been excluded. It will be seen that in six years the population had increased by 207,890. Of the 3,184 villages and townships, 3,152 had less than 1,000, 165 between 1,000 and 5,000, and 5 over 5,000 inhabitants. The population of the city of Bareilly amounted to 111,332, of Pilibhít to 26,760, of Bísalpur to 8,902, and of Aonla to 8,981. And a fresh town, Shrupurí,

¹ Unlike succeeding enumerations, this census adopted for its calculations the geographical square mile of 847·2 acres. It included returns for five parganás since transferred to the Taráí.

with 8,981 inhabitants, appears on the list of those containing over 5,000 souls.

The penultimate census, that of 1865, showed a distinct improvement in method over both its predecessors. Details as to castes and occupations, the proportion of children to adults, and other matters, were taken for the first time. The returns showed, however, an increase of 3,066 in the total population, which was now distributed as follows:—

POPULATION

Religion	AGRICULTURAL					NON-AGRICULTURAL					Grand total.
	Males		Females		Total.	Males		Females.		Total	
	Adults	Boys.	Adults	Girls		Adults	Boys	Adults.	Girls		
Hin- dūs	274,669	162,224	230,453	140,450	807,736	94,529	50,538	83,742	45,854	274,663	1,032,459
Musal- māns	39,500	23,849	34,625	20,615	118,589	53,197	34,764	55,455	13,870	140,986	296,875
Total	314,169	186,073	265,078	161,065	926,385	152,726	85,302	139,197	77,724	454,949	1,381,334

Besides the population here shown there were 6,160 souls belonging to the military, 1,557 Europeans, and 14 Eurasians.¹ The population to the square mile was returned as 582 Bareilly city is returned as containing 105,649, Pilibhit 27,907, Aonla 9,947, and Bisalpur 9,005 inhabitants. But Shupurn has been displaced by Neoria Husainpur, with a population of 5,339 inhabitants. It remains to notice the statistics collected at the census of 1872 As

Census of 1872 the latest and most perfect yet obtained, these statistics deserve greater detail than those of former enumerations, and the following table therefore shows the population for each pargana

¹ This last figure is altogether inadequate, and shows that many Eurasians must have entered themselves as Europeans.

separately. The total number of Hindús was 1,197,582, and of Musalmáns 308,682.

Parganas	Hindús				Musalmáns and others not Hindús				Total		Number of persons per square mile
	Up to 15 years		Above		Up to 15 years		Above		Male	Female	
	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female			
Kator	41,017	24,426	63,703	51,655	17,411	17,716	27,141	25,641	110,322	120,103	637
North Sarauli	8,66	6,731	10,221	9,792	4,447	1,17	1,556	1,742	21,570	19,076	541
Ajāon	2,577	2,772	7,407	7,110	1,02	781	801	753	7,112	7,083	705
Mirganj or Shabli	8,912	6,592	10,111	9,407	1,522	1,731	2,200	2,200	22,272	19,821	679
Chau nábla	7,756	6,025	9,507	8,742	2,421	2,40	7,813	7,526	27,623	26,857	483
Navárahauj	27,423	19,630	30,683	27,222	3,121	4,17	7,07	6,936	66,62	57,67	639
Bichla	1,881	1,242	21,010	15,355	1,161	2,277	8,750	7,707	21,133	14,701	565
Pillbhit	20,060	17,325	27,108	24,240	3,712	4,072	6,872	7,055	50,17	47,197	601
Jahanzábil	16,623	12,011	19,079	15,721	5,947	5,127	7,544	7,590	47,27	40,697	473
Larolpur	23,827	19,237	27,571	22,37	7,723	5,077	5,07	4,217	63,757	51,158	479
Aonla	15,671	11,544	20,001	15,670	2,722	2,301	7,971	7,701	47,921	37,222	628
South Sarauli	6,978	5,071	11,291	7,721	1,502	1,737	2,143	2,16	17,917	16,116	565
Saughu	11,017	9,310	14,018	12,921	2,212	1,978	2,872	2,710	30,822	26,988	606
Balla	4,986	4,141	56,01	6,989	6,01	437	712	710	10,757	11,217	147
Puraupur	17,809	14,876	27,064	24,735	1,911	1,643	28	2,508	46,511	39,515	183
Siráwan	7,756	2,927	1,755	4,146	1,002	1,740	1,971	1,911	11,672	10,351	617
Hissalpur	42,270	31,576	54,114	49,671	4,660	8,817	6,777	5,211	111,790	91,148	655
Kabur	6,827	4,908	7,678	7,169	2,224	1,993	2,767	2,943	18,496	16,915	156
Total	271,908	226,621	372,518	326,261	68,246	54,772	91,111	87,636	806,917	710,184	536

The table just given shows that Hindu males in 1872 numbered 611,126, or 588 per cent of the entire Hindu population, while the number of Hindu females was 553,157, or 462 per cent of that population. In the same manner the Musalmán males amounted to 162,278, or 525 per cent, and the Musalmán females to 146,401, or 475 per cent, of the total Musalmán population. Or, taking the entire population, we find that there is a percentage of 5384 males to 4616 females, and of 7879 Hindús to 2121 Musalmáns.

Statistics relating to bodily infirmities were collected for the first time in 1872. They showed the existence in the district of 154 insane persons and idiots (18 females), or 102 per 10,000 of the population; 419 deaf and dumb (81 females), or 27 per 10,000, 4,546 blind (2,261 females), or 299 per 10,000, and 421 lopers (47 females), or 27 per 10,000. Age statistics were collected at the same time, and for what they may be worth are given in the following table. As Indian country-folk rarely

Now amalgamated into one taluk and pargana, Mirganj separately shown by the census, but have here been lumped together. It is impossible that the enumerators could have distinguished between the two classes. = Insanes and idiots are

know their own ages, approximate correctness was all that the enumerator could hope for:—

	Hindús.				Muslímans.				Total population			
	Males	Percentage in total Hindu males.	Females.	Percentage in total Hindu females	Males.	Percentage in total Musalmán males	Females.	Percentage in total Musalmán females	Males	Percentage in total population	Females	Percentage in total population.
Up to 1 year .	36,432	5.6	35,423	6.4	9,225	5.6	9,304	6.3	54,673	5.4	41,727	6.3
Between 1 and 6	94,056	14.4	87,292	15.7	28,350	14.3	22,180	15.2	117,426	14.3	102,709	15.6
" 6 " 12	100,177	15.5	76,913	13.9	25,095	15.4	19,455	13.2	125,292	15.5	96,456	13.1
" 12 " 20	114,224	17.7	89,632	16.2	29,077	17.9	24,582	16.7	143,345	17.7	114,324	16.0
" 20 " 30	118,278	18.3	99,959	18.0	30,665	18.8	26,981	18.4	249,002	18.4	126,077	18.0
" 30 " 40	82,221	12.7	69,595	12.5	20,490	12.6	17,922	12.2	102,713	12.7	87,335	12.2
" 40 " 50	54,510	8.4	47,912	8.6	13,277	8.1	12,908	8.1	67,796	8.1	60,829	8.6
" 50 " 60	29,396	4.5	28,146	5.0	7,341	4.5	7,903	5.3	36,741	4.5	36,053	5.0
Above 60 years	15,13	2.3	15,455	3.3	5,758	2.3	4,969	3.3	18,895	2.3	23,459	3.7

It is a relief to turn from these dry statistics to the more fascinating subject of Hindu castes. Distributing the population into four classes, the census shows 74,442 Brahmans (33,871 females), 44,669 Rajputs (17,951 females); 30,726 Baniyas (14,515 females), and 1,045,746 persons as belonging to the "other castes" (486,787 females). Manu's fourfold division of Hindu society into Brahmans, Kshatriyas, Vaishyas, and Sudras, was once ~~universally~~ recognized as an historical truth. But the two latter classes do not exist in the present day, and it has gradually come to be denied that they ever existed at all. The census classification may, therefore, be regarded as the best possible under the circumstances. "The two imaginary castes of Vaishya and Sudra," writes Mr. Growse, "have been expunged altogether; and after the ~~longest~~ refined groups of Brahman, Thákúr, and Baniya, all the remainder have been thrown together as miscellaneous."

The Puranic legend which at creation conjures Brahmans from the head of Brahma is sufficiently familiar. Such members of the ~~castes~~ are too slow to assert the truth of the tale trace their descent from seven great saints, Bhṛigu, Angirah, Atri, Vashishtha

Kasyap, Vashisht, and Agastih. But a yet more sensible tradition is that which divides the original Brahman settlers of India into Gaur or colonists of Hindustan, and Dráviras or colonists of the Dakkhan. Each of these great races has five subdivisions.

By the census, the Brahmans of Bareilly are classed as without distinction (53,665), Kanaujiyas (13,479), Gaur (7,766), Sárasyat (1,318), and miscellaneous. The Kanaujiyas, Gaur, and Sárasyats supply three out of the five Gaur tribes. More searching analysis might have sifted minor subdivisions from the long roll of the undistinguished. The preceding census (1865) found in the district 824 Mahábráhmans and a few Kashmiris and Tagis. It is hardly likely that the two former classes can have dwindled altogether away. Other inferior Brahman races, such as Bhúts and Bohras, have perhaps rightly been included amongst the "other castes." Some account of the Kanaujiyas will, as already promised, be given in the Farukhabad notice. It must here suffice to remark that Sir H. Elliot makes a line drawn southwards through parganahs Richha, Nawábganj, Kanor, and Farídpur, the boundary between the Kanaujiya and Sanádhi subdivisions of this tribe. Of Sanádhis the census gives no separate estimate, but it is explained that the small "miscellaneous" class is composed of Sanádhis and Pandes. The former have been described in the Budaun notice,¹ the latter is a mere honorary title borne by many Brahman clans. For an account of the Gaur and Sárasyats the reader is referred to preceding notices.²

Of a piece with the fable which extracted Brahmans from Brahma's head was that which extracted Kshatriyas or Chhatris from his arm. The legends of the Rájputs or modern Chhatris assert that their race was anciently divided into two co-ordinate branches, the Solar (Súryabansi) and Lunar (Chandrabansi, Sombansi). To these were added at a later epoch the four fire-tribes (Agnikul), the Pramárs, Chauháns, Solankhis, and Parihárs, who, when their origin has been cleared of the marvellous, seem to have been moreenary troops called in by the Brahmans to assist them in the extirpation of Buddhists. From these three stocks, solar, lunar, and fiery, were at last compounded the 36 royal races. To some branch of one or other of these races most Rájputs claim to belong. The following paragraph italicizes those clans which occur by name in Tod's list of the royal tribes.—

The Rájputs are divided into *Chauháns* (9,950), *Katehnyas* (8,652), *Jangharas* (6,611), *Ráthors* (3,163), *Gaur* (2,730), *Shrúbansis* (2,292), *Bais* (1,358), *Gautams* (824), without distinction (3,542), and miscellaneous. In the

¹ *Supra*, p. 42

² For Gaur see Gazetteer, II, 392-3 (Aligarh), and III., 256 *et seqq.* (Meerut). For Sárasyats, III., 494 (Muzaffarnagar)

latter class are included the following small tribes :—*Bhadauriya*, *Tháqá*, *Bar-gújar*, *Báchhal*, *Kachhwáha*, *Kathiya*, *Sakarwár*, *Ponwár* or *Pramár*, *Chandl*, *Kásyap*, *Jádon* or *Yadubansi*, *Nikumh*, *Sengarh*, *Tomar*, *Sawant*, *Rakawat*, *Kinwar*, *Ráwat*, *Gohil*, *Solaniki*, *Bundel*, and *Gahlot*.

A long account of the genuine *Chauháns*, and a shorter sketch of their spurious namesakes in Rohilkhand, have been given elsewhere.¹ Many of the *Chauháns* in this district, and especially in its southern parganahs, may well belong to the former class. There is a group of 84 *Chauhán* villages (*chaurdsi*) on the common border of Bareilly and Budaun, and the colonists were very probably true *Chauháns* from Etah, which adjoins Budaun. The inhabitants of these villages trace their descent from 500 ancestors who entered Rohilkhand under Nandhar Deo and Gandhar Deo about 1500 or 1550 A.D. Settling first in Kot Salbáhan, they expelled the *Bhils* from Bisanli, and spread thence over Aonla.

The *Katehriyas* derive their name from *Katehr*, a tract which includes the greater part of Rohilkhand; and *Katehr* in all probability owed its title to the *Katehr* or *kather* soil described above.² Who the *Katehriyas* were before they entered Rohilkhand is hardly clear. But Mr. Sherring allies them to the *Gaurs*, and says that in this part of India the two tribes seem to dwell side by side. General Cunningham believes that the *Katehriyas* ejected the *Báchhals* from *Katehr* not earlier than 1174 A.D. From the south-eastern corner of *Katehr* they perhaps did eject the *Báchhals*³, but Mr. Moens denies that the *Báchhals* ever held sway in this district. The *Katehriyas*, he asserts, expelled not the *Báchhals*, but the *Bhúmhárs*⁴ and *Ahírs*. His theory is based on the following traditions of the *Katehriyas* themselves.—

It is said that when *Prithviráj Chauhán* was reigning at Delhi, and *Jai-chand Ráthor* at Kanauj, his foes forced *Bhím*sen, a *Rájpút* of the royal *Súrjábansi* race, to fly from Benares. The exile settled in *Katehr*, ejected the *Ahírs* from *Lakhnor*,⁵ and extended his rule into Aonla. From him are descended the *Katehriyas*. As *Prithviráj* and *Jai-chand* are both historical characters, overthrown by *Shaháb-ud-din* in 1193 and 1194 respectively, the legend so far

¹ Gazetteer, III, 545 to 557, *supra* pp. 285 and 287

² Page 148, article on pargana Bisanli. "The country around Rohilkhand," writes Mr. Whiteway in the *Calcutta Review*, "is divided by the people into different *malks* or countries. The highland on the right bank of the Ganges is *malk Pahára*, the valley of the Ganges itself is *malk Khádr*, to this succeeds the sandy soil on the left bank of the river, *malk Bhur*. This *malk Bhur* stretches for some distance away from the river, and is succeeded by the *malk Katehr*, while beyond the *Ramganga* lies *malk Tara*."

³ The *Shahjahanpur* traditions justify that idea. See Census Report of 1865, Vol. I, Appendix B.

⁴ By these *Bhúmhárs* is probably intended neither the *Rájpút* nor the *quasi-Bráhmán* tribe so called. *Bhúmhár* is the name of an aboriginal race still existing in *Chutia Nagpur*, and perhaps in the adjoining South *Mirzapur*. The race may have been akin to the *Bhíbars*, *Bhils*, and *Bhars*, whose name its own resembles.

⁵ Now *Shahábád*,

confirms General Cunningham's theory as to the date of the Katehriya immigration. It proceeds to tell how a son of Bhímsen went to the Delhi court, and was slain in a quarrel by Gand Deo, uncle of the king. The murder excited the hostility of the Katehriyas, and Kesri, the grandson who succeeded Bhímsen, transferred his allegiance to the Kanauj Rája. This measure was one of policy rather than loyal regard, for it seems that Kesri was either before or afterwards concerned in the theft of some elephants from his new lord paramount.¹ After the conquest of Mahoba (1184) Prithvíráj sent against him a force which he defeated. Struggles with the Muslim conquerors prevented his descendants from extending their dominions until the beginning of the fifteenth century, when they crossed the Rámanga, exterminated the Ahírs and Bhuínhárs, and annexed the country between that river and the Deoha. Another tale recounts the immigration of two Benares brothers, Bijairáj and Ajairáj, who settling at Pípli conquered the Bhuínhars and slew their Rája in 1339. The fondness of the Katehriyas for connecting their name with Kathiawár has been already noticed,² and it is not surprising, therefore, to hear that Ajairáj went on a pilgrimage to Dwárkanáth and established his rule in that country. A third tradition, not mentioned by Mr. Moens, is that the Katehriyas were led into Katehr by two Rájputs from Tírhút,—Rája Kharak and Ráo Han, who were deputed by Tímúr (1398) to destroy the Ahírs.³ It is contrary to all we know of Tímúr to suppose that he would have employed Hindús on such an errand; but the now ruined Shíshgarh family trace their descent from Kharak. The net result of all these traditions is that the Katehriyas were originally settled down-country, in Benares and Bihár; that they travelled up the Dúab and invaded Rohilkhand from the west, ejecting the aboriginal tribes, and that their first wave of invasion, towards the close of the twelfth century, was followed by others until the close of the fourteenth.

The Jangháras are a branch of the Tomars or Tuars, and according to

Jangháras Sir H. Elliot seem to have expelled the Katehriyas from south-eastern Rohilkhand. Their manner of deriving their

name, and the legend of their entering the country under one Dhapu Dhúm, have been mentioned in the article on parganah Salámpur.⁴ The Jangháras of this district assert that, led by one Hansráj, their ancestors ejected the Gwálas from Khera Bajhera in 1388. Pressing northwards into Bísalpur, under a chief named Mahrúp Sáh, they in 1405 captured the forts of Madra and Chiti (Íntgáon) from the Ahírs, and Kareh and Maranri from the Bhíls. In 1570 their chief, Ráo Basant Sáh, founded Deoria on lands wrested from the Banjáras, and

¹ Bareilly settlement report, p. 22
1865 Kharak and Han, the Khargu and Har
afterwards see, historical characters.

² *Supra*, pp. 44, 45
of the Musalman chroniclers, were, as we shall
⁴ *Supra*, pp. 212 13

³ Census Report of

expelled the Bhíls from Garha Khera. They now occupied and populated the whole of Bísalpúr, for at the time of their occupation that tract is said to have been a forest, interspersed only with a few Bhíl and Ahir strongholds. The tribe is divided into Bhúr and Taráin Janghíras, or Janghíras of the sandy and marshy countries. The Bhúrs rank first, as the Taráins have adopted the practice of *karao*, or morganatic marriage with their deceased brother's wives.

The Ráthors have received their measure of notice elsewhere. They are in this district confined chiefly to the northern pargana of **Gauri**, which, according to their own traditions, their chief, Saugí Singh, colonized and cleared of forest some ten generations ago. As to the Gaurs, they probably, like the Gaur Brahman, originated from the neighbourhood of which Sravasti was the capital. Colonel Tod has written a number of speculations on this subject, suggesting that the clan is descended from the same stock as the Afghán kings of Ghor, and so on. In the North-West Provinces Gaurs are divided into three classes—Bhír Gaur, Pávan Gaur, and Chamar Gaur, names probably derived from some intercourse with Bhíls, Brahmans, and Chamárs. A fourth class of Katchiya Gaur, whose name is fantastically assigned to their descent from a Kitcher or carpenter, is sometimes added. But it may be doubted whether these Katchiyas are Gaurs at all.

About the Shúbansí genealogies Mr. Stiel kindly undertook some enquiries, but was unable to discover anything of value.

A strip of land between Ganges and Mahíwa rivers, in the adjoining district of Budaun, is called Baiswára, or the Bais country. **Bais** But the best known tract of that name is the Oudh Páswára, said to have been acquired by the Bais in dowry from the Gautams. From Dundiakhera³ in the latter most Bais profess at one time or another to have come. The most aristocratic subdivision of their clan is the Tilokehandi of Dundiakhera, of which a branch is located in Budaun, and perhaps in this district also. But there are, besides the Tilokehandi, three hundred and sixty other subdivisions, the descendants of Súhvákana by as many wives.

The Gautams, to whom the Bais owe, as just mentioned, their richest domain, claim descent from the royal race of Chandíabansí. **Gautams**

Though almost universally allowed, this claim is doubtful. And the Gautams themselves do not much strengthen its credibility by a story which derives them from the marriage of a Gautam Bráhmaṇ named

¹ Gazetteer, III, 65 et seq.

² See Cawnpore District and Elliot's *Races of the North-Western Provinces*, art. "Gaur Rájput."

³ On the Ganges, in the Unao district, and just opposite Shurájpúr of Cawnpore.

Ingr Rikh with a Gahrwán princess of Kanauj. The capital of the wide territory which tradition assigns them was Argal in pargana Kora of Fatehpur. A Rájá of Argal had the misfortune to offend, in ante-Muslim times, a Rájá of Delhi. The latter attempted revenge by seizing the wife of the former on a pilgrimage to Prayág (Allahabad). But a rescue was effected by Bais pilgrims¹ under one Bhao Singh, who was thereon invited to Argal and married a kinswoman of the Rájá. In a moment of weakness and generosity the Rájá offered as dowry all the villages whose names the bride could pronounce without drawing breath. She had already named 1,440, when the Rájá's son, seeing his heritage slipping from him, seized her by the throat and prevented further utterance. These 1,440 villages, all on the left bank of the Ganges, constituted what was afterwards known as Baiswára. The story is concurred in by both Bais and Gautams. The antiquity which it confers on the Gautams, and a passage from Burnouf,² suggested to Sir H. Elliot that the clan are perhaps descendants of the celebrated Shákjas, a warrior family, who may all, like their most distinguished member,³ have borne the name of Gautam.

Some of the "Miscellaneous" Rájput races mentioned by the census have been described elsewhere. The remainder must await description in the notices on districts where they are something more than minor tribes. But it may be remarked that the local legends of the Bundelas, if correctly given in the census report of 1865, are altogether apocryphal. The weight of tradition is, as already pointed out,⁴ in favour of the theory that Bundelas are illegitimately descended from the royal race of Gahrwár, and that their ancestor came from the low hills of Kantit or Khairágarh.⁵ Here, however, they are derived from Jaswant, an illegitimate son of Dalíp, Rájá of Nánáman, in Cawnpore. Jaswant, it is said, had two sons, Binda and Bandi. Both were adventurous spirits, and sought their fortunes in what is now Bundelkhand, the former founding Bánda, and the latter becoming the ancestor of the Bundelas. The name Binda or Vindhya is the only true note in the story. It recalls the spot (Bindáchal) where hallowed hill almost needs hallowed river, and around which have been grouped, for seven centuries, all that Gahrwárs hold most dear. A legend which places at Bindáchal the miraculous creation of the first Bundela has been already given.

¹ The Bais were not perhaps pilgrims at all. For Sahrávana the Bais was king of Prathisthana or Jhúsi, which stands on the north bank of the sacred confluence.
p. 809.

² The founder of the Buddhist faith.

³ Gazetteer, I., 19-28 where the history of this tribe is very fully given.

⁴ Contiguous parganahs in Mirzapur and Allahabad respectively.

The census returns Baniyás as Agarwálas (9,728), Mahárs (2,845), and miscellaneous. The last term includes many small castes—the Ghoai, Gindauria, Bírasaini, Khandelwál, Barauwár, Silhatwár, Ummar, Sátwála, Tíawála, Gurur, Dirhammáz, Kuártani, Manai, Kashmír, Chausaini, Kasaundhan, Audhya, Mahesari, Dasa, Púrbiya, Kasarwáni, Gurwála, Oswal, Bishnoi, and Simah. The Agarwálas, who are probably the most wealthy trading class of these provinces, have received their notice elsewhere; and the local report on castes, furnished at the preceding census, is unable to trace the origin of the Mahárs¹. This, however, matters less, because the commercial races with whom we are now dealing have never exercised any important influence on the history of the district or province. The same report makes Baniyás the irregular progeny of one Bhu Dat, a Vaisya of Urísa, who “settled somewhere in Oudh, and is alleged to have opened the first banking-house in India.” This tradition is, even if widely accepted, worthless. But it illustrates the tendency, nowhere more common than in India, to trace large heterogeneous masses of men to a common ancestor.

The following list shows the names and numbers of the classes included in the other castes of the census return. It should be noted, however, that many of the tribes here mentioned, as for instance the Juláhás, are for the most part Musalmáns and not Hind-

Juláha (Muslim weaver)	...	35	Máhi (gardener)	...	61,973
Káchi (market gardener)	...	41,146	Meo	...	7
Kahár (litter-carrier)	...	63,496	Mochi (cobblers)	...	526
Kalal or Kalwar (distiller)	...	12,265	Nat (acrobat)	...	2,292
Kanágar	...	30	Nunia (saltpetre worker)	...	146
Kanjai (string-seller)	...	446	Pázi (fowler and watchman)	...	13,695
Kasgar (plasterer)	...	32	Patwa (necklace-maker)	...	1,616
Kájath (scribe)	...	22,610	Ramain	...	116
Khagi	...	400	Rangrez (dyer)	...	12
Khakrob (sweeper)	...	18,875	Rawa (cultivator)	...	688
Khatik (pig and poultry breeder)	...	4,663	Sádh or Sádhu	...	398
or Khatik	...	2,326	Sakalgar (metal-polisher)	...	173
Khatti	...	152	Saniast	...	30
Khishtpaz (brickmaker)	...	122,667	Sikh (followers of Nának Shah's religion)	...	203
Klaán (cultivator)	...	22,371	Sunár (metallurgist)	...	9,452
Koli or Kori (Hindu weaver)	...	7,700	Tamoli (betelnut-seller)	...	1,236
Kumbhár (potter)	...	166,280	Tawaf (prostitute)	...	92
Kurmi (cultivator)	...	42,374	Teli (oilman)	...	23,271
Lodha	...	13,247	Tharu	...	464
Lohár (blacksmith)	...	1,168	Thathera (brazier)	...	185
Mamár (builder)	...				

Many of the castes here named—the Ahars, Ahírs, Banjáras, Bháts, Gújars, Júts, Khattris, and Rawás—have been already described in this volume. Many are trades-guilds which have been united into castes first by common occupation and afterwards by common ancestry,¹ others have by reason of their occupation been severed from the ancient brotherhood. Thus, as usury, for instance, is deemed irreconcilable with priestly pretensions, the Brahmans who practise it are becoming recognized as Bohrás.² There seems, indeed, little reason to imagine caste an institution of prehistoric crystallization. The rearrangement of old castes and formation of new ones is in progress to the present day. Classes thus formed in modern times cannot unfrequently be distinguished by the Persian names which they have thought proper to assume. The tailors have discarded their old Hindi title of *siyá* for the new Persian title of *darzi*, and this exchange may be assigned to the fact that their guild has been largely recruited by Kayaths, who were ashamed of the homely old name. In course of time the trade becomes a caste, and the new trade title is entered in some census reports as that of a distinct tribe, and this is especially the case where the old caste name is a mean one. The Mamár, or Chúnápaz, or even Mochi, seeks to forget, under his new designation, that his grandparents were Chamárs.³

In like manner the Búnsphors seem really a branch of the sweeper (Khákrob), and the Chaks of the shepherd (Gadaria) caste. The Khágis are a branch of the spurious Chauháns found in Rohilkhand, and the Jaiswárs may belong to several different tribes. The name was originally that of some inferior

¹ This was probably the origin of all castes, but the subject is too large for discussion here. ² It should be remembered, however, that though some persons of Brahman descent are Bohrás, all Bohrás are not persons of Brahman descent. Had the latter been the case, the fact could hardly have escaped the notice of the glossarists, H. H. Wilson and Sir H. Elliot. ³ See Mr. Growse's note on castes in the census report of 1872.

The Thárus will be described in the notices on the Taráí and Gorakhpur notices; the Doms and Dnsádhs in the latter. Such of the religious sects as have not been mentioned elsewhere will be mentioned in the section on religion.

Several more or less important castes the census has altogether omitted to mention. Such are the Kambohs, Muráos, and Daleras. The Kambohs have been already noticed.¹ The Muráos are here divided into two clans, Sak-senas and Haldias—the former deriving their name from a place in Farukhabad, and the latter from their fondness for cultivating turmeric (*halá*). The

Daleras are a thieving caste, elsewhere called *Malláhs* or boatmen, and known as Daleras or basket-makers in this district only. In Moradabad they are styled *Khági*, a name which, Mr Moens suggests, has some connection with the thagi word *Mhága*, a village. The Jumna and the Sárda seem their most western and most eastern limits. Some Daleras who in former times migrated to Lucknow were detected in numerous thefts, and being branded on the cheeks by the Nawáb, returned to this district. Their headquarters are Gurgáon and Hájipur in Aonla, Sudhanpur, Maheshpur, and Fatehpur in Karor, and Turkunián, Táatarpur, Simaria, and Síkha in Míganj. At Gurgáon they muster strongly in a separate quarter, known as Pasúpura. Between the Gaur Daleras of this village and the Gaur Malláhs of Bulandshahr there is an ancient connection, and a Bulandshahr man is priest (*purohit*) of the former. In similarity of habits the Daleras resemble the Bhattias or Brahm Bháts of Rámnagar, whose superiority in running theft (*uthágitri*) they regretfully acknowledge. Any native charged with this offence, and describing himself as a Thákúr, Malláh, or Dhímar of Pasúpura, may, according to Mr. Moons, be considered a professional Dalara thief.

The *gotras* or clans of the Daleras are all descended from a Dhímarin or fishwife on the female side, and a Rájput or Gújar on the male. The clan name is derived from the male ancestor, the Gaurs, Tomars, Sikarwáls, Moraitias, Sirsias, and Thokas claiming descent from Rájput, and the Kassánis from Gújar progenitors. The Thákúr clans smoke, eat, and drink, but do not intermarry with the Gújar. With honest bargees (*Mallah*) and fishermen (*Dhímar*), whom they regard as their inferiors, the Daleras refuse all connection. They are also above performing menial offices or carrying litter. Their widows remain, as often as not with the deceased husband's younger brother. They eat partridges and goat's flesh, but reject wild pork, and of late have discarded fish. In the matter of spirits and drugs they are extremely

¹ *Supra* p. 292.

intemperate; but at a marriage or caste-council (*pancháyat*) drink is strictly forbidden. At marriages the ordinary kettledrum (*dhol*) is beaten, but the big drum (*mírdang*) is prohibited. The destroying goddess Bhawáni and the Amroha Sayyid are the objects of their special worship. And each clan has its Bhát or minstrel, Hindu or Mussalmán.

Their plan of operations is not unlike that of the now extinct Thags.—

"They usually," writes Mr. Moens, "start on their excursions towards the end of September. They arrange parties of five or six, consisting of three men and two or three boys. The parties move out of the village and camp in a neighbouring *bágh* (orchard), sacrifice a goat to Bháwani, and observe the omens. The call of a partridge, single fox, or jackal on the left hand is propitious, if from the right, very unfavorable. A dog easing itself on the left hand of the observer betokens great success. If the omens are unfavorable, the party return to their village and pass a night in their homes before again attempting to take the auguries. If the signs are good, they start at once on their way. While the party is absent their women and children are fed by their *baniya*, who usually receives interest on his advances, at the rate of one anna in the rupee per mensem, besides a present out of the spoils brought back by the party. If the *sulbat* or gang meet with good success at the outset they return at once, otherwise they travel onwards, usually returning to their village in May, but it is a point of honour never to return empty-handed. They steal by day only, however favourable the opportunity, a *Dalera* will never take anything at night. They go unarmed and never use violence. A breach of either of these rules would entail an immediate *pancháyat*, and the offender's expulsion from caste, restoration to which can only be purchased by a pilgrimage, or the gift of a cow to a Bráhman and a caste dinner. Their mode of stealing closely resembles that of the Oudh *Barwars*, with whom, however, they are in no ways connected."

Like the Barwars they conduct their thefts chiefly through the boys of the party, but, unlike the Barwars, they rarely assume a disguise. They attend large fairs and follow forces on the march, but proudly deny that they ever robbed the dead on the field of battle. They are not, they explain, thieves, but merely searchers for property neglected or forgotten by its owner. When such trove has been mistaken for theft, and the *Dalera* is brought to justice, he seldom gives his real name or caste.

Though "honour amongst thieves" forbids him to pilfer in the neighbourhood of *Dalera* villages, the *Dalera* has a wide campaigning ground. It includes the whole of the North-Western India and the Central Provinces, some gangs even finding their way as far as Púna or Calcutta. The rail is avoided as unadapted to the tribe's peculiar form of theft. But, like the Italian brigands described by the brother of the writer last quoted, the *Daleras* find themselves able to retain little of their gains. There are too many village magnates whose connivance must be purchased; and what little escapes these worthies is squandered in dissipation.

The Musalmáns are divided by the census into Shaikhhs (243,757), Patháns (51,680), Sayyids (8,616), Mughals (4,159), and without distinction (470).

What little can be said of the four classes just named has been mostly said above.¹ Amongst Shaikhhs have been included Ráins, a tribe who will be mentioned in the sections on landlord and tenant. The Patháns, as might be expected, muster strongly in a district where Háfiz Rahmat held his court. It is perhaps needless to mention that they almost all claim Afghán descent. For half a century and more after the downfall of their power (1774), pride forbade them to engage in any useful work. They seem to have spent their time in sauntering about with arms which were now useless. "The country," writes Heber in 1824, "is burdened with a crowd of lazy, profligate, self-called *surwárs* (cavaliers), who, though many of them are not worth a rupee, conceive it derogatory to their gentility and Pathán blood to apply themselves to any honest industry, and obtain for the most part a precarious livelihood by sponging on the industrious tradesmen and farmers, on whom they levy a sort of black-mail, or as hangers-on to the few noble and wealthy families yet remaining in the province. Of these men, who have no visible means of maintenance at all, and no visible occupation, except that of lounging up and down with their swords and shields like the ancient Highlanders, whom in many respects they much resemble, the number is rated at, taking all Rohilkhand together, not fewer than one hundred thousand." The Bishop justly foresaw in these idle Patháns an element of political danger, and suggested an ingenious safeguard against their disaffection. They were to be formed into yeomanry regiments, commanded by the Judges and Magistrates with the aid of Majors and Adjutants from the regular army, "and should be officered, so far as Captains and Lieutenants, by the most respectable of the native gentry." They were really faithful, he remarked, to those whose salt they ate, and would materially relieve the regular troops in some of their most unpleasant duties. In crushing the political aspirations of the Patháns, and forcing them to earn their bread, the great rebellion also, perhaps, shattered this little proposal. But it is not the less likely to be revived when a distant future has healed existing wounds.

The census divides the population according to its occupations into two great classes—those who get their living from the land or its tillage, and those who do not. The first class again sub-

divides itself into landowners and cultivators. In the following table are briefly shown the results of this classification —

	AGRARIAN.				NON-AGRARIAN		TOTAL.	
	Landowners		Cultivators		Male.	Female	Male	Female.
	Male.	Female	Male	Female				
Hindūs	10 196	8 812	442,210	386,173	192,047	158 172	644 426	553,157
Muslimans	2,983	3,018	60,880	47,266	108,415	96,170	162,278	116,404
Christians and others	7	6	..	...	202	321	209	327
Total	13,159	11,826	493,090	433,439	300,664	254,623	806,913	699 818

There are then 24,985 landholders, 926,429 agriculturists, and 555,287 non-agriculturists, or in other words we find 38.50 per cent. of the population gaining their livelihood from the possession and cultivation of the soil. But as before pointed out,¹ cross divisions of the agrarian and non-agrarian population may have reduced the proportion of the former. Taking the population per square mile, the return shows 479 souls in the Faridpur, 893 in the Karor, 637 in the Aonla, 679 in the Mírganj, 566 in the Babari, 550 in the Nawábganj, 555 in the Bísálpur, and 340 in the Pilibhít tahsils.

The returns just quoted divide the adult male population into six classes, whereof the fourth is the agricultural; and distributes as follows the callings of the non-agricultural classes. The first or professional class embraces all Government servants and persons following the learned professions or literature, artistic or scientific occupations. It numbered 5,230 male adults, amongst whom are included 227 *purohīts* or family-priests, 545 pandits or learned Hindūs, 216 musicians, and so on. The second or domestic class numbered 21,913 members, and comprised all males employed as private servants, washermen, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, innkeepers, and the like. The third represents commerce and numbered 11,230 males. Amongst these are all persons who buy or sell, keep or lend money and goods of various kinds, such as shopkeepers (5,814), money-lenders (758), and brokers (428), and all persons engaged in the conveyance of men, animals or goods, such as ekka or cart-drivers (253). The fifth or industrial class, containing 34,988 members, includes all persons engaged

¹ Budaun, p. 49, Bijnor, p. 296.

in the industrial arts and mechanics, such as *patwas* or necklace-makers (128), masons (57), carpenters (3,013), and perfumers (2), those engaged in the manufacture of textile fabrics, such as weavers (5,622), tailors (1,553), and cotton-cleaners (2,101), those engaged in preparing articles of food or drink, such as grain-parchers (1,156) and confectioners (1,204), and lastly, dealers in all animal, vegetable or mineral substances. The sixth class contains 37,296 members, including labourers (32,371), persons of independent means (4), and 4,712 persons supported by the community or of no specified occupation. Returns showing the number of labourers registered for emigration beyond seas are available for 5 years and 8 months only.

Emigration.

During that period 1,710 persons (395 females) have departed chiefly for Demerara, but also for Trinidad, Natal, St. Lucia, and Jamaica

The number of villages or townships inhabited by the population, agricultural and otherwise, is returned by the census as 3,548.

Towns and villages.

Of these 2,696 had less than 1,000, 848 between 1,000 and 5,000; one (Bisalpur), between 5,000 and 10,000, and three (Bareilly, Pilibhit, and Aonla) over 10,000 inhabitants. Of *mauzas*, a term which, as before remarked, might best be translated "parishes," the settlement reports showed in 1872 and 1873 as many as 3,395. Amongst these were distributed 4,264 *maháls* or estates, but partition and other causes has increased the number until it amounts in the present year to 5,159

Walled towns and castles are in Bareilly a tradition rather than a fact.

Dwellings, furniture, &c.

The now scanty remains of fortifications exist at Rám-nagar (Abíkhhatra) and the neighbouring Lilaúr, in the remains of Gwála Prasiddh, a city which stretched for seven miles along the old northern bank of the Rám-ganga; at an adjacent village named Pachomí, at Pilibhit, Jabánabad, and Balaikhēra; in the Kila and Paka Katra of Aonla, at Kábar and Chitoman Malhpur of Richha, at Mustafabad, Mainakot, Sháhgarh, Bákaniá, and many other villages of Puraupur, at Maraúr and elsewhere. The people now live chiefly in mud huts, the census showing 286,286 such habitations, against only 10,155 masonry structures. The general arrangement and construction of the houses, their furniture, and the dress of their inhabitants have been described in the Budaun notice¹

In the same place has been given a description of the *pancháyat*, the court of honour or trades-union committee which plays so important

Customs.

a part in the social life of the people. The *pancháyat* is also, amongst the low castes who adopt it, a court for the trial of matrimonial causes.

¹ *Supra* pp 5152,

It is the tribunal which excommunicates the guilty wife, fines her paramour,¹ and exacts from her injured husband a sum which regains him his caste and his honour.

It is also concerned in cases of *sagái* or *karáo*, that is in the irregular re-marriage of widows and discarded wives. The term *karáo* is applied, *par excellence*, to the re-marriage of a widow with her husband's younger brother. The elder brother is never, at least in these provinces, required thus to increase his establishment. The custom, which at once finds its parallel in the history of the Jews, is one of which even the low castes who practice it are rather ashamed. "All the modern schools of Hindu law," writes Sir Henry Elliot, "prohibit the practice entirely, and the later commentators and abridgers of the *Mahábhárata* show the utmost anxiety to slur over or explain away a most conspicuous case of *karáo*, or worse than *karáo*, recorded in that sacred poem. From the fact of *Diáupadi* marrying the five *Pandav* brothers, we learn that polyandry must have prevailed amongst the heroes of that period; and if polyandry, the more venial offence of *karáo* was no doubt not uncommon." The practice existed in the days of *Manu*, who ascribes its origin to the impious *Rája Vena*. But in spite of assertions to the contrary made by his commentators, *Manu* does not seem to limit that practice to the servile class. The result of his rather contradictory behests appears to be that *karáo* is lawful in any case where the elder brother has died without (male) issue, and this, to judge from the Biblical phrase of raising up seed to one's brother, seems to have been the origin of the practice amongst the Jews.

From inquiries made during the progress of settlement, it appears that for Food and cloth- seven months in the year rice is the staple food in the northern parganahs, and *báyra* in the southern. For the remaining five the comfortable classes eat wheat and flom, and their poorer neighbours barley. Two meals are as a rule eaten daily—one at midday and the other after sunset. The grain is ground and baked into thin unleavened cakes or bannocks, called *chapátu*. With these are eaten the pulse of *mash*, *masur*, or *arhar*, and sometimes a few potherbs, peas, and chilis, or a little clarified butter or oil. "The young shoots of gram," writes Mr. Moens, "and a wild weed called *bathua*, are largely consumed. In the hot weather, and when the appetite is not good, the food is *dahiya* or *klichri*, with sugar, mostly in the form of *gur*, refuse *khand*, red unrefined sugar, *giráwat*, and *shítá* (molasses). The average expenditure by a family of five is rated by the *khandsáris* at three *mans* of

¹ It is believed that different castes and different localities have each their fixed tariff for fines of this sort. Amongst the *Alírs* in some parts of Benares the mulct amounts to Rs 22, and is called *báisi*. Hindu marriage custom is a subject little understood and less studied. The Hindu law, i.e., the customs of the upper castes, as explained by themselves, does not recognize divorce. But there is no doubt that divorce, under whatever name may be preferred, is largely practised by the *pañcháyats* of the lower castes.

mithai per annum, including festivals. Taking *lál shakar*, the expenditure at the average price of the last five years would be Rs 17-5-9. If second class *gúr* is expended, the cost would be Rs. 15-10-6. If *shíra* is used, the cost would be Rs 5. The average of the three kinds of *mithai* is Rs. 12-10-9, or Rs 2-8-6 per head. The middling and poorer urban population usually eat *gúr* and *lál shakar*, and occasionally *chín*. The very poorest eat *shíra*. All classes will expend as much money as they can spare in the purchase of sweets, and the amount of money so spent depends on the rise and fall in prices of grain, so that it is impossible to make a perfectly correct estimate." As to the daily average quantity of food consumed Mr. Moens gives the following data.—Grain, chiefly rice and *bayra*, consumed daily in the cold season by men, amounted to 976 ser or 2 44lb. avoirdupois; by women to 793 sers or 1 98lb, and by children to 444 sers, or 1 11lb. The daily average per head was, grain 743 sers, or 1 85lb, pulse 109 sers, or 272lb, and salt 140 grains. In the summer men consumed daily 1 05 sers, or 2 62lb, chiefly of wheat and barley; women 79 sers, or 1 97lb, and children 47 sers, or 1 17lb. The average individual consumption per diem was grain 784 sers, or 1 96lb, pulse 143 sers or 32lb, and salt 154 grains. Salt sells at about six sers to the rupee, and 142 grains per day will cost about nine annas eight pie per annum. Tobacco for each adult costs about Rs. 2-13-0 per annum, or an *adhela* a day. Clarified butter (*ghí*) is supplied by the peasant's own kine and buffaloes, and firing is derived chiefly from the same source.

The expenditure on clothes was for men Rs 2-9-3, for women Rs 2-11-1, and for children Re 0-9-0 per annum, giving an average expenditure per head of Rs 2-1-3½. About one-sixth of this among the rural population is consumed in the purchase of foreign cloths for the women and children; the men seldom wearing anything but homespun, except at festivals. The consumption of foreign cloths is naturally much greater among the residents of the towns and larger villages.

The religion of the people is too large a subject to be discussed with any pretence to completeness in a work of this sort. Except in the relative numbers of the various religionists, there is, moreover, nothing peculiar in the faiths of this district as compared with others. The Christian churches of Bareilly, which are more than sufficient for the needs of the small Christian community,¹ will be noticed in the Gazetteer article on its capital. The cantonments and the English station generally are the cure of an Anglican chaplain, while Rome and the American methodists have each their places of worship. Of the reforming Hindu and Muslim sects—the Brahma

¹ Less than 536 souls, according to the census. But its estimate probably excludes British troops.

Saurji and the Waddiâlar—neither can boast many followers. There are few Jains in the district, although the Jain temple at Ramnagar is yearly visited by many pilgrims from the west. Of proselytizing faiths Islam in its least intellectual form is the principal gainer. The disesteemed Hindu, especially if his nature be stolid and ready to embrace a religion which teaches him to despise a congregation and a hierarchy against whom he has conceived dislike. The great bulk of the population adheres to the vague and unfinished Hinduism described in the Paper notice. Yet some Hindu devotees there are who profess peculiar tenets of their own.

Such are the Sikhs, Sâkhs, Bârâgis, Samâis, Jogis, Gô-ins, and Pâlfis. The first two sects have been described in other volumes; the last three are classes

of religious mendicants. Bârâgi and Samâi are both generic terms applied to Hindus who for their soul's sake have renounced the world, wealth, society, and marriage. A Bârâgi or a Samâi may therefore be a sectary of either Shiva or Vishnu. But these titles have sometimes a specific meaning, and in this case the Bârâgi is a follower of Vishnu, and the Samâi a follower of Shiva. The Bârâgi or "passionless" is most often, when a Vishnuvya, a mendicant of the Râmmandi class. He is a Kâdîpânthi, or Pâdopânthi, or still more frequently a follower of Râmmandi's twelfth disciple, Sâramand. It is almost impossible, as pointed out by H. H. Wilson¹ to define accurately the faith of a sect in which fresh schisms are constantly arising. But trust in Vishnu, perpetual continence, poverty, and subsistence upon alms are the general watchwords of the Sâramandis. The majority of the Vishnuvya Bârâgis are vagrants, but they are sometimes found dwelling together in monasteries (*maths*). No matter what his sect, the Bârâgi is but a life after death. He is the deacon, the lowest official in the hierarchy which has to some extent superseded the Brahmins as ghostly advisers of the people, and may hope to become a *guru* or a *mahant*, a priest or a bishop.

A Samâi is, according to Manu, a Brahmin who, surviving the student and householder ages, has reached the ascetic period of life. A Southern Indian sect of Râmmandi Vishnuvayas, the Tridandi Samâis, still observes some of the ordinances peculiar to this stage of existence. But they are rarely encountered in Upper India.

The Jogis, strictly speaking, a Shava, and a follower of the Yoga, or philosophical school of Pâtanjali. This maintained amongst other tenets the possibility of acquiring by ascetic practices

¹ See Mainpuri and Cawnpore notices.
² See notices mentioned by the second Note
J, 165.

³ *I*, privative prefix, and *rd* 2, passion.
⁴ *Essays on the Religion of the Hindus*,

(Yoga) complete command over matter. A continued course of holding his breath, squatting in acrobatic attitudes, or squinting at the tip of his nose, gave the devotee power over all earthly substance. He could make himself as small or as large, as light or as heavy, as he pleased. He became omniscient; and being absolved from metempsychosis, was finally absorbed in the divine essence of Shiva. The perfect fulfilment of the needful rites is declared impossible in this iron age, and their practice proscribed by the orthodox. Yet many Jogís profess to acquire by such austerities miraculous powers. They can avert the evil eye, cure diseases with charms, interpret dreams and tell fortunes. Many are fair jugglers; and indeed the Jogí has more of the mountebank about him than any other mendicant¹. He is often a strolling fiddler (*sáranghár*) or singer of sacred ballads, often an exhibitor of performing animals, such as goats or monkeys. No wonder if amongst these avocations doctrine is somewhat forgotten, or that the name of Jogí is bestowed on any beggar of assumed sanctity. It is even applied to Mnsalmáns, but the sect of Jogís most familiar in Upper India, the ear-boied (*kanphata*) followers of St Gorakhnath, are true Shaivas. These are recruited from any caste, and live as ascetics, either singly or in monasteries. They wear rings in their ears. Whether belonging to this or other sects, the Jogí streaks his forehead and smears his person with ashes. In travelling he wears a patchwork cap and garments dyed with red ochre, but those garments are sometimes confined to a loin cloth. Unkempt hair and a shaggy beard should, if possible, complete his costume.

The Gosáin, or "lord of cows," is most often a mendicant, but sometimes a rich man. In the latter case his celibacy is likely to be merely nominal, his property descending to the illegitimate child whom he has adopted as his disciple (*chela*) and heir. Vaishnava are in this part of India more common than Shaiva Gosáins. But a detailed description of this sect will be given in some future district notice. Though of Muslim origin, the name fakír simply means "poor," and is applied to mendicants of all faiths. The fakírs of this district, as returned by the census, are all Hindús.

Traces of the demon-worship so rampant in the Himálaya are to be discovered also in this district. The malevolent spirits (*bhúts*) of the dead are dreaded and appeased. An amusing proof of the belief in their existence was furnished to Mr Moens by the Ahírs of Dhakia in Nawábganj. "The residents told me with some pride that it was utterly impossible for a Kurmi to live in Dhakia, or an Ahír in the neighbouring village of Basenga, as in each place a *bhúts*

¹ See Wilson's *Essays on the Religion of the Hindus*, I, 217

cases, which were locked up and perhaps never opened since. A few bookseller's shops exist in the city. They contain the usual assortment of fairy tales, more or less improper, controversial works on religious doctrine, and badly-printed and imperfectly annotated editions of a few standard authors, Persian, Urdu, or Hindi. A Sanskrit school is maintained by one or two of the leading Hindu gentlemen of Bareilly, but it does not profess to teach more than the rudiments of the language. The same may be said of the indigenous Arabic and Persian schools supported by a few wealthy or literary Muhammadans. A higher class of school is that attached to the temple in the Brahman village of Rampura, in Farídpur, some fifteen miles from Bareilly. But the district does not afford either a really well-read Pandit or a learned Maulvi. Of more significance than these attempts to revive dead languages is an endeavour to improve the living Urdu by means of a vernacular newspaper started in Bareilly about the middle of 1877, and called the *Dab-daba-i-Kaisari*, or *Pomp of the Cæsars*.¹ It is published every Saturday, and is a creditable specimen of native journalism."

It may be added that the district has during the last hundred years produced several noticeable histories. The first was the
 Histories *Jám-i-Jahán-numá*, or *World-reflecting Mirror*, of Shaikh Kudrat-ulláh Sadíki, who lived at Mavi, near Kábar. His work begins with creation and ends with the year 1779, when it seems to have been published. Wars and rumours of wars had given the author a somewhat desponding view of things in general, and he tells us that, in common with all the world, he was anxiously expecting the millenium.² The *Gulistán* and *Gul-i-Rahmat*, or *Rose Garden* and *Rose of Rahmat*, were written respectively by his son and grandson, both apparently former residents of the district. To both some allusion will be made in the historical portion of the notice.

Education has of late years made rapid and highly encouraging progress. Since 1847 the number of schools has decreased by somewhat less than half, but the number of pupils has more than trebled. In that year there were 452 private schools fostered only indirectly by Government. Of these 331 devoted themselves specially
 Education. Statistics of 1847. to Persian, 74 to Hindi, 45 to Sanskrit, and two to Arabic; but a smattering of Arabic was taught also in the Persian schools. The number of pupils in these Persian schools was 1,924, in the Hindi 478, and in the

¹ The name has an obvious reference to the imperial title (*Kaisar-i-Hind*) assumed by Her Majesty at the beginning of the same year. ² *I E*, the coming of the Imám Mahdí. An analysis of the *Jám-i-Jahán-numá* is given in the VIIIth volume of Dowson's Elliot.

others 333. The average yearly cost of educating each boy amounted to Rs 27-1-1 in the Persian, Rs 62-4-4 in the Arabic, Rs 27-9-0 in the Hindi, and Rs 3-0-8 in the Sanskrit seminaries. The cheapness of education in the Sanskrit schools was due to the fact that the masters almost without exception taught gratuitously. One Sanskrit pāṭshālā had been founded before the cession (1801), and several other schools had existed for thirty or forty years.

But besides these private establishments there was a Government school at Bareilly instructing 296 pupils. The total number of boys taught in all schools amounted, therefore, to 3,031.¹

In 1848 the district was divided into four circles of inspection and an "assistant visitor" appointed to each, while one "head visitor" supervised the labours of all. The first result of these inspections was to show that nothing practically useful was taught in any of the schools. Urdu, writes Mr Fleetwood Williams, was nowhere taught, the English system of arithmetic was unknown, and good primers² were not in use. The teachers declined to adopt recommendations. But the people in general "soon acknowledged the advantage of adding a little arithmetic, a little knowledge of mensuration and pāṭshālā's papers to their old studies." The visitors soon became popular, and before 1850-51 we find education still further promoted by seven Government taluk schools.

The system of halkabandī or village schools was started in 1849, but made little progress before the mutiny. Here its serious introduction dates from 1869, and two years later (1871-72) we find 108 such schools existing.

The Government school at Bareilly, mentioned above, was formed in 1836. It is first mentioned as a "collego" in Mr H. S. Reid's report for 1850. In 1862 it became an affiliated collego of Calcutta University, which had been created some five years before.³ A district (zila) high school was afterwards located in the college precincts, as a preparatory or training institution for the college itself; and in 1871-72 we already find this school attended by 79 boys. The college was abolished at the close of 1876, as each of its few students was then costing over Rs. 1,000 yearly, and as railway communication had placed other colleges within easy access of Rohilkhand. The district school remains, and has occupied the buildings of the defunct collego.

¹ *Memoir on the Statistics of Indigenous Education in the North-Western Provinces*, compiled under orders of Government by R. Thornton, Esq., C. S. Calcutta, 1850.

² The elementary works recommended by the Government of the day were written by one Rai Saran Das.

³ By Act II of 1867.

The following table shows the statistics of education during the past year (1877-78).—

Class of school		Number of schools	NUMBER OF SCHOLARS			Average daily attendance	Cost per head	Expenditure borne by the State	Total charges
			Hindus	Muslims	Others				
Government and Municipal	Zila (high A)	1	131	26	7	164 65	130 7	Rs. 21,003	Rs. 21,507
	Do (middle A)	1	76	16	.	82 61	87 4	3,090	3,009
	Tahsili	8	429	217		470	5 5	2,6	2,601
	Parganah	159	4,105	1,780		4,720	4 2	19,9	19,996
	Halkabandi	1		49		48	2 7	106	132
	Government girls	3	56	105		191	3 23	72	617
Aided by Government	Municipal boys	4	130	59	16	153	32 24	1,848	5,034
	Ditto girls	16	115	85	102	503	15 56	2,954	7,924
Unaided	Miscellaneous	49	693	418	22	1,312	5 9	345	7,803
	Indigenous								
Total		242	5,735	3,285	207	7650 16	8 98	51 88 1	68,704

Education is supervised by the School Inspector of Rohilkhand, and, except in the case of the district school, by a committee, whereof the magistrate-collector is president and one of his assistants secretary. The district or zila school includes two departments separately shown in the above table. The upper or high A teaches English subjects up to the standard of matriculation at Calcutta University, the lower or middle A up to the standard of the middle-class anglo-vernacular examination. The results of examinations at which its scholars compete show this school to be in every respect a good one. But a succession of scanty harvests and the successful rivalry of the American Mission School have reduced its numbers. It now educates 164 boys, including 56 who are lodged in the attached boarding-house.

The six tahsili schools are at Aonla, Baheri, Bareilly, Bisalpur, Faridpur, and Nawabganj, the two parganah schools at Shahi and Jahangabad. These are all of the middle vernacular rank, which teaches up to the standard of the middle-class vernacular examination, but their scholars have lately met with little success in that ordeal.

The village schools, the backbone of our educational system, confine themselves as a rule to teaching elementary subjects, chiefly reading, writing, and arithmetic. The boy who seeks for more must ascend a rung of the scholastic ladder, and visit the tahsili or parganah academies. But in eight schools, where the masters possess exceptional ability,

pupils are instructed beyond the primary standard. Whatever the faults of the *halkabandi* school system, it is one against whose general excellence no doubt is ever breathed. "Elementary education is one of those few branches of Indian departmental activity which all men are agreed to recognize as beneficial. The obstinate questionings and blank misgivings which surround the university and the high school, till even the friendly critic begins to doubt whether the higher education is not a great mistake, have no place in the humbler precincts of the village schoolhouse. Nobody asks himself whether it is a good or a bad thing that the peasants' sons should learn to read and write and cipher. There are no lamentations over the costliness of the literate ploughboy as over the price paid for the brand-new hicheloi of arts. All the money spent on elementary education is accepted as meaning so much useful and necessary work done, and, generally speaking, this really is the case."¹

The Government girls' school at Pilibhit is the largest in all Rohilkhand. The municipal schools—two at Bareilly and one at Pilibhit—give gratuitous instruction in the "the three R's" to gutter children. The aided schools belong to the same primary class, and of the unaided establishments the chief is the middle A. school of the American Methodist Mission at Bareilly. The remaining schools are not such as to call for special comment.

The annexed statement, from the census of 1872, shows approximately how few inhabitants of the district were able to read and write in that year —

Age.	HINDUS			MUSALMANS			CHRISTIANS AND OTHERS			
	Male		Fe- male	Male		Fe- male	Male		Female	
	Literate	Percent- age	Literate	Literate.	Percent- age	Literate	Literate.	Percent- age	Literate	Percent- age
1 to 12 years ...	2,455	1	None	850	1.4	3	7	11.6	None	
12 " 20 "	3,129	2.7	"	856	2.9	None	10	22.7	4	3.6
Above 20 "	11,834	3.6	"	2,691	3.2	1	15	40.9	1	1.4

It is to be hoped that the next census will give a better account of education, and especially of female education. Not that these census figures can be accepted as absolutely accurate. The district must certainly contain, Europeans and Natives together, a great many more than 9 literate women.

The gradual spread of education is perhaps proved by the increase of post-office transactions. The latter, again, may be evidenced by the gradual rise, during the past fifteen years, of post-office

¹ See the Inspector-General's quotation from a thoughtful article in the *Friend of India* Educational Report for 1877-78.

receipts. In the following table is given a *resumé* of the postal balance-sheets for four years.—

Year.	Receipts						Charges					
	Miscellaneous sav- ings, fines	Passengers and parcels	Deposits, guaran- teed funds, fa- mily funds	Remittances	Postage	Total receipts	Charges, fixed and contingent, sala- ries, &c	Mail service	Remittances	Other charges, re- funds, advances, printing	Cash balance.	Total charges.
1861-62	417	464	304	23,603	18,969	38,762	22,046	454	15,520	..	110	38,121
1865-66	232	..	..	17,636	13,502	31,370	9,308	8,330	13,571	3	160	31,370
1870-71	383	729	889	29,114	13,154	44,269	16,492	13,574	13,912	78	213	41,269
1877-78	107	540	..	..	11,754	151,761	19,416	..	12,400	89	928	51,761

The receipts for the first of the years above shown were further augmented by the income of staging bungalows (Rs 714), but the management of such resting-places has been since transferred from the Postal to the Public Works Department. The district contains 12 imperial and 17 district post-offices. The imperial offices are at Bareilly (sadr or principal); Aonla, Bahon, Bareilly City, Bāsalpur, Dūnka, Farīdpur, Mīrganj, Nawābganj (branches to sadr), Pilibhit (subordinate); Jahanabad and Pūranpur (branches to subordinate). The district offices are at Barkhera, Bhamora, Bhojupura, Bhūta, Bālanda, Deoraniya, Fatehganj East, Fatehganj West, Gauri, Hāfizganj, Richha, Rathaura, Sarauli, Shishgarh, Jamania, Nooria Husainpur, and Amariya. The number of letters, parcels, and other missives received and despatched during 1861-62, 1865-66, and 1870-71, and received during 1875-76, may be thus displayed:—

	1861-62				1865-66				1870-71				1877-78			
	Letters	Newspapers	Parcels	Books	Letters	Newspapers	Parcels	Books	Letters	Newspapers	Parcels	Books	Letters	Newspapers	Parcels	Books
Received	236,000	2,114	5,966	3,119	256,036	29,326	3,751	4,292	377,077	19,670	2,612	8,751	451,321	13,119	1,066	11,719
Despatched	233,972	7,718	1,478	910	250,617	6,757	2,181	1,719	319,911	6,302	1,918	7,926	..	..	..	..

Bareilly now contains six telegraph offices, *viz*, five railway offices at Fatehganj East, Farīdpur, Bareilly, Bāshāatganj, and Aonla, and one Government office at Bareilly. The telegraph to Nami Tāl bifurcates from the place last named.

A disciplined police was, like education and the post-office, the introduction of British rule. The principal police force is that known as the regular, and enrolled under Act V of 1861. But there are besides two subsidiary bodies, the municipal and town police, who

¹ This total includes amongst others the large item of "advances from treasury" (Rs 38,419) not shown in the returns for previous years.

owe their origin to Acts XV. of 1873 and XX. of 1856 respectively. The three forces together mustered in the past year (1877) 1,381 men of all grades, including 21 mounted constables. There was thus one policeman to every 1.71 square miles of area and 1,091 souls of population. The cost of the united force was Rs. 1,15,157, of which Rs. 1,01,521 were debited to provincial funds, and the remainder defrayed by municipalities and house-tax towns. The following statement shows for several years the results of police action in the detection of crime and prosecution of offenders :—

Year	Cases cognizable by the police				Value of property		Cases			Persons			
	Murder	Dacoity (robbery)	Robbery	Housebreaking	Theft	Stolen	Recovered	Local cognizability	Under inquiry	Per cent to conviction	Brought to trial	Convicted and committed	Acquitted	Proportion per cent of convictions to persons tried
1872	1	19	1,193	2,008	7,616	21,006	5,576	5,427	1,197	23.0	1,516	472	77.84
1874	2	14	2,811	1,158	56,617	27,000	5,129	4,970	1,371	28.23	2,023	751	81.45
1875	1	15	9,178	46,18	19,308	5,707	1,080	1,378	1,177	21.99	2,199	417	80.34
1876	2	13	1,581	1,520	27,101	11,335	1,509	714	1,122	20.50	1,701	251	85
1877	2	16	2,100	1,577	4,711	16,044	8,815	5,958	2,008	4.142	7,023	714	81.56

The increase of crime in the last year was due chiefly to the great scarcity which then prevailed.

The police is quartered in 41 stations, whereof 14 are of the first, 3 of the second, 11 of the third, and 16 of the fourth class. The first-class stations, manned as a rule by one sub-inspector, two head-constables, and a dozen constables, are at Bareilly City, Bareilly Cantonments, Aonla, Baheri, Bhinnaura, Bisulpur, Faridpur, Jahanabad, Mirganj, Nawabganj, Pibbhit, Purnipur, Saran, and Shahn. The second-class stations, which contain usually a sub-inspector, a head-constable, and from 6 to 10 constables, are at Barkhera, Bilsimda, and Fatehganj West. Two head-constables and six constables are the ordinary complement of the third-class stations at Amaria, Bhojupura, Bhūta, Deorany, Fatehganj East, Gann, Hāfizganj, Neoria Husampur, Rithaura, Riehra, and Shishganj. The fourth-class stations or outposts (chauki), which have but one head-constable and three constables, are located, seven in Bareilly City, and one each at Bareilly Cantonments, Baran, Bharanua, Chanda, Haldi Kulan, Haridāspur, Khumana, Māliha Tānda, and Tisui.

Besides the police already mentioned there are 2,955 village (*gaurat*) and 60 road (*marhaladar*) watchmen appointed under Act XVI. of 1873.¹ These were in 1877 distributed amongst

¹ Modified by Act VII. of 1876.

the 3,430 inhabited villages of the district at the rate of 1 to every 431 inhabitants, and at a sanctioned cost of Rs 1,08,900, met out of the ten per cent. cess

Police operations for the repression of female infanticide extended at the end of 1876-77 to 95 villages, of which 50 have been since
 Infanticide. exempted. The proclaimed villages sheltered ten clans suspected of the murder of their female children. The comparative rareness of reported female births certainly went far to confirm the suspicions entertained. According to English rates the proportion of girl-births should have amounted to 19.3 per cent. But it here reached 4.6 only, the deficiency being most marked in the case of the Katchiriya and Chanhau tribes. Of girls born 32.95 per cent died within their first year. But male babies of the same age died in almost equal proportion, and the abnormally high mortality of both can be sufficiently explained by seasons of dearth. The death-rate of Janghara and Sombansi girls between 1 and 12 years of age was great enough to call for close surveillance of their tribes. But in spite, or perhaps because of that surveillance, no instances of child murder were detected. Inquests and *post-mortem* examinations failed to elicit proofs of guilt, and in the one really suspicious case no evidence was forthcoming.

Convicts imprisoned through the agency of the police just described are
 Central prison and district jail lodged either in the central prison or the district jail, both at Bareilly. The central prison receives offenders from the whole of Rohilkhand; the district jail admits few who were not sentenced in the district. Though long-term prisoners¹ are as a rule sent to the central, and short-term prisoners to the district establishment, there is no fixed rule as to the term which shall qualify the convict for either. Long-term prisoners who can be useful as workmen or jail officials are often retained in or removed to the district jail. The overflowings of the central prison are sometimes transferred to the district jail, and *vice versa*, and on such occasions the respective superintendents are naturally anxious to get rid of their most-useless and troublesome charges, without regard to length of term.

The total number of convicts in the central prison during 1877 was
 Statistics of the former 2,866, of whom 1,498 had remained there since previous years. The number discharged amounted to 1,120, and the daily average of inmates was 1,420.25. Of the 1,368 persons admitted, 1,297 were received from other districts. Death released 18 of the prisoners. The bulk of the convicts were between 16 and 40 years old, but 9 being below the former, and 197 above the latter age. The principal items in the not yearly cost of each prisoner, Rs 56 after deduction of the profits

¹ Prisoners whose term of imprisonment exceeds two years.

on manufactures, were rations (Rs. 18-15-6½), charges of establishment (Rs. 17-11-3½), and building or repairs (Rs. 14-14-8).

The district jail contained in 1870 an average population of 561 inmates, 1,921 being admitted, and 1,433 discharged during the year. How largely a septennate has increased these numbers may be shown by the following statistics for 1877 —

Total number of prisoners during the year	Hindus		Muslims		Average daily number of prisoners	Admitted during the year	Discharged during the year	Admitted to hospital during the year	Deaths	Total yearly cost per head of average strength	Net yearly cost per head of average strength after deductions, profits of manufactures
	Males	Females	Males	Females						Rs.	Rs.
3,917	2,371	116	800	43	6,737	3,257	2,757	461	10	16 39	791

Of the total number of prisoners, 185, principally debtors, had been imprisoned by order of the civil courts. The total population of the district being 1,507,139 persons, and the average daily number of prisoners as above, it will be seen that about 1337 per cent of the inhabitants are as a rule in jail.² A comparison of the number of admissions with the total number of prisoners during the year will show that 680 of the latter had remained in jail since former years. Of the jail population generally, 10 are returned as juvenile offenders or persons under 16 years of age, 2,542 as between 16 and 40, 676 as between 40 and 60, and 78 as above the latter age, but the age of the few remaining persons is not stated. The greater part of the average yearly expenditure on each prisoner consisted in the cost of his rations (Rs. 18-12-7). The remainder was made up of his shares in the expenditure on establishment (Rs. 10-3-1), clothing (Rs. 2-12-7), police guards (Rs. 2-6-3), building and repairs (Rs. 3-11-0), hospital charges (Rs. 0-6-10½), and contingencies (Rs. 1-11-7¼). The average number of effective workers throughout the year was 393 50, and of these most were employed on building or repairs connected with the jail (255 50), as prison servants (15 75), or on manufactures (68 50). The former occupation of the prisoners was in three out of four cases not such as to fit them for profitable work in prison, the majority having been agriculturists (1,925), men of independent property or no occupation, and Government or domestic servants. Of non-agriculturists, a term

¹ See in Inspector General's report. But if the gross cost and the net cost coincided, what became of the profits of manufactures? ² As the jail contained also a few persons not belonging to this district, the figure can be only approximate.

which is presumed to include shopkeepers and handicraftsmen, there were only 1,042

Under-trial prisoners are confined in a division of the district jail and the lock-ups (havalât) at Bareilly and Pilibhît. The total number of such prisoners admitted to the Bareilly lock-up during the same year (1877) was 4,553; to the Pilibhit lock-up, 689, and to the Bareilly jail, 309. From the first 3,145 prisoners were afterwards convicted, from the second 458, and from the third 209. The average daily population was in the lock-up proper 65.50, in the lock-up division of the jail, 27.0; and in the Pilibhit lock-up, 9.25

The fiscal history of the district begins as usual with the *Ain-i-Akbari* or Institutes of Akbar. The land-revenue of the various parganahs, as obtained from that authority and converted from *dāms* to rupees, was in 1596 as follows:—

					Re
Bareilly,	including the modern tahsils	Farīdpur, Karor, Bisalpur, and Nawābhganj,	...	312,685½	
Aonla	"	"	" tahsil Aonla	"	17,265½
Sancha	"	"	" parganahe Bahā and Sancha	"	32,893
Barsir	"	"	" Saranli and part of Mirganj	"	53,685
Shāhi } Ajron }	"	"	remainder of the modern Mirganj {	...	22,512 34,071½
Sirsāwan	"	"	modern parganah Sirsāwan ... }	and part of Chaumabla {	7,702
Kābar	"	"	" " Kābar	"	14,165½
Plātmana	"	"	remainder of modern Chaumabla and part of modern Riebhā,		56,250
Balai	"	"	modern parganahe Pilibhit, Jahānabad, and remainder of Riebhā		26,945
Punār } Gola }	"	"	parganah Pūranpur	... ..	6,508
Total ...					534,683½

A few unknown deductions must perhaps be made for parts of marginal

Revenue system of the Delhi emperors parganahs now transferred to adjoining districts, but that was the approximate revenue of the district as it now stands. A revenue in the modern sense it was not. It was a State rental collected by a person who as yet received but 8 per cent commission for his trouble. It resembled, in fact, the income of a directly managed estate rather than the land-tax of one held by a modern proprietor. Under Akbar's system, the demand was collected directly from individual cultivators, and the collector was enjoined not to depend too implicitly on the headman and accountant of the village. The revenues were never farmed¹. The *zamindār* existed, but was not as at present the "proprietor" of the village lands. Whether, as in Oudh, he became so before the introduction of British

¹ Elphinstone, Bl. IX, Chap. III, which contains a very accurate *resumé* of the Directions to Collectors in Gladwin's *Ain-i-Akbari*.

rule cannot now be discovered. But in all probability some advance in this direction had been made before the cataclysm of Rohilla invasion destroyed all existing rights in the land. "The process by which the landlords' rights have attained a maximum, while the tenants' have reached a minimum, was the natural result of the farming system of Farrukhsiyar (1713-18)."¹ But, as pointed out by the same writer (Mr Elliot Colvin), the farm of the State rental in parganahs Jahánabád and Pilibhit seems to have been granted to a lessee so early as the reign of Alamgir (1658-1707).

The Rohillas (1748) continued the systems both of direct management and farming, but they ejected Hindu in favour of Muslim farmers, and showed in other ways their contempt for prescriptive interests. The state of Rámpur is still ruled by Rohillas, and, except in such parts of it as were granted to the Nawáb during the present reign, there are no proprietors and no tenant-right. The Nawáb leases out his villages, for a term of usually ten years, to the highest *bond fide* bidder who can give satisfactory security, and the tenantry are protected only by a clause fixing their rents for the term of the lease. In the Bareilly of the Rohillas as in the Rámpur of to-day, *zamíndárs* were allowed to hold their personal cultivation at a slightly lower rate than the ordinary tenant. But this was the only way in which a special status was assigned them. The revenue of the various parganahs, on their distribution amongst the Rohilla chiefs (1754), was as follows.—

Fariápur	.	..	...	.	about Rs	1,30,000 ²
Karor, Nawálganj, and Balia			...	.	"	2,50,000 ³
Aonla	.		...	...	"	1,35,000
Saneha	.		.	.	"	70,000
Sarauli (north and south)	.		.	.	"	45,000
Ajáon	.	..	.	...	"	1,62,000
Sháhi	...	..	.	...	"	95,000
Kábar	.	..		...	"	60,000
Sirsáwan	.	...	...	...	"	62,000
Chaumáhla	...	...	.	...	"	1,15,000
Richha	.	..	...	...	"	1,81,000
Bisalpur and Maunari,			...		"	2,20,000 ⁴
Pilibhit and Jahánabád		...			"	3,02,000
Páranpur	...	...	...	...	"	1,14,000
Total						19,41,000

¹ Pilibhit settlement report, para 78. ² After excluding probable revenue of parganah Salimpur, now transferred to Budaun see Bareilly Settlement Report, p. 137.
³ After deducting the probable Etáwah collections made at Bareilly ⁴ Excluding probable revenue of Pawáyan, now transferred to Shahjahanpur

It must again be remembered that the figures represent *rent*, which cannot therefore be contrasted with the *revenue* of to-day.

The Nawáb Vazír of Oudh (1774) ejected Rohilla rent-farmers and zamín-

And of the Nawáb
Vazír

dárs as brusquely as they had ejected their predecessors.

He however maintained with certain doubtful improvements the Rohilla system of administration. A large number of villages were still retained under direct management as *Sír-i-sarkár*. But a larger number than before were leased for inadequate sums to rent-farmers, and extensive tracts were squandered away in tax-free grants to favourites. We have no records to show what the demand after these mistakes amounted to. But we know that in the first year of our rule (1801-02) it was considerably greater than in the last year of the Nawáb Vazír's, and that in the first year of our rule it amounted for the whole district to less than Rs. 11,70,560¹. So great a decrease in 26 years is an additional proof, if any be needed, of the Nawáb Vazír's incompetence to govern a country.

The cession took place in November, 1801, and the first British

Arrangements of
the early English
Government.

land assessment came into force with the autumn of the following year². It was followed for more than twenty

years by a series of kindred settlements, which, lasting for short terms and unbased on accurate measurements or statistics, may be termed *summary*. The principles of these earlier assessments have been sketched in other notices. They were a crude *rechauffé* of former systems. The Governments which succeeded Akbar's had more and more largely developed the practice of revenue-farming. It now reached its highest development. The right to collect the rental of a village, or in other words its farm, was auctioned and knocked down to the highest bidder. And the very tahsildárs, who collected from the farmers the revenue settled at auction, were contractors rather than officials, receiving instead of salary a percentage on the collections. Where this procedure failed, the alternative of direct Government management, again copied from degenerate native systems, was adopted, and at one time during the fourth settlement the whole of parganahs Chaum hla and Ajáon were thus returned as *Sír-i-sarkár*. But how, it may be asked, did Government protect itself against insufficient bids at auction, against conspiracies to buy farms of revenue below their real value? The answer is that Government attempted to do so, and that its attempts, though inadequate, bore no faint resemblance to the settlement procedure of to-day. The recognized rent-rates, in some cases those established by

¹ This Rs. 11,70,560 was the demand of our second year, which we know exceeded that of our first. It exceeded the first year's demand, in Bareilly proper, by Rs. 67,166.

² *Supra*, p. 310

Akbar, were roughly ascertained; and estimates of produce, as necessary where rent is paid by division of the produce, were prepared for various soils. The probable rental of the village, thus computed, was fixed as the upset price below which Government would not sell its farm. But why, it may again be inquired, did bidders compete to raise the price above an upset figure which was presumably quite high enough? The reason was that no allowance (*mál-kána*) was as yet conceded to ousted landholders. If the former incumbent failed to outbid all comers, his occupation, and too often his livelihood, were gone. But even after all these safeguards against insufficient offers, the caution of Government was sometimes frustrated by the carelessness, or worse, of its native subordinates. We find that, again under the fourth settlement, the whole of parganah Sháhi was farmed for a very inadequate sum to one Patni Mal.

The British revenue administration had no sooner been established than the introduction of proprietary rights was proposed. It is on all hands agreed that no such rights at that time existed or survived. But the idea of creating a class resembling the squires of England had about ten years earlier produced the permanent settlement of Bengal and Benares, and somewhat rash pledges of a similar assessment were given in Bareilly. The leases granted to farmers at the first settlement (1802-03), while declaring the customary rents, and otherwise showing an anxiety to protect the tenant from evictions, distinctly promise a permanent settlement with the person then engaging for the revenue. But these promises were forgotten, to be revived only with the opening of the third settlement some six years later (1808-09). The Board of Commissioners themselves tell us¹ that this settlement was "originally intended to be permanent", that on the strength of a promise that it should be so "the landholders acceded to the great increase then assessed upon them," and that the assessing officer had "been frequently reproached with the breach of the promise." They, however, deprecate permanent settlement on the grounds that the population is scanty, information as to the true resources of the country deficient, and "the right of property in the land undetermined." The Board of Directors concurred, and the result was great dissatisfaction. A combination was formed amongst the landholders "to diminish the cultivation of their estates and throw up the management of them, with a view of compelling Government to the necessity of forming arrangements with them on reduced terms"² But we hear until our own day³ no further proposals for a permanent settlement.

¹ Report, dated 29th October, 1818. With regard to this Board, *vide supra* pp 62, 310.
² Letter dated 20th September, 1811.
³ See the correspondence on the permanent settlement initiated by Lord Halifax.

The fact was that such proposals had been superseded by more successful rivals. At the opening of the fourth settlement (1812-13), and perhaps in consequence of the general resignation of farmers just mentioned, *zamíndárs* or headmen had been more widely admitted to engage for the revenue of their villages. In a Board's report of 1815¹ we find them styled *proprietors*, and a minute of the Governor-General, written later in the same year,² went far to confirm that title. After declaring the immemorial right of the ruling power

Introduction of
proprietary right to a certain share in the produce of every cultivated *bigha*, Lord Moira reduces the modes of realizing that share to two. The relative merits of settlement with cultivators and settlement with middlemen were discussed, and the introduction of the latter finally adopted (para. 36). The principal gainer by this policy was the village headman, who, as just seen, had already been in many cases appointed middleman. The latter title drops almost immediately out of sight, giving place to the new-fangled "proprietor." We are told that in their search for proprietary rights the district officers were largely assisted by a document which in 1802 divided the headmen of Bareilly into "old" and "new" landlords (*málik*)³. Where no claimant to the former title was forthcoming, or the new landlord could show a preferable title, the latter was invariably recognized. But in a large majority of cases no representative of the old landlord was forthcoming. Where no trace whatever of proprietary right was apparent, it was conferred freely on the headman (*mukaddam* or *zamíndár*). The Ráin proprietors of Pilibhít were a few years back still content to be styled headmen (*padhán*) or farmers (*thikádúr*), terms which clearly showed their origin. The parganah officials of course profited by the opportunity of returning their kinsmen as persons with a claim to proprietary right, and many properties in the same tahsíl and elsewhere are still held by kánúngo families. "It is difficult," writes Mr. Elliot Colvin, "to appreciate the principle on which it was considered just or equitable to hand over a portion of the State rights and the cultivators of a village to their representative man, who already received emoluments in the form of a low rent, free land, &c. It is hard to imagine a more startling comment on the value placed by Government in those days in its own property in the land."

The well-known Regulation VII of 1822 completed the work thus begun.

Regulation VII of 1822 It recognized the proprietary right of the *zamíndárs*, and was perhaps justly censured by the Board of Directors for

exalting the "recorded proprietor" at the expense of his co-sharers and the tenantry. The injustice here done to the latter may have been less than in

¹ Dated 21st March
September, 1815.

² Minute on the revenue administration of the N.-W. P., 21st
³ Beard's report last quoted.

the Duáb and other tracts where village communities were not so rare. But the revolution affected was enormous. The old state rental became the rental of the landlord, and the land-tax took the new form of a revenue exacted from the latter. The rule which had prevailed under native dynasties, the rule which had governed the Bengal settlement, was that the collector of the village rents should retain 10 per cent of the collections, rendering the remainder to Government. His share now became 20 per cent, while the Government demand fell from 90 to 80.¹ Later assessments have, as we shall see, still further increased that share, while the power to enhance, at first less limited than now, enabled the proprietor to increase his gains during the term of settlement. Much has of late years been done to revive and consolidate the rights of the tenantry, but the creation of a powerful landholding class has rendered legislative progress in this direction somewhat difficult.

We may now note briefly the chief points connected with the earlier settlements. Their terms and demands are shown in the following table:—

Parannah	Average yearly demand of					
	1st settle- ment, 1802 -03 to 1804 -05 inclu- sive	2nd settle- ment, 1805 -06 to 1807 -08 inclu- sive.	3rd settle- ment, 1808 09 to 1811 -12 inclu- sive	4th settle- ment, 1812-13 to 1816 -17, inclu- sive.	5th settle- ment, 1817 18 to 1821 -22 inclu- sive	6th settlement (under Regu- lation VII of 1822), 1822- 23 to 1835-36 inclusive
	Rs.	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs
Fatidpur	72,672	81,488	88,352	1,30,845	1,38,516	1,42,259
Karor	1,33,345	1,10,173	1,80,579	1,80,392	1,92,608	1,89,299
Balia	18,289	14,259	15,738	17,712	19,342	21,157
Bancha	42,445	43,117	47,746	54,212	55,098	56,531
Aoula	48,765	51,480	59,501	71,723	71,264	68,072
Sarauli (south)	76,619	40,854	47,423	55,002	52,828	51,964
Mirganj (includ- ing Sarauli north, Ayon, and Shahi)	1,21,474	1,38,200	17,681	2,23,190	2,23,901	2,21,492
Sirsawan,	10,175	18,641	51,554	61,925	65,663	64,114
Kabar	9,925	14,114	49,367	56,196	54,692	51,219
Channahla	22,548	28,348	52,153	59,784	57,372	55,616
Richha	52,228	51,940	1,08,524	1,73,561	1,71,740	1,68,681
Nawabganj	1,01,535	1,11,541	1,50,357	2,46,300	2,25,764	2,27,007
Bisalpur (includ- ing Marauri)	2,36,975	2,22,941	2,90,643	2,85,617	2,97,595	3,02,309
Pilibhit	1,50,203	1,62,775	1,53,554	1,47,313	1,47,313	1,47,313
Jahanabad	1,03,796	1,33,999	1,40,064	1,33,923	1,33,323	1,33,923
Patanpur	23,665	11,563	28,352	1,41,424	4,41,424	1,41,424
Total	11,70,561	12,35,055	14,81,343	20,49,118	20,48,533	20,45,260

¹ The figure here given is that laid down by the regulation (section 7). But in practice the percentage demanded by Government varied from place to place, and in this district fell to below 79.

The stability of the first settlement, by Mr. Collector Deane, was enlarged by the famine of 1803-04,¹ and 25 per cent of the progressive demand was perforce remitted in that year. The author of the second assessment was Mr. Collector Rontledge. The third, by Messrs. Trant and Batson, lasted for one year longer than its predecessor, and is remarkable as having given birth to the word "quatenennial." Owing to heaviness of demand, resignation of farmers, and trickery of tahsildars, it worked by no means well. In its last year a balance of over three lakhs was outstanding. The fourth settlement, by Messrs. Christian, Chamberlain, and Calvert, resulted in a great increase of demand. Heavy balances and numerous resignations of farmers were the consequence. The cause of the failure seems to have been misunderstood by the Junior Member of the Board of Commissioners, Mr. Trant. He ascribes it to "a general agreement between native officers of all descriptions and the landholders to defraud the Government;" to the severe drought of 1815-16, and to the system of temporary settlements, which lessened the farmer's power of borrowing money. Thus, the first quinquennial settlement, was succeeded by another of equal length and equal ill-success.

The fifth settlement was indeed merely an extension of the fourth, and inherited all its vices. A report on its working by the Senior Member of the Board, Mr. Elliott, showed him no better able to discriminate the causes of fiscal failure than his junior. The truth was that a crushing demand, assessed when prices were high, could no longer be paid when they had fallen.² When we consider the evils of the system then existing, we wonder less that the administration should have flown for refuge to a ruinous policy. Excessive assessment was the natural result of auctioning the firm of villages. Mr. Boulleson informs us that from the prevalence of holdings which paid rent by a division of the crop "all was dishonesty, none of the competitors knew the value of estates they were bidding for. It was not merely open fair competition that was resorted to. Every underhand petty intrigue was put in action, every fair account was rejected, and the merits of a native officer rose in proportion to the height of the *dowl* or estimate of the revenue that he submitted. A tahsildar or *khumsing* was subjected to the greatest suspicion, it not disgrace, if the *dowl* of any other person was higher than his. The European officers, from an utter want of any information on the subject, naturally supposed that the highest estimate must be the most correct. And that was that, so far as it was possible to trace the assessment, we find that the *dowl* was generally the over-valuation."

¹ The famine of 1803-04 was the worst that has been known in the history of the country. It was the cause of the death of many thousands of people. Mr. Deane, the collector, was the first to propose a remission of the demand.

The sixth settlement was practically an extension of the fourth and fifth. But it included the assessment by Mr. Boulderson himself of 412 villages, which had been resigned or insolvent under those settlements. The result was a decrease of over one lakh in the demand; but it must be remembered that the auction system was now extinct, and that the new proprietor retained a larger percentage of the assets than the old farmer. This "Regulation VII of 1822" settlement was based on the novelty of a careful though unskilled survey. Mr. Boulderson's method was to fix a money rent for each field, and to take 75 74 per cent of the gross rental as Government revenue. To this day, writes Mr. Moons, the people speak with respect of his care, his knowledge of themselves, and his agricultural acquirements¹.

His opinion of the proprietary system may be given in his own words:—

"In point of fact there is no proprietor's rent throughout the country, where an estate is settled up to the regulation mark, and the rent-roll is well ascertained. Government is indubitably the proprietor in the English sense of the word, and it is a mere face to talk, up here at least, of proprietors in any other sense than that of Government officers for the collection of revenue with a small remuneration for the trouble of collection."

Almost immediately after the submission of Mr. Boulderson's report on his assessments, a fresh settlement, the first on modern and scientific methods, was begun. The "Regulation IX" settlement was the seventh or fifth, according as the two extensions of the fourth are or are not regarded as separate settlements. It was preceded by an accurate professional survey and classification of area. The assessing officers were in parganahs Aonla, Saneha, and Faridpur, Mr. Conolly, in Riehha, Pilibhit, Jahanabad, and Purnapur, Mr. Head, in south Sarauli, Mr. R. Money, and in the remainder of the district Mr. J. W. Muir. In their manner of working these gentlemen showed some difference. Messrs. Conolly and Head divided their villages into compact circles according to peculiarities of soil and situation, Messrs. Money and Muir classified theirs into first, second, and third class, or rich, middling, and poor villages, without much regard to locality. Messrs. Conolly, Head, and Money assumed rent-rates for the various soils, Mr. Muir, who disbelieved in soil-returns, worked

¹ To the other good qualities of Mr. Boulderson Heber's Journal shall bear witness — "November 24 (1824) Mr. Boulderson left me this morning, and I believe we parted with mutual regret. His pursuits and amusements were certainly very different from mine. But I found in him a fine temper and an active mind, full of information respecting the country, animals, and people amongst whom he had passed several years, and on the whole I do not think I have acquired so much of this kind of knowledge from any person whom I have met with in India."

on general revenue-rates, deduced from those successfully imposed at former settlements. In their assessments Messrs Head and Money seem to have taken waste land into account; Messrs Conolly and Muir excluded it from consideration. From the various rent-rates was deduced a gross rental, of which two-thirds were demanded as the Government revenue. How Mr. Muir managed to ensure that his revenue-rates should attain that proportion of the rental is not so clear, but Mr Moens assures us that the assessments of that officer were very light. The demand amounted, at the beginning of its currency, to Rs. 17,99,378; and its expiring figures will be compared in detail with those of the current assessment. The preparation of a record-of-rights was the finishing touch of the settlement, which came into force with 1835-36. Its original term of twenty years was extended until 1869-70, when the first assessments of the existing settlement were collected. Notwithstanding three famines and a rebellion, the Regulation IX. settlement worked very fairly throughout its currency.

October 1865 saw the operations of the current settlement opened in

The current settlement Pilibhit, to be taken up next month in Faridpur and Karor. For the first-named tahsil no special settlement officer was appointed. Mr Elliot Colvin carried on the work in addition to his regular duties, first as Superintendent of the Tarai, and afterwards as Officiating Collector of this district. In the remainder of Bareilly a special settlement officer, Mr. S. M. Moens, was employed. Each officer was aided by one covenanted assistant¹ and one deputy collector, but at certain times the number of deputy collectors under Mr. Moens was increased to two.

Operations began as elsewhere with an unprofessional survey. Village boundaries were first marked out and boundary disputes decided, some of the latter being referred to councils (*panchayat*) of rustic arbitrators. The next step was the plane-table measurement, effected by village accountants (*patwari*) under the eye of skilled supervisors (*amin*). As in Bijnor, the accountants had been previously trained in surveying, and if incompetent, were required to furnish substitutes. When practice had made perfect, one supervisor to every six chains was found sufficient, and each accountant was expected to survey 15½ acres² daily, including waste lands. The last survey undertaken was that of Baheri, completed in June, 1872. The total cost of measurements was from first to last about Rs 52,126,³

¹The assistants were in Pilibhit Messrs Graves, Moule, and Latouche, Assistant Collectors, and in Bareilly proper Mr F. W. Porter, Assistant Settlement Officer. ²1 e 25 official bighas of 3,025 square yards each. ³Rs 38,126 in Bareilly proper, and about 14,000 in Pilibhit. As the officials employed on the survey were also engaged in other work, an exact estimate is impossible.

or something over Rs. 21½ for every square mile assessed The following table shows as nearly as possible the resultant classification of areas.—

Parganah	Total area in acres	Barron	Revenue-free.	Old waste	New fallow	Groves	Cultivated	Total assessed area.
Faridpur ..	159,721	16,531	855	18,239	3,907	7,307	112,882	142,335
Karor ...	200,124	19,767	15,495	4,425	3,543	16,206	140,688	164,862
Balia .	23,986	3,018	412	2,152	71	331	17,972	20,526
Sancha	53,283	4,670	2,848	6,608	217	908	38,032	45,765
Aonia .	81,893	9,630	2,451	14,090	455	1,106	54,166	69,817
South Sarauli ...	38,108	4,140	1,968	2,501	223	710	28,556	32,000
Mirganj .	98,352	10,025	5,859	13,532	631	1,234	67,071	82,468
Sirsaon ...	20,753	393	247	1,407	289	2,889	15,543	20,128
Kabar ...	35,056	3,960	497	2,726	233	511	27,129	30,599
Chaumáhlá ..	59,407	6,919	429	6,537	909	700	43,883	52,029
Richha	108,512	10,616	11,944	4,745	1,167	1,460	78,580	85,952
Nawábganj ..	144,829	13,550	7,406	11,680	1,636	2,392	108,165	123,873
Bisalpur ...	237,115	23,638	2,846	21,567	1,850	7,664	151,346	182,427
Philbhít ...	124,887	12,00	1,371	24,843	2,350	1,898	82,416	109,609
Púranpur	299,429	26,659	827	141,000	29,151	2,901	98,891	269,042
Jahánabad .	118,055	13,378	1,600	15,557	1,634	1,968	83,858	101,049
Total ..	1,808,520	178,973	57,115	319,793	48,266	50,215	1,149,158	1,532,481

To these figures must be added the area of the city, cantonment, and civil lines at Bareilly, besides about 16,380 acres of waste land grants in Púranpur The accuracy of the settlement survey is attested by the very slight excess which its total shows over that (1,896,897 acres) of the professional revenue survey effected from two to three years later The Lieutenant-Governor² himself tested the measurements of two

¹ The figures for Bareilly proper are taken from the Bareilly Settlement Report, which includes cultivated groves in its assessed area. The groves of the Philbhít parganahs have been as usual included in the unassessed area

² Sir William Muir.

villages taken at random in parganah Nawábganj, and found them absolutely exact, nor could an error be discovered when the Senior Member of the Board of Revenue¹ engaged in a similar examination.

Every village was, either after or during its measurement, inspected by the assessing officer. He took careful notes of the rents paid on different soils, and on the nature and appearance of their crops. Any local peculiarity, such as style of cultivation, liability to injury by floods or vermin, and indebtedness of cultivators, was taken into due account. The villages were then grouped into circles of similar fertility and position, and the process of assuming rent-rates for each soil in the circle began. The manner of assuming these rates varied according as the rent was paid in cash or kind. Where payment was in cash, the rates actually paid were minutely recorded, and a comparison with those judicially decreed in recent cases of enhancement, or prevailing in surrounding tracts, enabled the settlement officer to work out a fair rate for each soil. Where kind-rents were the rule, the reputed average weight of the landlord's share in the outturn was recorded as minutely. But the settlement officer discovered also for himself, in many cases by actual experiment, the average produce of the different soils, and deducting a sixth for reductions before the division of the crop, ascertained the landlord's weight in the remainder. After deciding on these data the average rate paid in grain, he proceeded to convert that rate to money at the average price of 20 years, excluding seasons of dearth. His money-rates, again, he compared with the money-rates decreed in recent suits for commutation of kind to cash rentals, and the rate ultimately assumed was a fair compromise between the two. Whether, therefore, the rent was paid in kind or paid in cash, the assumed rent-rate was a money-rate. The rates assumed for the various soils and circles of each parganah will be detailed in the Gazetteer article thereon. Meanwhile, it may be mentioned that the average rate assumed for the district at large was nearly Rs. 2-10-8½ per acre.² The subject of rents, as distinct from settlement rent-rates, will receive separate notice.

The application of these rent-rates to the gross area of the district gave a total assumed rental of Rs 41,51,510. The proportion of the assets demanded as revenue by Government was at this settlement reduced to 50 per cent, and fixed at that percentage would have reached Rs 20,75,755. But a few trivial deductions in the process of assessment, estate by estate, reduced it by some hundred rupees. Its final

¹ Mr J Inglis, C.S.I. ² Or Rs 1 11-3 per acre in the Pilibhit subdivision, and Rs 3-1 8 in Bareilly proper. The materials for the above average were obtained from Mr. Auckland Colvin's *Memorandum on the revision of land revenue settlements in the A.W.P.*, 1872.

amount and incidence may be thus compared with those of the assessment which it superseded.—

Parganah	DEMAND, EXCLUDING CASSES			INCIDENCE PER ACRE OF			
	Former	New		Former demand ¹		New demand	
				On assessable area	On cultivated area	On assessable area	On cultivated area
	Rs	Rs a p		Rs a. p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
Faridpur,	1,45,694	1,61,604 0 0		1 0 4	1 4 7	1 3 11	1 9 2
Karor	1,78,969	2,44,941 8 0		1 1 4	1 4 4	1 10 1	1 14 7
Bahia	24,402	33,680 0 0		1 3 0	1 5 8	1 12 10	2 0 11
Sancha	56,578	73,230 0 0		1 3 9	1 7 9	1 12 2	2 1 11
Aonla	64,207	93,285 0 0		0 14 8	1 2 11	1 7 6	1 14 3
Sarauli	37,858	45,400 0 0		1 3 9	1 6 2	1 8 11	1 12 0
Mirganj	1 17,065	1,34,890 0 0		1 6 8	1 12 1	1 12 9	2 3 4
Bisalpur	2,77,783	3,07,930 0 0		1 7 8	1 13 4	1 13 8	2 3 9
Kubar	48,118	60,910 0 0		1 9 2	1 12 4	2 3 0	2 7 6
Sirāwan	38,274	36,910 0 0		1 14 5	2 7 4	2 0 3	2 9 9
Chaumāhla	59,580	75,620 0 0		1 2 4	1 5 8	1 9 7	1 14 4
Richha	1,61,412	1,66,247 0 6		1 12 2	1 14 10	2 2 1	2 5 3
Nayābhganj	1,78,381	2,58,032 8 0		1 7 0	1 10 4	2 0 6	2 5 2
Pilibhit	1,19 119	1,56,639 0 0		1 0 10½	1 10 9½	1 6 0½	1 14 4½
Jahānabad,	1,26,278	1,57,939 0 0		0 15 8	1 7 10½	1 9 0	1 14 1½
Pūranpur,	66,745	97,874 0 0		0 2 8	0 9 1½	0 5 7½	0 15 9
Total of district	16,90,462	20,75,122 0 0					...

To the new demand here shown must be added the ten per cent cess for roads, schools, post-offices, and police. This was assessed at settlement on all lands, revenue-paying and revenue-free, and amounted to Rs 2,16,643-9-0.

The new demand being found to press somewhat severely on parganahs which adjoined the Tarāi, Mr. Robert Currie was in 1874-76 deputed to make revisions. He reduced the demand in Richha by Rs 2,160, in Chaumāhla by Rs 2,150, and in Pūranpur by Rs. 1,243. Trifling alterations were also made elsewhere. It may be added that the current settlement, though not yet approved by Government, will probably be sanctioned for 30 years, dating from the close of the last.

The following statement, compiled from the reports of the Board of Revenue, gives the official account of the land-revenue demand, collections,

¹The incidence is in the Pilibhit parganahs taken at half the incidence of the assumed rental, no statement showing the actual incidence of the former demand is forthcoming.

and balances for the past ten years The revenue or agricultural year begins, as elsewhere in the North-Western Provinces, on the 1st July.—

Year.	Demands	Collections	Balances.	PARTICULARS OF BALANCE				Percentage of balance on demand
				Real			Nominal	
				In train of liquidation	Doubtful	Irrecoverable		
	Rs	Rs.	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs,	Rs
1868-69 ..	17,64,624	17,55,358	9,266	8,220	1,016	...		53
1869-70 ..	17,65,045	17,60,638	4,416	669	1,043		2,701	...
1870-71 ...	17,38,548	17,29,786	8,752	2,785	165	..	5,812	50
1871-72 ...	17,65,054	17,52,928	13,175	5,157			8,018	29
1872-73 ..	19,08,680	18,68,440	40,231	6,788	9,427	86	23,980	85
1873-74 ...	20,72,443	20,33,175	39,268	2,073	25,021	.	12,174	131
1874-75 ..	20,60,940	20,37,322	32,618	2,629	992	.	28,997	17
1875-76 ..	20,48,144	20,31,550	16,614	4,576	125	...	11,913	23
1876-77 ..	20,49,661	20,41,668	7,993	4,815	303	...	2,875	25
1877-78 ..	20,48,007	29,44,810	10,3,397	86,200	15,231	125	1,641	496

The number and date of the revenue instalments for the autumn harvest

Instalments of revenue for autumn vary in different parts of the district. In tahsils Karor, Mírganj, Nawárganj, Aonla, and Farídpur they fall due in three fractions, payable on the 15th of November, 15th of December, and 15th of February respectively. In Baherí these dates are changed for the 15ths of December, January, and February; and in parganah Púranpur for the 15ths of November, January, and February. In parganahs Pilibhit and Jahánabad there are four instalments, due on the 15ths of November, December, January, and February; in Bísalpur two only, due on the 15ths of December and February. For the spring harvest the instalments are everywhere uniform

And spring harvests. in both date and number, being paid on the 15ths of May and June. The instalments of both harvests were fixed with regard to the time when the landlord is best able to pay them, *i. e.*, when he has gathered in his instalments of rent The instalments of rent, again, depend on the season of harvest, and the season of harvest chiefly on physical causes. The dates of the Government collections are therefore the best that could have been adopted.

The record-of-rights prepared at settlement consisted as usual of (1) the *khewat*, (2) *jamabandi*, and (3) *wájbularz*, registers of proprietary right, tenant right, and village custom respectively. Great care was taken to exclude from the last all superfluous matter,

such as speculative provisions or contingencies already foreseen by the law. Of the first two it is needful to treat in some detail

The proprietary tenures may be declared on the best authority ¹ simpler than in most districts of the North-Western Provinces. The following table, compiled from the settlement reports, shows how, in 1873-4, these tenures were divided :—

Parganah	Number of estates (mahals)	Number of estates exempt from revenue (mudfi, lakhiraj)	Number of estates held on zamindari tenure.	Number of pattidari tenure estates	
				Perfect	Imperfect
Faridpur	476		351	45	80
Karor	554	33	394	41	96
Balia	68	1	98	12	17
Saneha	180	3	142	17	18
Aonla	190	2	137	20	31
Sarauli	82	4	58	17	3
Mirganj	221	4	149	42	26
Sirsawan	62		52	9	1
Kabar	84	1	73	9	1
Chaumahla	183		181	1	1
Richha	258	12	218	23	5
Nawabganj	433	9	376	47	1
Bisalpur	535	5	452	40	38
Pilibhit	273	1	262		
Jahanabad	256	6	242		
Puranpur { Villages	366		386	10	8
{ Forest grants	23	1	23		5
Total	4 264	82	3,518	664	

The technical meaning of the terms zamindari, perfect pattidari, and imperfect pattidari has been explained above.² The pattidari tenures, whether perfect or imperfect, are in most cases of quite recent growth. Writing of Pilibhit at the last settlement, Mr. Head remarks that wherever proprietary tenure exists at all, it is zamindari; and in 1849 Bareilly proper contained but 47 pattidari estates. The small number of such estates in Pilibhit is still remarkable. Here the division of a zamindari into a pattidari tenure is adopted only where accidents of soil and situation prevent partition into compact and distinct zamindari estates. In other words imperfect partition is sought only where perfect

¹ Bareilly settlement report, p. 128, Pilibhit settlement report, p. 15.
teer, II, 222.

² See Gazetteer, II, 222.

is impracticable.¹ A few of the *pattidār* estates in Bareilly proper are true *bhayāchāra*—that is to say, the *pattidār*'s share in the profits and burdens of the estate is proportioned, not by the law of inheritance, but by the extent of the land in his actual possession. The custom of the brotherhood (*bhayāchāra*) has in this case superseded ancestral right. A few imperfect *pattidār* estates lie partly on the uplands (*bāngar*) and partly on the flats (*khādir*) of the Rámanga basin. In such cases the flats, being subject to fluvial alteration, are held in common, while the uplands are held in severalty. The outturn of the common lands is devoted as a rule to the payment of the Government demand. But should any surplus be left, or should these lands receive alluvial increase, the co-sharer entrusted with the collection of the common revenue (*lambardār*) almost always attempts to appropriate the surplus or the increase for himself. If the village accountant connive, he is often successful; for the accountant is in such matters justly called the "poor man's master" (*gharīb-kā-ustād*). Some instances in which his false entries were brought to light and corrected are thus described by Mr. Moens:—

"There are numerous small proprietors who have no shares in the common land or in the *zamindār* dues, and have no right of pre-emption, but have otherwise a full proprietary title over the land in their possession, with rights of hereditary succession and transfer by sale, gift, or mortgage, without reference to the *zamindār*s of the village in which their land is situated. These patches of land thus owned are usually either resumed revenue-free tenures, or grants made by former *zamindār*s to Brahmans in *sankalp*,² or to their relatives or dependants, and in which the title of the *zamindār* to resume has been barred by limitation. Hitherto these bits of land have been entered in the village papers in the *jama bandi*, and the *jama* payable on them, through the *lambardār*, has been erroneously entered as rent. This wrong method of record has given rise to much injustice, and many of these small holders and their heirs have been deprived of their lands by powerful *zamindār*s and fraudulent *patwāris*. In the new settlement I have entered all these petty proprietors, with the area held and the *jama* payable by them, in the *khewat* paper, and in the *khatauni* and *jama bandi* have carefully distinguished their lands from those of the tenants. No mistake can now, I hope, be made by the courts as to the nature of their tenures."

¹ Mr. Elliot Colvin sums up, as follows, the reasons which cause a preference for perfect partition — "A distrust in the integrity of the *lambardār* who, in *batai* villages, has great opportunities of defrauding his co-sharers, the natural desire to sever rights and responsibilities simultaneously, the facilities afforded by the simple nature of the tenures, the power of veto against imperfect partition enjoyed by every co-sharer."

² The word *sankalp* means, according to Benfey, "expectation of advantage from a holy work." It is applied to the glebes granted to priests or temples in consideration of ceremonies or sacrifices.

The area of revenue-free tenures was shown in discussing the settlement survey. The great majority of such grants have been freed of revenue for ever; but a few are liable to resumption on the death of the present grantee

The revenue of a comparatively trifling area (6,641 acres in Bareilly proper) has been permanently settled (*utimār*). Eleven villages in Mirganj, six in Sirsāwan, four in Aoula, two in Sarauli, and one in Richha are held on *talukadari* tenure. Groups of estates, that is, are held by a superior proprietor (*talukadār*), who collects the Government revenue from the inferior proprietors (*biswadār*) of each separate estate, and returns for his trouble a commission of 10 per cent on the collections. Except in the Richha village, Sakatī, these tenures show no peculiarity. But there each cultivator is proprietor of his holding, with hereditary and transferable rights. The collecting proprietor (*lambardār*) has no right to sue for enhancement of then payments. Those payments are in fact revenue and village expenses, not rent

Castes and tribes
of landholders

The following statement shows the castes and tribes to which in Bareilly proper the landholders chiefly belong —

Parganah,	Rājputs	Kayaths	Brāhmans	Banjāras and Mahājans	Kurmīs	Muhammādans	Others (Hindus), 60 castes	Total number of proprietors
Farīdpur ...	3,765	290	526	87	55	181	225	4,932
Karor ...	740	644	421	116	504	1,060	191	3,779
Bahā ...	817	201	147	15		15	9	1,204
Saneha ...	492	348	220	168	1	283	355	1,867
Aoula ...	811	233	154	83		431	185	1,897
Sarauli ...	247	29	23	45		116	149	609
Mirganj ...	808	246	332	54	51	605	116	2,212
Sirsāwan .	10	8	9	1	51	132	125	366
Kābar	120	48	54	16	17	511	59	805
Chaumahla	24	147	44	49	27	243	53	587
Richha	84	90	47	68	121	628	69	1,167
Nawābganj	87	240	124	68	255	733	67	1,572
Bisalpur .	618	249	497	101	278	239	273	2,215
Total ...	8,623	2,773	2,398	871	1,358	5,180	1,919	25,122

Trustworthy returns for the Pilibhīt subdivision are not forthcoming. But from the transfer registers we may gather that Banjāras, Kayaths and Brāhmans in Pilibhīt, Rājns and Brāhmans in Jhānabad, and Kutchriya Rājputs and Banjāras in Pūranpur, are the principal proprietors. The Muhammadan Rājns are the only class who manage their estates on really business-like principles. They are hard landlords, but though grinding down their tenants.

are careful to see that the latter do not starve. They exert themselves to ensure that their villages shall be well-tilled and well-peopled; and by these means have of late years been able largely to increase their possessions. Other proprietors do little to improve their lands, unless raising the rents be an improvement. Their capital, unless they cultivate a home-farm, is useless; and the real tillers of the soil have no capital to use.

The district possesses some important, but few old, landholding families.

Leading families

The so-called "barons of Bareilly" are a mushroom growth, descended in some cases from modern officials who must

have made their fortunes by means not officially recognized. The roll of Rájás and Nawábs for the North-Western Provinces contains the name of but one

Kanaujiya Misras
of Bareilly.

Bareilly landholder, and even his title is personal rather than territorial. Rája Kálíka Prashád Misra is a Kanaujiya Bráhmaṇ, the grandson of a worthy banker who received the title in return for his loyalty and good services during the great rebellion. With the title was conferred a tax-free demesne of 21 villages, yielding an annual income of Rs. 15,037. The title is hereditary, but limited to the lineal male descendants of the original grantee, Baijnáth Misra; the demesne, which was granted strictly for the support of the title, is inalienable. The Rája possesses, besides, estates paying a Government revenue of Rs. 3,575, in parganahs Karor, Bísalpur, Nawábganj, Aonla and Baheri. The list of nobles just mentioned names also a descendant of the Peshwas, Madu Ráo of Bareilly. He was popularly known as Rája of Chitrakot, a holy place in Bánda, but quitted Bareilly about a year and a half ago.

The scarcity of old landholding families is due partly to the usurpation

The old Sirsawán
talaka

of the Rohillas and partly to the absence of proprietary rights at the earlier British settlements. The Rájás of Shíshgarh, chiefs of the Katehriya clan, managed to retain possession of parganah Sirsáwan throughout the Rohilla and Oudh dominations, but lost it at one of the Company's assessments. The various villages were farmed to their headmen (*mukaddam*), who were in 1850 confirmed as proprietors. The heirs of the last recognized Rája, Sabkaran, now hold not a single village in the parganah, and the title, being excluded from the official list, may be considered extinct.¹

A few other ante-Rohilla families have been more fortunate, retaining their estates to the present day. Such are the Misras of Rájáo in Farídpur, a house founded by a chaplain of Rája Makrand Rai, who was súbadár of

¹ Heber describes an interview which he had in 1824 with the then Rája and his sons, and in 1871 Mr. F. W. Porter, writes of Shíshgarh as "the present capital of Rája Khán Jahan."

Katehr in the reign of Aurangzib (1658-1707), the Shaikhs of Nawāda in Karor, whose possession dates from 1743, and the Kunnis of Ahmadabad in Nawābganj, who have held since 1749. Similar length of possession might, perhaps, be claimed by the Banjaras, who, with three other families, hold almost the whole of Pūranpur.

The term of the last settlement was marked by extensive transformations of the landholding body. Some slight changes were effected by confiscations for rebellion and other causes, but the bulk of the land transferred passed by sale. The majority of the proprietors have enjoyed too short a possession to inherit much attachment for ancestral domains; and many, especially Muslims, are inclined to regard land as an investment rather than an heirloom. Some idea of the alienations which took place may be gathered from the following statement.—

Parganah	Total area in acres	Area alienated by private arrangement	Area alienated by sales in execution of decree	By both methods	Proportion per cent of alienations to total area
Faridpur	159,721	41,936	20,308	61,644	38.6
Karor	209,124	55,741	15,956	71,697	35.8
Baha	23,986	2,717	1,747	4,464	18.6
Saneha	53,883	9,246	7,461	16,707	31.3
Aonla	81,898	14,566	8,778	23,344	28.5
Sarauli (South)	38,108	2,310	5,401	7,711	20.2
Mirganj	98,352	15,675	10,506	26,181	26.6
Sirsawan ¹	20,758	...	...	...	...
Kābar ¹	35,056	...	...	...	...
Chaumahla	59,407	51,878	9,381	61,259	103.1
Richha	108,512	34,548	5,065	39,613	36.5
Nawābganj	144,829	39,448	13,535	51,983	35.8
Bisalpur	237,115	47,141	15,371	62,512	26.3
Pilibhit	123,051	48,744	7,119	55,863	45.6
Jahānabad	115,361	49,202	17,633	66,835	57.9
Pūranpur	277,677	70,324	14,977	85,301	30.7
Total, excluding Kābar and Sirsawan	1,721,424	481,876	153,238	635,114	36.4

The whole of parganah Chaumahla, then, changed hands, and part of it more than once. This astonishing result may be partly, but still insufficiently, explained by the Kāshipur Rājās exchange of the Chāohait domain for another in Bijnor.² It cannot be ascribed to over-assessment, for the revenue of Chaumahla has, as a rule, been collected with ease.

¹ The alienation figures for these parganahs are not given in the Bareilly settlement report
² *Supra*, p. 323

Connected with the subject of land-sales is the price of land. From a report submitted by the Collector in July, 1823, this seems in that year to have averaged Rs 2-12-11 per acre. In 1832 it had by Mr Boulderson's account risen to Rs. 3-1-0 per acre all round, and in 1843 Mr Clarke gives the average as Rs 5-5-6. The average prices paid per acre during the term of the last settlement were in Karor Rs. 14-10-8, Richha Rs. 12-10-6, Bahā Rs. 11-4-2, Mīrganj Rs 10-10-1, Chaumahla Rs 10-6-5, Sarauli Rs 10-0-8, and Saneha Rs 7-10-9. When sold, land in Farīdpur, Karor, and Mīrganj realized between 1867 and 1872 Rs. 18 per acre, and when mortgaged, Rs. 12-2-0. Mr. Moens attributes this steady rise in value chiefly to (1), the large amount of money awaiting investment, especially in the hands of Musalmān capitalists, who are forbidden by their religion to take interest, and prefer investing in land, (2) the increased prices which of later years have raised the landlord's profits, and rendered him less willing to throw his land into the market.

Turning from the khewat to the *jamabandi*, from landlord to tenant, we find the cultivated area distributed as follows amongst the different classes of cultivators, some of whom are themselves proprietors —

Parganah	Home-farm of proprietor (<i>sir</i> or <i>khudhāsht</i>)			Cultivated by tenants with rights of occupancy.			Cultivated by tenants at will		
	Number of cul- tivating pro- prietors	Area in acres of their cultiva- tion	Average hold- ing	Number of ten- ants	Area in acres of their cultiva- tion	Average hold- ing	Number of ten- ants	Area in acres of their cultiva- tion	Average hold- ing
Farīdpur	1,869	9,399	5 0	17,210	71,892	4 17	14,759	28,744	1 95
Karor	2,072	11,634	5 6	21,829	105,557	4 84	12,108	2,346	1 93
Bahā	795	4,014	5 0	2,600	10,650	2 96	2,304	2,803	1 22
Saneha	2,447	4,143	1 7	7,207	26,270	3 64	3,820	6,590	1 72
Aonla	1,072	7,638	7 1	11,076	37,099	3 36	3,270	8,232	2 51
Sarauli	391	3,003	7 6	3,099	17,637	5 69	3,187	7,316	2 29
Mīrganj	964	4,353	4 5	11,084	49,899	4 50	6,227	12,909	2 07
Kābar	310	1,268	4 0	1,309	9,785	7 47	991	3,906	3 94
Sīrsāwan	169	1,555	9 2	2,986	20,854	6 98	1,169	4,544	3 91
Chaumahla	314	1,315	4 1	4,054	23,943	5 9	4,417	17,943	4 06
Richha	320	3,432	10 4	89,53	52,602	5 83	4,504	21,340	4 73
Navābganj	668	3,426	5 1	12,083	81,110	6 71	9,818	21,274	2 16
Bīsalpur	1,441	10,454	7 2	26,713	103,461	3 87	12,591	31,436	2 49
Pilibhīt	Not shown in Settle- ment Re- port	1,520		5,217	28,066	5 59	5,656	20,310	3 69
Jahānabad		3,492		4,420	31,705	7 17	3,328	18,453	5 54
Pūranpur		1,947		4,248	18,938	4 45	9,377	57,285	6 10
Total	...	68,573	...	145,988	689,408	4 7	97,516	286,489	2 9

Besides the tenants here mentioned there are in the Pilibhit parganahs 8,973 cultivators who hold partly with and partly without rights of occupancy. Their tenant right extends over 54,526 acres, or 6 07 acres to each man; and their tenancies-at-will over 28,923, or 3 22 to each. Ex-proprietary tenants, a class created by Act XVIII. of 1873, have as yet had little time to appear in any number.

Amongst themselves cultivators are broadly divided into two classes—the *chhapparband* or resident and *páhlkásht* or non-resident. For several obvious reasons besides that of mere absence, the non-resident's land is worse cultivated and rented lower than the resident's. The *páhlkásht*, for instance, is not, as a rule, allowed to remove manure from the village where he lives to the village where he cultivates, and, if his rent is raised, he at once resigns his holding for one nearer home. He has this advantage over the *chhapparband*, that he renders no services to the landlord, and, unless the cess has been imposed as a method of enhancing rent,¹ pays no cess for village expenses. The proprietor was no sooner created than we find him asserting his power to eject at pleasure both resident and non-resident tenants.² Prescriptive rights of occupancy seem to have afterwards become recognized in the case of *chhapparbands*. But in conferring such rights on *páhlkáshts* also, Act X. of 1859 took the landlords by surprise. Regarding tenant-right as landlord's wrong, they are not in future likely to allow any new tenant to hold the same land for twelve years.³

The *chhapparband* cultivators are subdivided into four classes—*mukaddams*, holders by service, *rahmis*, and ordinary tenants. The head cultivator, known as *mukaddam*, *padhán*, or *mahtia*, is the grand depository of village custom and the landlord's right-hand man. He is some respectable tenant whom the latter employs as a bailiff for collecting his rents and managing his agricultural affairs. In consideration of his services the *mukaddam* pays a rent falling from $\frac{1}{3}$ th ($\frac{2}{3}$ ths) to $\frac{1}{18}$ th ($\frac{2}{3}$ ths) below the ordinary rate, or holds a small plot altogether free of rent. He is in either case allowed as a rule to plant a grove on a patch of rent-free land, and is seldom called on to pay cesses or village expenses. Whatever may have been his status in former times, his office is not now hereditary, but held *durante bene placito* of the proprietor. When proprietary rights were created or revived, he was often, as we have already seen, appointed proprietor himself. But both

¹ *Supra*, p. 330

² Mr Francis Low's letter, dated 1st February, 1816 quoted in Bareilly settlement report. Sir Edward Colebrook's letter, dated 15th January, 1819, quoted in Pilibhit settlement report.

³ As regards rights of occupancy the provisions of this Act have been re-enacted by the later XVIII of 1873

Mr Seton in 1805 and Mr. Head in 1848 satisfied themselves that he possessed no prescriptive proprietary rights.

In the conditions of their tenure the service tenants differ little from the mukaddam. They are village servants, temple priests, &c, who hold land rent-free on condition of services performed. Service tenants. Notwithstanding legal decisions to the contrary, the usage of the district denies them the power of acquiring rights of occupancy. They are in fact servants whose wages is paid in usufruct of land instead of money. A service tenant who claims rights of occupancy on the ground of long possession is, observes Mr. Moens, like a London footman, who, after twelve years' service, should claim a perpetual right to his wages, and deny his master's right to dismiss him.

The *rakmi*¹ is a tenant who, in deference to tribal feeling, religious respect, or official position, is allowed to hold at a slightly lower rent than the ordinary cultivator. Rakmis or privileged tenants. Rájputs are especially remarkable for their *esprit de corps*, and a Rájput landholder must allow his tribal brethren to hold at rakmi rates. The same custom binds more or less zamíndárs of other castes. How dangerous to disregard it is shown by a case which occurred some ten years ago. One of the most powerful Rájput proprietors of the district, Jaimal Singh of Kiyára in Karor, was hacked to pieces for raising the rents of some illegitimate cousins, and since then, writes Mr. Moens, "the Thákur rakmis have had a very quiet time of it." Religious respect sometimes induces old-fashioned or priest-ridden landlords to concede rakmi rates to Brahmans or religious mendicants. Deference to local power often grants the same privilege to the village accountant or grain-merchant, and the ex-proprietary tenant was for the same reason a rakmi before his rights were legally recognized. Rakmi rates are usually one-twelfth less than those ordinarily paid, and are accompanied by freedom from cesses and village expenses.

Akin to rakmi rates, but distinct from them, are the reduced rates which an almost obsolete custom allows to the higher castes. Caste rents. Everywhere uncommon, such rates are rarest in villages where rent is paid by division of produce. Bísalpur and Aonla are, writes Mr. Moens, the only parganahs where a tenant has without prompting pleaded his caste in bar against enhancement. But in every case such rates can be explained by some stronger argument than that of mere caste. The favoured person, for instance, is entitled to reduced rent on the same grounds as an ordinary rakmi tenant. Or the lower-caste tenants are rack-rented, and the high-caste cultivator, who has to retain a ploughman, must be either allowed a lower rate

¹ Also called *bhalámanus* or *rafs dsmi*.

or ejected And the former is often a less difficult and expensive process than the latter.

In the case of the ordinary tenant there is no peculiarity; and we may continue the subject of caste in relation to cultivators

Chief agricultural castes Kurmis, Lodhás, Muráos and Kisáns are the backbone of the agricultural population The Kisáns are not so called merely because they are cultivators (Sanskrit *kṛṣhī*, cultivation). They are a distinct tribe or caste, intermarrying with no other, and having two subdivisions. To the objection which one of these subdivisions feels against cultivating hemp we owe the proverb that "the true Kisán will not grow *san*" The Ráíns, who are said to be converted Hindus, are the best Musalmán husbandmen They, too, have two subdivisions, the Pawáírí and Sírśawár. The last name indicates connection with the Hindu Ráíns of Sáhírānpur, who derive their race from a Sírśáwal in Afghánistan

The manner in which tenants pay their rents differs little from that described in the Badaun and Bijnor notices Rents in kind

Rents —
In kind.

are paid by *pair batai*, or division of the garnered grain The previous expenses, such as those of carrying, thrashing, winnowing, &c, are borne by the tenant The share of the grain taken as rent by the landlord varies It may be *nisfi*, or 20 sers in the maund, *naudána*, or $17\frac{1}{2}$ sers, *tihára síwara*, $16\frac{5}{16}$; *pachdu*, 16, *tihára panseri*, $14\frac{1}{8}$, *tihára*, $13\frac{5}{16}$; *sárlhe chauhára* $12\frac{1}{2}$, *chauhárapanseri*, $11\frac{1}{4}$, *chauhára*, 10, or *pachhára*, 8. The *tihára síwara* rate is, perhaps, the commonest *Nisfi* is also said to be frequent, but it may be doubted whether so high a rate can be accurately realized through a series of years The advances of food and seed which a landlord must make when he exacts a half of the crop are rarely recoverable in their entirety, and must be counted as a set-off in reduction of his share. The lower rates, *chauhára* and *pachhára*, are those paid in uninhabited villages which it is desired to colonize or in unhealthy villages of the northern parganahs Crops which pay a rent in kind are called *nyáári* This hybrid name denotes that such crops are grown by the tenant for himself, and not merely cultivated on advances for the owner of the sugar-house or indigo-factory.

The landlord's share of rents paid by division of the crop is either weighed out, measured in baskets, or selected by the landlord himself from a series of heaps in the granary. If his share, for instance, be a third, the tenant arranges the crop into three heaps, and he chooses the largest When the share is weighed out, a few additional handfuls, named *khákina*, are added to each heap that leaves the scale, as a compensation for the dust and dirt which avaricious fancy mixes with the grain Sometimes a false weight (*bara panseri*) is used, which gives the landlord eight or ten sers instead of the nominal five,

and sometimes Government weight is substituted for the smaller local measures which the village papers enter as the standard of rent. In these ways the landlord generally gets at least 10 per cent more than his recognized share of grain.

The arguments for and against payments in kind may be summarized as follows :--

FOR

1. The landlord is more directly concerned in the well-being of his tenants and the good cultivation of his estates. He acquires a tenant's interest in improving the crop by manure and irrigation, but his capital and influence give him more than a tenant's power of improvement. In years of drought kind-paying villages always get more water than those which pay in cash. Competition has no doubt its advantages, but it has also its discomforts. From the latter the division system rescues the tenant. The rate of division being customary over large tracts, none but a fool or a foe would agree to take land at rents exceeding those usually paid.

2. The system has this great economical advantage, that it makes rents self-adjusting. The value of the landlord's and tenant's shares rises and falls simultaneously with prices, while if the crop partially fails the loss is shared by both parties. If it fails entirely, the tenant loses indeed his seed, but is not crushed by paying rent on fields which have yielded him nothing.

3. A division system creates in fact a tie of self-interest between landlord and tenant, and this tie is decidedly for the latter's benefit. The landlord of kind-paying villages lends his tenants money and seed at a lower rate of

AGAINST

The tenant will not devote extra labour to the cultivation of the crop when he is to share the proceeds of that labour with the landlord, who in too many cases has contributed nothing. He is moreover tempted to abstract portions of the grain before it is quite ripe for division. This temptation not only reduces the ultimate value of the crop, but is open to the more sentimental objection that it nurtures fraud and the habit of theft. The tenant is taught to depend less on his own industry than on the success of his schemes to cheat the landlord, and the landlord is often compelled to exact more than his proper share by way of reprisals.

2. The second argument in the parallel column seems unanswerable, if the division is fairly made without the exercise of undue influence on the part of the proprietor.

3. To prevent the dishonest abstraction of grain by the tenant, the landlord is put to the expense of employing watchmen (*shahna*) to guard the crop. Hence ill-feeling and sometimes fights. The time of reaping and

interest than that demanded by the village banker. He sees that in times of drought they do not starve. Experience has shown that the proprietor of cash-paying villages gives no such assistance. He knows that the victims of famine will be replaced by immigrants from other districts, and that he will then have an easy opportunity of demanding and obtaining an increased money rent for the vacant fields.

4. The division system, being ancient and familiar, is popular amongst a people who set high store by their immemorial customs.

division is in the landlord's discretion, and a vindictive landlord sometimes ruins a tenant by postponing division of the spring crop until the rain falls and rots it. (It must be confessed, however, that he himself loses largely by so expensive a revenge.)

4. Cash-rents afford a securer basis for the assumption of those rent-rates on whose correctness the success of our modern settlements so largely depends

Under the present law either landlord or tenant, if not a tenant-at-will, can at settlement claim the commutation of rents in kind to rents in cash¹

Midway between the former and the latter stand those rents which are ^{In money; by appraisal of the crop} appraised on the standing crop. Here the division of the produce is known as *aml batâr* or *hankût*. The probable outturn of the crop is estimated by the landlord or his agent in concert with the tenant, or by a committee (*panchayat*) composed of the *minkaddam*, landlord's agent,² and three respectable tenants. In case of dispute one *biswa* from the worst and one from the best portion of the field are reaped, and the average of the two taken as the rate of produce. The money-value of the landlord's share is calculated at a rate falling from five to three *seis* below the market-tariff, and this money-value is paid as rent after the harvest. In some rare cases the landlord's weight of the produce as thus appraised is paid in kind, uncommuted to cash.

There would seem on first thoughts little to be said about cash-rents; but such rents are paid in half a dozen different ways, viz. —

- (1) By a *chakauta farsala*, or lump adjustment on the holding, irrespective of the crops grown
- (2) By a rate of so much per *bigha* all round, irrespective not only of the crops, but of the soils.
- (3) By rates per *bigha* on different soils, but irrespective of crops.

¹ See the Revenue Act (XIX of 1873), sections 73, 74
lord's agent are sometimes of course the same person.

² The *mukaddam* and *land*.

- (4) By rates per bigha on different crops, but irrespective of soils
 (5) By a combination of soil and crop rates.

(6) By a compromise between *lankút* and bigha rates. Here there is a nominal rate per bigha of *full* produce. When ripe the crop is appraised, and this bigha rate applied only to such parts of the field as are fully productive. Other parts of the field are not apparently charged for.

The first five methods are all very common; the last is almost extinct. The reduction known as *nábud*¹ is occasionally granted when the produce is deficient. It is usually *nawádasi*, or 10 per cent.; but when varying with the produce and season is fixed by agreement of parties, or by the mukaddam alone. Kind-rents prevail as a rule in the north and money-rents in the south of the district; but, on the whole, money-rents are commonest.² The parganahs in which kind-payments predominate are Kábar, Sirsáwan, Chaumabla, Richha, Pilibhít, Jahánabad, and Nawábganj.

The cash-rents are regulated more or less by competition, and the kind-rents entirely by custom. But the same causes, increased population and its attendant rise in prices, have during the past 30 years raised both the money-figure of the former and the value of the latter. The only difference is that the process is tardier in the case of cash than in that of kind-rents. A minor cause of increased rental is the extension of canal irrigation, which has greatly augmented the tillage of the more valuable crops. In 1832 Mr Boulderson reckoned that the average rent of Bareilly proper equalled, in cash or kind, Rs 3-5-3 per acre. On Mr Boulderson's own somewhat vague premises, Mr Moens corrects the figure to Rs 3-3-0. It had risen, at the opening of the current settlement to Rs 3-9-4. To gauge the increase in Pilibhít, we may compare the Rs 2-1-8½ per acre assumed as rental at the last settlement (1833-35) with the Rs. 3-1-7 assumed at this. It is true that the assumed rental is, as a rule, in advance of the actual; but this condition never lasts for many years after settlement. The proprietor will enhance it up to the assumed figure, by suit if it be a money rental, and by the addition of petty cesses if it be a kind-rent whose rate is fixed by custom. The enhancement cases of the past few years may be thus analyzed:—

Year.	Number of cases for disposal.	Decided in court on their own merits.		Decided without reference to their merits (by compromise, withdrawal, confession, default, &c.)	
		In favour of plaintiff	Total	In favour of plaintiff	Total
1874-75 ...	1,330	269	285	18	952
1875-76 ..	1,557	750	763	113	354
1876-77	1,578	199	357	290	255

¹ *Supra*, p. 329

² In Bareilly proper, but 35 per cent. of the rental is paid in kind

The tenant himself rarely understands the justice of enhancement during the term of settlement. While the settlement is in process, while his landlord's assessment is being raised before his eyes, he will agree to any fair enhancement proposed by the settlement officer. But when once that settlement is complete, when the landlord's revenue has been fixed, he fails to see why his own rent should be enhanced. Mr Moens thinks that this feeling is a relic of the days when the Government alone had the right to enhance, and the *zamindár* was merely a collector of Government rental.

The peasant's condition is one of perpetual debt, but not therefore of misery. Debt is considered, like labour, the natural lot of his class, an unpleasant but inevitable accident of existence. He therefore meets it as recklessly, and bears it with as blithe a patience, as his father did before him. His creditors are after all fellow-villagers, and often tribal brothers, and to be debited for a good round sum in their books is at least a sign of superior credit. His landlord, or *mukaddam*, or village grain-merchant lends him seed-grain for the sowings, or cash to pay for cattle and wedding expenses. The loans of grain (*bykhal*) are a lighter incumbrance and more easily recovered than those of money (*takim*). Enquiries made during settlement in 93 villages, taken at random from various parts of the district, showed that but 66·8 per cent of the peasantry borrowed their seed-grain, and that of those who did, the majority repaid the loan at harvest. The great burden on the cultivator is the marriage of his daughters. Food must be provided for the wedding-guests, ornaments and clothes for the bride, presents for the bridegroom and his mother, and, above all, the dowry. On thirteen marriages in the cultivator class the expenses averaged Rs 40·3·0 per wedding, the highest amount spent being Rs. 79·11·3, and the largest dowry Rs 51.

Hardly a lighter burden than marriage expenses are the manorial dues. The many miscellaneous calls which the landlord makes on the labour and resources of the villagers have been described above.¹ The cultivating villager must, however, satisfy not only these demands but those of the village servants, official or otherwise. The petty charges, which reduce his profits to the vanishing point are (1) *gaon kharch* or *chungi*, and (2) *neg*. Though treated as separate items, these are almost identical in nature. *Gaon kharch* (village expenses) and *chungi* (toll) are

apparently equivalent terms, the former used where a money, the latter where a kind-rent prevails. *Gaon kharch* are levied by a cess of so many annas in the rupee of rent, usually from 1 to 2 annas, but in some villages of Bisalpur as much as 6 and even 8. Where the

¹ P 52 (Budaun notice), pp. 297, 239 (Bijnor notice)

rate exceeds 2 annas, it must always be inferred that the excess is really an enhancement of rent,¹ *Chungi* is the first deduction made from the garnered

Chungi. grain before the landlord takes his share as rent. Its rate varies, but where lowest, falls to $1\frac{1}{4}$ ser for every

100 maunds of produce. An analysis of this *chungi* cess, taken in the township of Baheri, will suffice to show its distribution. The *kutub*, a domestic servant of the landlord received 8 sers of grain per plough; the landlord's gardener (*qadli*), litter-bearer (*kahin*) sweeper, and astrologer (*goshu*), 5 sers each in every 100 maunds of grain; the tutelary god (*Khurapati*), or rather some priest², the same proportion, the village carrier and weighman each $12\frac{1}{2}$ sers per 100 maunds; and the landlord's kitchen (*bawarchikhana*) 10 sers. A cess for the rent-collector (*thinnat*), another for the porters who convey the landlord's share of the grain to his house or granary, and a third for the village water-man (*bihshu*), are sometimes added. In some villages the *chungi* is paid in a lump sum of money, at the rate of Rs 2 for every 100 local maunds. The payment of *qara kharch* or *chungi* is succeeded by the payment of the landlord's rent, and the latter by that of the inevitable *neg*. The *neg* are fees to village

Neg servants as distinguished from those of the zamindar. The carpenter (*barhin*) and blacksmith each obtain from $7\frac{1}{2}$ to

12 sers per plough, besides $2\frac{1}{2}$ sers known as *mbam*, and one sheaf called *phur*. From the sugar-mill they receive each 2 sers of *gur* syrup, 5 stalks of sugarcane, and a share in the thirteenth vessel of sugarcane juice³. In return they make and repair, out of materials supplied, the agricultural implements of the villagers. The barber and washerman are paid from 8 to 12 sers per plough each, and in return shave and wash for the whole village. The watchman obtains 5, and the accountant $1\frac{1}{4}$ sers per plough; but the latter has many other perquisites, whose average value is set down at Ro. 1 per holding yearly. The dues paid to the spiritual advisor (*guru*) and doctor of divinity (*pandit*) vary with the credulity and open-handedness of the giver. All these fees are payable at both harvests in the principal grains of the season.

It has been shown above that the average holding of an occupancy tenant

His non-agricultural pursuits is 4.7 acres, and of a tenant-at-will 2.9. Neither would be sufficient to keep a man and his family above the reach of

hunger; and to eke out the profits of his tillage the peasant has recourse to other pursuits. The fact is, writes Mr. Elliot Dolvin, "that of all the various tribes constituting the agricultural class, there are very few who live solely by agriculture, or in which at certain seasons of the year numbers of the

¹ *Supra*, p. 330.

² This tribute to religion is sometimes devoted to the support of a temple, in which case it is called *Brahmpuja*.

³ *Inf* Manufacturers

least a pony. Some have since last settlement saved money and bought villages for themselves. The cottages have but mud walls and thatched roofs, but many are nearly plastered outside. Time may perhaps add a few cheap luxuries whose comfort would be far beyond their price. The men are, as a rule, cleanly to behold, but combs and soap might relieve the women and children of many small annoyances from which they now suffer.

The chief marts of the district are the towns of Bareilly and Pilibhít.

Trade

But besides these there are in every parganah village markets, or *penths*, held usually twice a week. At these the cotton and grain of the surrounding country are bought by the great distributors of the district—the Banjáras, who convey them for sale to Bareilly, Pilibhít, Rámpur, or Chandausi. At these, too, the peasant buys the few cloths, metal vessels, and pedlar's wares that his imperfect notions of comfort require. The distribution of the smaller markets will be shown in the parganah articles, and Bilsanda, Jahánabad, Neoria-Husainpur, Richha, Ganhán-Hatu in the same parganah, Aonla, Sarauli, and Shiúpuri are the only ones which need be mentioned here. In 1872 such small marts numbered 146 in Bareilly proper alone. They are often a source of great profit to the landlord of the village, who takes *chungi* from all grain-sellers, whether resident or otherwise. The receipts thus realised by the zamíndáris of Bilsanda amount to Rs 1,500 or 1,600 yearly, and by those of Ganhán-Hatu to Rs 800 or 900. Neoria-Husainpur is the headquarters of the Banjára rice-dealers. These traders advance money to the Thárús of the British and Nepál Taráris, being repaid in unhusked rice at rates much below the market-price. Their dealings have acquired for Pilibhít its undeserved reputation as the nurse of first-rate rice.

The markets at Pilibhít, Jahánabad, Aonla, Sarauli and Shiúpuri afford great facilities for the disposal of the surplus produce of the neighbouring parganahs. That of Farídpur, Nawábganj, and Mírganj either finds its way to Bareilly, or is bought up by travelling *beopáris*. The exports of Sirsáwan and Kabar find their way through Mírganj to Bareilly and Moradabad, and through Baheri to Bareilly, those of the Bísalpur tahsil to Bareilly, Pilibhít, and Khudáganj in Sháhjahánpur. The grain trade of Baheri is nearly altogether in the hands of Banjáris, whose ponies bring the grain for sale to Richha, Bareilly, and Baidwání in Kumaun. In Púranpur there are few markets. Its position, especially in rainy months, almost bars it from communication with other districts. Here little export trade exists, except in sugar, timber, and cattle. A cattle-fair is called *nikhása*, and the principal *nikhásas* of the district are at Bandia and Lachmípur in Karor, Basai in Mírganj, Haiharpur Matkali in Nawábganj, Aonla, Gurgáon, and Singha in Aonla; Bichaula, Gir-

dharpur, Gumbán-Hatu, Pachpera, Ohúchat, and Baraura in Baheri ; and Bísalpur and Bísanda in Bísalpur. At these fairs the name of buyer and seller, the description of the cattle sold, and the price fetched, are regularly registered. In return for these securities against the purchase of stolen cattle, the landlord receives from the buyer a small percentage on the sale price.

Though still imperfect, materials for an estimate of the district imports

Statistics of im- and exports have of late years greatly increased. A statement of the articles imported into the three municipalities of Bareilly, Pilibhit, and Bísalpur, will be found in the Gazetteer portion of this notice Exports and imports are in the north registered by the Department of Agriculture and Commerce, and in the south by the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway. The following statement shows the statistics of the trade passing the Department's outposts at Neoria-Husainpur and Sanjádhi¹.—

Imported during 1877-78.

Name of outposts	CLASS A										CLASS B.		CLASS C.			
	Rices husked and guthusled		Gram and pulses		Other grains		Spices		Provisions		Total		Total		Total	
	Weight	Value	Weight.	Value	Weight.	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight.	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value.
Neoria Husainpur	36,903	52,751	1,201	3,180	1,901	5,902	1,664	8,512	160	4,129	13,080	92,505	43	645		40
Sanjadhi	5,577	13,932	29	83	1,810	5,373	65	655	48	752	7,757	27,301	29	49		..

Exported in the same year.

	CLASS A										CLASS B		CLASS C.	
	Salt		Sugar refined and unrefined		Metals		Piece goods		Total.		Total.		Total.	
	Weight	Value.	Weight	Value.	Weight	Value.	Weight	Value.	Weight	Value	Weight	Value	Weight	Value.
Neoria Husainpur	1,017	5,175	242	955	2	31	21	1,575	1,777	7,660			...	160
Sanjadhi...	170	708	14	75	.	...	206	4,175	430	6,765			..	...

The general meaning of the terms "classes A, B. and C." has been shown above² The figures here given represent chiefly the trade with Nepal.

¹ The latter is apparently some small place in the Madhu-Tanda neighbourhood of Púrampur It is not, however, the name of any separate village.

With the object of collecting statistics towards the solution of the light railway question, a third post in 1876-77, registered the traffic passing along the Bareilly and Pilibhit road. The results may be thus summarised — *Traffic towards Bareilly*. Class A., 8,42,617 maunds, chiefly grain (5,26,791 maunds), sugar (1,87,669), and timber (31,518), Class B, 11 chattels. *Traffic from Bareilly*, Class A., 1,34,236 maunds. (no specially large items); Class B., 3,606 chattels.

The statistics of the railway thus show, for two years, the weight of the articles imported and exported at the five stations :—

Station.	IMPORTED IN				EXPORTED IN			
	1876		1877		1876		1877	
	Mds	s	Mds	s	Mds	s.	Mds	s.
Fatehganj	5,851	10	13,135	20	23,706	0	17,780	20
Furidpur	943	10	2,510	10	11,069	10	15,809	0
Bareilly	7,44	329 30	10,23,619	10	5,32,587	10	6,25 053	20
Basharatganj	1,495	0	5,448	20	13,149	0	29,285	30
Aoula	9,935	0	74,410	20	1,04,336	30	38,229	0
Total	3,63,054	10	11,19,124	0	6,84,448	10	7,26,757	30

The nature of the traffic is not stated. But as in the neighbouring district of Budaun, that traffic must have consisted chiefly of grain, *jaggri* sugar, fuel, *reh* dust¹ and cotton.

The staple manufactures of the district are sugar, indigo, coarse cloth and metal vessels. The sugar and indigo manufactures
 Manufactures. have been described above.² But the following local peculiarities of the former may be added. The expressed juice is carried into the boiling-house by the cane-chopper (*mutha*). The boiling cauldron is named *karao*. The scum or *marha* is the perquisite of the stoker (*jhokia*). In making *gur*, if the juice be inferior, it is tempered with $\frac{5}{16}$ ths per cent of *reh* or *saggi* (impure carbonates of soda).³ The cooling-pan, a round flattish earthen vessel, is called *chakgilli*. Dishonest workmen sometimes adulterate the cakes of *gur*, which weigh about 2 sers each, with a quarter sir of earth or burnt juice (*khurchan*). The best juice is reserved for *gur* rather than *rdh*, as poor juice, if well cleansed, suffices to make the latter very faulty. A sugar-mill can press out some 600 maunds of juice monthly, and the name of the

¹ *Supra*, p. 32

² pp. 82-84

³ I.e., $\frac{1}{2}$ ser of the alkaline earth is added to every

3 maunds of the juice.

workman who presses the chopped cane into the mill is *pirāha*. One labourer and his bullock will produce on the average 29 maunds of *rob*, 17½ of *gaur*, or 7 maunds of *khanda*. Bareilly is celebrated for its lacquered wood and gilt furniture, while Pilibhit produces a little hempen sackcloth. Before the timber from the Oudh forests to Nepal, the latter town could boast also of a large boat-building industry; but this has almost ceased to exist. Some mention of abortive experiments in the manufacture of glass and improved tiles will be found in the Gazetteer article on Bareilly city. The district produces no great quantity of saltpetre.

The wages of labourers employed in manufactures and other industries have, on the whole, increased during the past twenty years. But that the rise has not proceeded without considerable fluctuations may be shown by the following table —

Class of artisan or labourer.					Average daily wages in—		
					1858.	1868.	1878
					Λ p	Λ p	Λ. p
Field-labourer	...	...	...	...	1 0	1 6	1 6
Field-waterer	...	..	..	...	1 3	2 0	1 6
Herdsman	...	..	..	...	1 0	1 6	2 0
Coolie or non-agricultural labourer	...	..	..	...	1 3	2 0	1 9
Corn-cutter	..	..	...	...	1 3	3 0	1 6
Barber	..	...	...	..	1 6	3 0	3 0
Blacksmith	...	...	...	..	1 6	3 0	4 0
Carpenter	...	..	...	..	1 6	3 0	4 0
Navy (beldar)	..	..	..	..	3 0	4 0	3 0
Mason (miamār)	...	..	..	..	3 0	4 0	4 0
Grass-cutter	...	...	...	...	2 6	3 0	1 6
Tailor	...	..	..	...	3 0	4 0	
Litter-bearer	..	..	..	...	4 0	4 0	3 0
Rice-pounder	..	..	...	...	3 0	3 0	2 0
Drummer	...	...	...	..	3 0	4 0	4 0
Water-carrier	...	...	...	...	1 6	2 0	3 0
					2 0	2 6	
					1 6	1 6	
	...	...	...	...	2 0	2 0	2 0

Such have been, in recent years, the average wages of the district. But it is surprising to find that they differ so little from those of Bareilly city 52 years ago. A paper by Mr. Glyn in the *Asiatic Society's Journal* for 1826 gives some of the highest and lowest monthly earnings as follows—Field-labourers (Lodhās, Muñās, Kisāns, and Kurmīs), Rs 2 to 6, and even 8, when tobacco, roses, or cotton were the subject of culture, herdsman, Rs 2 to 6, barbers, Rs. 4 to 8, blacksmiths, Rs. 5 to 20, carpenters, Rs. 5 to 10, navvies, Rs. 4 to 5; masons, Rs. 9 to 10, tailors, Rs. 4 to 7; litter-bearers, Rs. 3 to 4, water-carriers, Rs. 2 to 4. The slight variation

between these and modern wages is more remarkable because prices have
 Prices more used steadily.

In 1826 wheat sold at 45 5, barley for 66 9, and bajra for 53 5lb. the rupee. Their price has now risen to 40 2, 57 2, and 41 1lb. Some calculations on this subject by Mr. Moens show that since 1805 all grains have risen in price, that the chief rise has been since 1858; and that the relative increase has been greater in the case of barley and bajra than in that of wheat. The augmentation may in all cases be attributed to (1) the increased circulation of money caused by public works, railways, and larger bodies of European troops, (2) increased export of grain, caused by improved communications and urgent demand for food elsewhere, and (3) the decreased area devoted to food grains, caused by the increased cultivation of more valuable crops. The following table will, however, show at a glance the rise since 1858. The years selected are the same as in the last table —¹

Articles,	Average quantity purchasable for a rupee in								
	1858.			1868			1878		
	M	s	c.	M	s	c	M	s	c
Wheat ...	0	37	4	0	17	4	0	15	12
Barley ...	1	20	0	0	24	0	0	22	7
Mixed wheat and barley ...	1	5	0	0	25	0	0	20	0
Gram, pulse, cleaned ...	1	2	8	0	17	0	0	15	0
Ditto mixed ...	1	22	8	0	23	0	0	21	4
Masur, ditto ...	1	16	0	0	22	0	0	18	12
Linsced ...	0	22	0	0	18	0	0	11	14
Mustard ...	0	19	0	0	16	0	0	11	4
Arhar, pulse ...	1	10	0	0	23	0	0	18	2
Maize ...	1	0	0	0	20	0	0	22	8
Jowar, millet ...	0	37	0	0	28	0	0	20	0
Bajras, do ...	0	35	0	0	25	0	0	16	4
Moth, pulso ...	1	0	0	0	26	0	0	17	8
Mung, do. ...	0	35	0	0	29	0	0	15	0
Urd, do. ...	0	30	0	0	25	0	0	18	12
Sattu ...	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	12	8
Anjanua } Ricea ...	0	30	0	0	30	0	0	10	0
Sankharcha } ...	0	22	0	0	22	0	0	8	7
Sesamum (oil) ...	0	22	0	0	13	0	0	10	0

The rates of interest on commercial loans vary little or nothing from those already shown for Budaun and Bijnor.² The system of agricultural loans remains, however, to be described.

¹ Those who would pursue further the subject of prices and wages in this district should refer to Mr. Glyn's paper J A S B, I., 467, Mr W C Plowden's *Wages and prices in the North-Western Provinces during 1858-70*, and Mr. Moens' *Bareilly settlement report*, pp. 59-60, ² *Supra*, pp. 86, 63.

in the last. But the prices are supposed to have fallen, for the lender's benefit, even lower, and to the $53\frac{1}{2}$ sers just mentioned we must add 5, or $2\frac{1}{2}$ for every rupee's worth. Thus, where 40 sers were lent $58\frac{1}{2}$ will be recovered

(5) Converse system adopted by the same class In a fifth system the process of the fourth is reversed, and the profits are swollen, not by artificially cheapening the price at date of repayment, but by artificially raising it at the date of borrowing. The rate in Kárttik is assumed to be five sers the rupee dearer than the market rate. The loan is entered as Rs 2 worth of grain, but for the 40 sers of the last example the borrower receives but 30. He must nevertheless repay $53\frac{1}{2}$ sers, or Rs 2 worth, in Jeth. This plan was the iniquitous invention of certain Ráin and Brahman landlords in Baheri. The last and fairest

(6) *Bháo bhikta lena or dena.* system is that known as *bháo bhikta lena* or *dena*. Here the borrower repays at harvest a weight of grain equivalent to the real money-value of the grain lent at sowing, no interest being given. The lender's profit depends, therefore, solely on the fall in prices. If he lends 40 sers, or Rs 2 worth of grain in Kárttik, he is repaid Rs. 2 worth, or $53\frac{1}{2}$ sers, in Jeth.

Loans borrowed in Kárttik are, as just seen, repaid in Jeth, those made in Asárh (June-July) are repaid in Kárttik. The lenders are chiefly landlords and grain-dealers. But sometimes cultivators, who by almost miraculous management have saved a little hoard, *sená-mone* at 25 per cent yearly, and grain at *deorha*. Some defence of the usurer has been attempted above; and Mr Moens' evidence on the same side may be added here. "One thing is certain the *baniya* is a very useful and important personage, and without him half our land could not be cultivated. If he could be replaced,—if the people could once for all be freed from their debts, and taught sufficient self-restraint and industry and agricultural knowledge to prevent them from running into debt again, and from over-populating till they sank to their old low standard,—then the *baniya* could be abolished; but not till then, and that time can never come."

The Bareilly pakka maund or *man* equals 40 sers, each ser weighing 104 Bareilly rupees. As the Bareilly rupee weighs 171.9 grains, the pakka ser is 255lb. avoirdupois and the *man* 102lb. Weights.

The *kacha* *man* is, like the *kacha* *bigha*, used in all agricultural transactions. In Richha, Chaumihla, Kábar, Sirsawan, Sháhi, Ajáon, Nawábganj and Karor the *kacha* or crude weight is equal to two-fifths of the pakka or ripe. In Sarauli, Aonla, Saneha, Bahá, Bísálpur, Marauri and Farídpur, it is one-half. For other articles besides grain the market weights of the

different parganahs vary. The local value of kacha measures is theoretically as follows — In Richha the ser consists of 36 Bareilly rupees, or 884lb., and the maund of 35 361lb., in Channahla and Nawábganj the ser contains 38 Bareilly rupees or 933lb., and the maund 37 327lb., in Kábari, Súsáwan, Sháhi and Ajáon, the ser equals 42 rupees or 1 031 lb., and the maund 41 256lb., in South Sarauli the ser is 48 rupees or 1 178lb., and the maund 47 149lb., in Farídpur the ser reaches 50 rupees or 1 228lb., and the maund has 49 114lb., while in Aonla, Samaha, Balia, North Sarauli, Karoi and Bisalpur, the ser reaches 52 rupees or 1 277lb., and the maund 51 079lb.

The following table gives the silver coins in use since the cession —

Description of coin.	Standard weight in grains	Standard weight of pure silver in grains	Alloy.
Chandausi rupee of Zabita Khán .	171 1	160 5	10 6
Najibábádí years 20—29 ...	173 0	167 2	5 8
„ „ 30—35	171 0	161 0	10 0
„ „ 41—43 ...	169 3	155 9	13 4
Lucknow rupee „	172 3	160 5	5 8
„ „ Machhlidár, 1845 .	173 0	163 2	7 8
Bareilly rupee „	171 9	160 8	11 1
Farukhabád ...	169 2	158 2	11 0
Sher Sháhí of Asafud daula ...	172 1	165 6	6 6
Lucknow rupee, 1831-39 .	...	...	...
Imperial Victoria rupee ...	180 0	165 0	15 0

The first five are now very rare, and the Lucknow *Machhlidár* rupee, being used as material for silver-lace and ornaments, is fast becoming scarce. The following copper coins, besides those issued by Government, are still in circulation — (1) the Mansúri pice, struck by Náwab Mansúr Ali Khán of Lucknow, and used chiefly in tahsils Karoi, Aonla, and Farídpur; (2) the *kataridár* pice, coined by Náwab Ali Muhammad, weighing seventeen *máshás* each, and current in Nawábganj, (3) the Jhái Sáli or Jaipúri pice, used all over the district, and weighing eighteen *máshás* each, and (4) the Madhu Sahi pice weighing ten *máshás* four *ratís*¹ each. The value of these is constantly changing according to the demand. The *damri* is equal to one-eighth of a pice, two *damrís* make one *chhadám*, and two *chhadáms* make one *adhela* or half pice.

The mode of measurement formerly practiced by the officers of Government was by using a rope containing 20 *ganthas* or knots, the space between each two knots being three *Iláhi* yards (*gaz*) of 33 inches (English) each. A *pakka* bigha was theoretically a square of

¹ For the value the *masha* and *ratí* vide *supra*, p. 60

20 knots each way, or 3,025 square yards (English) ; but the custom had long prevailed to allow in practice only 18 knots to the side of a *bigha*, when the land was under what were called *nalshi*¹ crops, and 19 where it was under *nykhar*. The origin of the custom is not known. *Nalshi* crops were those which always paid money rates, viz, sugar-cane, cotton, maize, safflower, tobacco, hemp, vegetables of all kinds and melons, while all the other ordinary crops were included under *nykhar*.

Assignees of Government revenue always claimed a measurement with the full 20 knots, though they could never prove their right to exemption from the usual custom. The *palka* *bigha* of 18 knots to the side contained 2,450½ square yards, and that of 19 knots 2,730 square yards. This eccentric system of measurement was continued till the year 1828, when Mr S M Boulderson, the Collector, seeing the confusion that was introduced into the accounts, and that a field with defined boundaries would nominally vary in area every year according to the way in which it was cropped, directed that in future all lands should be measured with 19 knots to the side, and this was the measurement used to obtain the *palka* *bigha* at the VII (1822) Settlement. In all agricultural concerns, however, the *palka* *bigha* was never used. The *bigha* of record and rent was the *lacha* *bigha*. In parganahs Karor, Nawáb-ganj, Bísálpur, Farídpur, Balia, Shábi, Sirsáon, Kábar and Chaumáhla, the *bigha* of 2,730 square yards was divided into 3½ *lacha* *bighas*, each equal to 780 square yards. In Aonla, Saneha and Ajáon, it was divided into three *lacha* *bighas*, each equal to 910 square yards. At last settlement confusion was worse confounded. In Ajáon and South Saranli the surveyors used a *bigha* of 3,025 square yards in Aonla and Saneha of 2,450, and in all other parganahs of 2,730. The *lacha* *bigha*, on which the village rent-rolls were prepared, was assumed in all cases at the same proportion of the new *bigha* that it had borne to the old one of 2,730 square yards. And all the while the actual *lacha* *bigha* in use from time immemorial among the people, on which rents and all calculations of seed and produce were based, was a totally distinct one. It was a square of 20 *kadams* or paces to the side, each pace being reckoned at 1½ *Ilahi* *gaz*. The resultant *bigha* was 82½ feet in the side and 756½ square yards in area, or exactly one-fourth of the *bigha* of 3,025 square yards. This is what every cultivator (except in Aonla and Saneha) understands by a *locha* *bigha*. The accuracy with which the headmen and cultivators pace out the area is astonishing. The landlord to restore their rents to the amounts actually taken previously, either added *dobisri* or two *bucras* in the *bigha* to the area in the village rentroll, or one-tenth to

¹ The word is probably a corruption of *nahdi*.

the rent, or an extra cess to the village expenses, or, where they were strong enough, remeasured the land with their own rope *jaribs*, and reckoned the rents accordingly, while in many cases the old surveyor's measurements and rents were left unaltered in the village papers. Throughout this article a *pakka bigha* means the *bigha* of 3,025 square yards or five-eighths (625) of an acre, and the *kacha bigha* one of 756 25 yards or one-fourth of a *pakka bigha*. The British acre contains 64 *kachha bighas*.

The subject of the land-revenue has now been sufficiently discussed in all its bearings. The following table shows for two years in the past decade the total income and expenditure of the district —

Receipts.	1863-64	1870-71	1877-78	Expenditure.	1863-64	1870-71	1877-78
	Rs	Rs.	Rs		Rs.	Rs	Rs.
Land revenue ...	16,91,224	19,73,094	19,01,752	Revenue charges	2,09,006	3,19,300	1,74,974
Stamps	1,13,612	1,93,468	1,64,766	Forests ..	61,644	6,903	..
Medical receipts (L and J).	8,930	63,700	22,035	Excise	4,006	17,782	6,320
Police ...	30,708	36,950	9,890	Assessed tax ...	648	588	436
Public works ..	1,452	46,386	19,349	Stamps ...	5,714	8,319	2,049
Income-tax	58,232	101,439	21,494	Settlement	..	84,649	..
Local funds ¹	1,28,669	4,02,485	4,22,740	Judicial charges	1,04,785	1,53,848	1,53,089
Post-office	21,151	29,812	33,258	Police, district and rural	1,64,415	1,29,480	1,14,857
Medical ...	..	..	1,073	Public works	3,88,591	4,41,861	4,99,230
Education	100	72	2,491	Provincial and local funds	1,08,037	4,25,292	2,91,730
Excise	1,18,501	95,533	78,427	Post-office ..	20,997	29,802	38,844
Canals	..	15,544	25,915	Medical	10,401	8,326	43,909
Forests ..	1,02,510	25,719	6,584	Education	1,34,460	1,10,590	47,688
Cash and transfer remittances	1,34,845	5,61,035	2,91,024	Canals	..	..	3,091
Transfer receipts and money orders	6,83,861	5,60,067	3,57,013	Cash and transfer remittances	7,02,310	7,13,531	5,66,842
Municipal funds...	..	90,571	1,26,989	Transfer receipts and money orders	3,03,802	2,46,658	1,91,795
Recoveries	3,94,492	6,713	21,252	Municipal funds	..	96,226	1,24,725
Ledger and savings bank deposits.	..	18,378	20,455	Advances	1,46,636	38,311	53,874
Miscellaneous	174	1,950	4,085	Pensions	16,190	14,705	2,864
Jail ...	2,500	3,400	18,200	Ledger and savings bank deposits.	..	8,106	9,732
Registration	..	23,868	17,320	Miscellaneous ...	2,700	2,380	3,870
Deposits	18,65,801	2,87,431	2,77,120	Jail	45,410	3,400	1,11,675
				Registration	..	23,868	8,411
				Deposits ..	13,55,245	2,31,764	3,10,212
				Military	14,64,327	12,88,508	11,51,138
				Interest and refunds	7,490	7,825	11,806
				Famine relief works (F. ch.)	..	232	25,675
Total	53,56,771	15,36,615	38,46,250	Total	52,57,314	11,14,254	39,74,911

¹ Includes rates and taxes.

Several items in the above list seem perhaps to call for explanation.

Municipalities and house-tax towns The municipal funds are collected and disbursed (chiefly on police, conservancy, and public works) by the corporations of Bareilly, Pilibhít, and Bísalpur. In 17 lesser towns—Aonla, Bamroh, Baraur, Basháratganj, Bilsanda, Farídpur, Fatehganj East, Jahán-abad, Nawábganj, Neoria Husainpur, Piyás, Sarauli, Senthali, Sháhi, Shergarh, Shishgarh, and Shiúpurí—a house-tax is levied under Act XX of 1856 on well-to-do residents. This tax is assessed under the superintendence of the magistrate by a committee (*pancháyat*) representing the townspeople. The income and outlay, both of such towns and the municipalities, will be detailed in the Gazetteer articles on each.

Income and license taxes. The income-tax was imposed by an Act of 1870 and abolished in 1872-73. The license-tax, imposed by Act VIII of 1877, was in force for a part of 1877-78, attaining in that year a total return of Rs. 21,494.

Excise. Excise is levied under Act X of 1871. In several parganahs, including Bísalpur and Púranpur, the collections have under recent rules (1878) been farmed out; but the Government distillery system prevails in the bulk of the district. The excise income and expenditure may be shown for five years as follows:—

Year ending 30th September	Still-head duty.	Distillery fees.	License fees for vend of native and English liquor	Drugs.	Mudak.	Tári.	Opium.	Fines and miscellaneous	Gross receipts.	Gross charges.	Net receipts.
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.	Rs.
1872-73	18,264	31	13,183	22,015	1,200	711	10,167	14	55,587	5,368	60,218
1873-74	18,255	25	9,857	18,176	1,714	669	9,633	93	58,424	5,363	53,058
1874-75	17,697	31	11,728	16,167	1,483	593	11,296	68	59,066	6,385	52,681
1875-76	19,402	25	11,209	15,504	2,081	321	12,048	122	60,714	5,499	55,225
1876-77	16,351	29	10,566	18,980	...	...	10,333	29	56,290	4,896	51,394

Stamps Stamp duties have hitherto been collected under the Stamp Act (XVII) of 1869 and the Court Fees Act (VII) of 1870. The former will from the 1st April, 1879, be replaced by a new

statute (I of that year). The following table shows, for the same period as the last, the revenue and charges under this head —

Year.	Hundi and adhesive stamps.	Blue-and-black document stamps	Court fees stamps	Duties and penalties realised	Total receipts.	Gross charges	Net receipts
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs.
1872-73 ...	4,648	51,901	1,51,656	204	2,08,409	5,772	2,02,637
1873-74 ..	5,221	49,169	1,72,286	231	2,26,910	4,672	2,22,238
1874-75 .	4,741	49,036	1,54,945	265	2,03,947	5,193	2,03,754
1875-76 ...	5,099	47,982	1,38,321	184	1,91,586	5,020	1,86,566
1876-77 ..	5,062	44,990	1,16,870	396	1,67,318	7,143	1,60,175

In 1876-77 there were 12,361 documents registered under the Registration Act (VIII of 1871), and on these fees to the amount of Rs 16,743 were collected. The expenses of establishment and other charges amounted during the same year to Rs 7,788. The total value of all property affected by registered documents is returned as Rs. 36,06,585, of which 27,63,184 represents immovable, and the remainder moveable property.

Connected with the subject of judicial receipts and expenditure is the number of cases tried. This amounted in 1878 to 16,009, of which 8,131 were tried by civil, 4,066 by criminal, and 3,812 by revenue courts.

The medical charges are incurred chiefly at one central and six branch dispensaries. The former is of course at Bareilly itself, the latter are located in its Old City and Kila quarter, at Pilibhit, Aonla, Bisalpur, and Baheri. The establishment of dispensaries in this district, writes Mr. Moons, is interesting, "both from the early date at which they were founded, and from the fact of their being held up as examples for imitation by other districts. A grant was originally made by the Nawáb Vazír's Government of 1,000 *rupees* per annum to a *hakim* native doctor in lieu of a cess of eight annas levied on each village in the district, for the purpose of affording medical aid to the indigent sick of Bareilly. This grant was renewed from time to time to his heirs by the former, as well as by the British Government, until the year 1815, when one of the two then incumbents having died, two-thirds of the allowance were placed at the disposal of the local agents, to be appropriated to the purposes of the original grant, the remaining third being continued to the other incumbent as a life-pension. The Government order was allowed to remain in abeyance until 1822, when Mr Glyn started a dispensary from the resources formed by the accumulation of the annuity, and a donation from

Government of Rs. 3,300 made in 1821, being the proceeds of the sale of a *nazul* escheated house. In 1838 the remaining one-third of the original pension was made over to the local agents, with arrears from 1834. In 1842, the present dispensary was built by Mr. Clarke, from the accumulated funds. Since the mutiny, a fever and a lock-hospital have been added, and a female medical school has been established from funds supplied by Bábu Ganga Parshád, supplemented by a grant-in-aid from Government.

"In connection with the main dispensary are two branches in the Kila¹ and in the old city. Both were founded in 1855 by private individuals; the former by Lála Dúrga Parshád, and the latter by Pítam Rai. In 1843, Mr. Clark opened a branch dispensary at Pilibhít, and in 1846 another at Baheri, the latter is in a neat *palka* masonry two-storied building with good out-offices. The next branch opened was in 1847, Bisalpur, where the residents had expressed their readiness to subscribe to an endowment fund. In order to give the institution a fair start, Mr. S. Fraser, then Officiating Judge, maintained it at his own expense for six months. The requisite funds were soon subscribed, and the institution is now on a permanent footing. The last branch dispensary was opened at Aonla in 1855. It was endowed by Hakím Saádat Ali Khán, who assigned for its support by deed of gift 10 biswas of Bhímraur in Aonla, and 10 biswas of Udaibhánpur in Sarauli.

"There is still room for several more dispensaries, at Balia, Sarauli, Farídpur, Nawábganj, and Mínganj, they would be valuable. Two small branches—one at Deoriya in parganah Bisalpur, and one to the north-east of parganah Richha—are urgently required, as they would assist materially in checking the ravages of the fever after the rains in the tracts which chiefly suffer from it, and which are at present too far removed from existing institutions to derive any benefit from them. The Deoriya branch might be established from the surplus funds of the Bisalpur dispensary."

Indian returns of mortality have seldom any great claim to accuracy.

Mortality returns They suffice, however, to show that the health of this district is not on the whole much inferior to that of the North-Western Provinces at large. What swells the list of deaths is the malarious fever of the river-basins and the northern parganahs. This becomes most virulent in the months just succeeding the rainy season, from September to December. At this time, moreover, heavy dew falls, and the necessity of watching their crops tells severely on the cultivating classes. It is only fair to add that, in its drier localities, the district is healthy enough. The returns of the cantonment hospital at Bareilly show a far less than average mortality.

¹ See Gazetteer article on Bareilly.

In a sporadic form cholera is sufficiently familiar, but as an epidemic it is almost unknown. The mortality from different causes during the past five years may be thus summarized:—

Year.	Fever	Small-pox	Bowel complaint	Cholera	Other causes	Total	Proportion of deaths to 1,000 of population.
1873	20,975	7,672	2,626	123	1,945	33,341	22.12
1874	20,780	1,796	2,502	53	.	27,766	17.73
1875	24,124	856	4,292	730	2,538	32,540	21.59
1876	28,836	3,033	5,028	3,111	1,993	42,001	27.87
1877	22,610	1,951	2,131	22	1,541	28,265	20.32

From the third column it will be seen that small-pox at present shows small signs of yielding under the lanceet of the Government vaccinator. Yet vaccine operations have of late years slowly but surely increased. In 1873-74 as many as 16,618 out of 22,233 such operations were successful, in 1874-75, 25,477 out of 32,081, 26,692 out of 31,083 in 1875-76, 26,953 out of 31,176 in 1876-77, and in 1877-78, 27,732 out of 33,029. The subject of vaccination naturally leads to that of cattle disease; but the latter has received sufficient notice on preceding pages¹

The early history of Bareilly must ever linger in the mist which obscures everything Indian before the incursion of the chronicle-loving Musalmán. Sermons in the stones of ancient cities, and legends of old-world heroes, are at best a foundation for theory rather than fact, but to these, in the first instance, must we look for whatever faint truth they can supply. The first hints of district history are centred round the venerable fortress of Ahichhatra,² near Aonla. In the Mahábhárata the great kingdom of Panchála extends from the Himalaya southwards to the Chambal; and Ahichhatra is the capital of its northern division, now Rohilkhand.³ Just before the fierce war which is the subject of that epic, Drona, the tutor of the Pándavas, ejected Drupada, king of Panchala, from this portion of his realm. Its mention shows that Ahichhatra was already an historic city in the second century B C, when the author of the Mahábhárata flourished; and indeed other proofs point to the same conclusion. Hwen Thsang inform us that Asoka (c. 250 B. C), whose coins are still ploughed up in the neighbourhood,

¹ *Supra* pp 133-4 and 341. The same pages will, with the Etáwa notice, supply a fairly exhaustive list of indigenous medicines. ² See Gazetteer article on Rám Nagar. ³ See Cunningham's *Archæological Survey Reports*, Vol I, p 235, and plate II. A small north-eastern corner of the district would seem to have been included in the Puranic kingdom of Mahákosala, which extended from a temple called Gokarnes, near Pilibhit, to the Gandak in Gorakhpur and Champáran. Buchanan's *Eastern India* (1838), II, 325.

founded here a Buddhist temple. The place is sometimes called *Ādikot*, a popular legend assigning its foundation to *Adi* the *Ahīr*, a contemporary of *Drona*. How early was the currency of this tradition is shown by the geography of *Ptolemy* (c. 150 A.D.), which names the place *Adisadia*. To other villages in the same *tahsil* is ascribed an equal antiquity. *Lakaur* is said to be mentioned in the *Mahābhārata*, and to *guru Drona* is attributed the building of *Gurgaon*.¹

Between the beginning of the Christian era and the seventh century intervenes a great historic gap which even legend is unequal to fill. *Ahichhatra*, with its Buddhists and perhaps Jains, continues to flourish, and other towns no doubt existed in the clearings amidst a primeval *dhāt* jungle. But the age is still, probably, nomadic, and the predominant races are tribes who pasture their cattle among the glades of the forest.² *Adi* is not indeed the only grazer who is credited with the foundation of durable remains in the district. Numerous excavated tanks, in *tahsil Pilibhit* and elsewhere, are attributed to herdsmen, and to judge from their position these reservoirs were intended for watering cattle.³ Tradition declares that the first inhabitants of the country were *Ahīrs*, *Gobris*, *Goelis*, *Gūjars*, and other pastoral clans, and that the country itself was called *tappa Ahīran*, or Cowherd-land. To the *Ahīrs* and *Gobris* are attributed *Gwala Prasiddh*, a city that once stretched for seven miles along the bank of the *Rāmganga*, and the neighbouring *Pachomi* (*Panchbhūmi*), where copper coins of *Asoka* are still discovered. The foundation of *Bilai* and *Parasnakot* is assigned to the well-known Titan (*Daitya*) *Bali*. But as the latter was built for his *Ahīr* servant *Parasua*, both perhaps belong to this age. The herdsmen just mentioned are more likely to have been aborigines than *Aīyans*, but for the prominence of undoubtedly aboriginal races we must wait a few centuries longer.

About 635 A.D., the district was visited by the Chinese Buddhist pilgrim *Hwen Thsang*. It was then divided between two kingdoms, its northern tracts being included in

Govisana or *Kāshipur*, and its southern in *Ahichhatra*. The former was about 330, and the latter about 495 miles⁴ in circumference. Both countries were strongholds of Buddhism; but of both the Chinaman's account is disappointingly meagre. His account of *Ahichhatra* will be found in the *Gazetteer* article on *Rāmnagar*. What races inhabited the district he does

¹ Moens' *Bareilly Settlement Report* pp 17-21.

castes by *Bābu Rājkrishnan Mu-khpadhyay*.
Adi is himself said to have dug the *Adi-nagar* tank near *Ahichhatra*.

² Census Report of 1865. Note on

³ Colvin's *Pilibhit Settlement Report*, p 2

⁴ Or 2,000 and

3,000 li respectively. See *Julien's Hwen Thsang* above quoted.

not tell us, but traces of Hindu occupation are to be found in the nine Bráhmameal temples and 300 Jogis which he saw in that city.

In the following century the rulers of the district, or rather of its open country, were undoubtedly Hindus. We now hear the land mentioned for the first time as Katehr. The term was probably, as before pointed out, derived from its *katehr* soil, and seems to have at first included the whole of what is now known as Rohilkhand.¹ By Chand, the Chaubáharí, we are told

that about 714 A. D. Rám, the Pramár, the Chakwá lord of Ujjain,² made gifts of land to the 36 royal races.

To Kehar he gave Katehr. Kehar must therefore have been a Rájput, but to which of the 36 races he belonged must ever remain uncertain. A powerful Hindu dynasty was reigning at Dewal near Deoria about two centuries later. Here Mr. Boulderson discovered a now famous inscription translated by Mr. Prinsep, and given at length in the *Gazetteer* article on Deoria. The inscription is dated 992 A. D.³ and represents the Rája Sri Lalla as grandson of Vía Vámmá, who must therefore have reigned at about the beginning of the century. Sri Lalla is described as of the "Chindu race,"⁴ and descended from the great Rishi Chyávana. Chyávana, be it noted, was the reputed ancestor of the Cheru clan, with whose name Chindu may perhaps be connected. Cherus are in other districts found side by side with Thárús, and to a great Tháru monarch, Mordhaj, is attributed the foundation of Maráun in the same tahsíl. There is therefore some basis for the conjecture, now for the first time propounded, that Sri Lalla was a Cheru. Cherus had at that time, no doubt, some aboriginal faith of their own, and Lalla was a Hindu. But his family may have been converted to Hinduism just as readily as that of Mordhaj to Jainism.

Who Sri Lalla really was is a question which has excited more than one discussion. Sir Henry Elliot suggests that the Chindu race may have been Chandels.⁵ On the strength, perhaps, of a somewhat exploded tradition that the Báchhals ejected the grazier castes who originally held the country, General Cunningham⁶ assumes that they were Báchhals. While pointing out the baselessness of this assumption, Mr. Moens⁷ asserts that Chindu is a mistranslation

¹ *Supra* p. 577, note 2, and Bareilly Settlement Report, p. 17. ² Chakwa is here probably a corruption of *Chakravarti*, just as in another sense it is of *Chakravaka*. The Ujjain here mentioned is perhaps Kashipur, which was once so called. ³ *Sambut* 1048. ⁴ Mr.

Moens considers Chindu to be a mistranslation of Chandrabansi, but such was not, apparently, the opinion of Prinsep, Elliot, and Cunningham. ⁵ *Supplemental Glossary*, art. "Chandel." ⁶ The article quotes from Chánd a boast of the Banáphars: "By us were the Gonds expelled, and their strongholds, Deogarh and Chaubari, added to his sway." The Chaubáharí in this district was founded during the seventeenth century, and cannot be the place meant. ⁷ *Arch. Survey Report*, Vol. I. The date of the first entry of the Báchhals into the south of Shahjahanpur is given by their own family records as 1004 A. D. All the tribes of Káulpur concur in saying that these Rájputs never crossed the Khanaut or held land west of that river. ⁸ *Settlement Report*, pp. 18-20.

for Chandrabansi. But “we cannot,” as he at last most justly confesses, “identify this mysterious race. We only know that—

The knights are dust,
And their good swords are rust,
Their souls are with the saints, we trust”

But whoever king Lalla may have been, the inscription shows his realm to have attained a high state of civilization. The Mansarovar lake, the Tibetan home of the wild swans, is mentioned, and so is the distant ocean. The red sandstone on which the lines are inscribed must have come from Dehli, or Agra, or Mirzāpur. The Rāja is praised for his piety, education, intellectual gifts, truthfulness, liberality, and military skill. The groves, gardens, and flowers of the suburbs, the lofty white buildings of the city (Garh-khera or Deoria), the gold ornaments and pearl necklaces of its ladies, all obtain their share of commendation. Wells—some with flights of steps leading down into their cylinders—tanks, and irrigation canals are constructed. There are almshouses where the poor are clothed and fed, and there are temples for the gods. Glebes are assigned five of revenue to the priestly orders. The villages are fertile and well-peopled. Poetry is valued, and the sculpture and engraving are such as Bareilly could not produce now, nearly 900 years later in the world’s history.

A suspicion may perhaps suggest itself that the courtly scribe has laid on his colours with too thick a brush. The civilization must at best have been somewhat local, and confined to such cities as Deoria on the south-east and Alchhatra on the south-west, for we know that the bulk of the country was still held by half-wild races who have not even yet attained any marked stage of enlightenment. That Alchhatra was still flourishing is shown by a bas-relief of two lions, dated 1004 A.D.,¹ and discovered amongst its ruins by Mr. F. W. Porter. The numerous traces of Jainism which are found in the same spot will be dwelt on elsewhere; and it is possible that this faith was now at its highest development in Northern Rohilkhand and Oudh. The founder of Marauri was, as already mentioned, prince of a Jain dynasty.² The date of Mordhaj or Mayyuradhvaja is given by General Cunningham³ as about 900 A.D. How widely his name and faith were

¹ 1060 *Sanvat* ² Oudh Gazetteer, I, 111 ³ *Supra* pp. 455-486. The proper exploration of Jain remains in this part of India is as yet an untouched task. When General Cunningham accomplished his archaeological survey he seems to have known less about the Jains than at present, and, as elsewhere shown, has on two occasions overlooked buildings bearing the suggestive name of Pārāsnaṭh. In some cases he seems (see note to his article on Alchhatra) to have mistaken Jain for Buddhist statues. If Rāja Shrivaparsad Oswāl, himself a Jain, were to devote to this subject some of his learned leisure, the result might be a great gain to Indian antiquarianism, and even history.

distributed is perhaps shown by the neighbouring ruins of Mordhaj and Pánharst in Bijnor¹

We have now entered the beginning of the eleventh century, and the position up to that time may be thus summarized.
 Beginning of the eleventh century The district was a wooded country interspersed with pastoral glades and cultivated patches. Among the former roved nomadic races who for their own protection established here and there a stronghold, and for the comfort of their cattle dug here and there a tank. In the latter were towns occupied by tribes of a higher civilization and more refined beliefs, some of them Aryans in race, some Buddhists and Jannas in religion. They may have flattered themselves that the surrounding wilds were under their subjection, but if so, must have been rudely undeceived

For there seems about this time to have been an invasion or uprising of the aborigines of the wild aboriginal tribes. Expelling or outrooting the rise civilized races, they appear for at least two centuries to have ruled undisputed masters of the country. The clans whose turn of supremacy had now arrived could, if not altogether aboriginal, boast of but little Aryan blood. The Ahírs and kindred races already mentioned may be allowed the benefit of a doubt; but the Bháharas, Bhádaras, Bhuínharas, and Bháls were undoubted Mlechhas. All, however, seem to have claimed some kinship with the great Rája Ben, the hero of the aborigines and opponent of Hinduism. All that can be ascertained of Ben has been said above². His date is by some legends fixed later than the time of which we are now treating, but if he be identical, as already suggested, with the Vena of the Mahábhárata and the Puránas, he must have flourished many centuries before. The Ahírs of Sháhjahánpur claim him as one of the most famous seions of their race. He is said to have founded Garha Khera and Sháhgarh (in Púrampur), while his wife Sundari or Ketari excavated the Queen's tank (Rám Tál) at Kábar. Many other half-forgotten strongholds were his handiwork. And "when," writes Mr Moens, "the common people attribute any old fort to Rája Ben, it is equivalent to saying that it is an old Bhar or Bhil stronghold, such as we know existed in many other parts of the country."

It was not until the end of the twelfth century that the lengthy process of expelling the aboriginal races began. It was about this time, as already shown,³ that the first invading wave of

But are gradually re-suppressed by Rájputs

¹ After quoting Mr Elliott's *Chronicles of Unao*, Mr Moens remarks—"This, too, I conceive to have been the course of events in Bareilly. The Ahírs from the Nepal hills, the Bháls from the jungles to the south, the Bhárs from the forests of Ondh, must have poured into East Katehr, after driving out the Aryans from Oudh, and either exterminated or driven out the civilized Rájput tribes, just as they had done from Ajudhya."

² *Supra* pp 341, 342 (Bijnor notice). ³ Note on the castes of Sháhjahánpur, Census Report of 1865. ⁴ *Supra* p 90, 105

Katehriya Rájputs burst into Rohilkhand and partially established its rule. In spite of Muslim conquest, the Rájputs continued for many centuries to extend their sway. So late as the end of the sixteenth century we find Tomars and Chauháns expelling Bhíls from Garha Khera of this district and Bisaul of Budaun. But all the chief clans of the district concur in affirming that on their arrival they found no civilized Bráhmaṇ, Rájput, or Baniya tribes. The previous occupants, where any, are always described as Ahírs, Bhuínhars, Bhíhars, or Bhíls, while the country is as often as not unoccupied jungle. But we now quit the period of legend and conjecture to enter that of history. In the beginning of the thirteenth century was established the Muhammadan empire of Dehli, and Katehri was almost immediately afterwards divided into the governments of Sambhal and Budaun, both frequently mentioned by the Muslim annalists. The name of Katehri seems now to have shrunk until confined to the country between the hills, the Rám-ganga, and the Khanau.

A general sketch of the district at the time of their arrival would have shown the invaders the following broad outlines. A few scattered settlements of nomad graziers in the south; to north and east tribes of Bhuínhars and Bhíls wandering amid a forest dotted here with the sites of half-forgotten cities; and west of the Rám-ganga a Katehriya colony. Neither then nor for three centuries afterwards could there have been much to tempt an invasion. Aonla is the only town mentioned by name in the chronicles of this period; and the special history of the tract is to be sought chiefly in the general annals of the Budaun Government. These have been already given at some length,¹ and it will here suffice to recapitulate briefly the events which seem to have specially affected this district.

According to Farishta, Kutb-ud-dín in 1196, or according to Badáyúní, Shaháb-ud-dín in 1194, marched from Budaun to Bangarh and captured the latter fortress. But whether this Bangarh was Ahicchhatra as suggested by Mr Moens, or the Bangarh in Budaun,² afterwards defended by Ali Muhammad, is uncertain.

In 1253 Nasir-ud-dín Mahmud crossed the Ganges at Máyápur in Sabáranpur, and marching through Bijnors, along the foot of the hills, reached the Ráhab or Rám-ganga. In the course of the foray one of his favourite officers, Izz-ud-dín Daramshí,³ was slain. The monarch resolved to inflict a stinging revenge on that part of the

¹Supra pp. 90-105.

²Pp. 106-7.

³Pp. 92, note 6.

submontane tract which he had not sufficiently punished already. He sent a force across the Rám-ganga to pillage Katehr in a manner "that the inhabitants might not forget for the rest of their lives," and himself proceeded to Budann¹.

The next invasion was thirteen years later, in the reign of Ghiyás-ud-din. ^{Ghiyás-ud-din's,} Balban ¹²⁶⁶ Hearing in 1266 that the neighbourhood of Budann and Amroha was disturbed by a rebellion in Katehr, he marched from Delhi in such haste that he left his tents behind, and reached the scene of revolt in three days. "Sending forward a force of 5,000 archers, he gave them orders to burn Katehr and destroy it, to slay every man and to spare none but women and children—nay, not even boys who had reached the age of eight or nine years. The blood of the Hindus ran in streams, heaps of slain were to be seen near every village and jungle, and the stench of the dead reached as far as the Ganges. This severity spread dismay among the rebels, and many submitted. The whole district was ravaged, and so much plunder was made, that the royal army was enriched, and even the people of Budann were satisfied. Wood-cutters were sent out to cut roads through the jungles, and the army passing along these brought the Hindus to submission. From that time to the end of the glorious reign no rebellion made head in Katehr, and the countries of Budann, Sambhal, Amroha, and Kauwan, continued safe from the violence and the disturbance of the Katehriyas."²

This extract shows that the Katehriyas had already crossed the Rám-ganga and settled in Katehr. That they were crushed, but not ^{Jalál-ud-din's,} extirpated, is proved by the fact that less than a quarter ¹²⁸⁹⁻⁹⁰ of a century later they required another chastisement. It has been already mentioned that in the second year of his reign, 1289, Jalál-ud-dín Khilji halted at Budann, while his son Arkah Khán went forward to punish his rebellious nephew Chhaju³. The result is described not only in the pages of the *Táríkh-i-Firozsháhi*, but in the heroic couplets of Amír Khusró⁴. Arkah, sings the latter, proceeded to the banks of the Rahab or Rám-ganga, and found the enemy encamped on the opposite bank. Chhaju had wisely seized all the vessels on the river. But "the royal army crossed the river like the wind, on a few boats called *zauaks*, and spread confusion through the

¹ Supra, p. 94, *Tahakut-i ndsari*, Dowson's Elliot, II, 353, and *Táríkh-i-Badáyuni*. These authorities call Katehr Kanthar, and Professor Dowson therefore imagines that Kanthar, far away in Nasir-ud-din's rear, is intended. But Kanthar and Kathar are alternative forms of Katehr often used by Badáyuni.

² *Táríkh-i-Firozsháhi*, Elliot, III, 101, 160. Badáyuni.

³ P. 96. Mr. Moens calls Jalál-ud-dín Firoz. Firozshahi was certainly one of his titles. But historians have agreed to reserve that name for a later monarch of the Lughák dynasty (1331-68).

⁴ In his *Ghurrah-ul-kamál*, Dowson's Elliot, III, 536-9. For some account of this poet see p. 160, note 2.

camp of the enemy." After dyeing the earth everywhere with rebel blood, the victors returned to Budaun. Chhaju was forgiven, but his uncle, the emperor, seems to have remained in this part of the Ganges valley, and next year (1290) made a raid on Katchr. "He went on" (continues the poet), "hopeful as Darius, and his faithful soldiery accompanied him as far as Kábar." Here a struggle ensued, and the Muslims made their swords rusty with the blood of the Hindus. Every live Hindu who fell into the emperor's hands was crushed flat by the feet of elephants. Country-born Musalmáns who had joined in the insurrection were spared, but distributed as slaves amongst the imperial officers. When the emperor had bestowed the country on his own friends, he determined to proceed towards Hindustán, and to open a way through the forest. He cut down the woods of Taráya¹ that intercepted his progress, cleared the road of the robbers that infested it, and hung them on boughs, which thereon looked like trees in the island of Wakwak. After these highhanded proceedings he departed.

Though the Mughal inroad of Ali Bog (1308) is said to have extended to the neighbourhood of Budaun, and even Oudh, we have no warrant for saying that it harassed this district. This "descendant of Changiz Khán, the accursed," met defeat and death in Amroha of Moradabad.²

The Hindus would seem to have recovered Kábar after the departure of Jalál-ud-dín Khilji, for we are told that the Muslims re-captured it in the reign of his nephew Alá-ud-dín (1313). It again fell into the hands of the Katehriyas during the reign of Firoz Tughlak (1351-88).³ How under the same emperor the Katehriyas murdered the governor of Budaun (1379), and how their country was yearly wasted in consequence, has already been told in the graphic language of Farishta. The inhabited country round Aonla was depopulated and converted into jungle.⁴ It was at this time probably that Gwála Prasiddh was destroyed.⁵ According to Badáyúni, Sayyid Khizr Khan, great-nephew of the murdered governor, was deputed to punish the rebels. He signalled his appointment by slaying one Lakhúku, a Katehriya who seems to have been the actual murderer. But the prime cause of the mischief, Rája Kharak or Khargu Singh, was the same chief who, according to Katehriya traditions, in 1420 ejected the Ahírs and Bhuinháris from the country between Rámghanga and Deoha. He must therefore have taken advantage of the disorder caused by Timúr's invasion (1399) to return from exile and recover his domain. The Katehriyas

¹ I.e., the Tarál

² *Táziyat ul-Amsar*, Elliot, III, 47-48. *Tárkh-i-Firozsháhi*, *ibid*, 198.

³ *Cunningham's Archaeological Survey Reports*, vol. I, p. 359.

⁴ *Supra* pp. 97-8. It is in the passage from the *Tárkh-i-Firozsháhi* quoted in note *ibid.*, that Aonla is mentioned for the first time.

⁵ Bareilly Settlement Report, page 21.

now reoccupied Firoz Tughlak's New Forest of Aoula, and began to build a few villages. Such was Atarchendi, a strong settlement in the difficult and then thickly wooded country between the old Aril and new Nawab Nadi. The remains of the old Thákurgarh or Rajput's fortress are still visible on the banks of the former river and the village is still held by Katchhriya Rajputs.

But though extending their possessions, the Katchhriyas seem to have been for a while humbled. In 1110, and again in 1112, they tamely allowed the emperor Mahmúd Tughlak to come hunting in Katchh. In 1113 his successor Daulat Khán Looh made a similar expedition, being met and humbly received by Rai Har or Hari Singh, the brother of Khingru. Badayuni asserts that the ungrateful Daulat conveyed both this and other Katchhriya chiefs as prisoners to Patnáli. But the statement is improbable, for the very next year (1111) we find Hari Singh in full rebellion. By this time Sayyid Khizr Khan had succeeded to the throne, and his experience in raids on Katchh enabled him to make short work of this insurrection. General Táju-ul-Mulk was despatched with a large army into that country, and defeating Hari Singh at Aoula, again laid all the neighbouring country waste. The vanquished Katchhriya surrendered two years later, and on promising to pay tribute was reinstated in his possessions. But such clemency was misplaced, for in 1118 it was again found necessary to send Táju-ul-mulk against him. The revolt was this time more serious, and while devastating the country, Táju-ul-mulk was unable to wind up the war. The emperor took the field in person, and after driving Hari Singh into the forests which extended for 36 miles round Aoula, completely defeated him with the loss of baggage, arms, and horses. The rebel chief fled across the Rámghanga to the foot of the Kumam hills, hotly pursued for five days by 20,000 cavalry. But he justified the old adage and lived to fight another day. In 1420 Táju-ul-mulk again visited Katchh, and levied tribute from "Rai Singh, the possessor of that country." This was evidently the irrepressible Hari,³ or his brother Kharaah, of whom during late years we have heard so little.

On the submission in 1121 of Mnhábat, the rebellious governor of Budann, he was sent to punish the contumacious Tomars (Jangháras), whom "he plundered and took prisoners to a man."⁴ To this expedition of Mnhábat's is apparently due the emigration of the Jangháras from Usahal and Salimpur of Budann to Khora Bahera of Sháhjáhpur. Hence they gradually spread over the whole of

¹ *Tárikh-i-Mubárak Sháhi*, Dowson's Elliot, IV, 13, 44.

² *Ibid.*, and Dow's Farishtah quoted by Bareilly Settlement Report. In the last named work Hari is throughout called Nari.

³ Dow's Farishtah and Badayuni, quoted in Mr Moens' Report. See also above, p. 98.

⁴ Dow, II, 27.

Farīdpur and Bīsālpur. The date of the expulsion of the Ahīrs from Khēra Bajhēra by their chief Udai Singh is in their own family histories given as 1387 A. D. If, as is possible, they were driven into Shāhjahānpur by the severities of Fīroz Tughlak, the date is perhaps correct. It was perhaps to the accession of a second wave of refugees flying from the wrath of Muhābat that they owed the rapid extension of their domains in this district. But in any case the period of their emigration eastwards across the Rāmghāga is fixed between the definite limits of 1387 and 1422.¹

In 1424 the emperor Mubārak marched in a menacing manner towards Katehr, but he was met on the banks of the Ganges by ^{The Katehriyas again give trouble, 1494} Har Singh, who was weary of fighting and submitted. As the Katehriya's tribute was three years in arrears, he was confined for a few days until his accounts were settled. The imperial army then crossed the Ganges, and chastised the recusants dwelling between that river and Kumānu.² We hear no more of Har Singh, and for seventy years no more of his clan. But in 1494 the emperor Sikandar Lodī visited Katehr and quelled a fresh rebellion. The landholders of that country had concentrated in large numbers and offered a well-contested battle. They were at last routed, "and the army of Islām captured a great quantity of booty"³ From this time forward, for many a long year, the Katehriyas remained quiet. All their gallant efforts at maintaining their independence had failed, and they seem to have resigned themselves to their fate, after carrying on a brave and almost unremitting struggle against their Muhammadan conquerors for 300 years. Occasionally, henceforward, we hear of isolated outbreaks, but these were mere attempts to avoid payment of the revenue due, not combined efforts to throw off the Muhammadan yoke. For years the country enjoyed comparative rest; and except an earthquake in 1506, no events of importance occurred. The jungle was gradually cleared, while population and tillage extended.

During the reign of Sher Shāh, however (1540-1555), the Katehriyas would again appear to have given some trouble. For we ^{Sher Shāh establishes a garrison at Kabār, c. 1543.} find that usurper marching to Kabār, capturing the town, and building there the castle of Shergarh, to keep the burghers in check.⁴ Other memorials of this visit exist at Kābūr. The Khawās Tāl, to the south of the castle, was probably named after Sher Shāh's most trusted general, and the Islāmpur quarter after his son and successor.⁵ When

¹ Bareilly Settlement Report, pp. 26, 27.

² *Ibid.*

³ *Tarikh-i Khan Jahān Lodī*,

Dowson's Elliot, V, 93. From this note to the end of the paragraph the language is that prematurely applied by Mr. Moens to a period seventy years earlier.

⁴ Cunningham's

Archæological Survey Reports, vol. I, p. 339.

⁵ Islam Shāh, the Salim Shāh of

Llphinstone.

Khawás Khán was in rebellion against Islám Sháh, he again visited this part of the country, pillaging the parganahs which lie along the foot of the hills.¹ The Katehriyas seem to have earned favour in the eyes of Islám Sháh. For about 1552 we find him appointing Mitrasen, the Katehriya Rája of Lakhnor or Sháhabad in Rámpur, to the important government of Sambhal.

We now quit history for tradition, and tradition of a rather insecure kind. It is said that at the beginning of the sixteenth century Jagat Singh Katehriya founded Jagatpur near Bareilly.² There is no reason to doubt that this was

the case; but to the statement that in 1537 his sons
Foundation of Bareilly, circ 1537 Bās Deo and Barel Deo founded Bareilly itself sceptical

objections may be raised. It is far too probable that their names were invented, like those of so many mythical founders, to account for the name of the foundation. The real derivation of the word Bareilly is of course uncertain; but an excellent authority³ deduces the name of the Oudh Bareli from the Bhaïs, a tribe who once roamed this district also. The multitude of bambus around the city might at once have suggested the prefix bāns to distinguish this Bareilly from that. Only 35 years after its reputed foundation we find the town called Bāns Bareli.⁴ But the strongest argument against the legend is the great variety of form under which it occurs. The version just given was that recounted to Mr Moens. But Mr Stack's inquiries resulted in another version, which makes Rája Jagat Singh a Barhela Rájput, with two sons, Bāsdeo and Nágdeo. Bāsdeo built in 1550 a castle, calling it Bās Bareli, after his special and his tribal names, and Nágdeo built a part of the new city. A third story, supplied by a local banker and pamphleteer, Lāla Lakshminārāyan Káyath, makes Bāsdeo a *Barhal* Rájput of Jagat village, and the original name of the town Bāsdeo Barhali. There is one point only upon which all three versions are agreed, viz, that a Rájput named Bāsdeo founded a masonry fort in the old city. Its remains are still visible, and its name is traceable in that of the Kot muhalla or quarter. Yet how popular legend may err as to the true history of places built but three centuries ago may be seen by reading the article on Khwāja Phúl in the Cawnpore notice.⁵

¹ *Tārkh-i-Daudi*, Dowson's Elliot, IV, 484, and Prof Dowson's note on the life of Khawás Khan, appendix E to same volume. ² Jagatpur is now a *muhalla* or ward of the old city.

³ Mr W C Bennett, C.S. It may be mentioned that Bareilly is not the only place so called in this district. Sheet 5 of the Revenue Survey map shows another spot so named, on the edge of the mūla swamp in Pilibhit. But it is not pretended that the authority of Bās Deo and Bareldeo ever reached into that Banjara parganah.

⁴ *Tārkh-i-Baddayūn*, Elliot, V, 505. ⁵ That village is said to have been founded by an eunuch (Khwāja Sarāi) in the service of a princess named Phúl. But in reality Phúl was the name of the eunuch himself, and not of a royal mistress. Gazr, VI, 249, note 1.

The Katehriyas once more rose during the second reign of Humáyún, 1555-56; and in this rebellion Bádeo is said to have taken a part. It was suppressed on the accession of Akbar, whose general, Almás Ali Khán, slew Bádeo and captured his fort. The growing importance of Bareilly as a military post or otherwise was almost immediately afterwards recognized. Though remaining a part of the Budaun government, it was created the charge of a separate or subdivisional governor. Badáyúní tells us that in 1568 its government was conferred, together with that of Sambhal, on one Husain Kuli Khán, and this is the first mention of Bareilly in the histories. The revolt of Akbar's consins, the Mirzas, and their flight to Gujarát (1566), have been already mentioned.¹ The disturbances which they afterwards created in that country forced the emperor to march thither and eject them (1572). But some of the fugitive princes, and amongst them Ibráhím Husain Mirza, found their way to Northern India. The governor of Kánt and Gola, Husain Khán Tukriya, had just returned, wounded, from an expedition against some banditti in another part of his sovereign's dominions, when he heard that Ibráhím was threatening this district and Sambhal. He advanced to Bareilly, and thence to Sambhal, while Ibráhím retreated.² In pursuing the Mirzás through the Panjab he was afterwards joined by the Bareilly governor, Husain Kuli Khán.

Later on in Akbar's reign Mirza³ Aín-ul-mulk was appointed governor; but whether as the immediate successor of Husain Kuli Khán is uncertain. Memorials of his rule exist in the Mirzai mosque and the plot known as the Mirzái-bágh at Bareilly. He was succeeded by Bahrámand Khán. The divisions and revenue of the district, as fixed by Todar Mal and recorded in 1596 by Abúl Fazl, have been already shown.⁴

In the last year of Jaháung's reign, or first of Sháhjahán's (1627), Sultán Ali Khán became governor, and in the following year (1628) Ali Kuli Khán was appointed. At some time before the death (1658) of Sháhjahán, Bareilly obtained a fresh step of promotion. It was created the headquarters of the Budaun Government, *vice* Budaun degraded.⁵ In the same reign the Katehriyas were again the cause of disturbance. Though no longer daring to resist imperial governors, they had still sufficient vigour to annoy their neighbours.

¹ *Supra* p. 347. ² Authority the same as in penultimate note. This Husain Khán Tukriya was not, as inferred by the settlement report, the same person as the Husain Kuli Khán, governor of Bareilly and Sambhal. But as they were both afterwards engaged in pursuing the Mirzas about the Panjáb, the mistake may be easily made. ³ When a suffix, as in the case of Ibráhím Husain Mirza just mentioned, this title denoted imperial blood, when a prefix, as in the present case, it was a title bestowed on officials. ⁴ *Supra* p. 602. ⁵ P. 104.

Making this district a base of operations, they between 1625 and 1638 steadily encroached on that of the Taráí, then held chiefly by the Rájās of Kumaun. They were pushed back within their former frontiers by Rustam Khán, governor of Moradabad¹. Two other rulers of Bareilly, appointed by Sháhjahán, are remembered by name. Abdulláh Khán, of Malliabád, was succeeded by Rája Mánik Chand Khattrí, of Sháhjahánábád. But the last of Sháhjahán's appointments, Rája Makrand Rai, who succeeded his father Mánik in 1657, has left behind him more solid traces of his rule.

He founded the Makrandpur quarter, the cathedral mosque (*Jámi Masjid*), of the Sunnis, and near it a large new fort. In honour of Rája Makrand Rai, his new master Alámghír or Aurangzeb, he built or renamed Álamghír-ganj. He is also credited with the foundation of the new city² on a site formerly occupied by *sál* forest. All these works except the fort, whose site is now occupied by other buildings, remain. It was at the end of Sháhjahán's, and therefore probably at the beginning of Makrand's rule, that one Badr Jahán of Piháni, now in Oudh, refused to pay tribute. The governor's summons he answered by annexing all the eastern part of the district. But, imperial forces being sent against him, he was soon suppressed and captured. A satirical couplet still keeps his memory fresh among the people:—

“*Sadr Jahán ke Badr Jahán,
Chhore Piháni jae kahán ?*”

“Badr Jahán would have been chief of the world. But when he left Piháni, where went he?” This Badr Jahán was not the only chief whose rebellion at about the same time disturbed the district. The energy and vigour of Makrand Rai found a congenial task in suppressing a Katchhriya revolt at Bareilly itself. The result was the banishment from the city of all Katchhriyas, and the massacre of all such as claimed descent from Báśdeo. The ejected Rájputs founded Farídpur, Chaubúri, and other places in the Rám-ganga basin. Makrand was still ruling when, in the reign of Aurangzib (1658-1707), Bareilly attained its present rank as the headquarters of a province. The governments of Sambhal and Budaun were united under the old name of Kátehr, and he was appointed prefect of the whole³. But, despite his prosperity, he came to an untimely end. Kalian Rai was an influential Janghára chief of Farídpur, and when he died, his nephew, a pervert to Islám, seized the heritage of his infant sons. On coming of age, the eldest, Dhuyan Dás, stabbed the usurper. The deed was committed in the Government court at Farídpur, and

¹ See Batten's *Notes on the Kumaun Taráí*.

² This, as already mentioned, is sometimes assigned to Nágdéo, the son of Jagat. So is the market afterwards named Álamghír-ganj. For some further account of all these buildings see Gazetteer article on Bareilly city.

³ *Supra* p. 105. Less than eighty years afterwards we find Moradabad a separate though perhaps subordinate government.

Makrand, in spite of an imperial order for his release, punished the contempt by blowing Dhīyān away from a gun. Turning Muslim to add force to his complaint, a kinsman of the executed lad reported Makrand's disobedience at Dehli. The result was that the complainant Lāl Singh returned to Bareilly with a large force, and arresting Makrand, cut off his fingers one by one.¹

This must have happened before 1679, for when Aurangzīb in that year made his expedition against Ajmer, we find Bareilly governed by one Muhammad Rafi. Elated perhaps by the concession made to them in the case of Makrand, and seeing that the emperor's hands were full, the Janghāras now seized the opportunity of revolting. Refusing to pay revenue, they burnt and sacked the villages of all who declined to join them. After a stubborn fight at Khardiha near Deoria, Muhammad Rafi defeated the insurgents and slew their leaders. Deoria was captured and burnt, while the Banjaras of the north, who had joined in the insurrection, were defeated and severely punished.³

During the anarchy which followed the death of Aurangzīb in 1707, the authority of the Bareilly governors was completely set at defiance. The Hindu chiefs again found themselves almost independent. While withholding the tribute due to the imperial treasury, they quarrelled amongst themselves. Every man's hand was against his neighbour. "It was a favourable time," writes Mr Meens, "for any determined adventurer with a few followers to rise rapidly to power, by taking advantage of the general confusion and the jealousies and dissensions of the Hindu chiefs." Such a man soon rose to the surface in the person of Ali Muhammad, the founder of Rohilla rule.²

The Rohillas or Ruhelas were Pathāns—that is to say men of Afghān or Balcīh extraction. Their name is said to mean, in some transmontane language, *hillmen*. Why it should have been applied to the Pathāns of what is now called Rohilkhand, rather than to other adventurers of similar origin, it is impossible to say. Ever since the reigns of Sher Shāh and his successors (1540-55), themselves Pathāns, Pathāns had flocked into India. To these brave and hardy highlanders the wars of Akbar and his descendants had given ample employment. They had preferred the

¹ Family history of Chaudhari Naubat Rāi of Bareilly, quoted in Mr Meens' report. Faridpur town was then called Pura, and Faridpur pargana was a portion of *mahāl* Bareilly.
² *Ibid.* ³ The two great contemporary authorities for the Rohilla period are Captain

Hamilton's *History of the Rohilla Afghans*, 1788, and the *Gulistān-i-Rahmat*, or life of the lord-protector Rahmat, by his son Nawab Mustajab Khan. The former represents the view of the Rohillas taken by their opponents, the latter, that taken by themselves. Minor authorities are the *Gul-i-Rahmat*, written by Rahmat's grandson, the *Siyar ul-Mutakhirin*, Captain Frincklin's *Reign of Shāh Alam*, 1798, Elphinstone's and Mill's *Histories of India*, Mr Meens' *Settlement Report*, and an article contributed to the *Calcutta Review* by Mr Stephen Whitway, C.S., 1875. The light thrown on the subject by contemporary English politicians, such as Burke, is discoloured by party passion, and therefore worthless.

comparative wealth of India to the discomfort of their own cool mountains, and the beginning of the eighteenth century saw them numerous settled in the tract between Ganges, hills, and Oudh.

The man who was to strengthen by uniting their disjointed ranks was, however, a Pathan only by adoption. And here we may give some sketch of the relation which Ali Muhammad bore to other Rohilla chiefs. Mahmūd Khān, surnamed Shukh Moti, was an Afghān of Kandahār. His family belonged to the Badakshān clan of the Bahraich race, and had long been renowned for sanctity. We need not pursue his genealogy further than by saying that, like all Afghāns, he traced his descent to Afghān, the grandson of Saul, and through Saul to Jacob. Mahmūd left, amongst other sons, two named Hasan and Shāh Alam. Both are said to have migrated into India; but it seems that neither adopted that country as a permanent residence. Hasan left three sons, Daud, Naimat, and Salabat. Shāh Alam one only, named Rahmat. But besides his son, Shāh Alam had a slave named Dāūd, who with his master's permission wandered off to seek a fortune in India. Daud first took service, about the year 1707, under the petty chief of Madka in South Sarauli.² At the head of some 200 men, adventurers like himself, he assisted his master against the neighbouring landholders, and in a raid on the village of Bikauli in Kābir, obtained amongst other prisoners a young boy of the Jāt caste. Taking a fancy to the lad, Dāūd adopted him, made him a Muslim, and named him Ali Muhammad. This account of Ali's origin is no doubt extremely distasteful to the Pathāns themselves. That their hero should have been born of a by no means exalted Hindu caste, that he should have been a captive taken in petty war, and the adopted son of a slave, grates on their feelings. They prefer to consider him the son of Dāūd, and Dāūd the son of Shāh Alam.³ But that he was what we have here described him is shown by the best contemporary authority, as well as by a common saying of the Hindūs themselves:—

"Aise se aise delho Parbhu ke thāt,

Aonla jā rājā bhayo Bākauli jā Jāt"

"See from God's will what mighty changes spring,
Bākauli's Jāt became great Aonla's king."

As the fame of Dāūd's bravery and skill spread abroad, he was joined by

a more numerous Afghān following, and employed by more important masters. For services rendered against the

¹ Hamilton calls him Hinnass, but the nomenclature of the *Gulistan-i-Rahmat* has been preferred.

² Authorities agree that the village was South Sarauli, but while Mr. Whiteway calls it Madka, Mr. Moens writes Mndhkur. It was not, however, one of the villages ceded after the Marhoy to Rampur, and its identification in the map of the parganah is difficult.

³ Hamilton has here for once consented to their views.

Marhattas, the emperor gave him grants of land in Sháhí of this district and Satási of Budaun. Hearing of his success, his former owner joined him. But Sháhí Alam's claims for a share in the fruits of that success were inconvenient, and Dáúd caused him to be murdered in his bed. The unprincipled slave afterwards changed sides, and served the Kumaun Rája against the emperor. But, dissatisfied with what seems to have been but half-hearted service, that mountain potentate treacherously invited him to a friendly meeting, cut off his feet, and killed him by extracting the sinews from the stumps. At the age of fourteen Ali Muhammad found himself again an orphan.

But Ali Muhammad was a born ruler, and a ruler of precocious ability. His father's careful lessons in intrigue and soldiery had found a ready pupil. He at once took possession of Dáúd's estates in Budaun, and placed himself in command of Dáúd's forces¹. In his search for powerful patrons, he fixed on Azmat-ulláh, governor of Moradabad, and his son Múin-ud-dín, governor of Bareilly. Having gained their confidence in the completion of the campaign against the Kumaun Rája, he turned his attention to the increase of his domains. One Muhammad Saleh, a court eunuch, had obtained the farm of Manauna, a large village near Aonla, and had seemed disposed to add thereto the patrimony of the young Rohilla. Obtaining the indirect permission of Azmat-ulláh, Ali Muhammad surprised his rival, slew him, and took possession of his land. The next object of his ambition was Aonla, his future capital. Fearing openly to attack its Katelriya chief, Dúja, Ali caused his assassination, and in the confusion that ensued seized the town and pargana. Complaints of these transactions of course reached court, for the nominal owner of Manauna and Aonla was no less a person than Umdat-ul-mulk, paymaster-general of the imperial forces. But Ali had bribed the prime minister, and was confirmed in possession of the lands he had seized. His success attracted hosts to his standard. For his services against the Baiha Sayyids at Jánsath² the emperor created him a Nawáb and reduced the assessment of his domains (1737).

The last was a needless concession, for, like all half-independent eastern chieftains, Ali Muhammad only paid revenue when he felt himself too weak to resist payment. He was now, as already mentioned,³ joined by Rahmat, the son of Sháhí Alam. This afterwards distinguished ruler was born about 1708, and had been left an orphan at the age of four. Being of a cautious and somewhat ambitious disposition, he began life as a small trader between Láhor and Dehli. He readily forgave

¹ Amongst the officers who assented to this measure was a grandson of Shaikh Moti, Málik Sháhí Khán. The force seems to have consisted of but 300 men. ²Gazetteer, III., 604 606.

³ *Supra* p. 106.

his father's murder, and received twelve villages from the adopted son of the murderer

In weakening the royal authority, and driving refugees eastward to recruit the Rohilla forces, the invasion of Nādir Shāh did Ali Muhammad a signal service. He took advantage of the occasion by annexing most of parganah Richha, and encroaching on the lands of all his weaker neighbours. Complaints of these usurpations having reached Dāhli, the emperor ordered Rājā Hirmand Khatri, governor of Moradabad, to eject the Rohillas from Katehr.¹ Hirmand was joined by Abdul Nābi, governor of Bareilly, who counselled prudence. But Hirmand was not the man to take such advice, and was completely defeated in Moradabad by Ali Muhammad, who had marched swiftly from Aonla with 12,000 men. Both the imperial governors were slain, while the Rohilla seized most of what now began to be known as Rohilkhand.² The rebellion was too flagrant to pass unnoticed, and all that the friendly prime minister could do for Ali was to send his own son against him. But the peaceful termination of that son's expedition has been described in the Bijnor notice.³

Officially recognized as governor of Katehr or Rohilkhand, Ali now entered the city of Bareilly. He despatched Pāmad Khān to eject Despat, the Banjūra chief who then held Pilibhīt. The operation was successfully accomplished, and that parganah added to the fief of Rahmat Khān (1740). The victorious Rohilla next took an opportunity which presented itself of avenging his adopted father. A successful invasion of Kānmann in 1744 was followed by an unsuccessful one in 1745. But the history of these campaigns will find its place in the notices on districts of the Kānmann division. It was not long after the failure of the second that Ali Muhammad found himself attacked. How his foresters fought with those of the Nawāb Vazīr Sāfidar Jang, and how Sāfidar Jang set the emperor against him, has been already told.⁴ Ali Muhammad had attempted to restore the old fort of Ahichhatra, but after sinking much money was forced, for want of more, to abandon the enterprise. He now turned to Bangarh, a fortress in Budann, and about as far south of Aonla as Ahichhatra is north of it.⁵ Here he was besieged by the emperor, and here he was forced to surrender, after being for five years the almost undisputed master of Rohilkhand.

¹ It will be remembered that the term Katehr now included the whole of the modern Rohilkhand.

² He had already held the south of this district and north of Budann. He now sent his officers to administer Rampur, Shahjahanpur, and Moradabad.

³ *Supra* p. 314.

⁴ *Supra* p. 106.

⁵ This detail is mentioned because the settlement report makes Bangarh and Ahichhatra identical. But see Manly Muhammad Kaim's memoir of Budann, Mr. Whiteway's essay, and the map of the Budann district given above, see also p. 107.

If Safdar Jang had hoped to obtain Katchr for himself, he was disappointed.

His release and restoration, 1748 Badr-ul-Islám and Faríd-ud-dín, son of Ali's old patron, Azmat-ullah, were appointed governors. The Rohillas were expelled from the Taráí, while a proclamation forbade further Afghán immigration into Rohilkhand. Patháns were by the same edict warned not to approach Dehli, whither Ali Muhammad was conveyed as a state prisoner. But only half a year later some five or six thousand¹ Patháns, headed by Rahmat Khán, appeared suddenly before the royal palace at Dehli and demanded his release. The capital was then, as they had taken care to discover, somewhat bare of troops; and the emperor yielded to their clamour. Keeping two of Ali's sons as hostages at Dehli, he dismissed Ali himself to the governorship of Sirhind. But the invasion of Ahmad Khán Abdáli, in 1748, proved as profitable to Ali Muhammad as had been that of Nádir Sháh. Ahmad seems to have entertained friendly feelings towards Ali, and had sent his sons, the hostages, to safety in Kandahar, the home of their adoptive grandfather. Ali at once therefore took the opportunity which the embarrassments of the imperial power afforded and marched into Rohilkhand.² His old followers flocked to his standard, rejoicing that their chief should "enjoy his own again." His sway was easily restored; and when in the same year (1748) Ahmad Sháh succeeded to the empire, Ali seized the opportunity of getting his possessions confirmed to him. His old enemy Safdar Jang was candidate for the office of prime minister, and Ali joined heartily in that noble's cause, sending Rahmat Khán with 1,000 horse to support him at Dehli. Safdar obtained the desired post; and in return procured for Ali an imperial grant conferring on him almost the whole of Rohilkhand. Having thus obtained the most complete authority, Ali devoted all his efforts towards rendering that authority permanent. He removed all the old officials and landholders, supplanting them by creatures of his own. The forest country at the foot of the hills was a den of robbers, and he spent considerable trouble in destroying their fastnesses.

But a hard life, and perhaps an hereditary disease, had left him small time to mature his arrangements. A cancer in the back, and a general disintegration of the system, warned him that his end was approaching. His two eldest sons, Faiz-ulláh and Abdulláh, were still captives in Afghánistán, and his four younger sons were as yet too young to take part in the administration. Summoning, therefore,

¹ Hamilton says 4,000, Mustajeb Khán, 7,000 goes so far as to assert that he was sent back to Katchr by the emperor, who feared he might join the Abdáli. The Abdáli, it adds, had offered him the office of prime minister at Dehli. Ali entered Rohilkhand through the Bijnor district.

² Hamilton. The *Gulistan-i-Rahmat* by the emperor, who feared he might join the Abdáli. The Abdáli, it adds, had offered him the office of prime minister at Dehli. ² *Supra* p. 348.

his chiefs around him, he made before them a will which showed a large trust in their fidelity. His third son Sad-ullāh was to be his successor until, if ever, his elder sons returned. Rahmat Khān was to be protector or regent (*Hāfiz*), and Dūndī Khān commander-in-chief. With them in the general administration were to be associated Nāmāt and Sīlābat, the brothers of Dūndī. Fateh Khān was to be steward (*khānsāmān*), with the special care of his three younger sons; while Saidūr Khān was appointed paymaster of the troops. These chiefs were enjoined to consult together when any common danger required their concerted action. Each was to bring his quota of troops to meet the common foe and to pay his allotted share of the common expenses, and all were sworn on the Kurān to be faithful to the interests of Ali's children.

The dying chief's last measure was to pay off the arrears due to his troops, and advance them 25 lakhs of rupees. In return was exacted from each soldier a written promise of loyalty to Ali's sons. Having completed these arrangements Ali was carried to court, and held a last levee. He again explained the enactments of his will, and expired, entreating the assembled officers to protect his children (1749). Thus died at the early age of 50 one of the greatest though least scrupulous of self-made men. He was buried at Aonla in a handsome tomb, which as yet shows no signs of decay.

In Ali Muhammad's death Safdar Jang found what he thought a safe opportunity for renewed aggression. He had long sighed to add Rohilkhand to Oudh and make the Ganges the south-western frontier of his realm. But the new lord-protector of the Rohilla commonwealth was more than equal to the occasion. How easily he defeated Safdar's first cat's-paw, Kutb-ud-din, and his second Kām Khān, has been shown in the Bynor and Budāun notices respectively (1750).¹ Rahmat's next exploit was the reduction of the Tarāi country east of Pilibhīt. Marching in person to that town, he despatched Shaikh Kabīr to annex parganas Pūranpur and Sabna. This operation was easily accomplished, and, crossing the Sārda, Kabīr carried the war into Safdar's country, seizing Khairāgarh of Oudh. Rahmat returned to Aonla.

Here he found fresh complications awaiting him. Hard pressed by both Rohilla and Bangash Pathāns, Safdar had enlisted the Marhattas against the latter. The Bangash chief applied to Aonla for assistance, which, though withheld by Rahmat and Dūndī, was granted by Sad-ullāh and Fateh Khān. The Marhattas thereon, as already

¹Pp. 349, 108.

described, crossed the Ganges and defeated the two latter chiefs in Budann.¹ The defeated Rohillas fled to Aonla, and left it in company with all their colleagues, including Rahmat himself. Safdar Jang occupied the evacuated city, and began to prepare boats for the passage of the Rámanga (1751).

The Rohillas hurried northwards to the foot of the hills, but the exact spot where they stood at bay is disputed by the two principal authorities. Hamilton says that it was Laldháng, on the Garhwál hills just outside Bijnor, Mustajáb Khán asserts that his grandfather, after defeating Safdar Jang near Aonla, retreated to Chilkia.

The improbabilities of the latter's story are however very great, and the version of the former is to be preferred. In either case the details of the lingering siege by Safdar Jang and the Marhattas are the same. They have been given in the Bijnor notice,² and it will suffice to repeat that when a second Abdáli inroad occasioned his return to court, Safdar Jang was fain to patch up a peace (1752). Before he returned towards Lucknow, accompanied by his late adversary Rahmat, he had received from the latter bonds for an indemnity of Rs. 50,00,000 and for a yearly tribute of Rs. 5,00,000. Handed over to the Marhattas, these bonds formed the groundwork for their later claims on Rohilkhand. On taking leave of Safdar near Lucknow, Rahmat was presented with a charter confirming him and his descendants in the possession of Puranpur-Sabna.

The Abdáli left India without approaching Delhi. But his friendly interest in Ali Muhammad had not expired with that chief's death, and he now sent Abdulláh and Faizulláh back to Aonla, with a request that the provisions of their father's will should be observed. Rahmat and his colleagues consented, but, unwilling to deprive themselves of all authority, they devised an execution of the will such as they knew would embroil Ali's sons and restore the power to their own hands. The State was divided into three parts, each part being consigned to the joint government of two brothers. Aonla fell to Abdulláh the eldest, and Murtaza the youngest son of Ali; Bareilly to Faizulláh the second, and Muhammad Yár the fourth, and Morádabad to the two remaining sons. The success, or rather ill-success, of this arrangement was proved more rapidly than even the guardians themselves could have hoped. The partisans of Abdulláh and Murtaza were artfully stirred up to fight in the streets of Aonla, and that city was plundered. Abdulláh accused Rahmat of favouring his brother, while Rahmat retorted by accusing Abdulláh of an intent to murder himself. On

¹ P. 109. Not at Islámnagar in Aonla, as stated by the settlement report, but at Islámnagar, the capital of the parganah so named in Budaun. This was on the direct road from Ramghát, where the Marhattas crossed the Ganges, to Bisauli and Aonla.

² P. 350.

this latter pretence Abdulláh was banished across the Ganges, but the indignation of his father's old retainers was strong, and he was recalled. These disturbances were nevertheless pleaded as excuse for a fresh partition of the country. Sadulláh, with a pension of eight lakhs, was made the nominal head of the State. Abdulláh obtained a fief in Budaun.¹ On Faizulláh was bestowed most of Rámpur and the Cháchar domain in this district. Murtaza left the country in disgust. Muhammad Yár had quitted Rohilkhand with Abdulláh, and was probably absent at the time of distribution, for he is not mentioned as obtaining any share. Ali's remaining son, Alláh Yár, died almost immediately afterwards of consumption (1754).

But the lion's share of course fell to the guardians themselves. Rahmat obtained almost the whole of Bareilly, besides portions of other districts. Dúndi Khán's large domain included no portion of this district, but parganah Aonla fell to the share of Sardár Khán. Rahmat at once proceeded to make himself at home in Bareilly. One wife and his eldest son, Ináyat, were provided with apartments in the fort at Bareilly itself. The remaining ladies of his household were sent to Pilibhít, where he built a seraglio (*mahalsarái*), a hall of audience (*diwán-i-am*), and a council-chamber (*diwán-i-khás*). He changed the name of that town to Háfizabád. It was in the same year (1754) that the disgraced Safdar solicited Ráhmát's assistance against the emperor. Rahmat at once complied by leading 40,000 Rohillas across the Ganges. But at Hápur he was turned back by an imperial order bidding him, if his promise forbade him to fight under his sovereign's standard, to return to Rohilkhand. Safdar shortly afterwards died (1754), being succeeded by his son Shujá-ud-daula, the future master of Rohilkhand. In the following year Rahmat founded Háfizganj as a sort of half-way house between Bareilly and Pilibhít.

A third Abdálí invasion of India, in 1757, was followed by a Marhatta invasion of Bijnor two years later. On this occasion the quarrel was with the chief Najíb-ud-daula,² who had always been more or less independent of the Aonla confederacy, but the danger being a common one, both Rahmat and Shuja-ud-daula lent their aid. The operations of the campaign have elsewhere been described once for all (1759).³ Just before it opened Bareilly was visited by the refugee prince Ali Gauhar, afterwards the emperor Sháh Alam. On Ahmad Abdálí's fourth invasion he was joined by the Rohillas under Ináyat and Dúndi Khán.⁴ At the battle of Pánipat they formed the right wing of the Duráni

¹ Parganahs Ujhámi and Sahaswán, *supra* p. 110.

² Rahmat was in mourning for his mother, and ill.

³ *Supra* pp. 350-352

⁴ *Ibid.*

army, but distinguished themselves little, being turned at the first onset by Ibráhim Gardí Khán (1761).¹ Before leaving India, the victorious Ahmad appointed Rahmat his plenipotentiary (*vakil-i-mutlak*) at Delhi, bestowed Etáwa as a recompense on him and Dúndi, and other districts on their fellow chiefs. But these grants were rather permissions to conquer than solid rewards. Ináyat was sent to subdue Etáwa, and, after great resistance from the Marhatta and other local barons, succeeded in doing so. About this time there fell a grievous famine on Rájputána. Many refugees from that country emigrated into Rohilkhand, and some left descendants, who, under the name of Márwáris and Mowátis, are still to be found there. Rahmat employed the newcomers for two years in raising a mud wall round Pilibhít (1762-63).

The year 1764 was marked by several important events affecting the
 Events of 1764 Rohillas. Sadulláh Khán died of consumption or of drink.²

His tomb may be seen on the same plinth as that of his father Ali at Aonla; and the remains of a new fort which he constructed at Atarchendi are still visible. A tremendous conflagration burnt half the town of Bareilly and killed 1,500 inhabitants. While new buildings were again rising, many of the largest houses were destroyed by an earthquake. Great fissures opened in the earth, reservoirs were left empty, and water was thrown up in places which before were dry. The shock was felt with equal severity throughout the province of Oudh, and for violence and duration is said to have been exceeded by none on record since that of 1506. Ináyat, who had just returned with his father from a fresh and victorious expedition against Etáwa (1763), was despatched from Bareilly with 6,000 men to assist Shuja-ud-daula against the English. He was present at the battle of Patna in May, but returned to Bareilly without waiting to be defeated at Baksar in October. His father had meanwhile shown the vice not of retiring too early, but of arriving too late. The Sikh irruption of Bijnor,³ against which Rahmat had gone to assist Najib-ud-daula, was over before he came.

After the victory at Baksar the English advanced on Allahabad, and Shuja-ud-daula once more sought Rohilla aid. Despatching his family and treasure to Bareilly, he himself followed to urge his suit in person. At first reluctant, Rahmat afterwards joined him with 3,000 men, and the two were defeated together at Kora by General Carnac (May, 1765).⁴ Peace was struck with the English in August, and Shuja-ud-daula's family returned from Bareilly to Lucknow under the care of Ikhtiyár Khán, prefect (*ámil*) of Karor. For the next five

¹ Elphinstone's History, Bk XII, chap. 4.
 Mustajáb Khan's diagnosis of his disease.

² The former is Hamilton's, the latter
³ *Supra*, p. 352

⁴ Mustajáb Khan, while admitting that his grandfather crossed over into the Dúab with Shuja-ud-daula, asserts that the former ultimately refused his aid. This statement is simply made to conceal the fact of Rahmat's defeat. See Hamilton, 156, and Mill.

years the Rohillas were at peace. In 1769, notwithstanding the strong opposition of his officers, Rahmat abolished all duties on merchandize throughout his dominions. He now replaced the mud wall at Pilibhít with one of brick, two miles and a half in circumference, and built also a strong mud fort at Jalálábád.¹ At the end of the year he visited the emperor Sháh Alam at Kora; and on his return built a splendid mosque at Pilibhít, in imitation of the *Jámi Masjid* at Dehli.

In the light of the disasters which followed, such acts of prosperity seem an irony. With 1770 began a series of misfortunes which in less than five years extinguished the Rohilla power. A force of 15,000 men which Ráhmát led to assist the Nawáb of Faizkhabad against the Marhattas was mutinous and discontented, and after several defeats the Rohillas found themselves forced to cede Etáwa and other Dúáb territory to the victors. In the same year died two great pillars of the State, Najíb-ud-daula and Dúndi Khán, while in that following (1771) the Bynor domains of the former's son, Zábíta, were again invaded by the Marhattas. The causes of the raid and its success have been detailed above.² Faiz-ul-láh and Shaikh Kabír had marched into Bynor to dissuade Zábíta from provoking an invasion, but when the Marhattas crossed the Ganges, both retreated hastily to Bareilly.

Etáwa is surrendered to the Marhattas. Deaths of Dúndi Khán and Najíb-ud-daula

Marhattas' invasion of Rohilkhand, 1771

Here all was consternation. Western Rohilkhand was occupied by the foe that had chastised the Rohillas last year; and Rahmat was absent on a visit of condolence at Faizkhabad. On his return he found that Sardár Khán, the sons of Dúndi, and other chiefs, had already fled to Pilibhít. The panic seems to have affected Rahmat also, who was now an old man. Leaving Ináyat to defend Pilibhít, he retreated with most of his chiefs into the Taráí forests.³ The alarm was altogether unnecessary, as the Marhattas did not enter this district. Ináyat and Zábíta were both sent to enlist Shuja-ud-daula's assistance. The Oudh ruler declined, however, to interfere unless Rahmat came in person to beg his interference. In other words, he wanted time to consider the question whether he should not buy off the Marhattas, and himself seize the coveted plains of Rohilkhand. But the commander of his English contingent, Sir Robert Barker, persuaded him to help the Rohillas; and Captain Harper was sent to fetch Rahmat. The negotiations which followed will be found in the pages of Mill.⁴ The result was a final treaty, which for greater

The Rohillas incur a fatal debt to the Nawáb Vazír, 1772

¹ In Sháhjahánpur, Gangapuri near Nánakmata,

² Pp. 352-3

³ His place of refuge seems to have been ⁴ *Hist.*, III, 491.

irregularly paid to his widow was now completely stopped, and her outcries were at length silenced by a bond which was of course waste-paper

His repeated demands for payment of the indemnity being disregarded, Shuja-ud-daula resolved on the invasion and annexation of Rohilkhand (December, 1773). It has been already shown how he enlisted the assistance of the English, and of important chiefs amongst the Rohillas themselves¹ The interference of Warren Hastings in this quarrel was fiercely criticised some twelve years later. He was taxed by Burke with the extirpation of "the bravest, most honourable, and generous nation upon earth." But his conduct is justified by the fact that a House of Commons, too willing to impeach him on other charges, refused to impeach him on this

The invasion had been prefaced by several warnings, but found the Rohillas as unprepared as had been that of the Marhattas a year before Early in 1774, Shuja-ud-daula and Colonel Champion advanced to the Oudh frontier of Rohilkhand, and thence sent, as a formal ultimatum, a final demand for the unpaid indemnity. Rahmat at once proceeded from Pilibhīt² to Aonla, where he set up his standard. That standard was joined by Rājput yeomen and Bangash Pathāns from the Dúáb; but several notable chiefs of the Rohillas themselves were conspicuously absent. Faizullāh and the prime minister, Pahār Singh, counselled conciliation in vain Finding that the invasion would be made through Shāhjahanpur, and not, as at first threatened, through Budaun, Rahmat marched from Aonla to Tānda,³ and from Tānda to Farīdpur, crossing the Rāmganga at Kiyāra. Meanwhile Shuja-ud-daula and the British force had advanced to Tilhar in Shāhjahanpur Marching from Farīdpur and Tilhar respectively, the two armies met at Mirānpur Katra in Shāhjahanpur, just outside this district (23rd April, 1774) Rahmat, who had for two days been in apprehension of measures which should cut off his communications with Aonla and Bareilly, had made a change in his position, intending to retire to the latter But he was drawn out into action by Colonel Champion's feint of advancing on Pilibhīt, where his family had been left The battle that followed will be described in the Shāhjahanpur notice It will

Death and suffice here to say that Rahmat's army was utterly routed, and that he himself was slain

Thus fell the great lord-protector of what may be called the Rohilla commonwealth "Of his personal bravery" writes Mr. Whiteway, Character of Rahmat "there can be no question; but his prudence and caution often neutralized his more generous qualities, and at some crises of his life, as

¹ *Supra* p 113

² Hamilton The *Gul-i-Rahmat* says he started from Bareilly.

³ Tānda is a village somewhat over five miles south-south-west of Aonla, in the same pargana

in 1751, almost paralyzed his action. The leading characteristic of his mind was perhaps avarice, and with it he combined an insincerity that gave him a facility in making promises which relieved him from a temporary difficulty, but which he never intended to fulfil. It was in the end a combination of these qualities which brought him to his ruin. He was a stickler for religious observances, and many of his tenets were those which at this day are held to be distinctive of the Wahábi sect. His biographer relates with a laborious minuteness the rigour of his fasts and the strictness of his ritual. But whatever may have been the outward munificence to the widow, the blind, and the orphan, he had very little of the real charity of religion, and his hard unforgiving treatment of his son In'iyat Khán will for ever remain a blot on his memory. With all this he was a fairly successful governor, and that avarice which afterwards helped to ruin him made him for a time a good ruler of men. The abolition of transit duties by Hafiz Rahmat in 1766 shows that he had the rudiments of higher statesmanship."

His remains were conveyed to Bareilly, where they repose in a handsome tomb. His defeat was the signal for a general dispersal of his followers. Five of his sons escaped to Pilibhít; while Muhammad Yár, Faizulláh, the paymaster Ahmad, and the steward Irshád, retreated to Aonla. The three latter continued their flight to Láldháng on the hills just outside Bijnor, but Muhammad Yár, who had accompanied them as far as Bisanh,¹ was turned back to Aonla by reports of the troubled state of the country. After the first panic, however, the disposition to await events and conciliate the conqueror gained ground. At a meeting of citizens, convened at Bareilly by Rahmat's son Muhammad Zulfikár, who had been left in charge of that place, it was resolved to send a deputation to Shuja-ud-daula.² On the night after the battle, a body of Shuja's horse took possession of the city, and Muhammad Zulfikár seems to have fled to Aonla.³ Sadulláh's unfortunate widow at once wrote from the latter place to the victor, inquiring his intentions with respect to her. He replied assuring her that her allowance, nominal under the late government, should be really increased; and bade her keep Aonla quiet by allaying popular apprehensions. She seems to have obeyed this order most effectually. On the day succeeding that of the action Muhammad Zulfikár and his brother Muhábat, who had fled to Pilibhít, made their appearance in Shuja-ud-daula's camp. They were hospitably received, and Muhábat was next day sent back to Pilibhít with orders to quiet the minds of the people. He overtook the African captain who had been sent

¹ In Budawn

² *Gulistan-i Rahmat*. Muhammad Zulfikár was Rahmat's seventh son. But Hamilton makes him the eldest, and represents him as flying to Bareilly after the battle.

³ Hamilton

to capture Pilibhit the day after the battle, but was not permitted to enter the town before him. A few days later the British force and Shuja-ud-daula himself arrived, encamping on the banks of the Dōlā. The fort, which contained the family of Rahmat, surrendered without resistance, and that family was next day removed to Aonla. The Rohilla troops were disarmed and expelled from the town. Muhābat was next required to show where his father's treasure was concealed, but made the grand reply that his father had no treasure except the affection of his subjects. The allied forces then fell back on Bareilly, which they occupied for some time before removing to Aonla.

On their return march they were met, at Hāfizganj, by Fateh-ullāh, the son of Dūndī. But instead of being rewarded for their cold support of Rahmat, both he and his brother were afterwards put under arrest.¹ From Aonla Shuja-ud-daula addressed circular letters to all the Rohillas of note who had not already submitted, bidding them to remain quietly and fearlessly at home. About the same time Muhammad Zulfikār was ordered to return to Bareilly, with the caution that he must expect no favours from the new government. The allied forces then marched to Bisauli, where Muhammad Yār visited, and was favourably received, by Shuja-ud-daula. He afterwards found a refuge with his brother Faizullah at Rāmpur, and received a handsome pension; but died in the same year (1774). From Bisauli orders were issued that a large number of Rohilla celebrities, including the family of Rahmat and sons of Dūndī, should be removed to confinement at Allahabad.

After spending the summer at Bisauli, the English and Shujā marched against Faizullāh and the other chiefs at Lāldhāng. The blockade which followed, and the ultimate surrender of Faizullāh on terms which gave him the Rāmpur state and other territory, have been described elsewhere.² One of the stipulations upon which Faizullāh's followers most urgently insisted was the release of Rahmat's family, and a messenger was sent to recall Muhābat from Allahabad. But peace was concluded before his arrival, and meeting Shujā, he was conveyed by that chief to Faizabad. At Faizabad Shujā died, after giving his successor, Asaf-ud-daula, stringent instructions not to release the family of Rahmat (January, 1775).³ These instructions, however, Asaf was compelled to disobey, as the release was insisted on by the British Resident at Lucknow. After much discussion Asaf in 1776 agreed to grant a yearly pension of one lakh to the families of Rahmat and Dūndī, in the proportion of Rs. 65,000 to the former, and Rs. 35,000 to the latter. The sons of Dūndī joined Faizullāh at Rāmpur, where they found many Rohilla refugees from Bareilly,

¹ *Supra* p. 114.

² *Supra* pp. 354-355.

³ Two rather scandalous accounts of his death are extant, neither has the sanction of Hamilton or the *Gulstān-i-Rahmat*. See Mr. Town's report, p. 37, note.

Pilibhit and Aonla The family of Rahmat remained at Lucknow, subsisting on the pension procured for them by the British Government.

By this time Rohilkhand was pacified, and had passed completely under the government of the Nawáb Vazir Shujá had before his death appointed his son Sa'idat Ali governor of Bareilly. But Asaf-ud-daula had always been jealous of Sa'idat, suspecting that the British Government wished to appoint that prince Shujá's successor. One of his first acts, therefore, was to banish Sa'idat to Benares, and to post his own father-in-law, Súrat Singh, to the Bareilly government. The events of the next twelve or fourteen years may be passed over briefly, as they affected this district less than the neighbouring state of Rímur. In 1778 the treaty of Laldháng was renewed under British guarantee. In 1780 Warren Hastings ordered Faizulláh to furnish the Nawáb Vazir with the contingent of 5,000 men due under that treaty. After some excuses Faizulláh offered 3,000, but the offer was rejected, and meeting Asaf-ud-daula at Chunar, the Governor-General authorized him to resume Faizulláh's fief. The permission was, however, as Hastings himself left on record, merely nominal. It was only intended to frighten Faizulláh, and Asaf was allowed to take no advantage of it. We find accordingly that in 1782 a proposal was made to Faizulláh to commute his military service for a scutigo or money payment. He was believed to be immensely rich, and the demand was for no less than 15 lakhs. Thus he consented to pay, but declined to offer another 15 lakhs in order to have his life-tenure in the fief made perpetual and hereditary. The interference of the English authorities in these negotiations rebounded little to their credit, but is explained by the fact that the Nawáb Vazir owed money to their Government.¹

In 1788 Lord Cornwallis executed a treaty with the Nawáb Vazir, permitting him to reimpose in Rohilkhand the transit duties abolished by Rahmat. The chief conditions were as follows —

- I — No traders, English or native, to be free from transit duties
- II — Passes (*rawana*) to be granted on all goods crossing the border, specifying their quantity and value.
- III. — Cloth, silk, metals, and cotton-goods to be liable to a duty of 2½ per cent, and salt and raw cotton to one of 5 per cent, each on a fixed value of Rs 6 per maund of Rs 96 to the ser: everything else was to be charged 5 per cent
- IV. — Goods imported in transit and not for sale to pay the pass (*rawana*) duty, but not the local dues (*chungi*).

¹ The whole question will be found discussed in Mill's *History*.

From these bald details we pass to the story of a campaign whose final decision, though still affecting Rāmpur, forms an interesting episode in the history of this district. Faiz-ullāh died in 1794, apparently of the same disease as his father, Alī Muhanmad. He was succeeded by his eldest son, Muhammad Alī, a man of haughty disposition and almost ungovernable temper. He in a few days rendered himself so unpopular, that one Najū Khān and other chiefs proposed to replace him by Faiz-ullāh's fourth son, Ghulām Muhammad. The bait was too tempting to be resisted by Ghulām, who readily entered into the plot. On the 14th August the conspirators marched with about 500 men to the palace of Muhammad Alī. He had a blind belief in his brother's loyalty, and refused to believe even the servant who came breathlessly to announce their approach. Entering the council-chamber, they bade Muhammad descend from the princely cushion of which he was unworthy. He drew his sword and resisted, but was cut down, and carried by friendly arms to the security of his women-chambers. Ghulām at once assumed the vacant cushion. To Najū, as the reward of treachery, he gave his sister in marriage. The privacy of his brother's seraglio he did not venture to invade, and he obtained possession of that brother's person only by a solemn oath not to injure a hair of his head. The wounded Muhammad was conveyed to the castle of Dungarpur, and shortly afterwards shot dead in his sleep. The new Nawāb's lord paramount, Asaf-ud-daula, was at first inclined on receipt of a good bribe to recognize his accession. But of this the English Resident at Lucknow¹ altogether refused to hear. The Farukhabad brigade under Sir Robert Abercrombie was marched out to depose the usurper. Advancing by forced marches from Fatehgarh to the Sankha bridge, seven miles north-west of Bareilly, the British general halted to await the arrival of the Lucknow contingent.

But the Lucknow contingent were not destined to share his laurels. Gathering together a rabble of about 25,000 men, Ghulām marched on Bareilly to oppose him. The Rohillas reached Mirganj in three days, crossing the Dojora on the fourth, and taking up a position at Bhūtāura, barely two miles from the British force. An hour before daylight on the 24th October the British line was under arms on the west bank of the Sankha. Riding forward to reconnoitre, their general found the enemy posted on the plain between himself

Battle of Bhūtāura or Fatehganj West³

¹ A full account of this revolution will be found in Franchlin's *History of the Reign of Shāh Alam*, 17, appendix, and in the *Gulistan-i Rahmat*. ² Mr. Cherry, afterwards murdered by Asaf's deposed successor at Benares. It should be remembered that without Asaf's consent neither Muhammad nor Ghulām had any right to their father's fief, which was a life tenure. ³ A scientific account of this action will be found in the *History of the Bengal Artillery*, by Major F. W. Stubbz, B. A. (1877), vol. I, chap. 5.

and the village of Bhitaura, amid patches of jungle which partially concealed their hosts. As their front extended beyond his flanks, the reserve was ordered up to lengthen the line, and with the rising sun behind them, the British force advanced into action. In coming forward to meet it the enemy took advantage of the jungle, and the native cavalry under Captain Ramsay were ordered to charge them out of their dewy thickets. Captain Ramsay advanced; but either mistaking his instructions or becoming confused,¹ he suddenly wheeled by divisions to the left, riding along the front of the British line and exposing his flank to the enemy. Of this error the Rohillas at once took advantage. Their cavalry charged under Najū and Buland Khāns, completely routing the horse of Captain Ramsay, and driving it back to break through the right of the British line and hamper the guns. The latter kept up as well as they could a fire of grape, which, without staying the tide of flight or attack, did great execution. Najū and Buland Khāns were slain. The British centre and left stood firm, and some of the flying troopers were at length rallied by Lieutenants Gahan and Richardson.

Meanwhile the enemy's line, formed in wedges rather than columns, was close at hand. As they came on they scattered, and rushing forward with sword, spear, and matchlock, disputed the ground gallantly. They even seized the British bayonets with their left hands, while plying the sword with their right. But courage without discipline was of no avail against courage with it, and they were at length beaten into flight. Ghulām had watched the battle from the mound where the monument to the 14 British officers killed in the action now stands.² He had prematurely, when he saw Captain Ramsay's discomfiture, ordered his drum to be beat for a victory. But the victory which renamed Bhitaura *Fatchganj* was an English victory, and the baffled fratricide spurred off on his swiftest horse. Sir Robert Abercrombie pursued the fugitives as far as the banks of the Dojora, where he halted a day to bury the dead, and afterwards marched to Mīrgauj. The governor of Bareilly, Shambunāth, sent his retainers to plunder in the wake of the victors. They cut off the heads of Najū and Buland, and conveyed them to Asaf-ud-daula, who had by this time

¹Captain Ramsay's exact motives will never be known, as without waiting for inquiry he fled the field and the country. Had flight been his original intention he would hardly have led his troopers along the front of the British line. Whether he was afterwards discovered in America, as told by Mr Whiteway, or in the army of Buona parte, as stated (III, 30) by the *East India Military Calendar*, is uncertain. Thornton says that he both fled to the New World and took service under Napoleon. But tradition seems unanimous that he was captured by the British in one of their later wars. ²For a copy of the inscription giving the names of the officers see Gazetteer article on Fatchganj West.

arrived with his contingent at Tisua¹ He afterwards joined General Abercrombie at Mírganj, and the combined forces pursued Ghulám to the foot of the hills. Here the usurper surrendered. He was banished to Benares; and a treaty executed with his chiefs in December placed the infant son of Muhammad Ali in possession of a reduced fief which is now the Rámpur state. The succession afterwards reverted to the descendants of Ghulám, whose great-grandson is the present Nawáb² The British force returned to Fatehgarh, and Asaf-ud-daula to Lucknow

Between 1794 and 1798 Nepálese incursions on the northern frontier of Rohilkhand kept the Oudh Government in a state of constant anxiety. They at one time captured and held Kilpurí, then and for many years afterwards a portion of this district; but were at last ejected by forces sent from Bareilly under Atá Beg and the governor Shambhunáth. Meanwhile, in 1797, Asaf-ud-daula had died. He was succeeded by Vazír Ali, who after a brief reign was in the same year deposed, and Saádat Ali, a former governor of Bareilly, ascended the throne (January, 1798). Saádat had been the first of the Nawáb Vazír's deputies, and was himself the last Nawáb Vazír who governed this district. In 1801, as already described, Rohilkhand passed into the hands of the British³

The administration of Oudh was by all accounts a maladministration. Its exactions and tyrannies deprived the district of its former prosperity and threw large tracts of land out of cultivation. The inhabitants sought, in Rámpur or the Taráí, an asylum from the vexations of almost irresponsible prefects. The general appearance of the country during this régime is well described by an English clergyman, who in 1799 accompanied a British force on its march from the Dúáb to Lucknow. His route lay through Chandausi (of Morádabad), Bisaulí (of Budaun), Aonla, Aliganj, Bareilly, and Farídpur

"Bareilly," writes Mr Tennant,⁴ "is a large town, capital of Rohilkhand. This fine country we have passed through has within the last 20 years become a vast desert. Extensive wastes everywhere meet the eye which were lately in cultivation, but which are now covered with long grass, which in the hot season becomes so parched as to be easily combustible. Such an extent of desolate and rich fields is nowhere to be met with but in Rohilkhand. amidst the present solitude and gloom of this province, you see evident traces of its former cultivation. The clods left by the plough are not yet melted down so as to assimilate with the surface nor is the grass of that extraordinarily coarse and reedy species which rises upon fields in their primeval wildness, or that have been long out of till. A very little effort would again bring it back to its productive state were there inhabitants to cultivate the soil. But, from the quantity

¹ Naja and Buland were afterwards buried on the same mound as the British officers (*vide ibid*)
² Kaláb Ali Khán, succeeded 1864
³ *Supra* p. 178
⁴ See, if obtainable, his *Indian Recreations*. Mr Tennant is the "apparently unprejudiced observer" of Mr Moens, and the "prejudiced and superficial observer" of Sir Henry Elliot

of land under crops, the population of Rohilkhand must be very small. The wild animals are in danger of devouring the people and their subsistence. You here rarely ever see a barley field that has not several huts of straw to accommodate watchmen in the night. The deer invade the crops in such numbers that without this precaution they would be destroyed. It was, I believe, one of the charges against Mr Hastings that he lent a brigade to Asaf-ud-Daula for the extermination of the Rohillas. The face of the country offers but too strong evidence of the fact of depopulation, but it must have been owing to a rigorous policy afterwards that the country remains desolate. Bareilly is a large town and crowded with inhabitants, but to loiter or wander through the streets without much appearance of business. It is probable that the want of protection forces a great number into the town, but how they support themselves there does not admit of an easy solution. Few manufactures are reared in a country where the inhabitants are scanty, and where even these are so poor as not to aspire to any of the luxuries of life. Sweetmeats and confections, different kinds of grain and ornaments for the women, seem a great part of the commodities that are exposed for sale in the shops. Brazen water-pots are here manufactured, but in smaller quantities, since the ruin or emigration of all the wealthy chiefs. The fort is a large irregular mass of building, equally destitute of elegance or strength. It may, however, prove a check on an irregular army without a battering train. Like all the other forts in India, it has no bastion for guns. The sugar-cane, which thrives remarkably throughout the country in Rohilkhand, is more luxuriant than perhaps in any part of India.

"The first march from Bareilly to Faridpur conveyed us for 14 miles through fields almost entirely waste. Two bridges of brick facilitated our passage over two small rivers which water this once plentiful region. Near the line of march lies Katra—a motley assemblage of ruinous mud houses, not one-tenth part of which are at present inhabited."

It is only fair to the Oudh Government to add that much of the desolation witnessed by Tennant was a relic of Rohilla times. This point was, eleven years earlier, strongly insisted on by Captain Hamilton. The important mart of Chandausi, through which Tennant passed, is itself a monument of the Oudh administration, and in the Morádabad notice some attempt will perhaps be made to give the other side of the picture.

But whatever may have been the good points of the Oudh rule, and the fiscal blunders of the early English administration, there can be no doubt that the transfer from Nawab Vazir to Company was as the change from Chaos to Kosmos. In 1801-02 the Board of Commissioners for the Ceded Provinces began sitting at Bareilly. The first requisite of popular comfort, the security of life and property, was almost at once attained. Amongst the principal charges preferred by the Governor-General against the Nawab Vazir were the want of a judicial administration, the violation of revenue engagements, and the exaction of arbitrary and oppressive imposts. It was now attempted, and as a rule successfully, to redeem these defects. But the British officers were not allowed an unbroken peace and plenty in which to effect their reforms. The famine of 1803-04 and the

¹This was the stronghold built by Akbarud Rai, not the ancient fort still traceable in the old city, on the modern British fort in cantonments.

ruption of Amír Khán in 1805 have been already chronicled.¹ The only parts of this district which the latter affected were the northern parganahs, and Pilibhit is the only place mentioned as suffering from the raids of the Pindáris. But the same year saw the eastern parganahs harassed by a local Rájpút rebellion. Mán Singh and Bhajja Singh, Janghúda chiefs of Intgón in Bísalpur, fell into arrears of revenue, and to avoid payment fled into the forest. They soon gathered around them a band of outlaws which for months kept the neighbourhood in a state of alarm. When the rains fell they settled at Púranpur and plundered in every direction. Out of 123 villages in the parganah named after that village, all but 37 were deserted. Parganah Marauri, then distinct from Bísalpur, was thoroughly harried, and out of a revenue of Rs 39,577 it was found possible to collect Rs 15,800 only. When pursued the rebels took refuge in Muhamdi of Oudh, but in 1806 they were with considerable difficulty dispersed, and their leaders killed.²

The part played by this district in the Nepálese campaigns of 1813-16 was insignificant. In the course of the war an old Marhatta officer, Major Hearsey, was employed to levy Patháns in Bareilly and march them into Kumaun, then a Nepálese possession, *viâ* Pilibhit. Early in 1815 he started from the latter town, marching up the banks of the Sárda and quitting the district. In attempting to effect a junction with Colonel Gardner, who was advancing on Almora, he was afterwards attacked by Gurkhas. His Rohillas, as always happened when they were brought to close quarters with the Nepálese, fled, and the Major himself was taken prisoner.³

The next disturbance of the peace was just after the close of the war, in 1816. "At that time," writes Mr Moons, whose account is taken from Mill,⁴ "there was a general spirit of discontent throughout the district. The Rohillas, notorious for their military propensities and impetuous disposition, were compelled to live in a state of unskilful tranquillity. Among them were representatives of families formerly of rank and consideration, which had been reduced to insignificance by the change of government, and who were utterly deprived of all hope of recovering their lost position. The system that sought to render all alike amenable to justice, and to put them on an equality before the law, even with the old Hindu subjects, was peculiarly distasteful to men who regarded themselves as superior to all law, able to protect their own rights, and avenge

¹ Pp 561-62, 356 61
7th and 11th March, 1806.
(1825), chap IV
(1858), vol. VIII., pp. 86-91.

² Collector to President, Board of Commissioners, letters dated
³ Prinsep's *Political and Military Transactions in India*
⁴ *Bareilly Settlement Report*, pp 42-43, Mill's *History of India*,

their own wrongs if they were only left free to do so. The defects of the judicial administration, its expensiveness and delays, the unrelenting pressure of the assessments on the land, and their recent, sudden, and excessive enhancement in 1812, the failure on the part of Government to fulfil their distinct promises of a permanent settlement¹—all these causes enhanced the unpopularity which difference of origin and religion affixed to a foreign government. Neither was the past forgotten. The defeat of the Rohillas at Bhitaura, 22 years before, which was currently attributed not to the superior valour and discipline of the victors, but to the treachery of their own leaders, and the still fresh recollections of their past power under the loved Háfiz Rahmat—all rankled together in the hearts of the Muhammadans. The Magistrate, too, Mr. Dumbleton, was exceedingly unpopular owing to his reserved disposition and uncourteous manners. In this temper of men's minds, Regulation XVI of 1814, for the imposition of a new house-tax,² was promulgated. Few of the principal men would undertake the apportionment and collection of the tax in their respective wards of the city, and those who at first assented were compelled by pasquinades and popular songs, by abuse and threats, to decline the fulfilment of the duty. Frequent assemblages of the people were held, especially at the house of Mufti Muhammad Ivaz—an individual of great age and reputed sanctity, who was held in profound veneration throughout Rohilkhand. Business stood still, the shops were shut, and multitudes assembled near the court-house to petition for the abolition of the tax. The Magistrate, finding the people unwilling to assist, ordered the assessment to be made by the kotwál—a Hindu of an overbearing and tyrannical disposition. His harsh measures aggravated the popular discontent.

“On the 16th April mobs of both Muhammadans and Hindus assembled in the streets and in the vicinity of the Mufti's house. The Magistrate went down to the city attended by a few horsemen and 30 sepoy of the provincial battalion. As he advanced clearing the streets, the mob fell back, but when near the Mufti's residence they turned to cover his flight. The suwárs who went forward to clear the road were resisted by the people, who were armed with swords and pikes, and two of the troopers were killed and several wounded. The sepoy then fired, but though many fell, the mob stood their ground until the escape of Muhammad Ivaz was secured. He received a slight wound in the affray, but he succeeded in reaching the Musnami

¹ See Board of Commissioners' letter to Governor-General, dated 27th October, 1818, para. 15.

² This was the watch and ward, or *chaukidari* tax, now levied under Act XX of 1856. The objection to the new regulation was its universal application and enhanced rates. The inhabitants had long, writes Mill, been accustomed to assess themselves with a moderate rate for the express purpose of maintaining a municipal police. But the impoverished gentry had hitherto been exempt.

Bāgli, where the green flag of Islām was hoisted, and it was proclaimed that the religion of the faithful was in danger. He was at once joined by a number of armed Muhammadans from the town, and letters having been de-patched to the neighbouring districts, Muhammadans from Pilibhit, Shāhjahānpur, and Rāmpur began to flock in. In the course of two days about 5,000 men were assembled, armed with swords and matchlocks. The force at the disposal of the Magistrate consisted of only 270 men of the 27th Native Infantry, 150 of the provincial battalion, and two guns. Troops were sent for from the neighbouring stations, and a regiment of irregular cavalry under Captain Cunningham, and a 2nd battalion of the 13th Native Infantry under Major Richards, started by forced marches from Moradabad, the former arriving on the 19th. Repeated conferences were held with the Mufti and his chief adherents by officers deputed by the Magistrate. The Mufti was willing to treat, but he could not control his adherents and many of the more respectable individuals, including the family of Hāfiz Rahmat, who had at first joined the insurgents, withdrew. The rioters claimed the abolition of the *chaukidār* tax, the surrender to them of the Kotwāl to suffer the law of retaliation for the bloodshed on the 16th, provision for the families of those who fell on that occasion, and a general amnesty.

“As compliance with these terms was refused, they hastened to decide the struggle before the arrival of the 13th Native Infantry, of whose approach they were aware. On the morning of the 21st they commenced proceedings by murdering the son of Mr. Leycester, one of the Judges of the Court of Circuit,¹ as he was passing unarmed from one post to another. This was followed by a general charge on the sepoys, who were greatly outnumbered and surrounded. Captain Cunningham with his cavalry at once charged the rebel masses and threw them into confusion. They then took up a position in a grove surrounded by low walls, but were seen driven out by the troops, who pursued them into the old town, and set fire to the huts in which they had taken shelter. The conflict was soon over, and the insurgents dispersed, leaving between three and four hundred dead, and a large number of wounded and prisoners, while the loss to the troops was only 21 killed and 62 wounded. The arrival of the 13th Native Infantry settled the matter, and the town submitted peaceably to the regulations. Of the rioters, the Mufti and some of the principal ringleaders quitted the Company's territories and retired to Tānk.² Of those apprehended the greater number were at once pardoned and set at liberty on promise of good behaviour, at the suggested intercession of their countrymen in the ranks of the

¹ Mr. Leycester has been before mentioned in this volume as the first Collector of Moradabad, and the gallant defender against the Pindāris of the Moradabad court-house *Supra*, p. 358.

² Then ruled by the Rohilla Pindārī Amīr Khān

and children to Naini Tal, some 75 miles distant on the heights of the lower Himálaya

The troops stationed at Bareilly were the 18th and 68th regiments of native infantry, a battery of native artillery, and the 8th Irregular Cavalry. The warnings of 1816 had been disregarded. The district was still known to be filled with disaffected Muslims, but no European troops were quartered at its capital. Though Patháns, living in a country of which their fathers had been dispossessed, the cavalry were believed "true as the steel of their own sabres"¹ Permission had even been given to increase their strength² The military division was commanded by Brigadier-General H. Sibbald, C.B.; Mr. R. Alexander was Commissioner, and Mr. J. Guthrie Magistrate

The bad tidings from Meerut visibly changed the demeanour of the soldiery; but to the experienced eye of the second-in-command, Colonel Troup, that demeanour seemed one of fear rather than malignity. The attitude of natives, both in city and cantonments, was one of apprehensive excitement. On the 20th May the Commissioner wrote that a prisoner had murdered an official of the jail, and that the act, being regarded as the prelude to an outbreak, had created much sensation. Native officers had even informed Colonel Troup that they must enter the jail and see their comrades, who were being there maltreated. This was all the more ominous because the jail confined none of their comrades. It was clearly but a pretext for quarrel, and the British authorities saw that something must be done to allay the quarrelsome spirit. At a general parade next day General Sibbald and Mr. Alexander harangued the force, reassuring it of the friendly intentions of Government, and promising forgiveness for the mutinous demeanour excited by delusive rumours. Plastic as ever to the impressions of the moment, the troops were soothed, and in their own words "commenced a new life"³ On the 22nd a Muhammadan professor of the college preached an imprudent sermon (*wauz*) against the legality of a revolt against the British; but for some days there was quiet in the military lines. The Lieutenant-Governor at Agra confirmed the promises of pardon made at Bareilly, but before his orders could reach the latter station, it contained not a living European. For on the 29th some soldiers of the native infantry, while taking their morning bath in the half-dry Nakatia, were overheard discussing the massacre of the English. They had sworn, it appeared, to accomplish the butchery that day, in the dead of the hot summer noon. The irregular cavalry was at once got under arms, and the cheerfulness and alacrity with it obeyed, in full knowledge of the occasion, seemed to show that

¹ Kaye's *Sepoy War*, vol. III., chap. 2

² *Alexander's mutiny narrative*, para. 15.

³ Thus Kaye, but Mr. Alexander says "a sullen silence characterised all present"

it would be true to the death.¹ No rising occurred that day or the next; but mutineers of the 45th Regiment arrived from Ferozpur with the usual inflammatory rumours. A large body of Europeans, they said, had gathered in the neighbourhood to crush the native brigade. The intending rebel Khán Bahádúr informed Mr Alexander that the troops had now determined to revolt, and that nothing was left for him but "to look out for his life." A rising was indeed felt imminent, and it was feared that not even the loyal irregulars would interfere to save their officers. Yet it was agreed—for downing men will catch at straws—to make their lines the place of rendezvous when the rising came. The idea of occupying the fort must have occurred, but if so, was for some valid reason discarded. Its guns, aided by the field pieces of the artillery, might have swept sedition out of cantonments.²

The storm burst on the morning of Sunday the 31st,—a day which some believe to have been fixed as the date of simultaneous rising in all our cantonments. An hour before noon firing was heard in the artillery lines. The sound was followed by the no less alarming sight of English homes set ablaze by parties of the 68th Regiment. A shot emptied General Sibbald's saddle as he rode to the place of rendezvous; and before Colonel Troup could walk into the camel-shed where a few Englishmen were already assembled, he had succeeded to the command of the station.

But the mutiny was not yet complete. The cavalry made some show of loyalty, and the 18th were found in their normal state of summer inactivity, naked and unarmed. They seemed, however, bewildered, and were slow in obeying the order to fall in. One of their own officers has³ described them as "a rabble professing devotion and sorrow," but filled with a perhaps unconscious wish to follow the example of their mutinous comrades. The result of the hot and hasty council in the cavalry lines was that the English should retreat northwards to the cool security of Naini Tál. But the cavalry were drawn up on parade, and their officers wished to prove their loyalty. Colonel Troup consented that they should be allowed "a crack at the mutineers." On that smooth parade-ground a charge of horse would have been irresistible,⁴ but it was never made. On fronting the 68th the troopers saw the grooved standard of Islám flying; and by a perhaps impulsive, perhaps preconceived, movement rode forward to fraternize with the rebels. A few native officers followed their English leaders to the hill. The mutineers now turned their guns

¹ *Ibid*

² The garrison of the Allahabad fort just afterwards showed what, granted guns and Europeans, can be done to hold a position of this kind.

³ *supra*, pp 124, 126.

⁴ It must be remembered that breech-loading rifles were not then in use. ² Captain Gowan,

on the wavering 18th, hitherto kept together by its officers. But that regiment wanted no such cogent argument for revolt, and its almost immediate defection made the mutiny complete. Having nobly waited to the last, its officers were unable to retreat to Naini Tál. More than half of them were killed in attempting to escape, but some, including Captain Gowan, were reserved for a period of exciting adventure and ultimate safety.

The results of massacres on this and the next few days may here be summarized once for all. Several civilians who had taken refuge in the houses of friendly citizens were hunted out and slain. No quarter was given to any once captured person of European extraction. About 55 such persons, including women and children, were slaughtered; and about 85 escaped. Amongst the murdered were Messrs D. Robertson¹ and G. Rakes of the Civil Service; Major Pearson of the 18th, Surgeons Hay and Hansborough, Dr. Buch of the college; Captains Richardson and Hathorn, and Lieutenants Hunter, Stewart, and Dyson² of the 18th; Ensign R. Tucker of the 68th, and Messrs Wyatt and Orr, Deputy Collectors.³

Events at Pilibhít. Tidings of the revolt travelled swiftly across the district. The British fugitives were seen spurring through Baheri at midnight; and news of their flight reached Pilibhít from that place and Bareilly almost simultaneously next day (1st June). The Joint-Magistrate, Mr. C. P. Carmichael, despatched his family towards Naini Tál, and awaited the course of events. The town had for ten days been in an excited state, and seditious placards had been found posted on the Muslim places of worship. Mr. Carmichael had, therefore, ample cause for anxious suspense, but his suspense was destined to be short. Symptoms of insubordination appeared that day. As their monthly wages were being distributed to Government servants at the tahsíl, a petty police official seized a bag of rupees and refused to give it up. His superior officer the Inspector was for shooting him there and then; but the tahsildár wisely intervened, with the remark that any commencement of bloodshed would lead to general revolt and massacre. Meanwhile a surging crowd of Muslims had filled the road in front of the tahsíl, with the undisguised intention of plundering its treasure. Mr. Carmichael was riding thither in hot haste when stopped by the Police Inspector, who convinced him that his presence would be not only useless, but fatal. Satisfied that the treasure and the

¹ Not to be confused with Mr. Dundas Robertson of Saharanpur see Gazetteer II, 255.

² Or Dixon, the name is variously given.

³ Sir John Kaye says that "nine members of the higher class of civilians" were slain. It would be impossible to number so many, even by including Dr. Hay, who was a military man. Civilians of the upper class, whether private or official, as a rule, escaped. The persons killed seem to have been mostly of subordinate rank, and in many cases of mixed blood. See appendix of Mr. Inglis. "*Mutiny Narrative*"

tahsildár were in great danger, the Joint-Magistrate sent for the leading Muhammadans of the city, who had that very morning professed their loyalty. They at his request consented to take over charge of the treasure, rendering account thereof hereafter. But they had no sooner touched the heavy bags than greed got the better of their honesty. They began carrying the treasure to their houses, but the crowd were unwilling to be thus disappointed, and a free fight ensued. Blood was spilt, and the noise of general uproar and desultory firing reached Mr. Carmichael. The Police Inspector now counselled a retreat. There was indeed no time to be lost, and Mr. Carmichael started with a few faithful followers for Nain Tál. Overtaking his family, and making a detour to avoid Amariya, which was already in insurrection, he reached Haldwani next day. The district was now completely cleared of its British officers.¹

Those who wished to succeed to the vacant government of the country had of course no time to lose. Here, as in other districts, a native Government, the military chiefs showed no desire to embarrass themselves with civil rule. Their want of ambition in this respect, so contrary to European experience, is one of the most striking features in the history of the great rebellion. There were two candidates for the vicereignty of Rohilkhand, both civilians, and both Rohilla Patháns. Mubárák Sháh was a man of good family and vigorous character. But historical tradition cast all its weight on the side of his less energetic senior, Khán Bahádur, the grandson of Háfiz Rahmat.² Directly the firing was heard in cantonments, both pretenders started for the chief police-station with imposing trains of followers. They met on the road and a glance at his rival's party, swollen by the Sayyids of Naumahla³ and all the Muslims of the old city, convinced Mubárák that he must yield. He consented outwardly to become a supporter of Khán Bahádur. An impromptu throne was erected in front of the Kotwáli. Incense was burnt and the green standard unfurled. And there, on the spot which was to witness his brother's and his felon's death, Khán Bahádur was proclaimed the emperor's viceroy in Rohilkhand.

impressive example of unforgetful justice, hanged twenty-two years later ¹ Mr. Mansborough, Superintendent of the Jail, who had gallantly defended himself on the gateway of that building throughout the day of revolt, was captured on the 1st June. He was cut to pieces before Khán Bahádur, proclaiming in a loud voice that they might destroy him and others, but could never destroy the British Government. The dead bodies of Messrs Rankes, Robertson, and others were dragged naked through the city and flung down before the green flag.

And now, to quote the impressive language of Sir John Kaye, "Khán Bahádur's Bahádur began to set his house in order, to organize his difficulties new government. He had already made proclamation of his assumption of authority. He had paraded the streets of Bareilly on an elephant, with a number of followers, with bands and banners and other properties and paraphernalia of mock-royalty; and now he began to address himself to the establishment of an administration. The various posts in the *súba* (province) were distributed. Justice was administered and revenue was collected in the name of the emperor. It was sound policy to utilize as much as possible of the old agency, and as there were few of our native officers who were not willing to take the rupees of the restored Muhammadan Government,² it was expected that business would go on very much in the old groove. But in this he was disappointed. The turbulent spirit which had been raised did not readily subside. Disorder and violence were rampant everywhere. Men rose against each other as ruthlessly as before they had risen against the white men, and were quite as unscrupulous in robbery and murder.

"The main source of trouble, at the outset, to Bahádur Khán was the presence of the sepoy brigade. The viceroy was afraid of the soldiery. They had shown no disposition, at the beginning of the rebellion, to fraternize with his political party. Their continuance at Bareilly would have been a source of danger to the new Government. The native brigadier was named Bakht Khán, a name afterwards distinguished in the annals of the war, and he had been disposed to favour the pretences of Mubárak Sháh rather than those of his more successful rival. The defeated candidate, however, had not given up the game. He might obtain from the emperor that which he could not secure for himself. So he again opened communications with Brigadier-General Bakht Khán, persuaded him to march the troops to Delhi, and having made a show of

¹ Shams-i-Ahmad, executed at Bareilly in April, 1879.

² Whether unwilling to do so or not, most had to do so. All Government officials were ordered to continue at their posts and carry on their duties under pain of severe punishment.

accompanying them, sent a memorial to the emperor by the hands of his friend, petitioning His Majesty to appoint him viceroy of Rohilkhand, and then he returned to Bareilly."¹

Before Bakht Khán's departure Khán Bahádur had called upon him in state. After firing on the Viceroy's followers the general granted him an interview, but refused to admit his rabble into cantonments, treated him with marked coolness, declined at first to receive his complimentary present (*nazar*), and did not return the call. At a second interview two days later Bakht Khán refused to lend two guns for which Khán Bahádur had come to ask. But he must have been somewhat conciliated the same night by a present worth Rs. 2,000 which the viceroy's prime minister secretly brought him. The soldiery wisely resolved before their departure to mulct the city of as much ready money as possible. They seized Baynáth Mista the banker, and Kanjet Lál the Government treasurer. The latter was ordered to produce whatever money he had, and the former whatever money had been deposited with him by British officers. Both refused, and Khán Bahádur's formal permission for their removal into cantonments was extorted. Here the hapless men of means were made to stand for two whole days in the scorching sun. They were threatened with burning alive and blowing away from guns. But they were at length released on paying Rs. 54,000 to the general and Rs. 4,000 more as a private bribe to one of their principal tormentors. About the same time the troops seized Rs. 14,000, which the *tahsildár* of Sháhi was bringing in to Khán Bahádur. Their departure on the 11th June was the cause of unmixed gladness, notwithstanding the outrages which they committed in quitting the district.

Their westward march at length left Khán Bahádur free to attempt the repression of the disorder now rampant throughout the district. Anarchy had afforded every man an opportunity of wreaking vengeance on his foe, or seizing the land to which he thought himself entitled. The Rájpúts of Akha,² for instance, had a dispute about a wall. They had fought, and then ringleaders been imprisoned. Released just before the outbreak, they now renewed hostilities. The victorious party killed the four sons of their chief adversary, cut off his feet and hands, and flung him into the Rámanga with the corpses of his children. As regarded mutilation, the rebel Government itself set a bad example. The right hand and left foot of a noto-

¹ The accounts of Sir John Kaye, Mr. Alexander, and Mr. Carmichael have now been exhausted, and the sole authority for the rest of this sketch is the narrative of Mr. Ingle.

² There is more than one Akha in the district, but this was probably the village named in pargana Bala.

rious thief were amputated, notwithstanding the services he had rendered in the slaughter of British officers

A prime minister had been already found in the person of Seba Rám

A ministry appointed Káyath, formerly an official of the British Commissariat.

Other officers too had been appointed, and a committee or ministry was now formed to superintend their labours. It included three kinsmen of Khán Bahádur, an influential resident of the Old City, a judge (*kázi*) and a landholder, all Muslims; and two Hindús, a landholder and a doctor of laws (*pandit*). The first question considered by this ministry was that of the finances. The soldiery, who in the absence of a British Government had unquestionably the best right to them, had decamped with all the available funds. To squeeze the peasantry was considered useless, and the only resource left was to squeeze the citizens. With this view a question was propounded to the Hindu doctor and two extra-ministerial Muhammadan lawyers—"If a Raja or Nawáb is in want of money for public purposes, how much of his subjects' moveable property may he take?" The answer was, "a tithe." To assess this tithe a committee of at first entirely Hindu constitution was appointed. The result was an assessment of Rs 1,07,000, payable in four instalments. The first instalment, Rs 82,000, was easily collected by seating recusants on heated plates of iron, or placing cow's bones before such as were Hindus. But a bribe to the prime minister remitted the remaining portions.

The hands of the Government were on the 21st June strengthened by a

Khán Bahádur is confirmed as viceroy of Rohilkhand

charter purporting to come from the emperor at Delhi, and confirming Khán Bahádur in the viceroyalty of Rohilkhand. Many, however, doubted its authenticity. The viceroy aired

his new-born authority by again extorting money from the banker Baynáth, and by the seizure of Rs 8,000, lodged with another Hindu by an English gentleman named Berkeley. But, even aided by these windfalls, the lately collected tax was found insufficient to pay for the elaborate establishments, including a gun-foundry, which Khán Bahádur had thought fit to institute. It was resolved, therefore, to make some effort towards collecting the revenue of

Attitude of the Rajputs

those Rájput strongholds where the Muslim power was as yet scarcely recognized. The relations of the Rájputs to Government had from the first been on a far more friendly footing than in Buland, and it was hoped that a little diplomacy alone would be needed to entice the land-tax from Bísampur, Farídpur, and Nawábganj. The Rájputs were profusely beludged at every levee (*darbár*). The Hindu landholder of Khán Bahádur's council, Jammal Singh, received permission to raise a regiment amongst

his clan of Janghára Rájputs¹ The same privilege was accorded to Raghunáth Singh of Badauli in Faridpur, and to another Rájput named Saran Singh, who seems, however, to have lacked landed influence Many other Rájputs now came in to present their offerings and tender their allegiance On Jaimal was bestowed the honorary title of collector, while Raghunáth was made a Rája and empowered actually to collect the revenues of Faridpur Towards the end of June the latter was despatched to Aonla to eject Hakim Saadat Ali, who had come thither from the loyal state of Rampur to adjust some dispute between Hindús and Muslims Saadat had, however, left Aonla before the new regiment arrived

The raising of these new regiments merely increased the difficulty of

The army clamours for pay, and Raghunáth's regiment mutinies at Faridpur.

managing what was already an almost unmanageable rabble. Khán Bahádur's army seems now to have included 1,618 cavalry, 24,330 infantry, and 40 guns. It was inevitable that this force should before long give some trouble Grumb-

lings arose for pay unpaid, and when the revenue of Bísalpur at length arrived, it was stopped by two regiments of horse, who helped themselves to Rs 5,000 To provide pay for his infantry Raghunáth was given an order on the Káyath tahsildár, who for some reason unknown had been appointed to supersede him in Faridpur. When the order was presented, he was haughtily told that he must wait until the instalments for the spring harvest were collected. From the man whom he regarded as an intruder this provocation was more than Raghunáth could bear. Assembling several thousands of his clan, he slew the tahsildár and the tahsildár's supporters. A regiment of cavalry, which hastened to avenge this contempt of established authority, was defeated with the loss of its Pathán commander and 50 men. These frays excited great anger at Bareilly. Both the viceroy and his prime minister resented the slaughter of their tribal brothers, and the latter caused two Rájputs to be blown away from

The viceroy's revenge estranges the Rájputs

guns. But calm reflection soon showed the impolicy of breaking with so powerful a body as the Rájputs A kinsman of Jaimal Singh was released from the unjust confinement to which vengeance had consigned him, and Jaimal Singh was himself persuaded to return to court. But, though outwardly conciliated, the Rájputs had been irrevocably estranged.

The next jealousy which occasioned disturbance was that of the Nanmahla

Quarrel with the prime minister.

Sayyids, who disliked the presence of so large a Hindu element in council. They reported that an English gentleman was concealed in Soba Rám's house, and that house was accordingly attacked

¹ This regiment does not appear in Khán Bahádur's army list, and was probably never raised.

and plundered. The insulted minister now refused to attend council ; but as a body, supposed to be that of Mr. Wyatt, was shortly afterwards found in a well, many were convinced of the justice of the accusation against him. Soba Rám's appointment was however far too good to be deserted, and after some show of reluctance he was urged into resuming its duties.

Having thus created an apparent harmony amongst his divided followers,

Expeditions against
Naini Tal.

Khán Bahádúr resumed the task of strengthening his rule. That rule, he felt, could never be firmly established until the English were ejected from the mountain stronghold which commanded his plains. In July, therefore, he despatched a force under his grandson to attack Naini Tal. But Baní Mir never marched further than Baherí. Afraid to face the English, he reassured himself of his valour by plundering the defenceless country around. In October two officers were sent, with a regiment of foot and some cavalry, to supersede him if he declined to advance. He elected to return to Bareilly, while the troops advanced under Ali Khán Mewáti. After burning Haldwáni and Kot-godown at the foot of the hills, they were attacked and signally defeated by a British force from Naini Tal. It was suspected that information of the rebel movements had reached Naini Tal from some person at Bareilly. All natives who could read or write English were imprisoned for two days, while all Bengális were banished from the city.

This was not the only disappointment which about the same time startled

Khán Bahádúr pre-
tends to receive a
khilat from Dehli.

the rebel Government. In August, Khán Bahádúr had despatched costly presents, under a strong escort, to the emperor at Dehli. But the emperor was engaged in a struggle which allowed him little leisure for courtly trifling. Weeks passed, but the robe of honour which was expected in return never came. What did arrive was the disturbing rumour of British victories. To revive the drooping spirits of his followers Khán Bahádúr resolved to invest himself with a spurious robe of honour. He caused it to be noised abroad that the imperial gift was on its way to Bareilly, and had reached Aonla. Some horsemen were sent to meet it, and bring it with suitable state to a garden¹ outside the city. On the 2nd October, then, Khán Bahádúr proceeded to this garden with as much of glittering pomp as he could muster. His elephants and his followers were arrayed in their best. And as the viceroy was invested with the robe, a royal salute and the shouts of the surrounding crowd proclaimed his doubtful triumph. It is said that at this moment the officer who had conveyed his present to Dehli suddenly stepped forward and whispered to Khán Bahádúr that the emperor was a prisoner in the hands of the English. The viceroy's countenance fell.

¹ Then known as Dipchand's.

He went straight to his palace, and afterwards took but little part in the government of the country.

And now the rats began to desert the sinking ship. The farm of the revonnes in Bísalpur and Badauli had as a conciliatory measure been granted to Raghunath and other Rájputs. They had sworn on Ganges water mixed with salt to remain faithful to the rebel Government. But Raghunáth and his kinsman Kaulas felt that after the routs at Farídpur they had nothing to gain and everything to lose by fidelity. They hastened furtively to Naini Tál, and afterwards rendered good service in the British cause.

To crown his many worries, the viceroy was again beset with financial difficulties. He had managed by plunder and confiscation to amass a large quantity of silver ornaments. These were now melted and coined into rupees at a mint established in an unjustly confiscated house.¹ But the ornaments produced far less cash than had been hoped, and it was again thought necessary to imprison the unfortunate banker Baijnáth. On this occasion Baijnáth obtained his release by simply bribing his jailor. Nothing could have been simpler than to kill him and confiscate his property, but the murder of a Brahman would have greatly incensed the Hindús. In the same month of October, popular feeling was dangerously stirred by the death of another holy man who had perished on account of his wealth. Spiessard that one hundred thousand rupees were concealed in the house of Baldeo Gír, an influential Gosáin of pargana Dúnka, and two Pathán officers rode from Bareilly one night to plunder it. Reaching the Gosáin's home at day-break, they found he had prepared to receive them by barring his doors. They at length obtained entrance through a backyard, and seizing his mistress by the hair, threatened her with further ill-treatment unless she showed where the treasure was concealed. Seated on the housetop, the Gosáin witnessed their ungallant behaviour. He fired at them a musket loaded with small copper coins, killing both at one discharge. For this act the tahsildár of Sháhi arrested Baldeo, sending him and several of his kinsmen into Bareilly for trial. The Muslim Judge before whom the case was tried justly released them, on the ground that they had been unjustly attacked. The reward of this righteous decision was his dismissal; while the kinsmen of the slaughtered Patháns seized Baldeo and cut him to pieces with their swords. A month or two later Baijnáth was again confined and his house searched, on the ground that some Europeans were concealed therein. None being found, Baijnáth was brought before Khán Bahadur and asked for money. On refusal he and his sons were accused of

¹ That of one Rámprashád, who had refused to take office as treasurer.

correspondence with the English at Naini Tál, and loaded with irons. They were at length released, as before, by payment of Rs. 2,800 to the superintendent of the jail.

After the fall of Dehli (September 19) the district was invaded by a swarm of rebel refugees. Chief amongst these was ^{Arrival of rebel fugitives from other districts.} Walídád Khán of Malegarh, to whom Khán Bahádúr granted an allowance of Rs 15 daily. The presence of such fugitives was awkward, as they were a standing contradiction of the false news which the viceroy from time to time circulated. Troopers were secretly sent out from Bareilly, to return publicly with tidings of victories gained over the English at Lucknow, Dehli, and Farukhabad. To rouse the enthusiasm which these distrusted announcements had failed to excite, the aid of religion was enlisted. The green standard of Muhammad was raised in the Husaini garden, and all true believers were invited to rally beneath it for war against the infidels. So long as food was given to the volunteers, about 200 men of low degree remained around the flag, when the dole was discontinued, they deserted. The same policy was repeated some months later, when the Muslim flag was supplemented by a holy Hindu standard (*patáka*) unfurled on the banks of the Rámghanga. But the result was even more disappointing than before.

Meanwhile another expedition had been made against Naini Tál. ^{The expeditions against Naini Talare renewed} Ghulám Haidar Khán, with a large force of all arms from Bareilly, was joined at Baheri by Fazl Hakk with the troops from Pilibhit. Advancing to the foot of the hills, they commenced their ascent at night, under the guidance of a man who said that he had just escaped from an English prison, and would show them an undefended path. But they had not climbed far before they were fired on by a picket, and thinking they had been led into an ambush they at once turned and fled, most continued their flight to Bareilly, but a detachment under an officer named Habib-ulláh remained at Baheri. This detachment afterwards surprised the police station at Káládúngi, where the Morádabad and Naini Tál road ascends the hills. Killing the police officer in charge, they despatched his head to Bareilly. Annoyed at the scanty reward which attended this exploit, Habib-ulláh shortly afterwards quitted Bareilly for Lucknow. But before he left, in January, another distinguished refugee had arrived. Only two days after the false announcement of rebel victories at Farukhabad, the rebel Nawáb of that place made his ill-timed appearance. An exactly similar exposure took place towards the close of the same month. A trooper brought news of the complete defeat, at Lucknow, of the British army, and a

few days later letters arrived announcing that the rebel Nána Sáhib was flying towards Bareilly.¹

Feeling that disasters were thickening east, west, and south, Khán Bahádur made one last desperate effort for success on the north. The opening of February saw the whole of his available forces massed at Baheri, under Muhammad Ali, for an attack upon Naini Tál. The army had advanced northwards as far as Charpura, when it was met by an English force and utterly routed, with the loss of General and Lieutenant-General (February 3). A few rebels halted at Baheri, under Mahmúd Khán. The rest fled to Bareilly, where the viceroy received them with indignant reproaches. "Worthless cowards," he explained, "you take ten days to march from Bareilly to Charpura, but only one to return after seeing the English." Fearing that the English might follow up their victory by an advance on Bareilly, he sent guns and men to join Mahmúd Khán in entrenchments at Baheri. At the same time a force of all arms under Fazl Hakk was marched through Pilibhít to Barmdeo, to resist a rumoured British advance from Almora.

The rebel chief felt indeed that the day of aggression was past, and that for the future he must confine his efforts to resistance. Yet as a forlorn hope he despatched an envoy with gifts to the Mahárájas of Patnála and Kashmir, urging them, for the sake of their Sikh religion, to help him against the infidels (6th February). What became of the envoy will never, perhaps, be known. But his despatch clearly shows that Khán Bahádur despaired of converting into valour the religious zeal of his own Hindús and Muslims.

On the 25th of the following month Nána Sáhib arrived. But the rebellion in Bareilly had from the first assumed a Muhammadan character, and he found himself in a false position. Disgusted at the failure of his attempts to suppress cow-butcherly in the city, and frightened at the rapid approach on all sides of the British forces, he resolved to desert at the earliest opportunity. When the English Commander-in-Chief arrived at Jalálabad,² the Nána obtained leave to march the forces out to oppose him at Farílpur. But once arrived at Farídpur, the cowardly Hindu fled, by way of Bísalpur, into Oudh. The next refugees were Muslims from the east and west. After the fall of Lucknow (March 15) Prince Fíroz Shah, who had passed through Bareilly on his way to that city, returned with about a thousand followers. He lingered but a few days in Bareilly, passing on into the Morádabad district. In the middle of April the rebel Nawáb of Najibabad reached Bareilly on his flight from Bijnor.

¹The Nána had quitted Cawnpore on the 17th July, 1857. Since then, apparently, he had been wandering in Oudh.

²In Shahjahanpur. Commander-in-Chief was Sir Colin Campbell, afterwards Lord Clyde.

With the close of that month it was clear that no hope was left. British forces were advancing through the adjoining districts of Sháhjahánpur, Morádabad, and Budaun. The rebel administration was at its wit's end. It was at first determined to throw entrenchments across the roads converging from those districts on Bareilly. Forces were sent out and a few defensive works raised. But the idea was soon abandoned, and while no measures were taken to strengthen that city, it was resolved to make the final stand at Bareilly. On the 30th April the British columns of Morádabad and Budaun gained decisive victories at Bisauli and Kakrála respectively. The latter force afterwards joined the column of the Commander-in-Chief, and with it entered this district from Sháhjahánpur. Sir Colin Campbell reached the banks of the Nakatia near Bareilly on the 5th of May, and easily routed the rabble that Khán Bahádúr had sent to defend the bridge. That same evening the late viceroy fled the city which for nearly a year he had misruled. Accompanied by the Najíabad Nawáb, he reached Pilibhít, and thence made good his escape into Oudh. On the restoration of British order in that province, he fled to Nepál, but, being surrendered by the Nepálese in 1860, was hanged in front of the Kotwáli at Bareilly before an immense crowd of scowling Muslims.

A few of his followers remained at Bareilly, to be defeated on the 6th May by the Morádabad column. On the 7th, British authority was restored in the city, and thence made itself felt throughout the district. Resistance was at an end. Following the example of rebels less bold than himself, Máhmud Khán quitted his post at Baheri and fled into Oudh. Thus ended in Bareilly the rebellion of 1857-58. To the historical observer the most curious symptom of its feverish course was the absence of administrative talent and organising power. Revolutions, elsewhere so fertile in the obtrusion of able men, here served merely to emphasize sectarian prejudices and local jealousies.

During the twenty years succeeding the great rebellion the history of Bareilly has been richer than that of most neighbouring districts. The scarcity or famine of 1860-61 was succeeded in 1869 by a similar calamity,¹ and the peace of the two principal towns was in 1871 disturbed by riots exactly similar in their origin to that of 1837. A cycle of 34 years had again brought round the coincidence of Rámnauamí and Muharrám. The former fell on the 30th March, 1871, or the 8th of the Muhammadan month named after the latter. At Bareilly the Rámnauamí is observed by conveying an idol of Ráma to a grove on the outskirts of the

Riots of 1871,

At Bareilly.

¹ *Supra* pp 563-64.

and the mob melted away without awaiting a second volley. A certain amount of disturbance continued until afternoon next day, when the arrival of some cavalry from Bareilly completely quieted the town. In the course of the riot one person had been killed and 26 persons wounded.

Special inquiries were at once ordered by Government, with the result

Emeute in the jail. of showing that these outbreaks were clearly premeditated.¹

A Judge of the High Court held an extraordinary original criminal sessions at Bareilly, sentencing 5 rioters to death and 8 to transportation for life. Some of those sentenced to transportation were afterwards the ringleaders in a serious *emeute* within the jail. The Superintendent had issued a most injudicious order, directing that the sacred thread should be removed from such Hindu prisoners as wore it.² This induced the Hindús to make common cause with the Muslims, and together they succeeded in breaking out of the barracks. But before they could scale or otherwise pass the main wall they were overtaken by watchmen and armed police. A conflict ensued, the prisoners defending themselves with staves torn from the looms. After three volleys from the police the outbreak was quelled. The casualties amongst the prisoners were 7 killed and 31 wounded.

The memorable facts of the past few years have been the completion of the current land assessment, 1872, the opening of the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, 1873, the Prince of Wales' visit, 1876, and the famine of 1877-78. Better communications may perhaps tend to avert a recurrence of such calamities as that last named, and it is hoped that the next event of note may be the opening of a light railway to Pilibhit.

¹ These inquiries were conducted by the late Mr. F. O. Mayne, C.B., Commissioner of Allahabad, and Mr. C. P. Carmichael, then Inspector-General of Police.

² The sacred thread or *zannam* is a fish of thin strings knotted together and worn, like the sash of a commissioned officer, from the left shoulder to the right side of the waist.

(1) (iii)

BAREILLY (BARELI) DISTRICT

CONTINUED

[illegible]

¹ The following list contains all taluhs, parganas, taluk or pargana capitals, municipalities, house-tax towns, villages with over 3,000 inhabitants, sites of police stations or post-offices, and places of historical or antiquarian interest. It therefore adds or omits many villages mentioned in the now somewhat obsolete Gazetteer of Thornton. Most of Thornton's villages, indeed, possessed no other claim to notice except that they stood beside roads, and could supply the weary occupant of the old staging carriage with coarse food or water. To remember the existence of such places as Khalipur (Kullipur), Labera (Labeera), Mahop, or Moori would now-a-days tax the memory of even the district officer.

Sardar Khan, who died in 1772. But the most conspicuous sepulchre in this part of the town is a lofty three-domed mosque, which, as preserving the remains of some chieftain's wife, is known as the Begam's. The graceful proportions of another tomb in this quarter, the Baraburp, or twelve-domed mosque of the steward Fitch Khan, are insufficient to atone for its shabbiness and want of size. The two principal streets contain some respectable buildings, and show in their new masonry structures signs of returning prosperity. The largest house, or rather collection of houses, is the palace of Hakim Saidit Ali. After filling a subordinate position under the Magistrate-Collector of Budum, this gentleman attained high office under the Nawab of Rampur, and his success in routing the rebels at Islamnagar has been mentioned above.¹ Since his death his family has rapidly decayed.

Pala Katra is a densely crowded village surrounded by a grand old brick wall, which almost entitles it to be called a fort. From the wall, which is now somewhat ruinous, the place probably derives its epithet of *palat*. It has a good many small houses of both baked and unbaked brick, but mud is as usual the prevailing material. Over these small houses, on the summit of the Kutra towers the lofty residence of one Audina Prasad Budman.

Just south of Pala Katra, in a high-walled enclosure of many acres, lies the tomb of the chief who wrested Rohilkhand from the dominion of the Delhi emperors. The mausoleum of Ali Muhammad is raised on a high plinth, ascended by a flight of about a dozen steps. A huge cannon and throws its arm across the stair, as it to forbid approach. The tomb itself is a large square building surmounted in the centre by a dome and at the corners by octagonal cupolas. On each wall, between the cupolas rise two square-shafted minarets. The interior consists of the square dome-chamber beneath the dome and its surrounding cloister. On the walls of the former, which contains the grave of the chief, are inscribed several hardly appropriate texts from the Kuran. On those of the latter may be observed the charcoaled signatures of several British and native travellers. The name of Smith has been justly distinguished in many fields, but that is no reason why it should obtrude itself on the walls which shelter the deputed great of other families. The tomb offers no exception, as regards material, to the general rule in this part of the country. It is of brick plastered with *chunam*. Interest in an ancestral monument will probably prevent the Nawab of Rampur from allowing the building to fall below its present fair state of repair.

On the same plinth as, and on either side of, the greater mausoleum are placed two other tombs. Over one of these is built a neat little mosque; the other, that of Ali Muhammad's son Sâdullâh,¹ is enclosed only by a light masonry screen with domed alcoves at the corners. The surrounding enclosure, which is cultivated, contains many other tombs. But the richest collection of such monuments is grouped around a magnificent stair-sided tank which faces the southern gate. Here, amid the tall grass beneath the trees, Rohulla chivalry must have been buried by the squadron.

Kacha Katra and Sarai are large villages of the ordinary agricultural type, their inhabitants living, like swallows, in mud-built sheds. The modern public buildings of Aonla are the police-station (1st class), the taluk, the taluk school, the dispensary endowed by Hakim Saâdat Ali, and the imperial post-office. A telegraph-office is attached to the railway-station.

The Chaukidâri Act (XX of 1856) is in force and in 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed, added to a balance (Rs. 33) from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs. 2,195. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 1,686. The number of houses was in the same year reckoned at Rs. 2,097, and of these 981 were assessed with the tax, whose incidence was Rs. 2-2-4 per house assessed, and Rs. 0-3-0 per head of population. The local trade is slight, but has increased since the railway made Aonla the nearest station to Budaun. A metalled road now connects the former with the latter, and through the latter with other large cities across the Ganges.

The name of Aonla is in all probability derived from the half-sacred tree so called (*Emblia nuprobalsans*, *Phyllanthus emblica*). That name is first mentioned about 1380 A. D.,² when the surrounding country became a royal forest. The forest is again referred to in 1418, when the Katchhriyas, who then occupied the town and neighbourhood, were forced to seek its refuge. In the reign of Akbar (1556-1605) Aonla was considered of sufficient importance to be created capital of the parganah which still bears its name. It continued to be held by Katchhriyas until about 1730, when the assassination of its chief, Dîja Singh, was procured by Ali Muhammad. Ali shortly afterwards made the town his residence; and its most prosperous era perhaps began with his return from exile in 1748. For more than a quarter of a century Aonla remained the site of the Rohulla court; and here, as already shown, are buried most of the great Rohulla chiefs. Some surprise must undoubtedly be felt that the relics of this period are not more magnificent. Aonla would have been a far finer city if for every half dozen

¹ He died in 1761

² *Supra* p. 97

of villages in this intermediate region. Another nala runs southwards from Deokola, above the dam, towards Turkuma. Thus the villages watered wholly or in part from the Rampura-Deokola dam and the channels connected with it may be enumerated as below —

1. Rámpura	8 Barakhera
2 Deokola	9 Púrampur.
3 Khangawán Shyám	10 Anandpur
4 Kadauna	11. Rámnagar
5 Ajudhia	12 Bajhera
6 Champatpur	13 Rahgawán
7 Mau	14 Girandnagar

The irrigation system of the Atarehendi dam is much more extensive. It begins with the Katra, which is really in the lower part of its course a backwater of the Aril. The villages along the Katra and the Aril get their water direct from both rivers. Proceeding down the Aril after its junction with the Katra, the first large irrigation channel is that which runs from the Lohari bridge along the north-western border of the Aonla road, and subsequently crosses under the road and continues its south-westerly course till it joins a channel leading to Bilauri, through several other villages. About three-quarters of a mile below the Lohari bridge a wide and deep nala runs back from the Aril eastwards, and subsequently breaks into three channels—one running south-east towards Nisoi, another eastwards towards Ismailpur, and the third and largest turning northwards and crossing under the Aonla road three-quarters of a mile north-east of the Lohari bridge. This nala, where it leaves the Aril, is called the Manau-na Khazāna. About a mile further down the Aril is crossed by the railway bridge. Along the southern side of the railway is a water course made to protect the embankment. It is the common 'chaugaza' of the country. This water-course carries water eastwards as far as a drainage channel called the Khalasi nadi, which should give water to Gudauli and the adjacent villages. Finally, there is a channel on the left bank of the river near the dam, and two on the right bank. These give water to Atarehendi and Sadullahganj. The villages watered wholly or in part are as follows. —

1 Khajúr Dandi	...	} Along the banks of the Katra or the Aril
2 Ghunsi	...	
3 Rahgawan	...	
4 Shádnagar	...	
5 Mánpur	...	
6 Lohari	...	
7 Darwápur	...	
8 Dhakaura	...	
9 Atarehendi	...	
10 Phulási	...	} By the channel which sets off at the Lohari bridge.
11 Paiga	...	
12. Bhámpur	...	
13 Babjiia	...	
14 Chakarpur	...	
15. Bihita Chauhan	...	
16 Kamaria Dandi	...	
17. Bilauri	...	
18 Moraura	...	} By the Manau-na Khazāna and the railway water-course
19 Ismáilpur	...	
20 Amrauli	...	
21 Nohora Hasanpur	...	
22 Nurpur Buzurg	...	
23 Pahladpur	...	
24. Nisoi	...	
25 Jalalganj	...	
26 Rawanagar	...	
27 Bihita Buzurg	...	
28 Sadulláhganj	...	
29. Fathganj	...	

30	Gudauli	...	} By the Khālāsī nadi and its connected channels,
31	Muhammadganj	...	
32	Rutia	..	
33	Husrampur	...	
34	Chingr	...	
35	Bhindaura	...	
36	Kirpia	...	
37	Malgawan	...	}
38	Jagmanpur	...	

"Not all these villages were watered this year. The last year when the system was in a good working order was 1283 fash (1875-76 A.D.) In that year the lands of 32 villages were watered, comprising a total area of Government bighas 6,909

"Such being the nature and extent of the Aril irrigation system, the objections to its present state fall under two main heads, viz, (1) the uncertainty of the water-supply, and (2) the wastefulness of distribution

"(1) The Rāmpura-Deokola dam has been regularly made year by year. But the Atarchendi dam has not been made properly since 1263 fash, and even in that year the supply of water was not at all equal to what it should be. As explained above, there are two dams in Atarchendi—one to hold the Aril up, and one to prevent the Aril from backing down into the Pairiya. These dams are made by the zamindars of Atarchendi, a community of Thākurs who have multiplied on what was once a fiae estate until they have for the greater part sunk into indigents. According to the *wajibularz*, it is their business to build the two dams, and they are allowed to recover water-rates at two *per cent* on the revenue of 44 villages watered. This provision has, however, for many years remained practically a dead letter. The cost of the two dams is about Rs. 350. They are both built of earth with straw mixed to hold it.

"The dam on the Aril proper is supposed to last for a term of years, while that across the mouth of the Pairiya should be broken every rainy season, so as to afford relief to the flood water, and renewed immediately after the end of the rains, so as to catch a good supply for the winter and hot seasons. The Thākurs, however, have neither the means nor the public spirit to perform this duty efficiently. Bābu Girdhārī Lal, of Bilauri, has recently obtained by purchase the rights of some of these men in the dams, but without co-operation from the Atarchendi zamindars there is no certainty that he will be able to carry the work through year after year. In 1254 and 1255 fash there was no dam at all, and great suffering and loss to the cultivators was the result. In 1296 fash the dams were not built till November (1878), and the supply of water was insufficient.

"My diaries for December and November contain mention of the expedients which had to be employed in order to get a supply of water. Briefly, I had to go several times to Rāmpura-Deokola and cut the dam there at its eastern end. At last by January the Atarchendi dam was tolerably full, and a considerable area was under irrigation. But the water never reached the Khālāsī nadi, and all the villages dependant on that nadi have been left dry, and similarly with the group of villages dependant on the channel from the Lohari bridge. The rains of the present year (1879) will undoubtedly sweep away the dam on the Aril proper, as well as that on the mouth of the Pairiya, and the whole business will be to do again next year, with probably the same amount of trouble in cutting the Rāmpura-Deokola dam, and the same danger of a collision between the Thākurs of Rāmpura and those of Atarchendi. Besides, it is not certain that the Rāmpura-Deokola dam will always have water enough to spare. This happened to be the case in the present year, and the villages dependant on that dam were in no way prejudiced. But in other circumstances it would obviously be unjust to insist upon their doing without water that the Atarchendi system might have it.

"Another and very important point is the increasing difficulty of making a good dam. This applies both to the Rāmpura-Deokola and to the two Atarchendi dams, but especially to the two latter. Where the dam breaks, the flood water scours a great hole in the bed, and next year's dam has to be built either higher or lower down the river. The Rāmpura-Deokola dam has been gradually moving higher up, while both the Atarchendi dams have been moving lower down. These changes, besides throwing land out of cultivation, conduce to the insecurity of the dams, and discourage the zamindars from attempting to rebuild them if they are casually broken by late showers, as was the case with the Atarchendi dam of 1284 fasli.

"Again, if the dam is a solid structure and lasts several years, there is a new difficulty in the shape of escape channels. These have always a tendency to become the main stream in course of time. This has happened to one escape channel of the Rāmpura-Deokola and to one of the Atarchendi dam, while a second escape channel of the latter has had to be stopped to prevent a similar result, and as above noted, the present new escape of the Rāmpura-Deokola dam cannot for the same reason continue to be used many years.

"(2) The wastefulness of distribution is very great. Below the Rāmpura Deokola dam, half a mile of water is wasted in filling up the old escape channel above mentioned, which is now a deep backwater, perfectly useless, irrigating nothing. The Kahi nadi is a similar backwater which serves only as a useless absorbent. The systems of the Lohari bridge channel, the Maranur Khazāna, and the Khalisi nadi, are all wasteful in the extreme. The water is supposed to find its way from one nadi to another through a succession of shallow basins (*dabbi*), and unless the river is fairly flooding its banks, these nales and basins swallow up all the surplus before it reaches the group of villages it is meant for. It has already been noted that this was what happened this year as regards the Lohari and Khalisi branches. The new railway water course which has taken the place of one of the old drainage lines affords a striking contrast to this wasteful system. It has carried water this year much further than would ever have been the case according to the old plan.¹ One of the zamindars of Gudauli wanted to make a new straight cut to his village this year, but was prevented by their opposition, and the consequence was that the village never got any water at all. In Atarchendi itself they like to see the streets flooded by way of ensuring a good supply of water."

AOXLA, a parganah of the tahsíl just mentioned, is bounded on the north by parganah and tahsíl Mírganj, the frontier sometimes coinciding with the variable course of the Rāmganga river, on the west by parganah Sarauli and the Budann district, being in places divided from the former by the Aril and Pauriya rivers, on the south, again by Budann, from which it is severed for a short distance by the Nawáb nadi and on the east by parganah Saneha, the Aril again supplying, with its affluent the Katra, an occasional boundary. Its total area, according to the official statement last quoted, was 127 square miles and 618 acres, a measurement which is a few acres larger than that of the scientific revenue survey. Details of its population and revenue will be hereafter given. The parganah contains 268 *mahals* or estates, distributed amongst 225 villages or *mauzas*.

¹ The Atarchendi zamindars absolutely object to any interference with these old drainage lines.

Like all other parganahs of the same tahsíl, Aonla may be roughly divided into two portions—the *khádir* or Rámanga flats in the north, and the *bíngar* or uplands in the south and centre. The basin of the sluggish Aril, which crosses its area from north-west to south-east, is too small to be treated as distinct from the rest of the uplands. The Aril is joined by the Pauriya near the western, and quitted by the Nawáb nadí near the eastern boundary. It receives also on its northern bank the Kuli and the Katra, two intermittent tributaries rising, when they rise at all, within the parganah itself. The name of Pauriya is applied not only to the stream properly so called, but to an old water-bearing bed of the Aril which quits the latter just north of the castled Atarchendi, to join at last the Nawáb nadí. The Nawáb nadí was originally a canal dug by the Nawáb Ali Muhaumad Khán (1730-49). It flows south and west, to rejoin the Aril on the south-eastern border.

The Rámanga khádir of Aonla occupies in fertility a place midway between that of the western Sarauli and eastern Sancha. The difference in elevation between it and *bángar* tracts is generally small; indeed, the latter can show hollows lower than any in the Rámanga basin. The lowest recorded points are 528 feet above the sea at Mahtia Dáudi and the deserted site of Dánpur; the highest is 779 feet at Mutlakpur or Gúlargáon. The flatness of the upland landscape is relieved solely by low sandhills, or by the shallow ravines which fringe the banks of streams. The lowlands by the Rámanga are of course an unadulterated plain, chased only by beds which the sickle river has deserted, to revisit in times of flood. But the scenery is not without its beauties. Sombre groves and green guava-orchards supply a verdure even when the crops have been cut and summer has parched the land. There are sandy lines hedged with tall pampas-grass, and in the south-eastern portion of the uplands wide patches of what was once an unbroken *dhál* forest. But the bright scarlet flowers of this tree are becoming yearly a rarer sight, and the demands of the fuel-eating railway may before long have deprived the blue-bull of his last remaining cover. The last leopard was shot here in 1871. Bare or uncultivated patches are scarce. But it is said that on the great *úsar* plain, south of Istábad and Sendha in the same tract, not a blade of grass will grow. On other vast plots marketable grasses are luxuriant enough, selling at good prices to the lumberers of Aonla. Amongst such growths is the fragrant *gándur* (*Andropogon muricatum*), whose root supplies the *khastha* used in making door-screens (*lathis*).

The soils of this fertile parganah are as usual divided into loamy (*dúmat*), clayey (*mattiyár*), and sandy (*blúir*) moulds, occupying respectively 51·0, 21·1, and 24·9 per cent of the cultivated area. Their productiveness is increased by a fair allowance of irrigation, chiefly from rivers and wells. In the year of measurements for the current settlement it was ascertained that 26·8 per cent. of the total area was actually watered. Or, deducting from the total area the *Lhádár*, which requires irrigation only in exceptional years, we find that of the remainder 31·7 per cent is watered, and 47·5 irrigable from existing sources. In the Rám-ganga basin water is found within 8 or 9 feet from the surface, and in the upland within from 16 to 26 feet. The system of irrigation from the Arí was described in the last article. The wells of the uplands are worked with bullocks and leathern buckets.

The products of the parganah are as usual almost entirely agricultural, and important manufactures there are none. The principal staples are, for the autumn harvest, *bajra* millet and rice, with a little cotton and indigo; for the spring harvest, wheat, barley, and chick-pea or *gram*. Indigo cultivation is extending, and several small factories have been started by natives since the rebellion of 1857. The rices grown are coarse in variety and inferior in outturn, but about a quarter of the total area is *dosáhi*, a term which here means land sown with spring crops after bearing rice in autumn. The average outturn of wheat per acre (1,079 lbs) is much greater than that of France or Prussia, and slightly greater than that of Ireland in 1780. In one village (Katsáin), indeed, the outturn was found to exceed the general average of England (1,680 lb). A sale for the local produce is found at the chief towns or villages, Aonla, Gurgáon, Shúpurí,¹ and Manauna. At the two former weekly markets are held. But the communications of the parganah are not such as to foster trade. The Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, with a station at Aonla, passes through its centre; and a metalled road connects the station with Budaun. But the unmetalled line from Bareilly which joins this road is the only remaining highway. West of the Nawáb nadi are the usual village tracks. But between that river and the Saucha border lies a most difficult country, imperfectly reclaimed from its primitive jungle, and intersected by a network of water-courses which during the rains renders traffic almost impossible. The Ramganga provides during the same season a temporary trade route.

¹ Shúpurí lies on the frontier of Saraul, and in the table of distances at page 532 was by an oversight entered as part of that parganah.

In comparing the condition of the parganah at the openings of the past
 * Settlements of land and present revenue settlements, the report on the latter
 revenue. classifies the area as follows —

Area.				IX, 1833, settlement	Present measurements	Increase, per cent	Decrease, per cent
				Acrea.	Acrea.		
Total	..	...		79,174	82,107	3 7	
Barren	...	...		5,091	9,767	91 8	...
Revenue-free	.	..		6 730	762	..	89 7
Total	Old waste			34,296	15,560	.	54 6
	New fallow		..	768	461		40 0
	Cultivated		..	32,289	55,557	72 0	..
	Assessable		.	67,253	71,578	6 2	.

The increase in "barren" area is due merely to a difference in the system of classification. We learn from Mr. Conolly's report, that at last settlement "the surveyor's account of land capable of cultivation included groves, roads, and all land which he could not affirm to be absolutely incapable of tillage. In this way much was included which was not properly culturable." The increase in cultivation is real and encouraging. But as the railway now drains the parganah, a still larger advance under this head must be expected.

The current settlement was effected by Mr S M Moens. His general method of assessment has been described above,¹ and we need here mention only the special details which affected this parganah. He divided it for purposes of assessment into four circles—(1) the khādir, (2) the 2nd class bāngar, (3) the jāngal, and (4) the 1st class bāngar. The first speaks for itself, the Parriya, the Ail, and the nawāb Nadi formed a continuous river boundary between the second and the fourth; and the third included 22 villages in the wooded south-eastern portion of the uplands. The fourth circle was by far the largest and highest. The relative fertility of these divisions may be seen from the rent-rates which Mr Moens assumed for the various soils of each, thus —

Soil.	RENT-RATE PER ACRE IN CIRCLE											
	I—Khādir			II—Bāngar, 2nd class			III—Jāngal			IV—Bāngar, 1st class		
	Rs	a	p	Rs	a	p	Rs	a	p	Rs	a.	p
Dāmat	5	4	0	3	10	0	2	10	0	3	10	0
Do irrigated	..			4	8	0	3	10	0	4	12	0
Maihyār	4	0	0	2	10	0	2	0	0	3	0	0
Do irrigated				3	6	0	3	3	0	4	0	0
Bhur ²	3	0	0	2	6	0	1	9	6	2	8	0
Do irrigated				3	4	0	2	6	0	3	8	0
Do 2nd class ¹	...			...						1	12	0
Do 2nd class, irrigated	...			...			...			3	0	0

¹ *Supra* p 612

² The first class *bhur* was level, growing a spring crop one year and an autumn crop the next. The second class *bhur* was hummocky and irregular, growing usually a coarse autumn crop alone.

Notwithstanding that prices had since 1838 risen about 44 per cent all round, there had been little increase in the rental rates actually paid¹ Applied to the taxable area, Mr Moens' assumed rates gave the parganah a total rental of Rs 1,92,368,² and deducted from this sum at 50 per cent, the demand would have reached Rs 96,184 The figure actually proposed was Rs. 93,530, or including the 10 per cent cess, Rs 1,02,883 The results and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRP ON						TOTAL DEMAND INCLUDING CESSLS	
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former ...	1 14 8	1 2 11	0 14 6½	0 14 8½	0 12 :	0 12 6½	60,554	63,908
Present	..	1 14 3½	..	1 7 6	.	1 4 0		93,530
Increase	...	0 14 4½	...	0 8 9½		0 7 5½	...	29,622

Though not yet sanctioned by Government, the new demand is provisionally in force. A slight alteration has in 1878-79 reduced its figure to Rs 92,769.

Amongst the proprietors who pay this revenue, Rajputs are more than three times as numerous as any other caste. Amongst Landholders and their tenants Kisáns and brother-Rajputs predominate. The following table will, however, show how landlords and cultivators were at settlement found distributed between the various classes:—

Landholders				Tenants			
Rajputs	...	.	827	Kisáns			1,999
Shaikhs	...	.	246	Rajputs	..		1,739 ³
Kayáths	...	...	233	Muráns			1,389
Brahmans		.	154	Chamárs	...	.	969
Cowherds (Ahir)			102	Brahmans	.	...	838
Serváds	...	..	84	Sweepers		.	426
Mahájans	..	...	81	Shepherds	..	..	287
Patháns			50	Kabárs		.	284
Other castes (less than 50 members each)	...	...	124	Cowherds	..	.	211
				Carpenters			209
				Other castes (less than 200 members each)	...	...	...
Total			1,931	Total	.		9,677

¹ This is as striking a proof as any of the fact that this part of India rents are regulated by custom rather than competition. ² In 1872, the census reckoned the sum paid by tenants to landlords as rent and cesses at Rs 1,59,215. This seems far too low. ³ Although numerically inferior to the Kisáns, Rajput tenants hold most land.

Speaking of the Rajputs, Ahírs, Kísáns, Chamáís, and Muráos, Mr Moens says:—"The two former are lazy and turbulent, the three latter, as usual, thoroughly good cultivators. The Ahírs are here, as elsewhere in Bareilly, notorious as a caste for being *facile princeps* in lying, fraud, and ingratitude. There are numerous proverbs on these points. They have all got a mental twist; and I have long given up all hope of getting the whole truth out of an Ahír, even when it is his interest to tell it."

The number of joint proprietors was on some estates very large, and in two cases exceeded 100. Of the total area 7,636 acres were returned as cultivated by the owners themselves, and 77,099 acres by tenants with rights of occupancy. The average holding, including all classes of cultivators, was 6.4 acres.

During the term of the last settlement 28 per cent. of the parganah permanently changed hands. The details for transfers of all sorts are, by private sale, 14,566 acres, at Rs. 4-7-5 an acre; by sale in execution of decree, 8,778 acres at Rs. 7-6-4; and by mortgage 7,440 acres at Rs. 3-11-9. Mr Moens attributes the lowness of the prices partly to the number and strength of the Rájput village communities. "No capitalist," he writes, "would risk money in a share in a village with the knowledge that he would have half a dozen suits to fight through the civil courts to get even nominal possession of his purchase, and the subsequent certainty of an annual suit for even the small share of profits assigned to him in the village papers. As an instance of these difficulties we may note that the well-known Hakim Saádat Ali Khán, an unusually strong, wealthy, and intelligent landholder, bought numerous shares in this *parganah*, of which neither he nor his successors were ever able to obtain possession."

According to the census of 1872 parganah Aonla contained 158 inhabited villages, of which 53 had less than 200 inhabitants; 65 between 200 and 500, 26 between 500 and 1,000, 9 between 1,000 and 2,000; 3 between 2,000 and 3,000; and one between 3,000 and 5,000. The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants is Aonla, with a population of 11,154.

The total population in 1872 numbered 80,413 souls (37,522 females), giving 628 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 67,649 Hindús, of whom 31,414 were females, and 12,764 Musalmans, (6,108 females). Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 4,215 Brahmans, of whom 1,973 were females, 6,768 Rájputs, including 2,836 females, and 2,598 Baniyas (1,253

females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 54,068 souls (25,352 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (427), Kanauiya, and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Chauhán (2,936), Gaur (284), Katehriya (2,545), Jangháia, Gautam, Ráthor, Shnúbausi, Bais, Bargújai, and Sakarwar. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwál (338), Barasaini, Chausami, Dasa, Paibiya, and Guwála subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Koli (1,297), Gadariya (2,096), Káyath (1,495), Kahár (4,365), Dhobi (1,255), Chamár (9,924), Barhai (1,329), Ahir (3,164), Nai or Hajjám (1,151), Bhangí or Khákrob (1,500), Kísán (11,695), and Káchhi (6,965). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand numbers are found in this parganah.—Mah, Lohár, Ját, Bharbhunja, Dakaut, Gosáin, Sonár, Telí, Kalwár, Nat, Chhípi, Patwa, Kumbár, Gújar, Bairági, Pási, Kurmi, Bhát, Dhánuk, Khatik, Darzi, Ghosi, Ramaiya, Chuna, and Ahar. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (10,103), Sayyids (456), Mughals (92), and Patháns (2,103) or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that, of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 333 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 2,666 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 834 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 15,901 in agricultural operations, 3,774 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,396 persons returned as labourers, and 239 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 2,597 as landholders, 47,053 as cultivators, and 30,763 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 1,396 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 42,891 souls.

The general and fiscal histories of the parganah can be gathered from those of the district, already given. We here deal only with the changes of Aonla, the administrative unit. In the *Aín-i-Albári* (1596) it is entered as a *mahál* of the Badáyún government and Dehli province, with an area of about 71,688 acres and a rental of about 17,265 rupees. Under the succeeding government, that of the Rohillas (1748-74), the parganah became the favourite domain of Ah

Muhammad, and its changes of ownership were identical with those of its capital. During the rule of Ondh (1774-1801) we hear nothing of Aonla, except some casual mention by the traveller Tennant of its desolate condition. On its cession to the Company (1801) the parganah was included in the Morádabad district; and at this time it was sometimes called Mananna, its collections being made at the suburb so named of its capital. In 1805-06 it was transferred from Morádabad to Bareilly, the district in which it has ever since remained. And after the last settlement of land-revenue 14 villages in the Rámghanga basin, including Ajáon itself, were added to this parganah from that of Ajáon.

ATARCHENDI, a village beside the Aril, on the western frontier of parganah Aonla, lies $10\frac{1}{2}$ miles south-west of Bareilly, and had in 1872 a population of 1,108 inhabitants. From the latter detail it will be seen that the place has little present importance. Its historical associations are in fact its only claim to notice here. Guarded on one side by the Aril, and on the others by the *dhák* forest which stretched from that river to near Aonla, it was in the fourteenth century chosen as the site of a Katchriya stronghold. The spot once occupied by the old Thákurgarh or Rájput's fort is still shown. The fort itself must have fallen to ruin before the time of the Rohillas, for Sadulláh Khán, the son of Ali Muhammad, founded here a second castle. The remains of this brick-built fastness cover $13\frac{3}{4}$ acres, its foundations and the towers on its river-face being still distinctly traceable. A further relic of Sadulláh exists in the village of Sadulláhganj, on the opposite or Saneha bank of the river. The forest which once made Atarchendi defensible is fast disappearing, and even ceases to harbour game; but a wild pig or two are occasionally shot by the Katchriyas who still hold the village. The name of Atarchendi may perhaps show that the Aril here flows in an old bed of the Rámghanga. It is said to be derived from *Ataria*, the remaining fragment of a village swept off by deluvion, and *chendi*, equalling *chhora húd*, left. Atarchendi possesses a large irrigation dam on the Aril, and a good camping grove beside that river.

BAHERI, a village of parganah Chaumahla, is the headquarters of the Baheri tahsíl. It stands on the metalled Naini Tal road, 31 miles north of Bareilly, and about one east of the Kichaha. Between that river and the village intervenes the Baheri distributary of the Kichaha-Dhora canal, and about the same distance off on the opposite or eastern side flows the main line of the canal itself.

The population amounted in 1872 to 1,019 only. But Baheri has a tahsili, a first-class police-station, a tahsili-school, an imperial post-office, a dispensary, a staging-bungalow, an inn for natives (*sarái*), and a market on Sundays,

are pools in deserted beds of that river. A succession of such pools is furnished by the Andhariya or blind water-course, which in the rains becomes a stream, flowing through the south-western corner of the pargana. But for purposes of irrigation rivers and lakes are hardly required.

The *khádir* flats, *i e*, the bulk of the pargana, suffer rather from over-saturation than drought, and when this is not the case, can be moistened from unbricked wells which tap water from 9 to 12 feet below the surface. On the edge of the Rám-ganga itself, where inundation is dreaded or the soil is poor, patches of tamarisk or tall grass may be sighted; but as both are saleable, such land is not to be considered utterly barren. The soils are throughout the pargana of the usual description, loamy (*dúmat*), clayey (*mattiyár*), and sandy (*bhúr*). The first is returned as occupying 55·2, the second 22·6, and the third 22·2 per cent of the cultivated area. The *bánger* patch in the south has a surface of almost pure clay, which, though productive, is difficult to work. Hence its villages are comparatively uninhabited.

The pargana has no towns, and therefore no manufactures. Its only products are agricultural. *Bajra* millet occupies about 3,600 out of the 8,600 acres sown for the autumn, and wheat about 6,100 out of the 9,200 acres sown for the spring harvest. The next places are taken in autumn by rice and *juár* millet, and in spring by chick-pea or gram. These products find a sale either in the local markets at Bahá and other villages, or at Sadulláhpánj, just over the border in Budaun¹. The communications are, however, limited to one metalled highway, the Budaun and Iláthras road. After crossing the Rám-ganga this enters the pargana at Sardárnagar, and spans its north-western corner. As it narrows to a point the same corner is traversed by the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, which, however, has no station in Bahá.

The following table shows the comparative areas of the pargana at the time of the past and present settlements, as given in the report on the latter —

Measurement	Unassessable	Assessable			Total.
	Barren, revenue-free, &c	Culturable waste	Cultivated	Total	
Last settlement	5,775 acres	3,432 acres	14,061 acres	17,493 acres	23,268 acres
Current settlement,	3,522 "	2,629 "	17,956 "	20,585 "	24,107 "
Increase or decrease,	-2,253	-803	+3,895	+3,092	+839

¹Supra p 135

The increase in total area is explained by alluvial gifts from the Rām-ganga. The decrease in revenue-free and culturable waste is almost sufficient to account for the increase of cultivation according to the later measurement. 15·4 per cent. of the cultivated area is watered.

The current assessment was effected by Mr. F. W. Porter, under the supervision of Mr. S. M. Moens. The general method of assessment, already described at page 612, it is useless to recapitulate. For special details affecting this pargana must be given. Mr. Porter divided the pargana, according to its natural divisions already described, into two circles of assessment, and for the various soils of each he assumed the following rental rates:—

Circle.	Dumat or loam	Mathadr or clay.	Bhūr or sand
	Per acre Rs a p.	Per acre. Rs a p.	Per acre. Rs a p.
I— <i>Kāḍār</i> or Rānganga basin.	4 8 0	3 8 3	1 4 0
II— <i>Bāgar</i> , 2nd class, in southern centre of pargana.	4 0 0	2 14 0	2 10 0

The application of these rates to the ascertained areas gave the pargana a total rental of Rs. 70,780.¹ Deducted from this sum at 50 per cent., the demand would have reached Rs. 35,360. The figure actually proposed was Rs. 33,650, or including the 10 per cent. cess, Rs. 37,018. The following table contrasts the results and incidence of the new demand with those of the old:—

Section	INCIDENCE PER ACRE						Total demand	
	On assessable area		On cultivated area,		On total area		Initial	Final
	Initial.	Final.	Initial.	Final.	Initial.	Final.		
	Rs a p.	Rs a p.	Rs a p.	Rs a p.	Rs a p.	Rs a p.	Rs	p.
Former	1 4 0	1 3 0	1 9 11	1 5 8	0 16 9	1 4 8	10	10
Present	1 12 10	...	2 0 11	...	...	1 8 11	...	...
Increase	...	0 9 10	...	0 11 11	...	...	...	...

An increase of 51·8 per cent. was undoubtedly... The former settlement was extraordinarily high...
¹ The 1872 census estimates the sum paid by... This figure is far below the mark.

sanctioned by Government, Mr. Porter's assessment is provisionally in force. A slight alteration has reduced it in 1878-79 to Rs. 32,324.

Landlord and tenant		be seen from the marginal list, Rájputs These belong chiefly to the Janghára, Pramár, Ráthor, and Chaubán tribes. The traditions of the Pramárs assert that Akbar (1556-1603) granted their ancestor Mahípat a fief of seven villages in this pargana, then held chiefly by Goblas, Katehriyas, and Jangháras In one of these villages, then called Kariaon, but now Sardárnagar, Mahípat built a castle. The castle was stormed in the time of his son Pratáb Singh by the jealous clans just mentioned Return- from Dehli when he heard of the disaster, Pratáb defeated the intruders, and drove them to the forests at the foot of the Himálayas He then built a new castle at Badri, the next village to Sardárnagar, and until ousted by the Oudh Government his family retained their former possessions Badri they still hold A very large proportion of the cultivating class is supplied by the kinsmen of the Rájput and Brahman proprietors. To each plough was an average of 2 cultivators and 7 5 acres cultivation.
Rájputs	... 817	
Káyaths	... 201	
* Brahmans	... 147	
Baniyas	... 10	
Other castes (less than 10 members each)	... 29	
Total	... 1,204	

Of the whole pargana but 5,636 acres changed owners during the term of the last settlement Of this area 2,717 acres passed by private sale, at an average price of Rs 11-4-2 each; 843 by mortgage at Rs. 10-2-0 each; 1,747 by sale in execution of civil decree at Rs 8-15-2, and 329 by other orders of civil courts at Rs. 9-3-0. That there should have been no sales for arrears is a strong proof of the lightness of assessment. The estates sold by decrees of civil courts were chiefly those of Brahmans and Káyaths, whose litigious character and bad management are here notorious Of the prices just quoted, those returned for private sales are likely to be least accurate Such transfers were in most cases conveyances from one member of a Rajput clan to another, the prices being merely nominal.

According to the census of 1872 pargana Balia contained 49 inhabited villages, of which 11 had less than 200 inhabitants; 19 between 200 and 500, 15 between 500 and 1,000, 3 between 1,000 and 2,000, and one between 2,000 and 3,000; the total population in 1872 numbered 23,950 souls (11,212 females), giving 647 to the square mile Classified according to religion, there were 21,620 Hindús, of whom 10,133 were females, 2,329 Musalmáns, whom 1,080 amongst were

remainder of Salimpur was contributed towards the formation of the Sahaswán (Budaun) district, Bahia remained in Bareilī as a distinct pargana of the Aonla tahsil. Such it has ever since remained. After the last settlement 19 of its villages were transferred to Saneha, while four were annexed from Salimpur.

BAMROLI or Bamrauli, a large mud-built village of Bisalpur, stands at the end of a cross-country track which connects it with the capital of that pargana. Its distance south-east of Bisalpur is 11, and east-south-east of Bareilly, 36 miles. The population by the census of 1872 is 3,139 souls.

Bamroli holds market twice weekly and possesses an elementary Government school. The Chaukidārī Act (XX of 1856) is in force here, and during 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed gave, with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs 35) from the preceding year, a total income of Rs. 330. The expenditure, which consisted chiefly of police and conservancy charges, amounted to Rs. 294. In the same year the town contained 455 houses, of which 301 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re 0-15-8 per house assessed and Re 0-1-6 per head of population. The chief commodity of the market is its sugar.

BARAUB, a considerable village of pargana Nawábganj, stands on the right bank of the east Bahgúl river, 22 miles from Bareilly. Near it, on the west, flows the Churai right distributary of the Bahgúl irrigation canal. The population amounted in 1872 to 2,478, but the village contains few brick-built houses. It has a fourth-class police-station or outpost and an elementary school.

Here, also, the house-tax under Act XX. of 1856 is in force. It in 1877-78 yielded, with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs 28) from the preceding year, a total income of Rs 5,386. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police and public works, amounted to Rs. 390. In the same year the village contained 301 houses, of which 243 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 1-7-7 per house assessed and Re 0-2-4 per head of population.

BAREILLY, or more correctly Bareilī, the capital of the district so named and of Rohilkhand, is situated in north latitude $28^{\circ} 22' 9''$ and east longitude $79^{\circ} 26' 38''$, 312 miles by rail from Allahabad. Its population was 92,208 in 1847, 111,332 in 1853, and 105,649 in 1865. The census of 1872 gives its site an area of 1280 acres, with an average of 80 persons to the acre. There were in the same year 102,982 inhabitants, of whom 59,036 were Hindús, 43,463 Musalmáns, and 483 members of the Christian and other faiths¹. Distributing

¹ From notes taken by the compiler on a personal visit to Bareilly, and others by Messrs E Stack, C S, F L Petre, C S, and Lakshmináráyan Káyath, Honorary Magistrate

the population amongst the rural and urban classes, the returns show 972 landholders, 2,456 cultivators, and 99,554 persons pursuing occupations unconnected with agriculture. The number of houses according to the same returns was 22,800, of which 6,800 were built "with skilled labour," i.e., of masonry, and 15,900 of mud. Of the former dwellings 4,442, and of the latter 8,495, were occupied by Hindús. Taking the male adult population, who numbered 37,020 persons over fifteen years of age, we find the following non-agricultural occupations pursued by more than fifty males:—servants, 13,978, labourers, 3,736, shopkeepers, 2,349; weavers, a class common in the old city, 1,306; shoemakers or sellers, 820; beggars, as numerous as elsewhere in a country where mendicancy is unrestrained, 703, *purohīts* or family priests, 695, water-carriers, 626, tailors, 576; brick-layers 531; goldsmiths,¹ 526; butchers, 487, potters, 482; *pandits* or doctors of Hindu divinity and law, 476, sweepers, 467; carpenters, 465, merchants, 450; washermen, 376; cloth-sellers, 367, blacksmiths, 360, grain-dealers, 359; wire-drawers, 313, confectioners, 336, persons of unspecified trade, including probably many bad characters, 308, cotton-cleaners, 270, grocers, 262, dyers, 250, grain-parchers, 249; flower-sellers, 238, fishmongers, 225, blanket-weavers, 220; oil-makers, 209, pedlars, 167; singers and musicians, 154, tobacco-sellers, 131; greengrocers, 125, lac-workers and sellers, 108, money-changers, 107; sellers of *pan* or betel-leaf, 103, milk and butter sellers, 102, cart-drivers, 101, inn-keepers, 95; doctors, 88, schoolmasters, 67, cooks, 65; tinmen and tinkers, the same number, and money-lenders, 60.

The city and station stand on a plateau slightly raised above the fertile basin of the Rám-ganga, which now flows some miles south-west of their site. On east and west respectively two streams, the Nakatia and Deoraniya, wander past towards that river. So well watered a spot is of course green and shady also. The station belongs to the verdant rather than the dusty order, and affords a grateful contrast to the visitor fresh from the parched sward and sandy breezes of Allahabad or Cawnpore. Its wealth of vegetation gives it, despite its flatness, a picturesque and park-like appearance. Many of the roads are fringed with bambus and great trees, the resort of the redheaded parroquet. From its bambus, indeed, the town has derived the soubriquet (*báns*) by which it is distinguished from the Chieftains (*rái*) Bareh of Oudh. Devoid as it is of ancient buildings, Bareilly has several modern towers, which, rising above the foliage, indicate its position to the surrounding country. The town is approached on south-east and south by the

¹ This should probably be "metallurgists." The term *sundr* or goldsmith is applied to workers in other precious metals besides gold.

Sháhjahánpur and Chandáusi branches of the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway; by the metalled roads from Sháhjahánpur on the south-east, Pilibhit on the north-east, Naini Tál on the north, Morádabad on the north-west, and Budaun on the south; and by unmetalled roads from Bísalpur on the east and Aonla on the west.

Northernmost between the two streams just mentioned lies the native city, and southernmost the British cantonment. Between the two is sandwiched the civil station. The centre of the city, and almost its entire breadth, are traversed by a long and well-kept street, skirted on either side by a continuous line of neat and even handsome masonry shops. This, which may be called the High Street, is about a mile and a half in length, and in different parts of its fairly straight course from east to west goes by various names. Such names are often those of the square or circular markets into which it at intervals widens out. Thus, starting from the junction of the Pilibhit and Sháhjahánpur roads on the east, the street pierces and takes the name of two circuses called Golganj, two squares known as Sháhúmatganj and Zulfikárganj, and a third named the Kotwáli Chawk. On quitting this last square, which lies somewhat west of its centre, the street is crossed from north to south by the Naini Tál road. It then passes through the Chándni Chawk or Moonbeam square,¹ and enters its finest and most western stage, called after a former Magistrate² Inglisganj. Before reaching its end at the junction of the Aonla and Morádabad roads, it traverses two other squares, the Kila or Kátra (fort or market) and the Kila-ka-bázár.

The buildings of this street are two-storied constructions of brick coated with white plaster. They are mostly low in height and uniform in character; but in the squares their loftiness increases, and their plaster is sometimes worked into tracery of a not unpleasing effect. Beside or near the street are ranged the principal public buildings of the town. The Kacha sarái or unbaked hostel, so called because partly built of unbaked brick, opens into it on the south between Zulfikárganj and Kotwáli chawk. The Paka sarái or baked hostel, again, opens into the south of the Chándni chawk by a richly designed plastered gateway facing a similar structure on the opposite side. Both these inns are large walled quadrangles of the customary type, with buildings grouped along the inside of the walls. Their interiors are fairly shaded with trees, under which may be seen the usual litter of carts, bullocks, fowls, ponies, and straw. The town has several other native hostels. Behind,

¹ The term *chándni* is applied to anything white or shining, and the Chándni Chawk is skirted by white plastered buildings. But it is probably named after the Chándni Chawk at Dehli or some other city possessing a street thus called. ² Mr John Inglis, C.S.I., who before his retirement in 1877 was officiating as Chief Commissioner of Oudh. Most, if not all, of the streets under description were built during his magistracy.

to the south of, the Kaicha sarái stands the chief (*sadr*) dispensary of the district, an unambitious masonry structure built on a heated land. The kotwáli (chief police-station) and tahsíl form respectively the northern and southern sides of the Kotwáli chaur. Both are large two-storied buildings with spacious courtyards and imposing frontage, and both are monuments of Mr Fleetwood Williams' magistracy. Just south of the tahsíl, in the corner between the Naini Tal and another road, rises a triangular edifice occupied by the municipal hall, Rohilkhand Literary Institute, and tahsíl school. This is a not ungraceful, though perhaps somewhat pretentious, essay in a mixture of the Gothic and Saracenic styles. It is faced by a garden. Also south of the tahsíl, and beside the building just mentioned, stands an united church and school belonging to the American Methodist Mission. The church is a whitewashed novelty of slight architectural merit, but possesses a clockless clock-tower which forms a conspicuous feature in a distant view of Bareilly. Before quitting the neighbourhood of the principal street we may note that the only mosque and temple worth mentioning adorn respectively its south-western and north-eastern sides. The mosque known as Gudi-ka-masjid has, besides domes, two towers plastered with serrated tracery; and on the top of that nearest the road grows a *pákar* (*Ficus cordifolia*) tree of considerable size. So large a tree cresting so large a tower is perhaps an unique sight, and the fact of a sacred Hindu tree being allowed to flourish on an unabandoned Muslim shrine is perhaps a little surprising¹. The Hindu temple of Jwála Prashad is remarkable only for its brightly painted exterior and its great popularity during the Janamashtumi festival. South of the Kila-ka-bázár is the similarly decorated dwelling of Altáf Ali Khán Kambóh, which contains some curious portraits of the Nawáb Vazís, afterwards kings, of Oudh. A few paces west of the same market the Morádabad road crosses the Deoraniya on a solid masonry bridge, built in 1842 by a landholder named Bahádur Singh, and bearing his name. Both bridge and river, however, are more frequently called Kila, a title which recalls the old mud fort built near them by Governor Makrand Rái. Not the slightest vestige of this stronghold now exists, and its site has been occupied by other buildings, notably those of the Kila and Kila-ka-bázár markets². The gateway connecting the Paka Sarái with Chándni Chaur has already been mentioned. It is faced by one of the same design leading into the Sahukára quarter, and another fine plastered gateway spans the road as it passes westward out of Khatra square.

¹For the history of this mosque see below, "antiquities".
²The Imperial Gazetteer (1877) is mistaken in naming this fort amongst existing buildings. We know from Hamilton's Gazetteer that it was already "crumbling to ruin" about 1820, and Mr Inglis' improvements must have removed its last traces.

In describing the chief street of the city we have described also its principal buildings. The only structure which remains to be noticed is the new central jail, built west of the Naini Tal road, on the northern outskirts of the town. In the same direction lie, surrounded by their gardens, several fine suburban residences. The chief is the Kashmiri kotha built by Mr. Hawkins, a Judge of the provincial court and the host of Heber.

A swarm of tributary alleys, some paved with brick and all more or less tortuous, open into the principal street. Amongst the narrow by-ways on the north may be mentioned one lately converted out of a fetid water-course (*Ganda nāla*). Reform has not, however, extended to its name, and it is still known as the Stinking Ditch. The larger roads of the city are of course metalled. The following list of the principal *muhallas* or quarters¹ will supply also the names of many thoroughfares.—

	Name of quarter		Translation or derivation of that name.
New city.	1.	Chhipītola	... Cotton-printers quarter.
"	2.	Bazarā Motifāl	... The little market founded by Motifāl Banīva.
"	3.	Zakhīra	... The treasury or store-house.
"	4.	Bākarganj	... Bākār's market, a village absorbed by the city
"	5.	Kanghītola	... Coin makers' quarter
"	6.	Katehar	... Inhabited by Katehriya Rājputs.
"	7.	Kila khās	... The fort proper, i.e., the site of Governor Makrand Rai's fort
"	8.	Sahūkāra	... Inhabited chiefly by money-lenders, who on the <i>lucra a non</i> principle are called <i>sahūkārs</i> or upright dealers
"	9.	Chaddha nim ²	... Nīm-tree knoll
"	10.	Kauwātola	... Crows' quarter, so called because crows used to roost or build in a nīm tree which stood here ³
"	11.	Pul kazi	... Judge's culvert, so called because it contains a small bridge, built near the house of the city <i>kāzi</i>
"	12.	Gadhaya or garhaya	... The pond ⁴
"	13.	Kanaujiya muhalla	... The ward founded by a carpenter who was Kanaujiya by name or nationality
"	14.	Chaudhri muhalla	... Headman's quarter
"	15.	Ganda nāla	... Explained above.
"	16.	Gulābnagar	... The town of Rosewaters the mendicant, who dwelt here
"	17.	Gadhi or garhi	... The castle built by Rāo Pahār Singh, prime minister to the Lord Protector Rahmat

¹ The city contains altogether no less than 291 of such divisions of Forbes that while giving the quaint and less decent sense of this word, his dictionary omits to mention that it means a mound or knoll. ²It is characteristic of evening in an Indian city is the manner in which birds of the same feather flock outward to the same roost. All the parrots of the neighbourhood screech past hurriedly in one direction, towards some suburban grove. ³One of the most striking features ⁴For some idea of the great wealth of Hindi words bearing this meaning see Elliot's *Glossary*, art. "Ahāri." The word *digi* might be added to the list there given.

	Name of quarter		Translation or derivation of that name	
New city	18	Zakáti muhalla	...	Alms-takers' quarter, so called after a pensioned Káyath family who lived here under some Muslim Government.
"	19.	Mirchnatola	...	Pepper sellers' quarter.
"	20	Cháh Bál	...	Bál's well
"	21.	Kúcha Moti Singh	...	The street of Moti Singh Baniya
"	22	Jasauli	...	A village absorbed by the city
"	23	Mnlukpur	}	The towns of Muluk, Kunwar, and Bihári, brothers of Governor Makrand Rái.
"	24	Kunwarpur		
"	25	Biháripur		
"	26	Makrandpur	...	The town of Makrand himself
"	27	Bámhanpuri	...	Brahmans' town.
"	28	Muhalla Khatríyán	...	Khatris' quarter
"	29	" Kharawan	...	The quarter of Khare Sribástab Káyaths
"	30	Gall Zargarán	...	Goldsmiths' lane
"	31	Khwaja Kutb	.	Called after a <i>Khwája</i> or merchant prince named Kutb-ud-dín—that is, pole star of the faith
"	32	Gali Mirdah	...	Surveyor's lane, named after a wealthy land-surveyor named Iláhi Bakhsh—that is Theodore
"	33	Mamantola	...	So called after a class of Baniyas who live there
"	34	Gali Bhátán	...	The Hindu minstrel's lane
"	35	Gali Khair-ul-lah	..	The lane of Khair ul-láh the mace-bearer
"	36	Katra Mán Rác	.	Mán Rác's market, so called because Mán Rác, the minister of All Muhammad, built here a house and a gateway. The latter still stands
"	37.	Madári Darwáza	...	The gate of Madári Lal Káyath
"	38	Kúncha Sitarám	...	The street of Sitarám Baniya
"	39	Darzi chauk	...	Tailors' square
"	40	Barhimpur	.	Probably the name of a village absorbed by the city, and possibly a corruption of Ibrahimpur or Iahrámpur
"	41	Alamgíriganj	...	Founded by Governor Makrand Rái in honor of his master, the emperor Alamgír or Aurangzeb (1658-1707)
"	42	Muhalla Kanúngoyán	...	The quarter of the pargana-registrars
"	43	Bágh Birkatau	...	Said to have been so called after a garden (<i>bágh</i>) in which a mendicant named Birkat built a temple. But it is difficult to see why this individual should have been given a plural termination, and the derivation bágh <i>bargatán</i> , or garden of Indian fig trees, is suggested as equally probable
"	44	Bágh Ahmad Ali Khán	...	The garden of Ahmad Ali Khán, a rich bourgeois
"	45	Kasaitola	..	Butchers' quarter
"	46	Ináyatganj	...	Ináyat's market. Founded by Ináyatulláh, the unfortunate son of Iláfiz Rahmat
"	47	Bausmandi	...	The market of bambus, which are still sold here
"	48	Zulfikárganj	...	The market built by Zulfikár or Excalibar Khán, son of Iláfiz Rahmat
"	49.	Faltinganj	...	Mr Fulton's market
"	50.	Gangápur	.	Ganga's town, so named after a resident named Ganga Bál
Old city.	51	Káritola	...	Judge's quarter
"	52.	Kasaitola	..	} So called for the same reasons as their namesakes in the new city
"	53	Ináyátganj	.	
"	54.	Gher Jafar Khán	..	The circle of Jafar Khan, a well-known land-surveyor (<i>mirdaha</i>).

<i>Name of quarter.</i>			<i>Translation or derivation of that name</i>
Old city	55	Katra Chand Khán	.. Chand Khán's market
"	56	Sahaswánitola	.. The quarter of emigrants from Sahaswán (<i>supra</i> page 199)
"	57.	Jagatpur	... Jagat's town, the name of a village absorbed by the city, and by some said to have been founded by Jagat Singh Katehriya, father of Bāsdeo
"	58.	Chah Baljāti	Baljāti's wells, so called after three wells built by a Banjára woman named Baljāti
"	59.	Kot	.. The castle, so named after the earthen fort built here by Bāsdeo Singh Katehriya, reputed founder of Bareilly

The last eight quarters here named belong to the Old City. This is now a shabby and decayed suburb of the new, which it adjoins on the south-east. It is inhabited chiefly by Muslims, and shaded in many places by their favourite tamárind. Ruined or ruinous mosques and houses are numerous. Here are far more open spaces and graveyards, far less appearance of business and a crowded population, than meet the eye in the new city. The only buildings of note are the Mirzá Masjíd and tomb of Sháhhdána, which will both find further mention in the paragraphs on the city antiquities. In both old and new cities drinking water is supplied by manifold brick wells with raised parapets. The spring-level is indeed some 20 feet only below the surface.¹

South of the city, amidst their well-grown enclosures or compounds, lie the houses and public buildings of the civil station. About the houses there is nothing remarkable. They are one-storied buildings of the usual type, with great thatched roofs, suggestive to English eyes of an over-grown barn. The principal bungalow is that belonging to the Náwáb of Rámpur, who places it sometimes at the disposal of distinguished visitors. The public buildings are somewhat numerous. On the southern outskirt of the old city stand the Cowieganj Mission Church and lunatic asylum. The former and most eastward is a thatched and towerless building adjoining the Sháhjahánpur road, and the name of its site is derived from that of Mr Cowie, a missionary clergyman. The latter is as usual a square walled enclosure containing detached barracks. South, again, of the Cowieganj Church, in the corner between the Sháhjahánpur and Bísalpur roads, revolves the race-course. Between the more westerly Budaun and Naini Tál roads, not far south of the municipal hall, stands the high school. This is a

¹ An analysis of the water of the Rámganga when that river flowed past Bareilly was made by Dr Whitwell. But the subject has, so far as this city is concerned, lost its importance, and will not be reverted to until the article on Morálabád is written.

palatial bungalow which until lately housed the abolished Bareilly college. A boarding house for the reception of its pupils is supplied by a gabled and two-storied brick building further southwards beside the Budann road. Pursuing our course in the same direction along that road, we come next upon the premises of the American Methodist Episcopal Mission. To the right of the highway are its residences, to the left a theological seminary and church. The seminary, a whitewashed structure of two stories, is one of the handsomest buildings in Bareilly, and a credit to missionary enterprise. The church is a plum-red brick edifice with a tower, and perhaps claims, like most churches in the station, to be classed as Italian Romanesque. Further down the road, on the right-hand side, is a small and shady cemetery, containing memorials to the Highlanders of the Black Watch (Her Majesty's 12nd) who fell in 1858.

On the south-western outskirts of the civil station stand side by side the Judge's and Magistrate's courts and district treasury, all are large, and by comparison with those at other stations, imposing buildings. West of the Magistrate's court, and separated therefrom by a road leading to the railway-station, is the lock-up (*hawalât*) for under-trial prisoners. Still further to the west is the district jail for prisoners whose trial has resulted in conviction. Thus, formerly the central jail, consists of two blocks of barracks radiating from centres and surrounded by a high square wall. Between the western side of this wall and the city branch of the Budann road lie the police lines; on the other side of the road some large kilns, which when deserted will wear the appearance of small hills. The success of the native brick-makers some years ago encouraged Government to set up in the same locality a kiln on the more scientific principles of Hoffman. The experiment was unsuccessful, and its only result has been to enrich Bareilly, like Meerut, with one of the tall brick chimneys so seldom seen in India. On the south-eastern outskirts of the civil station stands the old church, a towerless building, remarkable only as containing in its churchyard the tomb of that distinguished administrator Sir James Thomason.¹ The church dates from 1836, the tomb was destroyed during the Mutiny, but rebuilt afterwards by Government. The station has for its places of amusement the public gardens, a swimming-bath, a large racquet-court, and a billiard-room. The two latter are but a short distance north of the Magistrate's office. The civil station is the headquarters of the Rohilkhand Commissioner.

The cantonments, which, as already mentioned, form the most southern suburb of the town, are bounded on the east, and at places indeed traversed, by the Nakatia. They contain, of course,

¹ Lieutenant-Governor of the North-Western Provinces from 1843 to 1853

more public buildings than any other part of Bareilly ; and chief amongst such buildings are the fort and the church. The former, separated from the artillery lines by the cantonments branch of the Budaun road, is a square fossed building with flanking bastions at the north-west and south-eastern corners. Being small, it would require no very numerous garrison. Its armament has lately been augmented, and were the adjacent trees and barracks removed, it might prove a valuable place of refuge. As such it was built after the insurrection of 1816. The church is a large brickwork effort in Italian Romanesque, with clerestory, side-aisles, and a couple of towers. Near it is a large cemetery. The Roman Catholic Chapel, a humbler structure, also of red brick, has an apsidal termination. The railway-station lies towards the south-west of cantonments, and just outside it, on the road to the civil station, stands the railway sarái, an one-storied gabled quadrangle of brick, containing many shops.¹ The other buildings are such as might be expected in a large military station, where the ordinary force consists of a regiment of British infantry, a battery of artillery, a regiment of native horse, and another of native foot. There are the cavalry, infantry, and artillery barracks, a hospital, the commissariat yard and rum stores, and the mess-houses of the various regiments. Vegetables for the British troops are supplied by the soldiers' gardens, and books by the Outram Institute. "I should say," writes Dr Planck in 1878, "that for cleanliness, for well-laid out and ample space, for commodious well-built barrack accommodation, and for its many shady trees, the Bareilly cantonment would be hard to match in India. A few pine-trees near the artillery lines deserve special mention, as their species (*Pinus longifolia*) is but rarely met with elsewhere in the plains. The cantonment is the headquarters of the General Commanding the Bareilly Brigade.

Its comparatively modern origin, and still more modern rise to importance, prepare one to expect a dearth of antiquities in Bareilly. But it is strange that the oldest building of any real mark should be little more than a century old. The tomb of the Lord Protector (*Hafiz-ul-Mulk*) Rahmat Khán stands near the Aonla road, a short distance south-west of the city. Its precincts are entered by a rather handsome gateway, adorned with stencilled patterns whose colouring is now somewhat faded. In this gateway may be seen some Corinthian half columns and capitals, proving that European details had before the British occupation begun to mingle with the Muslim architecture of Rohilkhand. Entering, we traverse first a group of ruinous brick walls long forsaken

¹ Its position, not its ownership or foundation, gave this hostel the name of the *Railway Sarai*, it was built by Government during the magistracy of Mr C. Moore.

by their plaster, and afterwards a cemetery of small tombs overshadowed by brambly jujubes and tall grass. From the graveyard we pass into the shrine itself, an elegant but shabby domed building of plastered brick with gilded finials. Over the door is a Persian inscription recording its foundation by Rahmat's daughter in 1839 (1256H). This inscription is, however, altogether misleading. Rahmat was buried here by his prime minister, Pahár Singh, in 1774. His son Zulfikár placed the canopy and inscriptions over his tomb in the following year. When the wall which he had built round Pihbhít was demolished, the money derived from the sale of the materials was devoted to the construction of the dome and precincts, either by the Oudh Government at the suggestion of the British, or by the British Government itself. It was reserved for Rahmat's daughter in her old age to repair the building and take the credit of the whole to herself.

Within, in the dark space beneath the dome, lies the tomb of the great regent himself, plain with the sober simplicity of most Muslim graves. That tomb is covered by an ornamental canopy of plaster on an iron frame. The plaster has in too many places fallen from its metal skeleton. Above the arches of the canopy are several Arabic and Persian legends, including one yielding the date 1775 (1188H), and that other which Sadí tells us was inscribed over the arched entrance of the palace of Farídún¹ —

*"Jahán, aî barddur, na mânad bâkas,
Dil andar Jahân dîfârîn hand o has!
Ma kun takiya bar mulk i dunyâ i a pusht,
Ki bisyar kas chûn tú parvard o kushit
Chu dhang i raftan kunad jân-i pâk,
Chu bar takhit murdan, chu bar ruc khdk?"*

"This world, oh brother I shall with none abide,
Fix all thy heart on God, and none beside!
Trust not to earthly rule—such hope were vain,
For hosts like thee the earth hath nursed and slain
When from the corse her flight the pure soul wings,
The bare earth lends a couch meet as the throne of kings."

The building was repaired during the Lieutenant-Governorship of Mr. Thomason, himself, as already mentioned, buried at Bareilly, and the municipality have lately devoted Rs. 400 to some superficial renovations. Its decay dates from the rebellion of 1857-58, when most of Háfiz Rahmat's descendants "went out" under their chief, Khan Bahádur Khán. They had received in many cases small pensions, whose forfeiture for treason deprived the building of the repairs that family pride had hitherto afforded to bestow. A small

¹ *Gulistán*, chap. I, ¹ Farídún, the seventh monarch of the first or Peshdádian dynasty of Persia, is said to have flourished about 750 B.C. ² Translated by Mr. R. H. T. Griffith. The translations by Bishop Heber and Mr. Platts were not considered worth the transcription.

patch of glebe land (*wakf*) repays a blind old sacristan (*mutawalli*) for his care of the shrine. The profits of this land are cked out by a fee of one melon in every cartload brought for sale to a market sometimes held thereon, while a further trifle is supplied by the sale of the graveyard grass.

Close to Rahmat's tomb is that of Muhammad Yár, son of Ali Muhammad. This was built during the lifetime of the person interred therein.

The Jami Masjid or cathedral of the Shias, with its tree-crowned tower, has been already mentioned. It was built by Governor Jami Masjid of the Shias and Sunnis Mirza Hasan Rúza Khán under orders of Asaf-ud-daula, Nawáb of Oudh (1774-97), and was repaired about three years ago by Kasim Ali Khán, uncle of the Nawab of Rámpur. The cathedral of the Sunnis, beside the road leading south from the eastern gate of Inghisganj, was built by Governor Makrand Rái (*circa*. 1667), but is a less conspicuous building. Attached is an orchestral gateway (*naubatkhána*), about half a century old. This mosque too was restored about three years ago at the cost of the Sunni community.

Partial traces of the first earthen fort, built early in the sixteenth century by Básdeo, the somewhat mythical founder of Bareilly, are still to be discovered in the Kot muhalla of the old city. The castle itself was destroyed by a lieutenant of Akbar's (1556-1605). The later fort built in the new city by Makrand Rái has, as above told, left not a rack behind. But the high bank of the Deoraniya, now occupied by the Kila police-station, perhaps marks its site.

The Mirzái Masjid and tomb of Sháhdána have been named as the only remarkable buildings of the old city. The former was built by Governor Mirza Ain-ul-mulk by the order or leave of Akbar. A chronogram of Faizi, engraved on the mosque, remarks in Arabic that "praise is due to God alone," and thereby gives the date of construction as 987H or 1579A D. Near the mosque the founder laid out a garden known as the Mirzái Bágh, but of this pleasure the name alone remains. The tomb of the Muslim hermit Sháhdána was built by Makrand Rái in the reign of Aurangzeb (1658-1707). During the riots of 1816 it became the rendezvous of the insurgents, many of whom, when slain, were buried in its precincts.

Amongst minor Muslim shrines may be mentioned the tombs of Governor Badr-ul-Islám Khán and Bibíjí. Badr-ul-Islám was a native of Oudh, whom the emperor appointed governor after the imprisonment of Ali Muhammad, in 1745. He is said to have been an ancestor of the Prince of Arkát, but was certainly not an ancestor in the direct male line. Bibíjí is said to be corruption of Búbújí, *búbú* meaning

amongst the Afghāns an elder sister. The lady in question was the elder sister of Rahmat Khān.

The bānān or twelve-doored summer-house of Governor Husain Ali Khān stands between city and Rāmganga, in the garden known as the Husain Bāgh. Husain Ali ruled Bareilly under Asaf-ud-daula. Another garden much frequented by Hindūs is that of Champat Rāi's garden. Champat Rāi, younger brother of Pahār Singh. He is said to have laid out these grounds, and built the temple therein, in 1854 (1167 H).

The manufactures of Bareilly are mostly of the same type as those of other large cities in the North-Western Provinces. A good deal of coarse cloth seems to be woven, more especially in the Old City, and the amount of metal worked into simple vessels, tools, and personal ornaments, is proportionate to the demands of the population. A brisk grain trade exists in Shahāmatganj, Zulfikārganj, the kotwāh-chauk, and other markets; while a large weight of unrefined sugar is imported, but more for re-exportation than refinement at Bareilly itself. The experiment of starting a glass manufacture was in 1868 tried by an European, but failed. The Government attempt to bake improved tiles met, as already mentioned, with the same fate, though tiles and earthenware on native methods are produced as abundantly as required. But the speciality of Bareilly is its lacquered black-and-gilt furniture, which may be seen in reception rooms, Native or European, all over these provinces.

The following register of imports, compiled for two years from the returns of the municipality's outposts, may give some idea of the local trade.—

Article	Net imports in				Consumption per head in			
	1874-75		1876-77		1874-75		1876-77	
	Quantity.	Value	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value	Quantity.	Value
	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds. s c	Rs n p	Mds. s c	Rs n p
Grain ..	6,52,224	...	5,73,040	...	7 5 8	...	5 25 11	...
Sugar, refined ...	9 177	...	18,264	...	0 1 4	...	0 4 1	...
Do, unrefined ...	1,97,696	...	2,35,680	...	2 7 13	...	2 27 3	...
Ghi ..	6,676	...	7,072	...	0 3 0	...	0 3 4	...
Other articles of food, ..	8,83,523	1,19,710	8,55,677	1,21,135	10 1 3	1 5 7	8 29 6	1 6
Animals for slaughter, ..	12,543	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Oil and oil-seeds ...	34,399	...	29,296	...	0 15 0	...	0 6 10	...
Fuel, &c. ...	34,309	61,117	29,296	73,644	0 15 0	0 11 1	0 6 10	0 13 3
Building materials ..	...	1,52,058	...	1,90,637	...	1 11 0	...	2 0 0
Drugs and spices ..	...	1,58,767	...	1,61,871	...	1 12 3	...	1 8 11
Tobacco ...	2,455	...	3,671	...	0 1 2	...	0 1 10	...
European cloth ...	...	6,20,837	...	6,19,631	...	6 12 2	...	6 10 8
Native do. ...	...	1,17,602	...	1,08,177	...	1 5 4	...	1 3 11
Metals ..	...	1,90,647	...	1,59,263	...	2 1 9	...	1 10 6

The corporation or municipal committee consist of 24 members, where-
 of 8 sit *ex officio*, and the remainder by election of the
 Municipality. rate payers Its income is derived chiefly from an octroi
 tax, which in 1876-77 fell at the rate of Re. 0-12-11 per head of population.
 The various heads of income and expenditure for two years may be thus
 shown :—

Receipts		1876-77	1877-78	Expenditure		1876-77.	1877-78
		Rs	Rs			Rs	Rs
Octroi.	Opening balance	13,186	7,707	Collection ..	...	6,545	6,567
	Class I.—Food and drink	40,421	53,860	Head-office ..	..	810	811
	.. II—Animals for slaughter	2,004	1,838	Supervision ..	...	..	..
	.. III.—Fuel, &c ..	5,011	9,246	Original works ..	..	4,466	5,196
	.. IV.—Building materials	5,969	4,354	Repairs and maintenance of roads.	...	..	7,844
	.. V—Drugs and spices	5,058	4,647	Police ..	..	24,357	29,007
	.. VI—Tobacco ..	459	372	Education ..	..	4,882	4,722
	.. VII—Textile fabrics	8,830	5,675	Registration of births and death	...	..	..
	.. VIII—Metals ...	2,389	1,667	Lighting ..	...	4,072	5,270
Total		...	...	Watering roads ..	..	273	162
		70,131	81,539	Drainage works ..	..	1,776	3,055
				Water-supply ..	...	486	..
				Charitable grants ..	...	1,481	2,103
				Conservancy ..	...	540	10,279
				Miscellaneous ..	...	15,653	13,627
Rents ..	..	987	978				
Fines ..	...	25	138				
Pounds ..	...	1,744	9,353				
Miscellaneous ..	...					
Total		...	...	Total		...	...
		72,887	92,008			63,841	88,673

The chief events in the history of its capital will be found in the history
 of the district at large, and we need here do little more
 History. than name those events in chronological order. The

Old City is said to have been founded in 1537, and to have derived its name of Bâns Bareh from its founder or founders, Bâs the Barhela, or Bâs and Barel the Katehriyas. The fort, again, which Bâs built therein is said to have been captured from that rebellious chief by Abbâs Ali Khân, an officer of the emperor Akbar. But the improbability of these legends, so far at least as they refer to the foundation of Bareilly, has been elsewhere pointed out. It can only be asserted with certainty that the town became the seat of a subordinate Government early in Akbar's reign, and that it is first mentioned by history in 1573. A few

years later the founder of the *Mirzai Masjid* and *Mirzai Bagh*, *Ain-ul-Mulk*, was governor, and by the close of Akbar's rule, in 1596, Bareilly had become the headquarters of a great *mahál* or *parganah* (see KAROR). The next governor of any mark was Rájá Makrand Rái Khatri, appointed towards the close of Sháhjahán's reign (1657). He founded the new city, a new fort therein, the tomb of Sháhdána, and the cathedral of the Sunnis. To him and his brothers are ascribed the quarters of Makrandpur, Alamgirganj, Mulúkpur, Kunwarpur, and Biháripur. During his incumbency (1657), in the reign of Aurangzeb, the governments of Sambhal and Badáyún were united, and Bareilly attained its present position as capital of Katehr. The town fell into the grasp of the Rohilla Ali Muhammad about 1740, and thereby suffered some loss of importance, for Ali fixed his headquarters at Aonla. Under the rule of his successor Rahmat, Pilibhít was the favoured city, but Bareilly again rose into prominence. The chief event of this period was the rebellion of Inayat, above described. To Hindu ministers of Ali or Rahmat the town owes the Katra-Mánrae and Gadhi quarters. To the sons of Rahmat are due those of Ináyatganj and Zulfikárganj. The other monuments of this period are, it will be remembered, the mosques of Badru-i-Islám and Bibíji and the garden of Champat Rái. Other relics of the Rohillas, though built during the succeeding régime of Oudh, are the tombs of Rahmat and Muhammad Yár.

On the defeat of the Rohillas in 1774, Bareilly was occupied by the Nawáb Vazir and its future masters, the British. The English forces again passed through it in 1794, to defeat the Rámpur troops at Bhitaura. Meanwhile, or at about the same time, the town had been enriched by the Shía cathedral and the summer-house of Governor Husain Ali. In 1801 it was ceded to the East India Company, and became the capital of the Bareilly district. The salient points in its later history are the revolts or riots of 1816, 1837, 1857, and 1870. To its present rulers Bareilly owes the bulk of its public buildings.

BARKHERA, a village of *parganah* Bísalpur, stands on the unmetalled road from Bísalpur to Pilibhít, 32 miles from Bareilly, and not far from the left bank of the Deoha river. The population amounted in 1872 to 1,516 souls only, but Barkhera has a second-class police-station and district post-office. It is said to have been founded by a mythical Rájá named Barkhal. Its own name means the mound of banyan trees, but is probably the same as that of Báríkhar or Barkhera in the adjoining Kheri, derived from the name of Vénar, the nephew of Vena.¹

¹ Cunningham's *Archæological Survey of India*, vol. i, p. 100. The name seems to have been overlooked by the Oudh Gazetteers.

BASHARATGANJ, Bisháratganj, or Ahmadnagar, the most central market-village of pargana Saneha, stands beside the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, 11 miles south-west of Bareilly. The railway has here a station and a telegraph-office.

The population amounted in 1872 to 2,764. In the village are an elementary school and a mud-built hostel (*sardí*) for travellers. The market is held twice weekly, and the Chaukidári Act (XX. of 1856) is in force. During 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed gave, with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs 12) from the preceding year, a total income of Rs 279. The expenditure, which consisted chiefly of police and public works charges, amounted to Rs 254. In the same year the village contained 301 houses, of which 149 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 1-12-9 per house assessed and Re 0-1-6 per head of population.

The village was founded by Bashárat Khan, Rohilla Súbadár of pargana Saneha; and probably derives its second name of Ahmadnagar from the paymaster Ahmad, son of Sardár Khán.

BHAMORA or Bhamaura, also in pargana Saneha, stands on the metalled road between Bareilly and Budaun, 14 miles south-south-west of the former. It in 1872 contained 842 inhabitants. Here are a first-class police-station, district post-office, and fine road bungalow. Near the village on the east Bajha watercourse

BHAROLIA or Bharaulia, a frontier village of pargana Karor, the metalled Bareilly and Sháhjahánpur road, 7 miles from Bareilly, has a population of 292 only, but Bharolia contains a fourth-class police-station or

BHOJUPURA, also in pargana Karor, stands on the metalled road between Bareilly and Naini Tál, 11 miles north of the former. Near the village on the east flows the Deoraniya river. The population amounted in 1872 to only, but Bhojupura has a third-class police-station, a district post-office, an encamping-ground for troops

BHUTA or Ummedpur Bhútaha, a frontier village of pargana Farídpur, stands on the unmetalled road between Bareilly and Bísalpur, 12 miles east of the former. Here are a third-class police-station and district post-office, but the population amounted in 1872 to 1,950 only

BIJORIA or Bichauria—See NAWABGANJ.

BILSANDA, a market village of Bísalpur, lies near the eastern frontier of that pargana, 34 miles east-south-east from Bareilly. It had in 1872 a population of 2,625 inhabitants. In the village are a second-class police-station, district post-office, and elementary school, besides several brick-built houses and temples. Near it, on the east, flows the Khanaut river.

2,103
10,279
13,627

13

years from the returns of the municipality's octroi outposts, may serve to give some idea of the local commerce:—

Article	NET IMPORTS IN				CONSUMPTION PER HEAD IN			
	1874-75.		1876-77		1874-75		1876-77.	
	Quantity	Value	Quantity.	Value	Quantity.	Value	Quantity	Value
	Mds	Rs	Mds	Rs	Mds s c	Rs a, p	Mds s c	Rs a p
Grain ..	28,595	.	32,924	..	3 2 5	...	3 20 6	...
Sugar, refined ..	201	...	114	..	0 0 14	...	0 0 7	...
Do, unrefined ..	12,349	...	10,829	...	1 12 13	...	1 6 2	...
Glu ..	297	.	256	.	0 1 4	...	0 1 1	...
Other articles of food ..	42,184	4,630	44,578	3,685	4 20 9	0 8 0	4 30 12	0 6 3
Animals for slaughter			1,473		.	...	.	...
Oil and oil-seeds	898		593		0 3 11	...	0 2 8	...
Fuel, &c ...	1 022	8,985	73	9,100	0 4 3	0 15 4	0 3 0	0 15 7
Building materials	463	2,319	36	1 9 2	0 2 0	0 1 0	0 1 9	0 3 3
Drugs and spices ..	..	12,079		4,767		1 4 8		0 6 1
Tobacco	801		847		0 3 3	..	0 3 8	..
European cloth ..	.	34,557		21,133	...	3 6 2	..	2 4 2
Native do. ...	...	27,398	...	23,301		2 15 0		2 7 11
Metals	...	8,911	..	7,165	...	0 15 3	..	0 12 3

The corporation or municipal committee consists of 9 members, whereof 3 sit by virtue of their office, and the remainder by election of the rate-payers. Its income is derived chiefly from an octroi tax, which in 1876-77 fell at the rate of Re. 0-5-2 per head of population. The various heads of income and expenditure for two years may be thus shown.—

Receipts		1876-77	1877-78	Expenditure		1876-77	1877-78
		Rs	Rs			Rs	Rs
Octroi	Opening balance ..	714	138	Collection ..		635	545
	Class I—Food and drink ..	1,706	1,531	Head-office ..		126	116
	" II—Animals for slaughter, ..	106	216	Supervision ..		..	..
	" III—Fuel, &c ..	221	206	Original works ..		291	500
	" IV—Building materials ..	119	97	Repairs and mainte ..		.	25
	" V—Drugs and spices, &c ..	119	129	Manance of roads.			
	" VI—Tobacco ..	183	168	Police ..		978	1,059
	" VII—Textile fabrics ..	444	252	Education ..		96	96
	" VIII—Metals ..	72	38	Registration of births and deaths		..	...
	Total ..	3,000	2,755	Lighting ..		..	...
				Watering roads ..		...	...
				Drainage works ..		100	..
				Water-supply ..		...	...
				Charitable grants ..		320	120
				Conservancy ..		3,724	556
				Miscellaneous ..		247	265
Pents ..	..	4	21				
Lines ..	..	7	23				
Portals ..	..	..	..	
Miscellaneous ..	..	414	2,353				
Total		3,425	12,152	Total ..		6,517	2,082

History Bísalpur is said to have been founded by one Bísu, an Ahír chieftain who flourished in the reign of Sháhjahán (1628-58). But this legend fails to account for the *l* in the name of the town, and is perhaps merely a clumsy expedient locally invented to explain that name. In his note on Dewal Mr H. S. Boulderson gives Vísalapur as the original spelling, and the great orientalist Prinsep allows that orthography to pass without comment. Vísala Deva or Bísal Deo was a Chauhán king of Dehli who took a Tomar wife, and the name Bísal is probably not uncommon amongst the Jaughára Tomars of the neighbourhood. It may at least be said, therefore, that the town is as likely to have been founded by one Bísal Singh as by one Bísu Ahír. Under the rule of the Rohillas (1748-74) one Sher Khán built a fort at Bísalpur, which thereon became, as now, the headquarters of a tahsíl. The peace of the town and neighbourhood was, shortly after the introduction of British, disturbed by a Jaughára revolt (1805). But few events of any importance have since then occurred.

BÍSALPUR, a pargana and tahsíl of the Bareilly district, is bounded on the west by parganas and tahsíls Nawábganj and Farídpur, a frontier being in places afforded by the Deoha river, on the south by the Sháhjahánpur district, on the east by the Khanaut river, which divides it from Sháhjahánpur and pargana Púranpur of the Pílbhít tahsíl, and on the north by Púranpur and pargana Pílbhít of the tahsíl last named. It contained, according to the official statement of 1878, 370 square miles and 315 acres, but according to the earlier revenue survey more than 5 square miles less. Details of area, as furnished by the settlement survey, and also of population, will be hereafter given. The pargana contains 656 estates (*mahals*), distributed amongst 456 villages (*mauzas*).

Lying as it does just below the swampy Pílbhít, the pargana is traversed by several considerable streams, whose general direction is from north to south. Of these the Khanaut on the east, the Mála or Katna in the centre, and the Deoha on the west, are the most important. The Khanaut runs in a deep bed, with a narrow *khádír* or "carse" on either side. Its high banks are, like those of its sister streams, locally known as *dhará*. The Kháwa, Kau, or Katni, a branch which quits the Mála just after entering this pargana, flows south-eastwards to join the Khanaut somewhat above the centre of its course along the frontier. General Cunningham identifies this Katni with the artificial canal, or *Katha nadí*, which Rája Lalla cut¹ between the two rivers towards the close of the tenth century. The Khanaut has no other noticeable affluent. The Mála is joined about the

¹ *Katna*, to be cut. See article on *Deoria and Dewal*.

of permanent wells. Such tracts were at settlement classed in the second circle of assessment

The remainder of the pargana west of the Khanaut *dhaia*, and outside the five patches just mentioned, is fertile enough. Except on the higher lands, there is little soil so siliceous as to be called sandy (*bhūr*). Water is sometimes found at from four to ten feet from the surface, the average depth throughout the pargana being about $11\frac{1}{2}$ feet. The banks of the Katna show an especially good loam, which produces fine wheat and sugar. The basin of the Deoha alters in fertility according to the character and extent of the yearly floods¹, but is generally superior to the valleys of the Khanaut and Katna.

It is perhaps in the valley of the Katna that the crops receive the largest share of water. The Deoha and Khanaut traverse too sandy a soil to be dammed, and flow too far below the level of the surrounding country to afford much irrigation by other methods. But the first-named river is blocked by two great dams: (1) between Dhakwāra and Pahārganj on the Katna, and (2) at Mundia Semnagar on the Māla. The system on which these dams are maintained has been described above (p. 549). The landholders who manage the first or larger dam make a profit of Rs. 300

or 400 yearly, the contributions they receive having remained unaltered since fixed by Mr. Boulderson in 1828. Numerous ponds and lagoons, dotted all over the pargana, provide a similar source of irrigation. The chief seem to be those at Akbarabad, Bamroh, and Nawāda Sām. The horseshoe or serpentine shape of many show them to be deserted beds of rivers. The winch-wheel (*charkhi*) wells of the second circle are usually destroyed by the downfall of the rains less than a year after their construction. In other parts of the pargana, where the level of water is lower, the wells are worked by lever or by large leathern buckets. In the latter case the buckets are drawn up by gangs of men, as in Oudh.

The only noteworthy manufactures are those of sugar and indigo. In 1872 the pargana was found to contain 156 sugar-boiling establishments, and a few villages are held by an indigo concern of the next district², but the bulk of the pargana trade is in raw agricultural produce. Sugarcane, rice, and wheat are the principal staples, a larger percentage of the cultivated area being sown with the former crop than in any other pargana. The following list

¹ *Supra* p 516.

² The Mūna factory in Shāhjahānpur.

will, however, show in what proportion that area is occupied by the chief spring and autumn crops.

AUTUMN HARVEST			SPRING HARVEST		
		Percentage of cultivated area.			Percentage of cultivated area
Rice ...	...	30 04	Wheat ...	...	27 64
Sugarcane ..	..	8 63	Chick-pea (<i>chana</i>) ...	...	2 56
And land left fallow for sugar crop of following autumn (<i>pandra</i>) ...	...	8 63	Other crops ...	..	5 01
Bajra millet ...	...	6 43			
Cotton. ...	...	4 31			
Other crops ...	...	6 72			
Total ...	...	61 79	Total ...	...	35 21

Of rice, some twenty different kinds are grown, but the commonest are *anjana*, *banki*, *scorhi*, and *sathi*.¹ Being grown on the lower levels, such as river basins, this crop is often exposed to damage from floods.

For the local sale of these products there is but one large town, the capital, *Bisalpur*; but several smaller village marts, such as *Bilsanda*, *Bamroh*, *Barkhera*, *Deoria*, *Mundia-Bilahra*, *Karchi*, and *Maiauri*,² should also be mentioned. *Bareilly*, *Pilibhit*, and *Khudáganj* (in *Sháhjahánpur*) are the chief markets for the surplus produce; but trade with distant places is checked by inferior communications. The unmetalled road from *Pilibhit* to *Sháhjahánpur* passes north and south through the *parganah*, being joined at its capital by a similar line from *Bareilly*. There are no other highways, and the numerous unbridged streams offer the greatest obstacles to traffic. But by way of compensation, the *Deoha* is, during the rains, navigable by vessels of 400 maunds³ burthen.

Classification of area

The areas of the *parganah*, at the time of the past and present revenue settlements, may be thus compared.—

		At last settlement	At present settlement	Increase per cent.	Decrease per cent
		Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres
Total area ...	...	232,159	235,176	1 29	...
Barren ..	...	32,633	31,340	...	3 9
Revenue-free ...	...	7,599	2,846	...	62 54
Assess-able. { Old waste ...	...	58,447	48,167	.	17 59
{ New fallow...	...	7,241	1,830	...	74 72
{ Cultivated ..	...	121,239	150,993	19 60	...

¹ *Supra* p 557.

² *Maiauri* has no claims to be described in a separate article, and the only facts which need be added about it here are that its foundation is ascribed to *Mayuradhvaj*, and that it was once the capital of a *parganah* bearing its name.

³ *i.e.*, something over 14½

It may be added that according to the later measurements 51·3 per cent. of the cultivated area is watered.

The current settlement of land revenue was effected by Mr. S. M. Moens. Dividing the parganah into the two circles of assessment already mentioned, he assumed the following rent-rates for the various soils of each —

Circle	RENT-RATE PER ACRE ON						Khádir or alluvial flats (which require no irrigation)
	Dumat, doras, or loam (67·1 per cent of cultivated area)		Matluydr, khápat, or clay land (22·9 per cent)		Bhur or sandy soil (10·0)		
	Irrigated	Unirrigated	Irrigated	Unirrigated	Irrigated	Unirrigated	
	Rs a	Rs a.	Rs a	Rs a	Rs a.	Rs a.	Rs a.
I	5 10	3 6	5 0	3 3	3 8	2 2	3 10
II ...	4 3	2 10	4 0	2 6	2 11	1 12	3 6

The application of these rates to the assessable area gave the whole parganah a gross rental of Rs. 6,17,246, and deduced from that figure at 50 per cent., the demand would have reached Rs 3 08,623. The sum actually proposed was Rs. 3,07,930, or including the ten per cent cess and fees (*nacrána*) on revenue-free lands, Rs 3,39,190. The results and incidence of the new demand may be thus compared with those of the old —

Settle- ment	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND (EXCLUDING CESSES)	
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area.		Initial	Final
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial.	Final		
	Rs a p	Rs a p.	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs	Rs
Past ..	2 3 10	1 13 4	1 7 6½	1 7 8	1 3 4	1 2 9	2,80,995	2 77,782
Present	...	2 3 9	..	1 13 8	..	1 6 10	..	3,07,930
Increase.	...	0 6 5	...	0 6 0	...	0 1 2	...	8 1148

Though not yet finally sanctioned by Government, the new demand is provisionally in force. A slight modification had in 1878-79 increased it to Rs. 3,08,155.

Amongst the proprietors who pay this revenue the principal castes are Landlord and tenant. Ráyputs, Brahmins, Kuráns, and others. The demands are extremely simple, the rate of assessment being approximately

nearly six times as common as any other. The tenantry are chiefly Kurnís, Brahmans, Kisáns, Chamárs, Rájputs, and Muráos. Of the total cultivated area, 77,108 acres are tilled by tenants with rights of occupancy, many of whom are also tenants-at-will. The total rental of the parganah by village papers, excluding the hypothetical rent of lands tilled by the proprietors themselves, was at settlement returned as Rs. 5,10,474; and adding manorial cesses, the census of 1872 increases the figure to Rs. 5,16,514. The variety which formerly existed in the local standards of area caused some uncertainty as to the amount of rent due from the tenant. A *bigha* cultivated with crops which paid money rents measured less than one grown with crops paying in kind; and the area was determined not by measuring-line, but by paces actually stepped. In 1828 the Collector (Mr. Boulderson) directed the use of a uniform measure by rope. But the landholders still find means to protect themselves against the loss which certainty of mensuration involved. "Traces of the old customs," writes Mr. Moons, "are still found in the practice of most of the zamíndárs either to claim 'dobiswai,' or one-tenth extra rent on sugarcane, or to measure it up with 18 kadams (paces) instead of 20 to the side of the bigha. It is needless to say that the extra rent so gained is never shown in the patwáris' papers. As far as the zamíndárs are concerned, this cannot be characterized as a fraud or extortion: it is only an attempt to maintain old customs against modern innovation where measurements are made with a rope. However, numerous frauds are knowingly practised; for instance, measuring in the heat of the sun, when the rope shrinks, while the sár is measured when the dew is on the ground and the rope has stretched, lengths are omitted: the measurer holds the rope over his shoulder with his hand at his waist, and so on, the result being always against the cultivators. The latter have now discovered their rights and their losses under the old system, and energetically claim to pay rent on the Government measurement." The same writer calculates that during the term of the last settlement rents rose 12 per cent. in the first, and 18 per cent. in the second circle of assessment.

The following table gives the official estimate of the extent to which the land of the parganah changed hands in the same period.—

Nature of transfer.	Entire villages	Rights in portions	Area in acres.	Demand.
By private sale	64	128	47,141	Rs. 67,917
Sales in execution of decrees	33	134	15,371	67,122
Mortgages still in force ...	..	...	17,540	20,140

It seems therefore that, excluding a few confiscations for rebellion, about 27 per cent of the area passed from its former proprietors. Four villages were sold, and 11 farmed for arrears of revenue. These facts do not speak well for the last assessment.

According to the census of 1872 parganah Bisalpur contained 506 inhabited villages, of which 162 had less than 200 inhabitants; 209 between 200 and 500, 102 between 500 and 1,000, 20 between 1,000 and 2,000; one between 2,000 and 3,000, and one between 3,000 and 5,000. The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Bisalpur, with a population of 9,250.

The total population in 1872 numbered 205,538 souls (91,148 females), giving 555 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 185,120 Hindus, of whom 85,067 were females, 20,117 Musalmáns, amongst whom 9,081 were females, and one Christian. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 16,135 Brahmans, of whom 7,138 were females, 7,401 Rájputs, including 3,033 females, and 1,064 Bamyas (1,854 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 157,817 souls (73,012 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (211), Kanaujya (6,397), and Sáraswat (190). The chief Rájput clans are the Jaughíra (1,308), Chauhán (1,967), Kachhriya (1,372), Gantam (246), Ráthor (153), Gaur (192), Shuáhrast, Bus, Bhadrurva, Báchhal, Kachh-wáhr, Kachhwa, Ponwár, Chandela, and Kúsyap. The Bamyas belong to the Agarwál 830, Mahar (723), Ummir, Dirhammúz, Kuartam, Mannai, Kashmiri, Chausami, Kasamudhan, Audhwa, and Sunah sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Koli (7,028), Múhi (11,522), Gadariya (3,463), Kúyath (2,499), Kachír (8,265), Dhobi (1,132), Chamár (15,912), Barhi (3,067), Bhairbhúnja (2,682), Ahír (1,354), Nai or Hajjám (3,899), Bhangí or Khukrob (1,655), Sonár (1,361), Kisán (23,603), Telí (5,330), Kalwár (2,823), Kunhír (1,171), Gújar (1,233), Pási (3,715), Kurmi (29,830), Dhánuk (2,875), Darzi (1,481), and Lodha (5,980). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah—Lohár, Ját, Dakant, Gosain, Nat, Patwa, Tamboli, Bairígi, Bhát, Khaták, Kachhi, Beldár, Bári, Miamár, Radha, Bánsphor, Halwán, and Siklígár. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (16,568), Sayyids (266), Mughals (118), and Patháns (3,037), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that, of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 371 are

employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 6,790 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c ; 1,466 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 47,169 in agricultural operations; 8,190 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 3,769 persons returned as labourers, and 743 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 2,578 as landholders, 140,808 as cultivators, and 62,152 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 2,212 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 111,390 souls.

For the general and fiscal history of the parganah the reader is referred to that of the district already given. It remains only to sketch the vicissitudes of Bísalpur as an administrative division.

History. As shown by the inscription discovered at the former Dewal and Deoria were in 992 A.D. the seat of a powerful Hindu dynasty. But the traditions of the Janghára Rájputs assert that at the beginning of the fifteenth century the country was again a forest, dotted only with a few Ahír, Banjára, and Bhíl strongholds. Entering the parganah in 1405 under one Mahrúp Sáb, the Jangháras captured Madra and Chitá (Intgáon) from the Ahírs, and Kareh and Marauri from the Bhíls. In 1570, at the beginning of Akbar's reign, their chief, Basant Sáb, founded Deoria on lands seized from the Banjáras, and expelled the Bhíls from Garha Khara¹. In 1596, towards the close of the same reign, what is now Bísalpur formed a portion of the Barehí *mahál*, Badáyún *sarkár*, and Dehli *suba*. Its separate area and revenue at this period cannot be shown, as Bareilly included also several other large modern parganahs. The Ahírs continued to hold many villages; and in the reign of Sháhjahán (1628-58) the capital, Bísalpūr, is said to have been founded by one Bísu, a chief of their clan. Traces of their rule are still preserved in such village-names as Ahirwara and Ahípura. Parganah Bísalpur was severed from Bareilly during Rohilla rule (1748-74), when the fort at Bísalpur was built by Sher Khán. His name lingers in that of Sherganj, a village on the Púranpur frontier. The Rohillas afterwards divided Marauri from Bísalpur, granting the former pargana revenue-free to their prime minister (*diwán*) Pahár Singh. He has left a memorial in Pahárganj, already mentioned as the site of a large dam. The grant to Pahár was resumed by the Oudh Government (1774-1801), but the 35 villages of which it was composed remained for near a century a separate parganah. On the

¹ See article on *Deoria* and *Dewal*

cession to the British in November, 1801, both Bísalpur and Maiauri were included in the Bareilly district, and in 1813-14 Márauri was detached to form a portion of Sháhjahánpur. In 1841-42, a large part of the latter pargana, including the village of Marauri, was, with several fresh villages from Sháhjahánpur, reannexed to Bareilly. At the last settlement under Regulation IX. of 1833 Marauri was still regarded as a separate pargana, but it has now been reabsorbed by Bísalpur. At a revision of boundaries in 1852-53 the area of the united pargana was considerably altered by exchanges with Sháhjahánpur, annexations from Farídpur, and transfers to Nawábganj.

CHAUBARI, a small frontier-village of pargana Karor, stands on the banks of the Rámanga, 5 miles from Bareilly. The two branches of the metalled road wending from that city to Budaun meet in the village, which contains a fourth-class police-station or outpost. The population amounted in 1872 to 443 only.

Chaubári was founded by Katchiya insurgents who had been expelled from Bareilly by Governor Makrand Rái (1657).

CHAUMAHLA, a pargana of the Baheri tahsíl, is bounded on the north by the Taráí district, on the west by the Native State of Rámpur, the frontier sometimes coinciding with the course of the west Bahgúl river; on the south by parganas Sirsáwan, Kabar, and Richha of its own tahsíl, and on the east again by Richha and the Taráí. Its area, according to the official statement of 1878, was 92 square miles and 527 acres, but according to the earlier revenue survey rather more than one square mile less. The details of area given by the settlement survey, and of population given by the census, will be hereafter shown. The pargana contains 131 estates (*maháls*) distributed amongst 75 villages (*mauzas*).

The prevailing feature of Chaumahla is its dampness. Lying just below the swampy Taráí, its soil is naturally moist, and water always lurks within a few feet of the surface. Owing, moreover, to the neighbourhood of the sub-Himálayan forest, the rainfall is greater than in other parts of the district. In ordinary seasons the monsoon and the winter rains give sufficient water to the crops, and even sugarcane is grown without irrigation.¹ But this excessive moisture has its disadvantages. In the north of the pargana fever is endemic throughout the year, and the inhabitants are stunted creatures with yellow skins, enlarged spleens, and diminished families. It has been more than once indeed suggested that the central and eastern portions of the northern border derived their name of *uláka már* from the extreme deadliness of their climate.² The remainder of the

¹ 47·9 per cent. of the cultivated area is, however, returned as irrigated apparently a mistake. *Supra* p 50c

² But this is

parganah, to south and west, is less malarious, and its population suffer from fever only at the close of the rains.

The parganah is a flat plain, sinking very gradually from north to south; and in this direction, of course, wind its principal rivers. The highest observed level is 658 feet above the sea on the northern, and the lowest 603 feet on the southern border. Of many rivers, the Dhora on the east, the Kichaha in the centre, and west Bahgúl on the west, are most important. The Dhora and Deorania, here an insignificant stream, form in places the eastern boundary. The Andhalla and the Khalwa supply the Kichaha with an eastern and western affluent respectively. The west Bahgúl is joined by the Barai,¹ Baraur, and Madmi. The Bahgúl

and Barai are dammed for irrigation at Terha and Khamaria, and the pargana is watered also by the tributaries of the Páha and Kichaha-Dhora canals. Of the former's two branches, one tails into the Kichaha at Richholi, while the other crosses the southern border at Khánpur. Its tributaries are the Cháchrá tailing into the Baraur at Itauwa, the Garbojh, ending at Janghára or that name in the Khalwa; and the Daulatpur, where the country was southern frontier at the village so called. The main line of strongholds. butary of the Kichaha-Dhora canal pierces the pargana, and the former throws out at Pirohi a second distributary, then from the Bhils. also passes onwards into Kábar. Many small watercourses, best Sáb, founded and canals already mentioned, traverse Chaumabla in the rains. But, Garha of its canals, the parganah hardly requires irrigation in ordinary salpur. "Bhywa sowings of rice," writes Mr. Moens, "of course must be irrigated, but the *patihá* or ordinary sowings require, as a rule, no irrigation, unless the rains are unfavourable. The *rabi* (spring crop) usually receives a sufficient supply from the 'Christmas' rains. It is only in seasons of drought that there can be a general demand for canal water." Mr Moens goes on to show that in his time but 32 per cent. of the area irrigable by canals was, as a rule, watered from those sources. In most villages unbricked wells are practicable, but, except in the gardens of Muráos, are seldom dug. The reasons are partly the excessive saturation of the soil, and partly the fact that rents are paid in kind.²

The crops of the parganah are its only important product; the chief staples being maize, rice, and *joár* millet at the autumn, and wheat at the spring harvests. Sugarcane and cotton are grown to a small extent only. The former is almost all of the kind known

¹ Otherwise Barei and Baroi.

² *Supra* p. 547.

as there is. Moisture of soil makes its juice too thin and watery to fetch good prices. Chaumhila possesses no mart large enough to absorb and distribute its surplus local produce. Superfluous grain is carried by Banjaras for sale at Haldwani, Richeh, or Bareilly. Traces of this class's occupation may be found in the names of places called 'Tanda,'² and of Banjaras, where weekly markets are held. The remaining market villages are the capital, Baheri, Manandernah, Chuchait, and Kurlingm. But except Chuchait, which possesses a catle-fair, none of these places do much more than supply the demand for small necessities brought from Bareilly by pedlars. The metalled road from Bareilly to Naini Tal, which passes northwards through the pargana, and is met at Baheri by an unmetalled line from Kábir, supplies Chaumhila with its one good highway. A wide earthen track connects Baheri and Chuchait, but this is unbridged, and therefore impassable by carts at most times of the year. In the east of the pargana there are no roads, and the network of water-course and stream during the rainy season forbids all travel, except on the back of an elephant.

In the following table contrasts the area of Chaumhila at the times of the two measurements for the past and present settlements of land-revenue—

	At last settle- ment	By new measure- ment	Increase per cent.	Decrease per cent.
Area	Acres	Acres		
1801	28,011	27,408	2.4	
11,867	11,867	4,000		66.6
4,447	4,447	6,600	49.9	
17,111	17,111	7,257		44.8
2,150	2,150	700		68.1
1,994	1,994	47,884	69.9	
Total	41,872	52,052	24.1	

The large decrease in revenue-free and increase in assessable area is due to the fixation of the Chuchait dika (16 villages), surrendered to Government by the Raj of Kishinpur in exchange for other lands in Bijnor. The same reason partially accounts for the advance in cultivation, whose area on revenue-free estates the earlier survey neglected to detail.

The current settlement was effected by Mr. S. M. Moens. His general methods of assessment, having once been described, need not be recapitulated, and we shall here notice only his special treatment of this pargana. He divided it into two circles, (2) and (1) the remainder of the *deh*, or *dék*. As rents are paid almost exclusively

¹ P. 261. ² *Supra* p. 280. ³ Pp. 322, 323, and article on "The Settlement of the 16 Chuchait villages, 14 were $\frac{1}{2}$ becoming Government property, or otherwise. Proprietary right in the remaining two was conferred on the Government deemed fit, under obligations.

in kind, he first ascertained the average value per acre of the landlord's share in the outturn of the various crops His inquiries yielded the following results —

Crop.	RENT-RATE PER ACRE IN					
	Circle I, Dcs			Circle II, Mur.		
	Rs	a.	p	Rs	a.	p
Sugarcane	8	0	0	6	6	0
Cotton	6	0	0	5	0	0
Vegetables	6	8	0	5	12	0
Joár for fodder and maize	3	3	0	2	8	0
Melons	4	0	0	3	0	0
Hemp	4	0	0	3	0	0
Rice	3	2	0	3	8	0
Joár millet	2	10	0	2	4	0
Bagra millet and other coarse autumn crop	2	6	0	2	0	0
Wheat	3	6	0	2	12	0
Barley and oats	2	11	0	2	4	0
Mixed wheat and barley	2	14	0	2	4	0
Gram or chick-pea	2	12	0	2	0	0
Lentils (<i>masur</i>)	1	9	0	1	4	0
<i>Dasdh</i> at half <i>pural</i> rates in both circles						

Such were the crop-rates or average value in money of the rents in kind paid by different crops By applying these crop-rates to the areas under each crop of the various soils, soil-rates, or rent-rates according to soil, were deduced Striking an average so as to include both circles, and wet as well as dry land, we may give these latter rates as follows.—for *dumat* or loamy soil, Rs 3-11-0 per acre, for *mattiyár* or clayey soil, Rs 3-1-9, and for *bhúr* or sandy soil, Rs 2-12-10 The assessable area showed 55 4 of the first, 44 1 of the second, and 0 5 of the last-named soil ¹

Applying his rates to that area, Mr Moens assumed for the whole pargana a rental of Rs 1,51,240, and halving that sum in the usual manner, proposed a demand of Rs 75,620, or 83,214 including cesses. The following statement compares the amount and incidence of new demand with those of the old.—

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND, EXCLUDING CESSSES	
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area.		Initial	Final.
	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.		
	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs	Rs
Former ..	1 6 0	1 5 8	0 13 8	1 2 4	0 12 3	1 0 0	44,531	59,579
Present ..	...	1 14 4	.	1 9 7	.	1 8 1	...	75,620
Increase		0 8 8		0 7 3		0 8 1	..	16,041

¹ What little *bhúr* exists is moist sandy land in the beds of rivers, very different from the high and dry *bhúr* of the southern parganas The *dumat* lies chiefly along the *dhas* or high banks of rivers, and the *mattiyár* in intervening villages.

mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 29,122 souls (13,746 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (114), Kanaujiya, and Súrswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Katehriya (245), Ráthor (371), Janghúra, Chauhán, Gaur, Gautam, Shínbansi, Bais, and Sengarh. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwál, Mahár, Tíwála, Mahesari, and Dasa sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Málí (3,636), Kahár (1,485), Dhobí (1012), Chamár (4,917), Ját (1,328), Gújar (1,010), Kurmí (7,526), and Boldái (1,325). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah.—Koli, Lobár, Gadariya, Káyath, Baihai, Bharbhúnja, Ahír, Nai or Hayám, Bhangí or Khákrob, Dakaut, Gosáin, Sonái, Kísán, Telí, Kalwár, Ohbípi, Patwa, Kunihár, Tamboli, Baiági, Bhát, Dhánuk, Darzi, Lodha, and Kanjar. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (11,228), Sayyids (87), Mughals (35), and Patháns (1,407), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that, of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 101 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 1,601 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 237 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 2,596 in agricultural operations, 8,709 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,038 persons returned as laborers and 242 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 236 as landholders, 26,723 as cultivators, and 17,521 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 401 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 23,623 souls.

The history of Chaumabla as a distinct parganah is short. The village of Hátmana, in its north-eastern corner, was, towards the close of Akbar's reign (1596), the head-quarters of a *mahál* or parganah of the Sambhal Government and Delhi province. The area of this mahál was 3,565 acres, and its revenue 6,250 rupees. Under the government of the Rohillas (1743-74) the bulk of the modern parganah seems to have been included in *challa* Rehar, the fief of the commander-in-chief, Dúndí Khán; and in the fort of Nayíbabad, south of Cháchari, we have

perhaps a convert of his son-in-law, Najib-ul-daula. The Patháns ejected the Hindh possessors of the soil, and are still almost the principal land-holders. On the fall of the Rohillas (1774), Chammahla, not yet known under that name, became a part of the Rámpur fief of Fazulláh Khán. The old mahal of Hátmahá must by this time have been absorbed in either Saswan, Richha, Kabur, or Rudhpur, for from portions of these four pargandhs (*chau n'ahá*) Fazulláh founded the modern Chammahla. After the death of its founder and the revolution at Rámpur (1791), the new pargandh passed into the hands of the Oudh Government. By Oudh it was ceded (1801) to the British, who placed it in the district of Bareilly, and in 1860 a large portion of its western area was retransferred to Rámpur in recognition of the services rendered during the great rebellion by the chief of that state.

DEORIA, a village of pargandh Richha, perhaps gives or takes its name to or from the neighbouring river so called. It stands on the metalled road between Bareilly and Nainital, 19 miles from the former. Here are a third-class police-station, district post-office, and an camping-ground for troops. But the population amounted in 1872 to 1,065 only.

Deoria and Dewal themselves unimportant villages, have an united interest as the modern fragments of an ancient but nameless city. Both lie in pargandh Bisdpur, and both are divided in twain by the originally artificial Kan, Kháwa, or Katm river. But the homesteads of Deoria are on the west or right, and those of Dewal on its east or left bank. The larger village,

Deoria, stands about two miles south or downstream of

Dewal, at the end of a cross-country track wending north-eastwards from the town of Bisdpur. It is 30 miles from Bareilly, and contained in 1872 a population of 1,675 inhabitants. The revenue survey map honours it with a police-station, but this neither existed in 1872 nor exists now.

Dewal is now known to Musalmáns and officials as Iláhábáís or Iláhábád

Dewal. It contains several plain brick rooms called temples, and in one is deposited the famous inscription

of which more hereafter. But both the inscription and the figure of Vishnu's boar incarnation, which may be seen in the same place, were originally found in the adjoining village of Garh-Gújma.

Gujena-Sadarpm or Garh-Gújma, "the bastioned castle," lies on the west bank of the river, immediately between Dewal and Deoria. The ancient fortification from which it derives its name is a large ruined mound about 800 feet square, and containing on its eastern side two small tanks. "But although called a *garh* or fort,"

Garh-Gújma

writes General Cunningham,¹ "it was most probably only the country residence of Rája Lalla, who founded it" The inscription and boar figure were discovered in another mound of temple ruins, about 200 feet square at base, but the brick and limestone walls of the building whose site it marks have been gradually carried off as materials for the dwellings of village Vandals. Round the principal mass of ruin may be traced the remains of at least six other temples, and Garh-Gájana has besides two other mounds, the remains of some ancient village or town

Below Deoria the Kháwa takes a sharp eastward bend, encircling three sides of a large ruined fort called Garha-Khera "or the castle-mound"² This stronghold stands on the lands of Deoria Approachable only from the southern or landward side, it has been deserted for many centuries, and is overgrown with dense jungle, in which during the past twenty years tigers have been shot. Its walls have afforded material for nearly all the buildings in Deoria. "The exact extent of the fort," adds the writer last quoted, "is not known, but the position enclosed by the Katni nala is about 6,000 feet in length from north to south and 4,000 feet in breadth, and the fort is said to be somewhat less than half a *kos*, or just about half a mile in length" The bricks are of a size (13"×9"×2") which shows considerable antiquity, and the limestone statues are all Brahmanical. "But such figures are said to be discovered only in the foundations of the buildings, which, if true, would seem to show that the existing remains are the ruins of Muhammadan works constructed of Hindu materials"

Garha-Khera is attributed to the somewhat mythical King Ben,³ and General Cunningham believes Ben's son Vairát to be identical with Vira Varmma, the uncle of that Lalla who towards the close of the tenth century founded Dewal and Garh-Gájana. The foundation of the younger Deoria will be mentioned later, and this seems the place for the quotation of the inscription which records Lalla's works.

Unearthed and copied about 1826 by Mr. Collector Boulderson, it was some three years later copied again by Colonel Stacy, and translated under the supervision of the famous orientalist James Prinsep⁴ It is a singularly perfect example of the Kutila character, which occupies a position chronologically midway between the modern Devanágari and old Gáuri type The name of kutila or "bent" is derived from

¹ Archaeological Survey Reports, I, 353 ² General Cunningham remarks (*ibid*) that the river "thus forms a *natural* ditch to the old stronghold of the *Báchhal* Rájas" But that river is, by his own showing, artificial, and it is extremely doubtful in the second place whether the *Báchhals* ever ruled here See above in the general history of the district.
³ *Supra* pp 241, 342 ⁴ J A S. B., 1839, p 777. A photozincograph of the original will be found in General Cunningham's report.

12. Though gaining such a vast prize as Lalashmi, he always retained his devotion to the gods, his spiritual parents, and the Brahmans. He was born for the joy of his friends, intimates, and kinsmen, and spread delight among his subjects by destroying the wicked.

13. His wife Chulali, adorned with shining qualities, was the peerless of her age, and like the new moon to the lotus faces of his other wives. She was descended from the royal line of Isvara.

14. From her was born a moonlike heroic prince, Lalla, who soon mastered the world. On all sides shone the purity of his virtues, as the white Lumbada flower, the moon, or ivory. He was the Sumern¹ amidst the mountain-circle of his warriors. On his arm Lalashmi cast a fond glance as he quitted the house of his enemies. He ~~was~~ the root of the Chunda line.

15. Strange was it that at his birth flowers were strewed from heaven on the palace of Malhana, and bees swarmed to sip their honey, seeming by their hum to announce his future greatness.

16. His words were full of pleasantness, exceeding far the full blown lily or the company of wise men, or the shrubs bowing with the load of full blown flowers or the fields of bending corn, or the inspiration of the poet, or the moonbeam of autumn, or even the sacred words flowing from the mouths of the Vedantists.

17. By what respected hero lord of the world was earth defended in his time? The goddess (Lakshmi), whom none other can restrain or enjoy, is to him as a wife. No princely jewel of the crown of kings ever lived, lives, or shall live, to equal him in beauty and joyousness.

18. He dwells in a halo of glory like the sun in his summer brightness, and fills the world with his power. His beauty is reddened by the vermilion of the heads of his enemies' war elephants. His fame, like the moon's, has been the theme of praise. He destroys his enemies as the rays of the sun dispel the darkness.

19. His spreading fame encircles the world as a necklace of pearls, or as Ganges around the highest peak of the Himālaya, as the moonbeam on the sky, as the vaneath on the elephant's head, the white pennant on the temple of the gods, and the wild geese on the banks of the rivers.

20. On his advent, although the earth now groans under the Iron age, the Golden again visited this town, adorned with wells, lakes, tanks, and neighbouring parks stocked with various animals, whose inhabitants are always rejoicing, and which is borne on the crest of the earth.

21. He presented these sacred villages, inhabited by the wealthy and civilized, shaded by pleasant trees and watered by pellucid streams,² in a chartered gift to the Brahmans.

22. He caused to be dug near his palace a beauteous and holy canal, himself a director of the right course to his subjects, as Bhūgiratha was to Ganga.

23. His wife, named Lakshmi, was as affectionate as her namesake to Madhusudana. She was regarded as a second goddess descended from the sea, came of a shiless family, and was like a snow-shower to the lily faces of other women in the inner apartments.

24. By her love and gentleness she stole the heart of her husband, by her accomplishments she retained his affections. Their mutual love was equal to that of Siva and Pārvatī.

25. Whose many virtuous deeds already done, or yet to be performed, are visible in groves, gardens, lakes, and many other extensive works.

26. All the luxuries enjoyed daily by multitudes of Brāhmans are bestowed by her whose heart pities the poor, the helpless, and afflicted.

¹ Sumern, a mythological mountain in the Himālaya, was believed to be 81,000 *yojans* or 330,000 *loas* high, that is, according to the varying value of the *kos*, from 501,000 to 672,000 miles. ² General Cunningham thinks that Nirvāṇa nadi, or Pellucid Stream, is the ancient name of the Main itself.

27. The minds of husband and wife being thus sensible of the instability of earthly possessions, and the stain of the iron age having been removed by their growing virtues, the one (i. e. the Rája) caused this temple to be established in honour of the god who wears a crescent on his brow, while the other (i. e. the Ráni) did as much in honour of Párbati

28. Whose heart is not filled with astonishment at these two divine temples, which may compare in grandeur with the two lofty peaks of Kailasa, which are beautified by their handsome stairs, and whose banners, fluttered by the winds, have dispersed the gathering clouds?

29. As long as the Kaustabha diamond rests on the breast of Madhu's destroyer (Vishnu), and the head of Sambhu is adorned with the crescent, as long as Indra and all gods tarry with the wives of the moons, so long shall the fame of this act endure

30. May prosperity always attend him and his equally endowed lady Lakshmi, him, the chief hero of the Chhundu hue, who with sword, besmeared with the mud formed by sweat from the brows of hostile elephants, has carved out praise on all sides

31. May Devi, who dwelleth among mankind to promote their prosperity and avert evil, destroy the sins of Lalla, of his family, children, and intimates

32. The village of Majuta in Bhushana, with its adjacent lands, was consecrated to the abovementioned god and goddess under the denomination of Devapalli

33. The famous Lalla granted by charter one-fourth of his revenues to the same deities for their worship and other ceremonies

34. This inscription was composed by the poet Nihal, son of Siva Rudra, of the race of Vatsyánu, an attendant at the court of the Raja, whose character was worthy of his name

35. May Nihal's wreath of mellifluous verses shine on the bosom of the learned like a string of pearls,¹ the source of general delight, adorned with flowery metaphor, and tied with the string of Lalla's virtues

36. This composition was copied by the son of Vishnu Hari, an inhabitant of Gaur, a proficient in the Kutila character

37. It was engraven by Somanáth, the son of Kámadeva, who came over from Kanyá-kubja,² well skilled in the use of the instruments of engraving. In the samvat year 1049, on the seventh of the dark half of the month of Marga (Agrahana), Thursday (5th November, A. D. 992)

In verse 22 we have a reference to the Katni river or canal, cut by King Lalla from the Málá to the Khanaut, in verses 27 and 28, to the buildings whose ruins may be seen on the temple mound at Garh-Gájana, and in verse 32 to Dewal, then called Devapalli. Apparently basing his conclusion on the fact that the Báchhal Rájputs claim descent from Ben, and on the probability that the Katehriyás ejected the Báchhals from some part of the neighbouring Sháhjahánpur, General Cunningham decides that Lalla was a Báchhal, and that the Báchhals made a stand against the Katehriyas in the forests adjoining Garh-Gájana and Garha Kheira. We only know, however, that in 1570 Garha Kheira was held by other reputed descendants of Ben, the Bhils, and the rest of Deoria by half gipsy Bájarias. The Jangháras in that year ejected both

¹ A commonplace of Eastern poets, when placing their names at the end of their compositions. It is from Sir William Jones' translation of a similar metaphor at the close of one of Háfiz's odes that we derive our well-known quotation of "like orient pearls at random strung."

² That is, Kanauj

tribes and founded Dooria. The only event of importance in the later history of that village was its capture and burning by the Muslims in the course of a Janghara rebellion (1679).

DUNKA, a village of pargana Mirganj, stands on the unmetalled Shāhī and Shishganj road, and near the right bank of the west Bahgūl river, 23 miles north-north-west of Bareilly. Its population amounted in 1872 to 2,000 souls. It holds market twice weekly, and has an imperial post-office, elementary school, and a few Hindu temples. From 1824 to 1863 the village was the headquarters of the tahsil now known as Mirganj.

FARIDPUR, the headquarters of the pargana and tahsil so named, lies on the metalled Shahjahanpur road and beside the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, 14 miles south-east of Bareilly. Though excluded by the census from the list of towns with over 5,000 inhabitants, it in 1872 contained a population of 5,660.

The fact is that it consists of two villages, Bhartpur and Sarāi, which that census considered as separate. The town is situated in the midst of a flat

Appearance
Heber's description
of the neighbourhood

but fertile country which will be described in the next article. Encamped at Faridpur in 1821, Heber called that country "this Eden", and the reasons which prompted such a enthusiastic praise may be given in his own picturesque language — "The morning was positively cold, and the whole scene, with the exercise of the march, the picturesque groups of men and animals round me, the bracing air, the singing of birds, the light mist hanging on the trees, and the glistening dew, had something at once so oriental and so English, I have seldom found anything better adapted to raise a man's animal spirits and put him in good temper with himself and all the world." On the outskirts of the town are several ponds and some fine groves. The town itself is long and narrow, with few brickwork houses, but many well-built mud structures of the better class. How tidy a mud house can be made when washed with clay-water may be seen in the Brahmans' quarter. The town is essentially a town of Hindūs, but shows few signs of active business, and can boast no important manufacture. The market is held twice weekly.

A deepish ditch surrounds the tahsil and police-station (first class). They are described by Dr. Planck as model buildings of their kind, furnishing sides to a courtyard shaded by *nīm* and other trees. There are two *sarāis* or hostels, both rectangular enclosures of the usual type, with chambers grouped along the inside of the walls, and wells and trees within. An imperial post-office, tahsil school, road bungalow, and several temples, complete the tale of public buildings. Outside the town,

on the west, are the station and telegraph-office of the railway, and on the south, beside the Shāhjahānpur road, an encamping-ground for troops.

The Chaukidāri Act (XX. of 1856) is in force at Faridpur. In 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed yielded, together with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs 15) from the preceding year, a total income of Rs 910. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police, conservancy, and public works, amounted to Rs 690. In the same year the town contained 623 houses, whereof 558 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re 1-8-9 per house assessed and Re 0-2-5 per head of population.

Faridpur, formerly called Pura, was founded by insurgent Kātehrīya Rājputs who had been ejected from Bareilly City between 1657 and 1679. It derives its present name from one Shakh Fird, a mendicant, or, according to others, a governor, who built a fort here in Rohilla times (1718-71).

FARIDPUR, a parganah and tahsil of the Bareilly district, is bounded on the east by the Shāhjahānpur district and parganah—tahsil Bīsalpur, the rivers Deohi and east Bahgūl supplying in places a frontier; on the north again by Bīsalpur, and by parganah-tahsil Nawabganj; on the north-west by parganah-tahsil Karor; on the west and south-west by the Rāmginga river, which divides it from parganah Bahi of the Aonla tahsil, and from the Budann district; and on the south once more by Shāhjahānpur. According to the official statement of 1878 it contained 219 square miles and 361 acres—but according to the earlier revenue survey, more than 3 square miles less. The details of area given by the settlement survey, and of population by the census, will be hereafter shown. The parganah contains 560 estates, distributed amongst 388 villages. The latter, as compared with those of other parganahs, are small.

Faridpur is at once the most southern and the most unproductive parganah in the district. It is for the most part a plateau with light siliceous soil, undulating in places into gleaming sandy ridges which present the appearance of low hills. In years of abundant rain such soil often yields a good autumn crop. But when no facilities of irrigation exist, its produce hardly repays the labour or expenses of cultivation. To the general sterility however, two tracts, the basins of the Rāmginga and Bahgūl Kailās, are exceptions. The former, locally known as the Tarāin or moist tract, extends from one to three villages deep along the western and south-western border. Here the soil is a rich deep loam, whose natural humidity renders irrigation even in seasons of drought superfluous. Towards the lip of the river, indeed, villages sometimes suffer from deluvion, or from the sand which floods have deposited;

but general inundations are rare. Partly in this basin, and partly on the sandy upland, which they ascend by a well-defined bank, lies a belt of villages known as the *ādhlacha* or half-ripe land. As the sandy sub-stratum of their upper portions forbids the construction of wells, such villages contrast the

extremes of fertility and sterility. The basin of the East Bahgúl-Kailás basins.

Bahgúl and lower Kailás, a wedge-shaped tract formed by the fork of those rivers, has for its base the whole northern frontier, and for its apex the centre of the parganah. It is composed of excellent loam and clay, which is watered both from dams on the rivers and from earthen wells annually excavated.

The general slope of the country, as followed by its streams, is from north-

Elevations, rivers, north-west to south-south-east, but a line drawn between &c the highest and lowest levels would lie in the opposite

direction.¹ The highest is the Great Trigonometrical Survey station at Gajnera on the northern frontier, 616 feet above the sea, and the lowest 505 feet on the brink of the Rámghanga near Kádirganj. The Rámghanga bounds the parganah, and does not, at least on the map, stray within it. Its old beds may, however, be distinguished for some 5 miles east of its present course, and that course is by no means consistent. Almost every rainy season sees some fresh though perhaps slight alteration of channel. The favourite process of the river is to work a loop, and afterwards cut across its neck. A recent example of this change occurred at Harharpur, in the south-west corner of the parganah. The lower Kailás and Bahgúl flow respectively south-westwards and south-eastwards from the northern border to their junction at Busaba, and continuing its south-easterly course, the reinforced Bahgúl strikes the eastern frontier, where it is joined by the Gauneya. The latter stream, which rises in the parganah itself, has already formed for some distance the border. The Lúneha crosses the north-eastern corner to join the Deoha, which, as already mentioned, skirts the frontier, but never comes within it. The Nakatia passes through the west corner to join the Rámghanga.

The parganah is dotted with a large number of lagoons (jhil) whose serpentine form often shows them to be the old beds of rivers.

Lagoons

Besides those at Jehar and Daulatpur already described,² those crossed by the railway at Sarenda and Badalia may be mentioned.

Water lies at an average depth of 13 feet 4½ inches from the surface, and 48·2 per cent. of the cultivated area is returned as watered, but the parganah is not conspicuous for its irrigation.

Irrigation.

Masonry wells, even if sufficiently cheap, would be in most places impracticable. The loose and sandy nature of the subsoil allows in most places merely of small lever or winch wells about two feet in diameter.

¹ i.e. from north-north-east to south-south-west.

²Supra p. 529

With the first downpour of rain, however, these melt into crater-shaped depressions, and to last even so long must often be protected by a coiled lining of twisted *arhar* stalks. This device has, in addition to the advantages above noticed,¹ the merit of preventing the saturation of the sandy soil around. In a few villages to the extreme south-east wells are sufficiently stable to admit of working with large earthen buckets (*charsa*). The irrigation dams on the Bahgúl and Kailás have been already mentioned. It was at one time proposed to water the parganah with canals named the Farídpur, Deoha, and Pihbhít, and to prolong hither the existing Kailás canal. But the project has been up to the present time in abeyance.

The soils are, as usual, loam (*dúmat*), clay (*mattiyár*), and sand (*bhúr*).

The cultivated area contains, according to settlement returns, 39.1 per cent of the first, 11.4 of the second, and 49.5 of the third, but a good deal of land which is entered as second-class loam (*dúmat*) should have been recorded as first-class sand (*bhúr máláon*). Not a ninth of the whole area is barren. There are no forests, but many noble plantations.

The Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, with stations at Fatehganj East and Farídpur, crosses the parganah north-westwards on its way to Bareilly. Parallel to it at a short distance runs the metalled "Fatehganj section" of the Rohilkhand Trunk Road, and the unmetalled Bareilly-Bisalpur line, which traverses the northern border, is the only remaining highway. The principal weekly markets are held at the chief towns, Farídpur, Tísua, and Fatehganj East, all on the trunk road. Good nodular limestone (*lankar*) is found at the last-named place and elsewhere in the parganah. There are no important manufactures, and trade is confined chiefly to the sale of agricultural raw produce. Surplus grain is bought up for exportation by Bareilly merchants, or carried off by small retailers (*beopari*). The principal staples of the autumn harvest are *bágra* millet, which covers 34.88 per cent of the yearly cultivated area, and rice (10.87 per cent). The most conspicuous spring crops are wheat (29.05 per cent) and gram (4.23).

The areas of the parganah, as ascertained at the surveys for the past and present land-revenue settlements, may be thus compared:—

Settlement.	Unassessable		Assessable			Total
	Revenue-free	Barren	Culturable waste	Cultivated	Total.	
	Acres.	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres.
Former	5,045	16,696	43,515	89,523	133,038	154,779
Current	849	16,688	29,321	1,13,279	142,600	160,137
Difference	-4,196	-8	-14,194	+23,756	+9,562	+5,358

¹Supra p. 275

The current settlement was the work of Mr. S. M. Moens. He divided the parganah into five circles of assessment, corresponding chiefly with the natural divisions already described, thus.—(1) The Taráin, (2) the Adhkacha, (3) the Bhúr west, and (4) Bhúr east, or sandy uplands west and east respectively of the Bahgúl, (5) the dúmat mattiyár, or loamy and sandy basin of the Bahgúl and Kailás. The two bhúr divisions were afterwards united, and the following rent-rates per acre assumed and sanctioned for the various soils in each of the four circles thus left —

Circle		Dúmat.			Mattyár.			Second class dúmat and best blur			The worst bhúr		
		Rs	a	p.	Rs	a	p	Rs	a	p	Rs.	a	p
I Taráin	...	4	0	0	4	0	0	2	6	0	.	.	.
II Adhkacha	...	4	0	0	4	0	0	2	6	0	.	.	.
III Bhúr	...	3	4	1	2	9	5	2	1	1	1	9	6
IV. Dúmat	..	4	9	6	3	6	9	2	3	9	1	8	10

Rents being universally paid in money, no rates according to crop were found necessary. The application to the assessable area of the figures just shown gave for the whole parganah a gross rental of Rs 3,11,668, and, deduced from this sum at 50 per cent, the demand would have reached Rs. 1,55,834. The amount actually fixed was Rs 1,61,604, or, including the ten per cent cess and fees (*nazrána*) on revenue-free land, Rs. 1,77,815. The result and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old —

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND, EXCLUDING CESS & F.		
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area				
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p.	Rs	Rs.	
Former	..	1 9 7	1 4 7	1 1 2	1 0 4	0 14 9	0 14 7	147,434	145,694
Current	1 9 2	.	1 3 11	.	1 1 9	...	161,604
Increase	0 4 7	...	0 3 7	..	0 3 2	...	15,910

Until sanctioned by Government, the new demand is in provisional force. A slight reduction had by 1878-79 lessened its amount to Rs. 1,60,323.

Amongst the proprietors who pay this revenue, Janghára Rájputs are by far the most numerous. They claim descent from two chiefs, named Hath Singh and Japan Sáh, who, ten generations ago, ejected the Ahír Rájás of Bisalpur, settling at Púra (now Farídpur), Siseya, and other places. "Their internal jealousies and dissensions," writes Mr. Moens, "alone prevent them from acquiring power and influence. Combined, they would be a match for all the Muhammadans in the district. Their present leaders are the Thákurs of Budhauh, Ráepur, Nagaria, and Kiyára (in Karor)." Of the tenantry no analysis exists. The gross rental paid actually by tenants to landlords, excluding the hypothetical rent of lands tilled by the landlords themselves, is returned in Mr. Moens' report as Rs 2,78,992. And, adding manorial cesses, the almost contemporaneous census increases the sum to Rs 3,08,466.

The following statement will suffice to give some idea of the extent to which during the currency of the last settlement land changed owners.—

Detail of transfer	Entire estates	Demand	Defined shares	Demand	Undefined shares	Demand	Total transfers	Total demand
		Rs a p		Rs a p		Rs a. p		Rs a p
By private sale	73	19 497 14 5	65	9,082 12 6	22	4,875 0 0	160	33,455 10 11
By mortgage	17	4,761 0 0	32	2,939 10 0	24	4,156 0 0	73	11,846 10 0
Sold at auction by order of civil court	18	3,174 0 0	19	3,878 14 0	66	9,464 8 0	103	16,517 6 0
Transfers under decree of court	2	281 8 0	4	176 13 10	...	...	6	458 5 10
Confiscations for rebellion	29	6,885 0 0	10	1,625 15 0	7	1,312 4 0	46	9,823 3 0
Farmed for arrears of revenue	98	37,507 0 0	...	...	...	...	98	37,507 0 0
Government sales for arrears.	4	715 0 0	...	...	...	.	4	715 0 0
Total ...	241	72,811 6 5	130	17,704 1 4	119	19,807 12 0	487	1,10,323 3 9

The sales for arrears all occurred before 1841-42, and but 14 cases of farm for the same cause have occurred since that date.

According to the census of 1872 parganah Farídpur contained 393 inhabited villages, of which 197 had less than 200 inhabitants, 131 between 200 and 500, 58 between 500

and 1,000, 4 between 1,000 and 2,000; 2 between 2,000 and 3,000; and one between 3,000 and 5,000. The only town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Farīdpur, with a population of 5,660¹

The total population numbered in the same year 119,811 souls (54,158 females); giving 479 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 103,771 Hindús, of whom 46,774 were females, 16,038 Musalmáns, amongst whom 7,384 were females, and 2 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 7,870 Brahmins, of whom 3,372 were females, 7,073 Rájputs, including 2,759 females; and 2,853 Baniyás (1,337 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 85,975 souls (32,306 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this pargana are the Gaur (1,647), Kanujiya (924), and Sárasvat. The chief Rájput clans are the Janghára (2,895), Chauhán (907), Gaur (263), Katehriya (1,137), Réthor, (434), Gautam, Shrubansi, Bais, Bhadauriya, Báehhal, Kathiya, Ponwár, Chandel, Tomar, and Solankhi. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwál (575), Ghori, Satwála, and Mahesari sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Koli (1,734), Lobár (1,476), Gadariya (2,855), Káyath (1,598), Kahár (6,178), Dhobi (2,569), Chamár (15,992), Barhai (1,947), Bharbhúnja (1,535), Nai or Hajjám (1,755), Kísán (4,157), Telí (2,921), Gújar (1,128), Kurmi (10,074), Dhánuk (1,053), and Káehhi (6,654). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this pargana — Máhi, Jat, Bhangi or Khákrob, Dakaut, Gosáin, Sonur, Kalwár, Nat, Patwa, Kumhár, Tamboli, Barrági, Pási, Bhát, Khatik, Beldár, Darzi, Lodha, Jogi, Ghosi, and Ahar. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (13,320), Sayyids (207), Mughals (253), and Patháns (2,229), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 204 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 3,027 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c, 1,066 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 29,794 in agricultural operations; 4,006 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,261 persons returned as labourers and 433 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total

¹ But this is not the population as shown by the census (see article on *Farīdpur town*)

Fatehganj, or the "mart of victory," was founded by Shujá-ud-daula, Nawáb of Oudh, to commemorate the defeat of the Rohillas by his allies the British (1774). The battle, which is named after Miránpur-Katra of Sháhjahánpur, was fought between that place and this.

FATEHGANJ WEST,¹ or Bhítaura, a village in the Karor tahsíl of the Bareilly district, stands on the metalled Moradabad road, 12 miles from Bareilly. It had in 1872 a population of 361 souls.

Fatehganj has a second-class police-station, a very bare encamping-ground for troops, a district post-office, a missionary school, and two hostels (sarái) for travellers. But it is chiefly remarkable for the battle fought there on the 24th October, 1794, under circumstances already described,² and to the victory then gained by the British allies of the Nawáb Vazír it owes its name of *Victory-market*. The old title of Bhítaura still lingers in the northern corner of the village.

On some rising ground beside the road, south-east of the village, stands the memorial to the British troops who fell in the engagement. A large obelisk of red sandstone slabs : it stands in a small but shady walled enclosure which is entered by a Roman archway. At its base, on the side facing the road, is engraved the following inscription :—

"ERECTED,
BY ORDER OF THE GOVERNOR-GENERAL IN COUNCIL,
IN MEMORY OF

COLONEL GEORGE BURRINGTON,

MAJOR THOMAS BOLTON,

CAPTAIN NOR MACLEOD,

CAPTAIN JOHN MACBET,

" JOHN MORDAUNT,

LIEUTENANT ANDREW CUMMINGS,

LIEUTENANT EDMUND WELLS,

" WILLIAM HINKSMAN,

" JOSEPH RICHARDSON,

" JOHN PLUMER,

" Y Z M. BIRCH,

" WILLIAM ODELL,

" EDWARD BAKER,

LIEUTENANT FIREW JAMES TILFER,³

AND THE EUROPEAN AND NATIVE NON-COMMISSIONED
OFFICERS AND PRIVATES WHO FELL NEAR THIS SPOT

IN ACTION AGAINST THE ROHILLAS,

OCTOBER THE 24 A.D. 1794 "

No very long acquaintance with Mirzapur is needed to suggest that the stone of the obelisk was quarried in that district. It can in fact be almost proved to have come from Chunar.

¹From notes taken by the compiler during a personal visit to Bhítaura. ²See above, History of the district

³Lieutenant Firew is an abbreviation for Lieutenant Fireworker, i.e., second Lieutenant. See the earlier chapters of Major Stubbs' *History of the Bengal Artillery, Vol I, passim*. In Franklin's list of the killed in this action Mr Tilfer is given a step in rank and called simply Lieutenant. His name is suggestive of gallantry on another field, that of Hastings, where the minstrel Taillefer sang the Normans on to victory.

In the compound of a palatial bungalow at that pretty little station lies (in a double sence) a slab bearing the same inscription. Even the arrangement of the lines is identical. Chunúr tradition says that the stone was ordered for some place up-country, but never sent there, the reason obviously being a crack which obliterates one or two of the letters on the left side. The slab now at Bhitaura must have been sent instead, and sent in all probability from Chunúr.¹

The monument is kept in repair by Government. West of it, on the same hillock, which is perhaps the *Thera* or mound of

Tombs of Naju and
Buland Kháns.

some forgotten village, rise a Muslim sepulchre and a tall pillar erected as a landmark by the Great Trigonometrical Survey. The sepulchre is that of Naju² and Buland Kháns, Robilla chiefs, who fell fighting against the English in the action just mentioned. Their tombs stand on a raised plinth ascended by steps, and are surrounded by a graceful wall with latticed openings. The guardian (*mutawalli*) of their last home still tells the story of the fight, and ascribes their death to the galling fire of the British artillery. On the same mound is a masonry well whose water, like that of most wells in Bareilly, is said to be remarkably good.

GAINI, a market village of parganah Saneha, stands on the unmetalled road between Bareilly and Aonla, 8 miles from the former. Near it, on the north, winds a channel of the Rám-ganga, and beside it, on the east, flows the Andharia or blind brook, a branch of that channel. The village contained in 1872 a population of 2,611 inhabitants.

The market is held twice weekly, but Gani is a poor mud-built place. It has a third-class police-station, district post-office, and elementary school.

GWÁLA PRASIDDH is the name given to the remains of an ancient city extending for about seven miles along the left bank of the Nakatín, from Simra Rámpura in parganah Karor to the mouth of that river at Khalpur, in parganah Farídpur. Those remains consist in an almost unbroken line of *kheras* or mounds once occupied by buildings, but have never been properly examined. Like all similar relics in this part of Bareilly, they are attributed to the Ahírs or Góhls. "An old *báoli* or large well," writes Mr. Moens, "was discovered by the villagers while I was camped in the neighbourhood. It was said to be filled with human bones, which fell into dust immediately after being exposed to the air. The well was built of the large old bricks, and at the top bore evident traces of fire. I heard afterwards that the villagers filled in and closed it again on account of the discovery of the bones. These remains have never been scientifically

¹Miss Roberts informs us (*scenes and characteristics of Hindústan*, 1837) that 11 pillars are elsewhere raised to the memory of the same fourteen officers. She does not tell us where, but by the context apparently means Calcutta.

²Naju is an endearing diminutive of Najib.

examined. Asoka coins are occasionally found in them. I am inclined to attribute the destruction of the city to the time of Firoz Tughlak, who for several years successively harried and laid waste this part of Rohilkhand."

HAFIZGANJ, a village of parganah Nawábganj, stands on the metalled Bareilly and Pilibhít road, 14 miles from Bareilly. About a mile to the east flows the east Bahgúl river. The population amounted in 1872 to 1,115 souls only; but Hafizganj has a third-class police-station and district post-office. It derives its name from the protector (*Háfiz*) Rahmat Khán, who in 1755 founded it as a sort of halfway house between Bareilly and his favourite Pilibhít.

HALDI or Hardi Kalán, a market village of parganah Mírganj, stands on the Rámpur frontier, near the right bank of the Bhakra river, and 26 miles from Bareilly. It contained in 1872 a population of 2,117 inhabitants only, but has a fourth-class police-station or outpost, and a market held twice weekly.

its southern end. It has a circuit of nearly a mile, or area of 1,200 feet square; and its quadrilateral form leads to the conclusion that it once was fortified. To the west are two tanks and six ruined heaps said to be remains of temples, near the south east are the ruins of what was undoubtedly a brick temple. "There is nothing now standing," remarks General Cunningham,¹ "that can give any clue to the probable age of the town, as the bricks are removed to Jahánabad as soon as they are discovered. But the large size of these bricks is a proof of antiquity which is supported by the traditions of the people, who ascribe the foundation of Balpur or Bahya to the well-known *Daitya* or demon named Bahi." Bahai was in Akbar's reign (see next article) the head-quarters of a large parganah or mahál.

Modern Jahánabad was founded by one Mirak Ján, a governor of Sháh Jahán's reign (1628-58); and the former part of its
 History name is taken from the latter part of that monarch's. It was for long a place of much importance; but when the neighbouring Pilibhit became the capital (1751) of the Rohilla Government, many of the Jahánabad bankers and traders migrated thither. From the cession (1801) until 1863 the town was the head-quarters of a tahsíl, whose abolition deprived it of what little consequence it still possessed.

JAHÁNABAD, a parganah of the Pilibhit tahsíl, is bounded on the east by the river Deoha, which divides it from parganah Pilibhit of its own tahsíl and parganah Bilahiri of the Taran district, on the north by parganah Nánakmata of that district, on the west by parganah Richha of the Baheri tahsíl, and on the south-west by parganah and tahsíl Nawábganj. According to the official statement of 1878 it contained 186 square miles and 83 acres; but according to the earlier revenue survey some 260 acres less. The details of area given by the settlement survey, and of population by the census, will be hereafter shown. The parganah revenue-roll shows 322 estates (*mahál*) distributed amongst 199 villages (*mauza*).

Jahánabad may be called a part of the watershed between Deoha and East Bahgúl rivers, dividing on the line followed by the main channel of the Kailás canal. In conformation as in position it closely
 Physical features resembles its sister parganah Richha. A well-watered and well-wooded plain, sinking almost invisibly from north to south, it has
 Dampness no sharply marked geographical distinctions of soil or level. The average depth of water from the surface, as ascertained by an examination of nearly 1,100 unbricked wells, is but 11.5 feet. The villages of the northern border, or *már* tract, are practically a part

¹ Archaeological Survey Reports, I, 358.

of the sub-Himálayan Taráí, and here the spring-level is even higher. Owing, moreover, to the neighbourhood of the dense sub-Himálayan forest, the rainfall is perhaps greater. Extreme dankness renders the climate unhealthy, the population scanty, and the waste lands extensive. To the prevalence of unreclaimed jungle must be ascribed the multitude of wild beasts, principally pig, which prey upon the crops; but all these evils are less severely felt on the north-western than on the north-eastern border. As one travels further south dampness decreases, while climate and cultivation improve in inverse proportion. And in the south of the parganah the country is as closely and carefully tilled as anywhere in the district.

The parganah has justly been styled well-wooded; but the expression aims at something more than the stunted timber of unreclaimed wildernesses in the north. Jahánabad has been planted by man as well as nature, and few of its villages lack their groves of mango or other fruit-trees. Such plantations are said to have included at the settlement of land-revenue 59,815 trunks, distributed over 1,898 acres. The soils from which they and other growths derive their sustenance are of the usual type, clayey (*mattiyár*), loamy (*dúmat*) and sandy (*blúir*). The clay—for the monotony of the plain is broken by a succession of gentle undulations just perceptible to the eye—lies chiefly in the hollows. The loam occupies the watersheds, sometimes degenerating towards their summits into sand. Of the total cultivated area 42,582 acres are returned as clayey, 38,180 as loamy, and 3,096 as sandy soil. In spite of moisture, the alkaline efflorescence called *reh* is almost unknown.

The highest observed elevation is 666·3 feet above the sea at Hardaspur on the northern frontier, and the lowest 530·2 at Bar Nawáda on the southern. With the exception of the Upper Kailás, which winds south-westwards from the northern frontier to join the Deoha, the principal streams follow from north to south the general slope of the country. The Deoha bounds the parganah on the east, but never strays within it. This stream perhaps resembles on a small scale the Rámghanga, being skirted on either side by wide stretches of sand, through which it frequently gnaws fresh loops. But while a loop of the Rámghanga will be two miles in diameter, a loop of the Deoha will not exceed half a mile, and while the basin (*khádir*) of the Rámghanga is a wide plain, that of the Deoha is a comparatively narrow depression. The Hamaria or Pangaili forms in places the western border, while the centre of the parganah is watered by the Tarai river Absara.

From the Kailás at Bhadsara Sahauli is tapped the Kailás canal, which
 Canals Kailás flowing south-westwards and southwards quits the parganah
 at Abu Dándi on the Nawábganj frontier. It throws off
 on its left bank distributaries named, after villages through which they pass,
 Amarín, Mádbopur, and Nakti. The channels from its right bank are the
 Sardárnagar, Magrasa, and Khamaria distributaries. The Nakti distributary
 throws off on its left and right bank respectively minor *rájbahs* known as the
 Nawádia and Ami. The former quits the parganah with it, but all the
 remaining distributaries end in the parganah itself. The
 and Bahgúl Nakatpura distributary of the Bahgúl canal enters Jahán-
 abad from the Tarai, and flowing due south ends on the Nawábganj
 frontier. After replenishing its waters from the Absara at Sakatia, it is
 known as the Absara distributary. The settlement officer honorably men-
 tions the Parewa proprietor, who, though the water must in many cases
 be brought 12 or 14 miles, gives all his villages the advantage of canal
 irrigation.

Besides these irrigating channels there are, as already mentioned,
 Irrigation numerous earthen wells. Their water is as a rule,
 reserved for wheat, sugar and vegetables; and for
 other crops the inherent moisture of the soil suffices.¹ A good deal
 of water is stored in natural lagoons, artificial reservoirs, and dams
 across streams, whence it is raised in sling-baskets for the rice, the
 more valuable spring-crops, and the cattle. Rice is here flooded rather
 than watered. Of the total cultivated area, 31,281 acres are returned as under
 irrigation.

Rice and sugar at the autumn, and wheat at the spring harvest, are
 the principal products of Jahánabad. Remarkable ma-
 Products nufactures, except perhaps that of sugar, it has none.
 The surplus produce is carried off by travelling Banjára merchants.
 Local market villages, of which Parewa and the capital Jahánabad
 are most important, furnish hucksters with the weekly opportunity of
 supplying the simple needs of the population. There are but two roads,
 both in the south of the parganah. These are the metalled Pilbhit and
 Bareilly line, and the unmetalled branch which quits it to pass through
 Jahánabad village and ultimately join the Bareilly-Naini Tal line in
 Richha. Along the former road in a few years may perhaps travel a light
 railway.

¹Writing nearly 40 years ago, Mr Head endorses a native saying that "without water Jahánabad is a desert, with it, Kashmir." The saying appears, however, from his succeeding remarks, to apply chiefly to wheat.

Area of settlement survey

At the survey preceeding the current settlement of land revenue, the area of Jahánabad was classified

as follows —

UNASSESSABLE		ASSESSABLE			Total.
Barren (including village sites and groves)	Revenue-free	Culturable waste	Cultivated	Total	
Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres.	Acres
15,346	1,669	17,191	83,858	101,049	118,055

The increase in cultivation since the time of the former settlement is stated to have been about 32 per cent

The current settlement was the work of Mr Elliot Colvin. He divided the paigana for purposes of assessment into four circles corresponding with its variations of climate, tillage, and population. These were (1) the villages of the north-eastern border, chiefly between Kailás and Deoha rivers, (2) those of the north-western border; (3) those of the centre, north of the one unmetalled road; and (4) the remaining villages in the south. For the different soils of these four circles he at length assumed the following

Rent-rates
rent-rates —

Circle	RENT-RATES PER ACRE ON					
	Irrigated			Unirrigated		
	Loam	Clay	Sand	Loam	Clay	Sand
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p
I. N-E border	3 0 0	2 12 0	2 0 0	1 12 0	1 8 0	1 4 0
II. N-W border	4 8 0	4 0 0	3 0 0	3 2 0	2 12 0	2 0 0
III Centre	5 4 0	4 8 0	3 8 0	3 10 0	3 2 0	2 8 0
IV South	5 8 0	5 0 0	4 0 0	4 0 0	3 8 0	3 0 0

Rents being paid chiefly in kind, rates were framed according to crop as well as soil, and applied to the assessable area, these crop-rates gave the highest gross rental (Rs. 3,14,272). Deduced from this rental at 50 per cent., the

revenue would have reached Rs. 1,57,136 It was actually fixed at Rs. 1,57,939, or including the ten per cent. cess on both assessable and revenue-free lands, Rs 1,74,372 The amount and incidence of the new assessment may be thus contrasted with those of the old —

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON			Initial total demand (excluding cesses)
	Cultivated area	Assessable area	Total area.	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs
Former (1840)	1 7 10½	0 15 8	0 13 5½	1,26,278
Present (1872)	1 11 1½	1 2 0	1 5 10½	1,57,939
Increase	0 6 ½	0 9 4	0 8 5	31,661

The new demand falls on total population at the rate of something over Re 1-11-5 per head. Until sanctioned by Government it remains in merely provisional force. A revision of assessment (1874) and other causes had by 1878-79 reduced its figures to Rs 1,56,803.

No analysis by caste of landlords and tenantry is forthcoming; but amongst the latter Kurmis and Chamárs would seem to preponderate The proprietary tenures are almost entirely pure *zamindari*, and more than half the cultivated holdings are tilled by tenants with rights of occupancy. The alienations of land, which during the currency of the last settlement changed the proprietary body, may be thus shown —

ALIENATED, CIRCA 1840-72, BY						UNALIENATED REMAINDER	
Private arrangement		Decree of court		Confiscations for rebellion			
Entire villages	Portions of villages in acres	Entire	Portions in acres	Entire.	Portions	Entire.	Portions
63	324 $\frac{11}{16}$	14	139 $\frac{5}{8}$	6	109 $\frac{17}{32}$	45	301 $\frac{9}{16}$

Few villages were farmed, and but one sold for arrears of revenue. The estimate of the gross rental actually paid by tenants to landlords was, as usual where rents are paid chiefly in kind, considered too untrustworthy for entry in

the settlement report. But adding manorial imposts, the almost contemporaneous census returns the sum as Rs. 2,64,290. Though supplied in the first instance by the district officers, this figure seems altogether too low.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Jahánabad contained 195 inhabited villages, of which 46 had less than 200 inhabitants; 88 between 200 and 500, 46 between 500 and 1,000; 13 between 1,000 and 2,000; and two between 2,000 and 3,000. The total population numbered in the same year 87,966 souls (40,693 females), giving 473 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 62,078 Hindús, of whom 28,376 were females, and 25,888 Musalmáns, amongst whom 12,317 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 2,147 Brahmans, of whom 895 were females; 331 Rájpúts, including 115 females; and 756 Baniyas (349 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 58,844 souls (27,019 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (508), Kanauriya (586), and Sáraswat. The chief Rájpút clans are the Janghára, Chauhán, Gaur, Katehriya, Ráthor, and Bais. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwál, Mahár, Gindaoriya, and Oswál sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Múh (5,420) Lohái (1,033), Gadariya (1,021), Kabái (2,614), Dhobí (1,732), Chamár (7,227), Barhai (1,751), Ahír (1,955), Nai or Hajjám (1,012), Bhangí or Khákrob (1,012), Kísán (4,693), Telí (1,413), Gújar, (1,437), Pási (1,122), Kurmi (12,283), Beldár (1,457), and Lodha (6,633). Besides these, the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah.—Kolí, Káyathí, Ját, Bhaibhunja, Dakaut, Gosám, Sonár, Kalwár, Nat, Chhípi, Patua, Kumhár, Tambolí, Bairági, Bhát, Dhánuk, Khatik, Darzi, Fakír, Bári, and Banjára. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (21,947), Sayyids (394), Mughals (156), and Patháns (3,491), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 131 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 2,966 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c; 1,042 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 18,387 in agricultural operations; 3,388 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable,

mineral, and animal. There were 2,375 persons returned as labourers, and 433 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 898 as landholders, 57,633 as cultivators, and 29,435 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 1,198 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 47,273 souls.

The history of the district has noted also any events of general interest in the annals of Jahanabad, and it remains only to mention the special changes of the parganah as a fiscal division.

History In the Institutes of Akbar (1596), Balu appears as a *mahál* of the Badáyún government and Delhi province, with an area of about 17,183 acres and rental of about Rs. 26,945. The modern parganah Jahanabad was created in the reign of Sháh Jahan (1628-58), when Governor Mirak Jan founded the new capital near the site of the ancient Balu Patalpur. It was at the same time, perhaps, that the remainder of mired Balu went to form the adjoining parganahs Pilibhit and Richha. But in any case Jahanabad and Richha were on their cession to the Company (1801), separate parganahs, attached to the Bareilly district. They were both in 1813-14 promoted to the rank of separate tahsils, but about 1825, after the penultimate settlement, we find them both included in tahsil Parewa, whose head-quarters were at the village so named in this parganah.¹ Both afterwards formed a portion of the "northern division" severed from Bareilly some years later; and both were re-united to their original district in 1833-34. About this time, after the last settlement, we find both the name and head-quarters of tahsil Parewa changed to Jahanabad. But in 1863 the tahsil was abolished, Richha being transferred to Bithur and Jahanabad to Pilibhit.

JAMANA or Jamanao, village of parganah Purampur, stands just north of the road from Pilibhit to Málhú Tándá, 45 miles from Bareilly. The population in 1872 amounted to but 1,137 souls, and the place is remarkable only as containing a district post-office.

KÁBAR or Shergarh, the ancient but decayed capital of the parganah so named, stands on the unmetalled road from Sháhi to Baheri, 21 miles north-north-west of Bareilly. Near the town, on the west, flow the Shergarh and its branch the Rumpura, tributary of the Kicháha-Dhora canal. The population by the census of 1872 was 2,279 souls.

In strict accuracy Kábar is the name of the original city, and Shergarh of a sixteenth century addition on its east. But the former title is applied to the whole by Hindus, and the latter by Muslims. Two other villages besides

¹ Parewa has no other claims to distinction, and will not be mentioned in a separate Gazetteer article.

Kábar and Shergarh, the western Dúngarpur and Islámpur, are included in the limits of the town; the four formed of old one continuous city, but are now separate villages, standing each on its ancient mound. Slightly the loftiest of such mounds is that once occupied by the old Hindu citadel of Kábar, a circular elevation about 25 feet in height and 900 in diameter. This is still surrounded by a deep ditch from 50 to 100 feet in width. Some remains of the walls of a large oblong building, said to have been a templo, still exist on its summit. The remnants of the second or Muhammadan fort, Shergarh or Sher Khán's castle, are undistinguishable from the general mass of ruins. The extreme length of that mass from east to west is 3,500 feet, and the breadth 2,500 feet, the complete circuit being 9,800 feet, or nearly 2 miles. But amidst these widely-strewn relics of the past the antiquarian may hunt his quarry almost in vain. The long continued Muslim occupation of Kábar has swept away nearly every trace of Hinduism. Old coins are occasionally found, of which a few belong to the later Hindu dynasties of the ninth and tenth centuries. But the only antiquities discovered by the archaeological survey were two small stone figures, one too much broken to be recognized, the other a representation of Durga slaying the buffalo demon (Maheśāsúr).

Kábar is surrounded by several considerable lakelets or reservoirs, of which the chief are the Rání Tál on the north-west, the Khawás Tál on the south, and the shallow Rám Sagar on the north.

House-tax.

The two former possess a legendary or historical interest which will be noted hereafter. Meanwhile it may be mentioned that a market is held twice weekly in the Shergarh portion of the town, and that throughout that town generally the Chaukidári Act (XX of 1856) is in force. In 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed, with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs. 20) from the preceding year, yielded a total income of Rs. 285. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 210. In the same year the town contained 478 houses, of which 336 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-12-7 per house assessed, and Re. 0-1-10 per head of population.

The old Hindu city of Kábar is said to have been founded by King Vena or Beu,¹ who in spite of priestly obloquy is a very popular character. To his wife Ketaki or Sundari is attributed the Rání Tál or Queen's tank, and the following graceful legend concerning that reservoir deserves to be quoted, though it seems to confuse Kábar-Shergarh with another of Ben's foundations, Sháhgarh in Púranpur.—

History

¹ *Supra* pp. 341-42

" In the days of old, more than 2,000 years ago, the good Rája Ben was king over all the land from the Ilmálaya to far off Lanká,¹ and his capital was at Súrát, and he came to the dark forests by the Sárda river, than which there was no woodland in the whole world more gloomy or more full of things of dread, to perform the rito of Tapasa, and thereby to acquire all knowledge and all power over the spirit world. And the terrible rito being duly performed, he dwelt awhile at Sháhgarh, where he built a lofty castle, and meditated on that delusion which men call life and the universo but which is only an impression on the senses, which soon vanishes away. And the good Rája Ben saw that the rich man was decked out with useless jewels and ate the finest food, and was discontented therewith, while the poor man was barely covered with rags, and scarcely satisfied his craving hunger with the coarsest of diet, and was happy withal. He marvelled greatly at these delusions, and, casting off his costly and priceless jewels, he arrayed himself in the poor dress of a peasant and refused all food but that which fell to the lot of husbandmen, and his young bride, Sundari, through love for her Rája, did even as he and, abandoning all vanity of gorgeous array and of jewels that were vain show, clothed herself as a girl that had never known riches, and came down to the court to draw water with her own hands. And she looked long for a vessel wherewith to draw the water, but could find none save only a pitcher of unbaked clay, and no rope save a thread of untwisted cotton—not knowing that the water must dissolve the clay, and the thread must snap with the weight of even the empty vessel. But men knew not the ways of the gods. In the innocence of her heart, she went down to the deep pool of ice-cold water, where the lotus flowers had just unfolded themselves, to greet and welcome the rising sun, and she stepped on the first flower which kissed her tiny bared feet and scarcely marvelled that it bore her weight. And thus in all innocence she passed on lightly, from flower to flower, till she reached the darker depths, and there she plunged in the unbaked vessel and drew it up by the untwisted thread, and, setting it on her head, returned singing in happiness to the castle, and so she lived on happy in her daily task, still happier in her husband's love, and he, the great Rája, whom all the world obeyed, wore the white, mats and baskets, and by their sale earned his daily food.² But the mind of a woman is constant to one thing never, and is always desirous of new things. So Sundari grew weary of the coarse garments, and the daily task, and the poor food of a peasant girl, and she longed for her delicate apparel and her priceless gems; and one morning, rising early, she arrayed herself in her queenly robes and her glittering jewels, and came down to the lotus pool. And she placed the vessel on her head and walked as before, on the petals of the flowers, but they seemed loth to bear her till she reached the dark depths of the mid-pool, and she marvelled much at her own beauty as she saw it reflected in the still waters, and she plunged in the vessel. But when she would have drawn it out it melted in the water, and the untwisted thread broke, and she herself sank deep in the ice-cold water, but she was saved, and henceforward learned the evil of vanity and pride in riches, and the strength of innocence and a pure mind. And in all the reign of the good Rája Ben gold and silver were as dross, and as plentiful as pebbles in the Sárda stream, and the lotus pool, in memory of the good queen Sundari, was called by all men the Ráni's Tál, and is to be seen even unto this day just outside the town of Kábar, though the lotus has perished and the castle of Sháhgarh has sunk into dust."³

The first historical mention of Kábar is in the poet Amír Khusru's account of Jalál-ud-dín Khiljí's invasion (1290). A pitched battle was fought here, and the Hindús suffered defeat. They however recovered Kábar at some time after the victor's departure, for in the reign of his nephews

¹ Ceylon,
p. 401

² For a similar legend concerning Ben see above, article on *Bijnor city*,
³ Moens' *Bareilly Settlement Report*, pp. 20, 21.

Alaud-dīn the Muslims again captured it (1313) It once more fell into the hands of Hindūs, who were this time Katehriya Rājputs, after the death (1388) of Fīroz Tughlak They appear to have held it uninterruptedly for about 150 years, until the reign of the usurping emperor Sher Shāh Sūr (1540-45) But since that monarch seized the town, and built the fortress of Shergarh, no Hindu has ever ruled at Kábar Other memorials of his visit exist in the Khawás Tál, which was probably named after his "most trusted general, and in the Islámpur quarter, named after his son and successor, Islám or Salím Sháh From the middle of the sixteenth century, to judge from the later silence of historians, Kábar has steadily declined in importance.

KÁBAR, a parganah of the Baheri tahsíl, is bounded on the east, north, and north-west respectively by parganahs Richeha, Channahla, and Sirsáwan of its own tahsíl, and on the west and south by parganah and tahsíl Mírganj. According to the official statement of 1878 it contained 54 square miles and 496 acres, but according to the earlier revenue survey several hundred acres less. Details of area, as given by the settlement survey, and of the dense population as given by the census, will be hereafter shown The parganah contains 100 estates (*mahál*), distributed amongst 34 villages (*mauza*).

Kábar may be curtly described as a plain sinking imperceptibly from the north east to the south-west The highest observed elevation is 618 feet above the sea in the former, and the lowest 564 feet in the latter corner of the parganah The only slight contrast of level is that between the low undulations which form the watersheds of rivers, and the intervening basins of the rivers themselves The breadth of both watershed and basin varies usually with the size of the river About a tenth only of the whole parganah is waste, and somewhat over that proportion barren. Of the entire cultivated area 48 per cent is watered Kabar is in truth a closely cultivated tract well studded with groves, and, except perhaps in the abundance of its river and canal irrigation, presenting no striking peculiarities. Both rivers and canals follow with but few windings the south-westerly

Rivers. dip of the country The principal stream is the West Bahgúl. Immediately on entering the western frontier it is joined by the Kichaha, and when it again touches that frontier it receives the Kuli, which has itself for some distance formed the boundary line Henceforward the united stream supplies a border with Mírganj The Kichaha is joined in the parganah by one noticeable affluent, the Khalua; and the Dhora

Canals forms for some distance the southern boundary Entering the north of the parganah near Bakauli, the birth-place of Ali Muhammad, the Daulatpur tributary of the Pahá canal ends at Gularia,

the junction of the Kichaha and Khalua. The Rajunagla distributary of the Kichaha-Dhora canal tails into the latter river (Khalua) at Rajunagla ; while the Shaifnagar and Rampura distributaries of the same canal end in the Dhora, on the southern frontier, at Beondha and Pipauli respectively. The remaining distributaries of the Kichaha-Dhora, the Shergarh and Bahramnagar, cross the southern frontier and continue their course into Mirganj. Of the artificial reservoirs or natural lagoons with which the parganah is dotted, the only one that need be mentioned is the Rini Tal, or Queen's, Lake north of Kabu, said to have been founded by the wife of the somewhat mythical Raja Ben. The spring-level is everywhere near the surface, though not so near as in Chaumahla, and the climate towards the close of the rains is therefore less pestilential than in that parganah.

In the manufactures of the tract, which are of the usual primitive description, there is nothing peculiar. Trade almost limits itself to the sale of agricultural raw produce. The principal staples grown for the autumn harvest are maize, rice, and *joar* and *baṛa* millets ; for the spring harvest, wheat.

The surplus grain of the surrounding villages finds purchasers in the markets held twice weekly at the chief town, Shergarh or Kabar, and the more northern Mawai¹. But the communications of the parganah afford a poor outlet for its produce. It is bisected by a road passing north-eastwards from Sháhi to Baheri, but this, its only highway, is unmetalled.

Areas of settlement surveys.

The area in acres of the parganah, at the times of the past and current settlements, may be thus compared :—

Settlement	UNASSESSABLE		ASSESSABLE			Total
	Revenue-free	Barren	Waste	Cultivated	Total.	
Past	Rs					
Present	3,390	3 125	4 743	22 937	27,680	34,175
	301	3,960	3,470	27,113	30,583	34,814
Increase or decrease	-3,089	+835	-1,273	+4,176	+2,903	+669

The increase in tillage is sufficiently explained by the decrease of waste and of revenue-free lands, whose cultivated area was not at last settlement recorded.

¹ Mawai is not a place of sufficient importance to justify its mention in a separate Gazetteer article. But it is remarkable as having been, towards the close of the last century, the residence of the historian Kudrat-ullah (*supra* p. 594).

The current settlement was effected by Mr F W Porter, under the supervision of his chief, Mr S. M. Moens. The uniformity of its surface rendered the division of the pargana into circles of assessment unnecessary. The method of assuming rent-rates was the same as in Chaumahla,¹ where as here rents are paid almost entirely in kind. Rates were first reckoned, that is, on the crop and not on the soil. The following table shows not only the results, but the process by which those results were attained —

Crop	Average produce per acre	Price per rupee	Actual rent in money, i.e. price of half the produce, after deducting one-sixth for reaping and other expenses, per acre	Assumed rent per acre
	M s	Sers	Rs a p	Rs a p
Rice	13 25	44	5 2 6	4 6 0
<i>Bājra</i> millet	8 0	39	3 6 9	3 3 0
Wheat	9 4	28	5 6 8	5 6 0
Barley, or mixed barley and wheat (<i>goji</i>),	8 32	32	4 9 8	4 9 0
Mixed barley and gram, or barley, gram, and peas (<i>bijhra</i>)	9 0	36	4 2 10	4 0 0
Gram	8 0	38	3 10 4	3 6 0
Lentils (<i>masūr</i>) linseed, &c	6 0	40	2 8 0	2 6 0

The few crops which paid money and not kind rents were—cotton, Rs 6-6 per acre, maize, Rs 3-10; vegetables and other garden produce, Rs 7-3, and sugarcane, Rs. 10. Applied to the area of each soil under each crop these rates gave loam an average rent of Rs 4-15-2; clay lands, Rs 3-11-7, and sandy lands, Rs 2-9-10 per acre.² The gross rental of the assessable area, as assumed with the aid of these rates, was Rs 1,21,400, and deduced from that sum at 50 per cent. the demand would have reached Rs 60,700. It was actually fixed at a somewhat higher figure, Rs. 60,910, or including cesses Rs 67,040. The

¹ See article on that pargana, *supra*
by each soil is returned as follows —

Loam (<i>dūmat</i>)	..	64 2
Clay (<i>matiyār</i>)	..	32 4
Sand (<i>bhār</i>)	...	3 4
		<hr/> 100 0 <hr/>

² The percentage of cultivated area occupied

result and incidence of this new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old —

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND EXCLUDING CESSSES.	
	<i>Cultivated area</i>		<i>Assessable area</i>		<i>Total area</i>			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former ...	1 15 6	1 12 4	1 10 6	1 9 2	1 5 1	1 5 10	45,161	48,119
Present .		2 7 6		2 3 0	...	1 14 7	.	60,910
Increase ...		0 11 2	...	0 3 10	...	0 8 9		12,791

Though not yet sanctioned by Government, Mr. Porter's demand is in provisional force. A slight alteration had by 1878-79 reduced its amount to Rs. 60,412.

The landholders who pay this demand are chiefly Shaikhs (352), Rájputs (120), Patháns (108), Bráhmans (54), and Káy-
Landlord and ten-
ant. aths (48). As in Chaumabla, the tenures are almost wholly *zamindáru*. Amongst the tenantry Kúmis (1,422), Chamárs (597), Patháns (496), and Bráhmans (381) are most numerous. The estimate by village papers of the total rental paid by tenants to landlords was, as usual where rents are paid in kind, held too worthless for mention in the settlement report (1872). But, adding manorial cesses, the almost contemporaneous census returns the figure as Rs 95,821. The average size of the cultivated holding is 3·7 acres.

The section on alienations must resemble Aldrovandus' celebrated chapter on "Owls in Iceland." No statistics of land transfers during the currency of the last settlement are furnished by the settlement and rent-rate reports.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Kábar contained 75 inhabited villages, of which 19 had less than 200 inhabitants; 34 between 200 and 500, 15 between 500 and 1,000; 54 between 1,000 and 2,000, and two between 2,000 and 3,000.

The total population numbered in the same year 35,411 souls (16,915 females), giving 656 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 25,482 Hindús, of whom 11,977 were females, and 9,929 Musalmáns,

amongst whom 4,938 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 1,216 Brahmins, of whom 542 were females, 857 Rájputs, including 361 females; and 310 Banyas (136 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 23,099 souls (10,938 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur, Kanaujya, and Sírswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Chauhán (389), Janghára, Gaur, Katchriya, Gautam, Ráthor, and Bais. The Banyas belong to the Agaiwal and Dasa sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Máh (2,361), Kahár (1,317), Chamár (3,480), Ját (1,256), Kísán (2,264), and Kurmi (6,366). Besides these, the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah — Lohár, Gadariya, Kávath, Dhobi, Barhai, Bharbhunja, Ahír, Nai or Hajjam, Bhangí or Mihtar, Gosán, Sonár, Teh, Kalwár, Nat, Chhípi, Gujar, Gamboli, Bairági, Bhát, Dhámuk, Khatik, Káchlu, Beldár, Darzi, and Kanjar. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (7,570), Sayyids (143), Mughals (212), and Patháns (2,004), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 93 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 1,246 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c, 198 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 7,135 in agricultural operations, 1,887 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 573 persons returned as labourers and 134 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 454 as landholders, 22,071 as cultivators, and 12,886 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 342 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 18,496 souls.

In sketching the history of the parganah we must confine ourselves to briefly noticing its changes of ownership or area. Legendary and historical events of wider interest, such as the reign of King Ben, the invasions of the Muslims, and the adoption of Alí Muhammad, have been mentioned elsewhere¹. From the beginning of the thirteenth to the middle of the sixteenth centuries Kábar was alternately held

¹ History of the district, *supra*.

by Muslims and Katchhriya Rájputs, the latter reasserting their ownership whenever the weakness of the Dehli government presented an opportunity. With the reign, however, of Sher Sháh (1540-45), who gave it its alternative name of Shergarh, the parganah passed finally into the hands of the Muslims. It is entered in the *Ain-i-Akbari* (1596) as a *mahál* of the Sambhal government and Dehli province, having at that time an area of 20,670 acres, and a rental of Rs. 14,165. Kábar has since then altered but little. During the rise of the next or Rohilla régime, Ali Muhammad (1735-49) did not forget to acquire or keep domains in this his native parganah.¹ Rohilla government here lasted longer than in most other parts of Bareilly; for on the establishment of the Oudh government (1774) Kábar was included in the life fief of Ali's son Faiz-ul-lah. The latter severed a portion of the parganah to contribute towards the formation of Chaumahla, and on his death (1794) both Kábar and Chaumahla were resumed by his lord paramount, the Nawáb Vazír of Oudh. Some seven years later both were ceded, with the rest of Rohilkhand, to the British (1801). Kábar has ever since that cession formed part of the Bareilly district.

KAROR, the head-quarters parganah and tahsíl of the Bareilly district, is bounded on the north by parganah Richha of the Baheri tahsíl, on the west-north-west by parganah and tahsíl Mírganj, on the south-west by parganah Aonla and Balia of the Aonla tahsíl, on the south-east by parganahs and tahsís Faridpur and Nawábganj, and on the north-east again by Nawábganj. According to the official statement of 1878 it contained 312 square miles and 444 acres; but according to the earlier revenue survey some 5 square miles and 150 acres more. The difference is probably due to the vagaries of the Rámghanga, which at times and places bounds the parganah on the south-west. The details of area given by the settlement survey, and of population by the census, will be hereafter shown. The parganah contains 700 estates, distributed amongst 448 villages.

The parganah is, like most others of the district, a well-grooved plain sinking slowly from north to south. The Great Trigonometrical Survey station at Fatehganj, 596 feet above the sea, is an exceptional elevation, and leaving it out of sight, we shall find that the highest observed level is 589·4 feet at Khajuria beside the Deoraniya in the north, and the lowest 530·6 at Mánpur² beside the Nakatia in the southern corner. The flatness of the landscape is broken only by the slight depressions which mark the course of rivers. Such depressions contain as a rule good

¹ He was originally a Ját of Bakauli in its northern corner.

² The level map attached to the settlement report includes in this pargana the still lower bench marks at Pahladpur. But the latter lies across the frontier in Faridpur.

soil; but the watersheds between them consist in the east chiefly of poor sand, and in the west of a second-rate clay. And here it may be mentioned, once for all, that 42·7 per cent of the cultivated area is returned as loam (*dūmat*), 38·6 as sand (*bhūr*), and 18·7 as clay (*matthyār*)

Five perennial streams wind southwards through Karor to join the Rām-ganga. These are in westward order the East Bahgūl, Nakatia, Deoraniya Sankha, and Dojora. The two first meet the great river outside the limits of this parganah. The three latter unite before joining it in Karor itself, but at times, when the Rām-ganga has appropriated the bed of the Dojora, have reinforced the former in detail. The Bahgūl receives on its left bank, just after quitting the parganah, the little Kandu, which, when it flows at all, seems to rise in Karor. The same may be said of the Lila and Dhaniya, tributaries or component factors of the Sankha. Its third factor, the Gora, enters Karor from Richha. The Basī is another small stream which forms for some distance the west-north-west border, and ultimately joins the Sankha. The Rām-ganga has been described at some length elsewhere¹. Its basin, which in breadth of course far exceeds those of the other rivers, is a moist tract requiring no irrigation, and flourishing most in seasons of drought. On the edge of the river are sometimes seen patches of tall grass and tamarisk, which both find a ready sale.

The average depth of water, in the parganah at large, is $11\frac{2}{3}$ feet from the surface, and 37·9 per cent of the cultivated area is returned as watered. Irrigation is practised from the Girem right distributary of the Bahgūl canal, which ends at Rājpura after a short south-westerly course through the north-eastern border. But the little water required for the fields is drawn chiefly from dams on the streams and unbricked wells. Sugarcane and the spring crops are as a rule the only irrigated growths, and even rice is left to flourish unwatered except by the skies.

Karor contained in 1872 a larger number (170) of sugar-boiling establishments than any other parganah of the district. Its remaining manufactures are those of the city of Bareilly, already described; and when these have been dismissed, the parganah products are almost entirely agricultural.

ECONOMICAL FEATURES The Rām-ganga flats produce a few horses, but the Karor Products pasturage is not, like that of Pilibhit, sufficient to foster a cattle trade. At the autumn harvest *bājra* millet, grown on the sandy uplands, covers more than twice as much ground as any other crop. Next stand rice, sugarcane, and *jaār* millet, which supply respectively more than a fifth, sixth, and thirteenth of the whole autumnal cultivation. The rice

¹*Supra* pp 514-16.

belong chiefly to the *anjana*, *banki*, *seorhi*, *deoli* and *sáthi* varieties ; and in the sugarcane area has been included land left fallow (*pándra*) for the crop of the following year. At the spring harvest, wheat, and next after a long interval gram, occupy between them about four-fifths of the cultivated area. Surplus produce finds a sale at Bareilly, the only town of the parganah, and at several villages where weekly markets are held. With facilities for exportation, in the shape of roads, Karor is better provided than any other parganah of the district. From the station at Bareilly the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway bifurcates to Chandausi and Sháhjahánpur. The metalled road to Nawábganj and Pilibhít, starting from the same centre, may before long bear another line of rail. The two branches of the metalled highway from Bareilly to Budaun meet on the south-western frontier, and a similar line to Mírganj and Moradabad throws off at Fatehganj West an unmetalled branch to Sháhi and Shíshgarh. The remaining four roads are those from Bareilly to Baheri and Naini Tál, and to Faídpur and Sháhjahánpur (metalled), to Aonla and to Bísalpur (unmetalled).

Areas of settle- The areas of the parganah, as ascertained at the
ment surveys surveys for the past and current settlements of land-
revenue, may be thus contrasted.—

Settlement	Total area in acres	Unassessable		Assessable			
		Revenue free	Barren	Old waste	New fallow	Cultiva- ted	Total
Present	202,187	15,250	21,702	20,752	3,886	140,597	165,235
Past	199,362	30,248	27,862	30,328	8,960	101,964	141,252

The increase in total area is ascribed to alluvion by the Rámghanga. The great advance in tillage is readily explained by a corresponding growth of population and communications.

The current settlement was effected by Mr S M Moens, who arranged the parganah according to its natural varieties of soil into seven circles of assessment. These were as follows—

I.—Lands of the eastern corner, east of the Kandu; and a tract consisting chiefly of the Nakatia basin.

II.—The loamy basin of the Bahgúl.

III.—Sandy watersheds of Kandu and Bahgal, Nakatia and Deoraniya, and, in part, of Bahgúl and Nakatia.

IV.—Deoraniya basin, for some distance north of Bareilly.

V—Clay lands between Deoraniya basin and Sankha ; in some places extending almost as far as the Dojora, and bounded on the south-west by Rám-ganga basin.

VI.—Moist lands of the northern and north-western border, beyond the Dhaniya

VII.—The Rám-ganga basin, or *Turái*.

The relative quality of these circles may be best shown by detailing the average rent-rates per acre which Mr. Moens assumed for the different soils of each. Their relative area may at the same time be exhibited, thus :—

Soil	Area in acres.	Rent-rate, per acre	Soil.	Area in acres.	Rent-rate per acre
<i>Circle I</i> (43,868 acres)		Rs a p.	<i>Circle IV</i> (8,585 acres.)		Rs a p.
Dúmat ...	17,461	4 12 0	Dúmat ...	2,806	4 6 0
Mattiyár ...	6,643	2 13 0	Mattiyár .	663	4 6 0
Bhúr I ...	6,427	2 10 0	Bhúr .	5,116	2 0 0
Bhúr II ...	13,337	1 12 0			
<i>Circle II</i> (10,366 acres)			<i>Circle V</i> (29,135 acres.)		
Khádír I			Dúmat ...	11,515	4 6 0
Khádír II	2,454	5 12 0	Mattiyár ...	9,345	3 0 0
Dúmat ..	446	4 8 0	Bhúr ...	8,275	2 6 0
Mattiyár .	2,311	4 0 0			
Bhúr I .	636	3 0 0	<i>Circle VI</i> , (20,353 acres)		
Bhúr II .	1,253	2 10 0	Dúmat ..	8,074	5 12 0
	3,266	1 12 0	Mattiyár ..	7,896	3 10 0
<i>Circle III</i> (10,762 acres.)			Bhúr I .	1,843	3 4 0
Dúmat .	2,685	3 8 0	Bhúr II ...	2,570	2 6 0
Mattiyár ..	1,157	2 8 0			
Bhúr I .	1,493	2 4 0	<i>Circle VII</i> (17,619 acres)		
Bhúr II .	5,427	1 8 0	Khádír .	12,767	4 0 0
			Bhúr ...	4,852	2 6 0

The first-class bhúr is a doubtful soil which might with equal truth have been called second-class dúmat. But the people themselves style it *bhúria* or *mláoni bhúr*, and hence the nomenclature preferred. As the rents of the parganah were until last settlement paid chiefly, and are still paid largely, in kind, Mr Moens framed also rent-rates according to crop

The application of the crop and the soil rates to the assessable area gave the whole parganah a rental of Rs 4,77,909 and Rs. 4,77,005 respectively. Deduced from the larger of these sums at 50 per cent, the demand would have reached Rs. 2,38,954. It was actually fixed at Rs. 2,44,941, or including cesses Rs. 2,72,170. The

Demand

amount and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old.—

Settlement	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND, EXCLUDING CESSES		
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area.				
	Initial.	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs.	Rs	
Former	..	1 13 6½	1 4 4½	1 5 6½	1 1 4½	0 15 7½	0 14 3½	...	
Present		...	1 14 7½	...	1 10 1½	..	1 5 6½	.	2,44,941
Increase	0 10 3½	..	0 8 9½ ₁₂	...	0 7 2½	..	..

Until sanctioned by Government, the new demand is in provisional force. Slight alterations had in 1878-79 reduced its figure to Rs. 2,40,019

Of the landlords who pay this revenue no analysis by caste is forthcoming, but amongst their tenants Kurnis and Kisans appear to preponderate. Out of 554 estates which existed at settlement, 334 were held in pure *samindari* tenure, and an overwhelming majority of the cultivated area was tilled by tenants with rights of occupancy. During the term of the past settlement 90,845 acres passed from their former owners, chiefly by private arrangement (55,741 acres) and confiscations for rebellion (17,135). There were no sales, and but few farms, for arrears of revenue. The gross rental actually paid¹ by tenants to landlords is in Mr. Moens' reentrance report returned as Rs 4,55,476: but adding manorial cesses, the census reduces that figure to Rs. 4,50,485

According to the census of 1872, parganah Karor contained 48 inhabited villages, of which 160 had less than 200 inhabitants; 212 between 200 and 500, 81 between 500 and 1,000, 24 between 1,000 and 2,000, and 3 between 2,000 and 3,000. The one town containing more than 5,000 inhabitants was Bareilly, with a population of 102,982.

The total population numbered in the same year 279,436 souls (130,108 females), giving 893 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 193,887 Hindús, of whom 89,151 were females; 85,046 Musalmáns, amongst whom 40,643 were females; and 503 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 7,817 Bráhmans, of whom 3,439 were females; 4,230 Rajputs, including 1,664 females;

¹ Not to be confused with the gross rental already mentioned as assumed for purposes of assessment.

and 1,951 Baniyas (897 females) ; whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 120,853 souls (56,608 females) The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (524), Kanauiya (668), and Sâraswat The chief Râjpût clans are the Janghâra (748), Chauhân (526), Gaur (348), Katchriya (567), Râthor (210), Shriubansi (854), Bais, Gautâm, Bargûjar, and Bâchhal. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwâl (695), Mahâr (416), Gindauriya, Baranwâr, Silhatwâr, and Ummar sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Koli (2,295), Lohâi (1,071), Gadariya (2,323), Kayath (1,943), Kahâr (9,348), Dhobi (2,755), Chamâr (18,882), Barhai (3,837), Bharbhunja (1,234), Ahîr (9,284), Nai or Hajjâm (2,789), Bhangî or Khâkrob (2,160), Gosâin (1,343), Kîsân (10,180), Telî (4,764), Kalwâl (2,618), Gûjar (1,816), Kurmî (25,280), and Kâchhi (12,218) Besides these, the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah —Mâli, Jât, Dakaut, Sonâr, Nat, Chhîpi, Patwa, Tamboli, Pâsi, Bhât, Dhûnuk, Khatik, Beldâr, Darzî, Lodha, and Bârî The Musalmâns are distributed amongst Shâkhs (32,977), Sayyids (430), Mughals (397), and Pathâns (7,731), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 608 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 4,864 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c. ; 844 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods ; 38,165 in agricultural operations, 7,717 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal There were 5,084 persons returned as labourers, and 652 as of no specified occupation Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 6,241 as landholders, 118,989 as cultivators, and 1,54,206 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agricultre. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 1,693 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 94,180 souls.

In the institutes of Akbar (1596), the great *mahâl* of Bareilî, including the modern parganahs Karor, Nawâbganj, Farîdpur, and Bîsalpur, formed part of the Badâiyûn Government and Dehli province. Its area was 1,725,767 acres, and rental 3,12,685 rupees. The fiscal division, bearing an assessment of a *Karor* dâms, was invented by

Mírganj has a tahsíl, a first class police-station, an imperial post-office, an elementary school, and a mud-built *sarái* or hostel. Outside the town, on the north-west, is an encamping-ground for troops, and in the same direction is held a twice-weekly market. Mírganj has, however, little trade to boast of. It was probably founded in Rohilla times (1748-74) and is first mentioned historically in 1794¹. Its present eminence dates from 1863, when the tahsíl was transferred hither from Dúnka.

MÍRGANJ, a parganah and tahsíl of the Bareilly district, is in shape a rude parallelogram, bounded on the east-south-east by parganah and tahsíl Karor, and for a short distance by parganah Richha of the Baheri tahsíl, on the north-north-east by parganahs Kábar and Sirsáwan, both also in Baheri, on the west-north-west by the native state of Rámpur; and on the south-south-west by parganahs Sarauli, Aonla, and Saneha of the Aonla tahsíl. On the latter quarter the boundary is in times and places supplid by the shifty Rámanga, which causes frequent alterations of area. According to the official statement of 1878, Mírganj contained 153 square miles and 432 acres; but according to the earlier revenue survey more than three square miles less. The details of area given by the settlement survey, and of population by the census, will be hereafter shown. The parganah contains 323 estates (*mahál*), distributed amongst 171 villages (*nauza*).

The surface of Mírganj is just what it was in the days of Heber (1824):—"A country like all I have yet seen in Rohilkhand, level, well-cultivated, and studded with groves, but offering nothing either curious or interesting, except the industry with which all the rivers and brooks were dammed up for the purposes of irrigation, and conducted through the numerous little channels and squares of land which form one of the most striking peculiarities of Indian agriculture." The parganah is in fact a plain, sloping gently from north to south, and redeemed from utter flatness only by the slight undulations which mark the watersheds or saucers of its numerous rivers. The highest elevation is the mound on which stands Sháhi, 584 feet above the sea. But this is an exceptional eminence; and putting it aside, we shall find that the greatest observed height is 578 feet at several places in the northern corner of the parallelogram, and the least 551 feet at Rajpur in its southern corner.

The modern Mírganj is composed of the three old parganahs, Ajáon or Ajáyún, North Sarauli, and Sháhi. Roughly speaking, we may say that Ajáon occupied the west, Sháhi the east, and Sarauli a small portion of the south-west. The Ajáon villages are most fertile, the Sarauli villages in the Rámanga basin least so; and the Sháhi and Sarauli villages, outside that

¹ *Supra*, History of the district.

through the parganah and its capital. The unmetalled branch of this highway to Sháhi, Dúnka, Shíshgarh, and Rudarpur, has become classical from the fact that Heber described a tour along it. It was from this probably that the Bishop and Mr. Boulderson started for a drive across ploughed fields in the latter's buggy.¹ At Sháhi it throws out an offshoot, unmetalled like itself, to Kábar and Baheri. There are no other lines.

The areas of the parganah, as ascertained at the surveys for the past and current settlements of land-revenue, may be thus compared :—

Settlement survey	UNASSESSABLE AREA		ASSESSABLE AREA			Total area.
	Revenue-free	Barren	Culturable waste.	Cultivated	Total	
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres.	Acres	Acres
Past ...	10,599	9,446	23,932	53,908	77,840	97,885
Present ..	5,794	10,040	15,393	67,059	82,452	98,340
Difference ...	-4,805	+594	-8,539	+13,151	+4,612	+455

Of these results the increase in cultivation, over 26 per cent, is the most noteworthy.

The current settlement was effected by Mr. S. M. Moens. Dividing the parganah into three circles—(1) the Sháhi and Sarauli villages to the east; (2) the Ajáon villages to the west; and (3) the Rám-ganga flats to the south—he assumed for the various soils of each the following rent-rates per acre :—

Soils					Area in acres	Rent-rate per acre.
<i>Circle I., Sháhi and Sarauli (42,323 acres)</i>						Rs. a p
<i>Dúmat, I</i>	..	...	...	...	18,704	4 12 0
<i>Mattiyár</i>	...	...	...	...	16,424	3 3 0
<i>Dúmat, II.</i>	...	...	...	...	3,524	3 0 0
<i>Bhúr</i>	...	...	...	...	3,671	2 4 0
<i>Circle II., Ajáon (16,649 acres).</i>						
<i>Dúmat, I.</i>	...	...	...	...	7,211	5 8 0
<i>Mattiyár</i>	...	...	...	...	6,986	4 0 0
<i>Dúmat, II.</i>	...	...	...	...	1,685	3 10 0
<i>Bhúr</i>	...	...	...	...	767	2 10 0
<i>Circle III., Rám-ganga basin (8,099 acres).</i>						
<i>Dúmat, I.</i>	...	...	...	...	3,347	4 0 0
<i>Mattiyár</i>	...	...	...	...	1,708	3 10 0
<i>Dúmat, II.</i>	...	...	...	...	1,777	2 18 0
<i>Bhúr</i>	...	...	...	...	1,267	2 0 0

¹ This was at Sháhi. "In the afternoon Mr Boulderson took me a drive in his buggy. This is a vehicle in which all Anglo-Indians delight. * * * The country, however, in this neighbourhood, and everywhere except in the vicinity of the principal stations, is strangely unfavorable for such vehicles. Our drive was over ploughed fields, and soon terminated in a small but (to us) impassable ravine"—*Narrative, I, 17.*

The "dumat, II." or second class dumat, is the first class bhur, *milaoni* bhur, or *bluria* of Karor (*q. v.*).

The application of these rates to the assessable area gave for the whole parganah a gross rental of Rs. 2,62,884 ; and deduced from that sum at 50 per cent, the demand would have reached Rs. 1,31,442 It was actually fixed at Rs. 1,34,890, or including the ten per cent. and *nazrana* cesses, Rs 1,49,254. The amount and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old .—

Settle- ment	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND, EXCLUDING CESSES	
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area			
	Initial	Final	Initial.	Final.	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.
	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs a. p	Rs. a. p	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs	Rs
Former,	2 0 6	1 12 1	1 6 8	1 6 8	1 2 1	1 3 0½	1,13,687	1,17,065
Current,	...	2 3 4	...	1 12 9	...	1 8 1	...	1,34,890
Increase,	...	0 7 3	...	0 6 1	...	0 5 0½	...	17,725

Until sanctioned by Government the new demand is in provisional force. Slight modifications had by 1878-79 reduced its amount to Rs 1,32,708.

The landlords who pay this revenue are chiefly Ráputs, Bráhmans, Káyaths, Shaikhs, and Patháns. Out of the 221 estates Landlord and tenant. which existed at settlement, 149 were held in pure *zamín-dári* tenure. In twelve villages superior (*talukadár*) and inferior (*biswadári*) proprietary rights existed Settlement was made with the inferior proprietors, a pension (*málkhána*) of 10 per cent. on the demand being assigned to the superior. The changes which had taken place amongst proprietors during the currency of the preceding settlement were thus returned :—

Description of transfer	Area in acres	Government demand.	Price realized	Average per acre
		Rs. a p	Rs.	Rs a. p.
By private sale ...	15,675	19,497 0 9	1,66,678	10 10 1
By auction in execution of decree ...	10,506	10,680 6 8	61,165	5 14 8
Confiscated for rebellion ...	2,019	2,341 2 4	21,719	10 12 1

About 28½ per cent of the parganah, therefore, permanently quitted the hands of its ancient owners.

Amongst the tenantry Kisáns, Kurmís, Bráhmans, Rájputs, Muráos, and Chamárs are most numerous. The size of the average cultivated holding, including lands tilled by the proprietors themselves, is 4·9 acres. Almost three times as much land seems to be held by tenants with rights of occupancy as by any other class of cultivator. The gross rental paid by tenants to landlords, excluding the hypothetical rent of lands tilled by the proprietors themselves, was in the village papers of 1872 returned as Rs. 2,31,392. Adding manorial cesses, the census of the same year increases the sum to Rs. 2,16,823.

According to the census of 1872, parganah and tahsil Mírganj contained 213 inhabited villages, of which 54 had less than 200 inhabitants; 85 between 200 and 500; 57 between 500 and 1,000; 11 between 1,000 and 2,000, two between 2,000 and 3,000, and one between 3,000 and 5,000.

The total population of that year was 97,551 souls (46,080 females), giving 1,965 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 80,110 Hindús, of whom 37,907 were females, and 17,011 Musalmáns, amongst whom 8,173 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 6,257 Bráhmans, of whom 2,808 were females; 3,565 Rájputs, including 1,478 females; and 1,559 Bamyas (755 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 69,029 souls (32,863 females). The principal Brahman subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (736), Sárswat (116) and Kanaujya (303). The chief Rájput clans are the Gaur (210), Katchriya (126), Shubansí (738) and Chauhán (506), Jaughíra, Ráther, Gautam, Kachhwála, Bars, Burgújar, and Sakarwár. The Bamyas belong to the Agarwál, Mahár, Satwala, Tírwála, and Gurer subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Kohi (2,541), Málh (8,866), Kahlír (4,870), Dhohi (1,019), Chamár (8,631), Abír (1,105), Kisán (10,129), Kuran (7,312), Káyalh (1,293), Ját (1,552), Barhai (1,791), Nai or Hajjam (1,167), Bhangí or Kháikrob (1,960), and Telh (1,411). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this tahsil.—Lohár, Gadariya, Barhai, Bharbhunja, Dakaut, Gosáin, Sonár, Kulwár, Nat, Chhipi, Patwa, Kurnahár, Gújar, Tamboli, Bairági, Pási, Bhát, Dhánuk, Khaul, Beldar, Darzi, Lodha, and Jogi. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shalhs (11,206), Sayyids (11,289), Patháns (2,140), and Mughals (152), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than 15 years of age), 391 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 2,878 in domestic service, as personal servants, watercarriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 796 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping, or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 13,314 in agricultural operations; 11,076 in industrial occupations, arts, and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral and animal. There were 2,062 persons returned as laborers, and 397 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 2,221 as landholders, 65,503 as cultivators, and 30,827 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 981 as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 51,471 souls.

In the time of Akbar (1596), the modern Mírganj was divided between the three mahals of Ajáon, Sháhi, and Barsir, the first and third in the Badáyún, and the second in the Sambhal government of the Delhi province. Ajáon and Sháhi had respectively areas of 239,038 and 51,510 acres, and rentals of Rs 31,071 and Rs. 22,512. The acreage and income of Barsir, afterwards called Sarauli, will be shown in the article on that parganah. The three parganahs would appear to have changed little until their cession to the Company in 1801, when Sháhi and Ajáon became part of the Bareilly, and Sarauli part of the Moradabad district. Portions of Sháhi, which were included in the same tahsíl as Sirsáwan, seem either now or afterwards to have found their way into the adjoining Karor. Ajáon was a separate tahsíl by itself, but both Sháhi and Ajáon were about 1825 amalgamated in the great tahsíl of Dunka, with headquarters at the place so called in this parganah. Ten years later North Sarauli, that is Sarauli north of the Rámghanga, was transferred from Moradabad to Bareilly and added to this tahsíl; and at about the same time 14 villages, including Ajáon itself,¹ were transferred from Ajáon to Aonla. The next change was in 1861, when the greater part of Ajáon was severed from British territory and bestowed on the Náwab of Rámpur, in consideration of that chief's friendly services during the great rebellion. Two years later the Dunka tahsíl was abolished, and the modern tahsíl of Mírganj founded. For some years later Ajáon, Sháhi, and North Sarauli continued to be regarded as separate parganahs of the new tahsíl. But at the assessment of

¹ Ajáon is now a deserted expanse of sand and tamarisk on the north bank of the Rámghanga, It is in the extreme north of Aonla.

the current land-revenue (1872), they were amalgamated into a single parganah coinciding with that tahsil.

MIZAFFARNAGAR, a small market town of parganah Púrampur, lies in the midst of a woodland country 52 miles east of Bareilly. It is the terminus of a cross-country track from Púrampur, and near it, on the west, flows the Baranua watercourse. It has a market twice weekly; but is chiefly remarkable for its population, which amounted in 1872 to 3,277 souls.

NAWABGANJ, the capital of the tahsil so named, stands on the metalled road between Bareilly and Pilibhit, 19 miles north-east of the former. The river Pangauli flows past the town on the east; and about half a mile to the south-west runs the Girem distributary of the Bahgúl canals. The population amounted by the last census to 4,212 persons.

Nawábganj has a tahsil, first-class police-station, imperial post-office, and
 Budhrees and house tax tahsil school. The Chaukdari Act (XX of 1856) is in force here and during 1877-78 the house tax thereby imposed, together with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs. 33) from the preceding year, yielded a total income of Rs. 620. The expenditure, chiefly on police and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 516. In the same year the town contained 817 houses, of which 417 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 1-6-7 per house assessed, and Re. 0-2-2 per head of population.

Nawábganj or "Nawáb's market" was founded in the reign (1775-97)

therem by its rivers. But, compared with each of those as a whole, it shows several striking points of difference. Its sandy ridges and sandy soils generally are far fewer than those of Kaior and Faridpur, and its average fertility is therefore far greater. It has no forests like Bísalm, and its spring-level being but $9\frac{1}{2}$ feet below the surface, it is moister than either of its three neighbours. Its numerous rivers and canals are perhaps its most salient feature. These follow pretty directly the general slope from north to south, the highest observed level being 597 feet above the sea, near Baran, in the former quarter, and the lowest 550 feet at Bhanwa, in the latter. The principal rivers are, in westward order, the Deoha, Apsara, Pangah, East Bahgúl, Nakatia, and Deoramiya.

Rivers The Deoha forms the eastern, and, for a short distance, the north-eastern border, but does not as a rule enter the parganah. Its chief affluent therein is a small stream known as the Gola. The Apsara and Pangah, joining as they approach the southern frontier, are thereafter named the Lower Kailás, and both are extensively dammed. Between them intervenes the Apsara, a tributary or branch of the stream of whose name its own is a diminutive. The Bahgúl, weedy and tea-coloured when its bed is not sandy, traverses the parganah without receiving a single name-bearing affluent. The Nakatia rises in a swamp near Baran, but its source is

Canals across the border in Jahánabad. Without invading the parganah, the Deoramiya forms in places its northern and western border. Entering on the north, the Chiniá right and left distributaries of the Bahgúl canals have a long southward course through Nawábganj. The former, after throwing out, near Senthal, a brief branch to Khetola, ends in the Girem right distributary. The latter tails into the Girem left. The Girem channels start from a dam on the Bahgúl in this parganah, the right passing on into Kaior and the left ending in Nawábganj itself. The main line and Nakti

Bahgúl and and Nawádia distributaries of the Kailás canal cross the northern frontier and terminate in the parganah, the first at Kishanpur, the second and third at the villages from which they derive their names.

Kailás. To assist these irrigating channels, unbuckled lever wells are dug, but

Irrigation. water is generally reserved for garden stuff and sugarcane. In some places the natural moisture of the soil suffices even for the latter growth, and in all only one watering is required for the spring crops. Of the total cultivated area 57 per cent. is irrigated. But this estimate includes the *khádir* or alluvial lands, which require no irrigation, and of the remainder Mr. Moens thinks 72.5 per cent. is either

watered or irrigable These *khaddir* soils may be, like those elsewhere in the parganah, either loamy (*dúmat*), clayey (*matt'yár* or *khápat*), or sandy (*bhúr*) Of the cultivated area 42·8 per cent is returned as loam, 37·0 as clay, and 20·2 as sand Perhaps because the soil is naturally less fertile than that of parganahs adjoining on the north¹ more manure is used. And the climate being better, cultivation is closer

Autumn crops occupy 73·15, and spring crops 26·85 per cent, of the cultivated area The principal autumn staples are rice, which contribute 39·22, sugarcane 11·17 (including fallow for next year's crop), and bájra millet, 10·15. The rice produced are mostly of the coarser varieties, *anjana*, *banki*, *deoli*, *seorha* and *sáthi*, such stocks as *jhilma* being rare The chief growths of spring are wheat, 18·39 per cent.; mixed wheat and barley, 2·68, gram, 2·13, and barley alone, 2·00. Sugar-boiling is the only important manufacture, and in 1872 gave employ-

Marts and communica- ment to 79 houses The chief local marts for surplus tions, produce are the capital Nawábganj, Senthál, Baraur, and Háfizganj. The first and last are on the only road of the parganah, the metalled line from Bareilly to Pilibhít

Areas of settlement At the surveys for the past and current settlements surveys, of land-revenue the surface of the parganah was thus classified —

Area			At last settlement	By new measure- ment	Increase per cent.	Decrease per cent.
			Acres	Acres		
Total area	..	.	142,507	144,544	1·4	..
Barren	..	.	18,278	13,550	.	25·9
Revenue-free	..	.	12,275	7,356	..	40·0
Assess- able	{	Old waste	18,184	14,042	.	22·7
		New fallow	5,635	1,635	..	70·4
		Cultivated	88,234	107,961	22·4	..
		Total	111,954	123,638	10·4	..

The current settlement was effected by Mr. S. M. Moens His circles of assessment were (1) the basin of the Deoha, along the whole length of the eastern border, and of the Apsara, for a few square miles round the point where it enters the parganah, (2) the remainder of the area, except (3) three parallel sandy and clayey strips running north-
¹ e g, Jahanabad and Pilibhít,

north-eastwards into the parganah from the south-west border. One of these strips corresponded closely with the basin of the Nakatia. The second and third were respectively crossed by the Pangah and bounded on the west by the Kailas. For the various soils of the three circles Mr Moons assumed the following rents per acre —

Circle	Dumat, I, or first class loam		Mattandr, or khapat clay lands.		Dumat, II, or mildon bhur, second class or sandy loam.		Bhur or sandy soil		Khadr or alluvial soils	
	Irrigat-ed	Unirri-gated	Irrigat-ed	Unirri-gated	Unirri-gated	Irrigat-ed	Irrigat-ed	Unirri-gated.	I	II.
	Rs. a.	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs. a	Rs	Rs a.
First,	6 6	..	5 0	...	4 3	..	3 3	...	5	3 10
Second,	6 0	4 6	4 3	3 3	4 3	3 3	3 3	2 4	...	...
Third	5 0	3 10	3 10	2 13	3 10	2 13	3 0	1 14	...	...

As rents are largely paid in kind, rates were assumed also according to crop. Thus —

Crop	CIRCLE I		CIRCLE II		CIRCLE III.	
	Purál, i.e., fallow in autumn	Dosáhi i.e., cropped at both harvests	Purál	Dosáhi	Purál	Dosáhi.
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.
Sugarcane ...	9 0 0	...	6 12 0	...	6 0 0	...
Ditto, fallow (pandra) for next year's crop	9 0 0	6 0 0	6 12 0	3 6 0	6 0 0	3 0 0
Vegetables per year	9 0 0	..	6 12 0	...	6 6 0	...
Cotton and hemp	6 6 6	..	6 0 0	...	5 10 0	...
Maize ..	3 10 0	...	3 6 0	..	3 3 0	...
Rice ...	4 0 0	.	3 12 0	...	3 0 0	.
Bajra millet and other coarse autumn crops	3 6 0	...	2 6 0	...	3 0 0	..
Wheat	5 10 0	3 12 0	5 2 0	2 9 0	4 6 0	2 3 0
Barley, and barley mixed with wheat, gram, or peas	4 0 0	2 10 6	4 8 0	2 4 0	3 8 0	1 13 0
Gram	3 8 0	2 5 4	3 8 0	1 12 0	3 6 0	1 11 0
Musúr pulse, peas, linseed	3 0 0	2 0 0	2 4 0	1 2 0	2 4 0	1 2 0

Applied to the assessable area, the crop rates gave a gross rental of Rs. 4,71,505, and the soil rates of Rs. 4,67,470. Deduced Demand. from the smaller of these sums at 50 per cent, the demand

¹ The whole circle being practically irrigable, no unirrigated rates were framed

would have reached Rs 2,33,735. It was actually fixed at Rs 2,28,032, or, including cesses, Rs. 2,52,242 The amount and incidence of the new assessment may be thus contrasted with those of the old —

Settlement	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						Total demand excluding cesses	
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area.			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial.	Final	Initial.	Final.
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs.	Rs.
Former	2 1 2	1 10 4	1 10 2	1 7 0	1 4 5	1 3 8	1,82,358	1,78,381
Current	...	2 5 2	..	2 0 6	...	1 11 9	...	2,28,032
Increase	...	0 10 10	...	0 9 6	...	0 8 1	...	49,651

Until sanctioned by Government the new demand is in provisional force. Slight additions had by 1878-79 raised it to Rs 2,28,809.

The landholders who pay this revenue are chiefly Muhammadans, Ká-yaths, Kurmís, and Brahmans The pure zamindári form of tenure easily predominates No trustworthy analysis of land-transfers during the term of the last settlement is forthcoming. But we know that the parganah suffered from a succession of bad seasons, beginning with that of 1837-38,¹ and that between the latter year and 1841 six villages were sold and about 20 farmed for arrears of land revenue. On the whole, some 36 5 per cent of the total area appears to have changed hands. Turning from landlord to tenant, we find that about 47 per cent of the cultivated area is tilled by Kurmís, 8 6 by Brahmans, 6 6 by Chamárs, and the remainder by other castes in small proportions. More than three times as much land is tilled by tenants with rights of occupancy as by any other class of cultivator Where rents are so largely paid in kind, it is impossible for village papers to show accurately the gross rental paid by tenants to landlords But, adding manorial cesses, the census of 1872 returns it at the rather low figure of Rs. 3,67,202.

According to the census of 1872, pargana Nawábganj contained 342 inhabited villages, of which 120 had less than 200 inhabitants, 149 between 200 and 500, 62 between 500 and 1,000, 8 between 1,000 and 2,000, 2 between 2,000 and 3,000, and one between 3,000 and 5,000.

¹ Supra p 568.

The total population of the same year was 124,276 souls (57,653 females), giving 550 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 101,110 Hindús, of whom 46,934 were females, and 23,166 Musalmáns, amongst whom 10,719 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 4,978 Bráhmaus, of whom 2,251 were females; 1,327 Rájputs, including 519 females, and 1,751 Baniyás (828 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 93,054 souls, (43,336 females). The principal Bráhmau subdivisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (180), Kanauiya (543), and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Jaughára (443), Chaubán (322), Gaur, Katehriya, Gautam, Ráthor, Shriúbansi, Bais, and Katheya. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwál, Mahár (1,019) Ghoai and Dirhammáz subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Málí (6,379), Lohár (1,225), Gadariya (1,148), Káyath, (1,066), Kahár (3,870), Dhobi (2,750), Chamár (10,343), Barhai (2,407), Bhabhunja (1,249), Ahír (5,556), Nai or Hajjám (2,210), Bhangí or Khákrob (1,315), Kísán (3,607), Telí (2,394), Kurmí (37,861), and Beldár (1,860). Besides these, the following castes comprising less than one thousand members are found in this pargana:—Koli, Ját, Dakaut, Gosáin, Sonár, Kalwár, Nat, Chhípi, Patwa, Kumhár, Gújar, Tamboli, Bairági, Pási, Bhát, Dhánuk, Khatk, Darzi, Lodha, Radha, and Sadhir. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (19,218), Sayyids (16,215), Mughals (181), and Patháns (2,146), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 333 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 3,514 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c, 1,228 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 27,193 in agricultural operations, 5,899 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,974 persons returned as laborers, and 466 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,816 as landholders, 82,700 as cultivators, and 39,760 as engaged in occupations connected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 989 males able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 93,054 souls.

Severed from Karor in "the Waterloo year," Nawábganj has no history of its own. At a revision of boundaries in 1852-53 its edges were much altered by transfers with surrounding parganahs. For other particulars, see article on KAROR, *ad fin.*

History.

NEORIA-HUSAINPUR, a small town of parganah Pilibhít, stands at the junction of several cross-country tracks, 42 miles north-east of Bareilly¹ It crowns the watershed between Katna and Kakra brooks, being about a mile and a half distant from each. The population of its three component villages (Neoria, Aiganj, and Khabbápur) amounted in 1872 to 5,622 souls.

But excluding one or more of those villages, the census omits the town from the list of those with over 5,000 inhabitants.

Situated in the dank tract adjoining the Taráí, Neoria is a collection of mud huts interspersed with ponds. It has a third-class police-station and district post-office. The Chaukidári Act (XX of 1856) is in force here; and in 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed gave, with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs. 61) from the preceding year, a total income of Rs. 697. The expenditure, chiefly on police and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 592. In the same year the town contained 761 houses, of which 585 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re 1-1-4 per house assessed, and Re. 0-1-10 per head of population.

Appearance, buildings,
and house-tax.

Neoria is the headquarters of the Banjára traders, whose transactions have given the Pilibhít subdivision its notoriety for fine rice. The rice is really, however, grown by Thárús in the British and Nepál Taráís. Money for its cultivation is advanced by the Banjáras, who are repaid in kind at rates so much cheaper than the market price as to render the business highly remunerative. They receive the grain¹ unhusked, and it is shelled chiefly by the labor of their women. The rices grown about Neoria itself and elsewhere in Pilibhít are second and third-rate only. The so-called Pilibhít rices thus imported by Banjaras are chiefly of the *hansráj* variety.

Rice trade

PACHOMI or Wáhidpur Pachaumi, a small market village of parganah Farídpur, stands on the metalled Sháhjahánpur road, 16 miles south-east of Bareilly. The village lands are skirted on the East Bahgúl river, and on the west crossed by the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway. The market is held twice weekly. The population amounted in 1872 to 816 souls only. But Pachomi, once called Panchbhúmi, is remarkable as containing several

¹ In the table of distances at p 532 Neoria has, by an oversight, been included in parganah Púrampur.

ancient ruined mounds (*Mhera*) which might repay exploration for, from the highest mound, heavy rains wash down numerous copper coins of Asoka (*circa*. 250 B.C.)

PARASUAKOT, a lost town of parganah Jahánabád, has become so completely forgotten as to find no place in the Revenue Survey map. It lies on the lands of Nizám Dúndi, 4 miles west of Balákhhera, beside the Kichha road and Pangah river. To the surrounding villages it is more commonly known under the title of Atáprasua or Parasua's high chambers.

"*Parasud kot*," writes General Cunningham,¹ "is said to be the ruins of a temple and other edifices that Bahí Rája built for his Ahír servant named Parasua. The mound is about 1,400 feet long and 300 feet broad at base, with a height of 35 feet at its loftiest point near the eastern end. On this point there are the brick foundations of a large temple, 42 feet square, with the remains of steps on the east face, and a stone lintel or doorstep on the west face. I conclude, therefore, that the temple had two doors - one to the east and other to the west - and as this is the common arrangement of *lingam*² temples it is almost certain that the building must have been dedicated to Shiva. Towards the west, the mound gradually declines in height until it is lost in the fields. Forty feet to the west of the temple there are some remains of a thick wall, which would seem to have formed part of the enclosure of the temple, which³ must have been not less than 130 feet square. Five hundred feet further west there are the remains of another enclosure, 100 feet square, which most probably once surrounded a second temple, but the height of the ruins at this point is more than 16 feet above the ground.

"Although the Parasua mound is well known to the people for many miles around, yet there are no traditions attached to the place save the story of Parasua, the Ahír, which has already been noticed. When we consider that a temple 24 feet square could not have been less than $3\frac{1}{2}$ times its base, or 117 feet in height, and that its floor being 35 feet above the ground, the whole height of the building would have been 182 feet. It is strange that no more detailed traditions should exist regarding the builders of so magnificent an edifice."

PIRAS, an eastern suburb of Saranli (7 v) stands on the south bank of the Rámanganga, 28 miles from Bareilly. It contained in 1872 a population of but 1,000 persons, and is remarkable only because the house tax, under Act XX of 1856, is in force within its limits. In 1877-78 that tax, with miscellaneous receipts and a balance (Rs. 21) from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs. 212. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police, conservancy, and public works, amounted to Rs. 124. In the same year the suburb contained 168 houses, of which 143 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 1-5-4 per house assessed and Re. 0-2-3 per head of population.

PILIBHIT, the capital of the sub-division so named, and the future capital of a district, stands in north latitude $28^{\circ}38'$ and east longitude $79^{\circ}52'$, about 600 feet above the sea. About 30 miles north-east of Bareilly, its site had, in 1872, an area of 433 acres, with a population of some 69 to the acre.

¹ *Archæological Survey Reports*, I, 357.
the temple.

² *I.e.*, the *lingam*.

³ *I.e.*, the enclosure of

It contained, in 1853, 26,760, and in 1865 as many as 27,907 inhabitants. According to the last census (1872) the population amounted to 29,840 persons, of whom 17,504 were Hindús (8,360 females), 12,327 Musalmáns (6,336 females), and 9 members of the Christian and other religions. Distributing the population among the rural and urban classes, the returns show 537 landowners, 1,442 cultivators, and 27,861 persons pursuing occupations unconnected with agriculture. The number of enclosures in 1872 was 4,370, of which 1,861 were occupied by Musalmáns. The number of houses during the same year was 6,860, of which 1,322 were built with skilled labour, and of these 344 were occupied by Musalmáns. Of the 5,538 mud huts in the town 2,486 were owned by Musalmáns. Taking the male adult population (not less than 15 years of age), the following occupations were pursued by more than 40 males —Bakers 41, beggars 208, blacksmiths 204, braziers 59, bricklayers 135, butchers 153, canvas-weavers 224, carpenters 383, cart-drivers 184, comb-makers 78, cotton-cleaners 88, cultivators 483, fish-mongers 61, goldsmiths 146, grain-dealers 345, grass-cutters 68, grain-parchers 43, greengrocers 57, labourers 754, lac-makers and sellers 48, landowners 209, merchants 49, cloth-merchants 107, money-changers 60, oil-makers 50, packs carriers 100, pandits 108, perfumers 105, porters 123, potters 52, *purohīts* (family priests) 176, servants 2,094, shopkeepers 666, sugar-sellers and makers 155, sweepers 120, tailors 105, tanners 101, washermen 71, water-carriers 125, weavers 568, and weighmen 42.

Pilibhit may still be considered what in its days of fortification it really was, an island. This island is bounded on the north by the Kákra, on the west by that Deoha, into which the Kákra flows, and on the south and east by a fosse that once connected the former river with the latter. The Deoha is, during the rains, navigable right up to the town. The fosse, which is called *shahr-panáh*, or city's protection, is still one of the principal escape channels for surface drainage, though no longer filled constantly with water. On east and south the city is surrounded by numerous gardens or groves. It is approached by six converging lines of roads, viz., the Mádhū-Tánda from the east, Mundiya-ghát from the north-east, Jahánabad from the west, Bareilly from the south-west, Bísalpur from the south, and Púranpur from the south-east. Except the Bareilly line, which is likely before long to bear a light railway, all these highways are unmetalled. The Bareilly and Jahánabad roads meet on the opposite or western side of the Deoha, which they cross together on a bridge of boats.

Entering by one of these roads, we find ourselves in a long straggling town with more than the usual allowance of brickwork houses, and more than

the usual air of business. The principal wards are Khudáganj, Pakaria, Markets, buildings, &c Sahúkáia, and Sungaíhí, the principal markets are Drummondganj and Ináyatganj. The former, named after a former joint-magistrate, the Hon. R. Drummond, is a fine market-place of good shops, well arranged on a wide site. The latter possesses some historical interest, as having received its name from Ináyat, the rebellious son of the Protector Rahmat. But the finest part of the city is undoubtedly its western outskirt, where stand Rahmat's mosque, the tahsílí school, and the dispensary. The first-named building is the Muslim cathedral, and a miniature in brick and plaster of the celebrated *Jáma Masjid* at Dehli¹ Hamilton observes that being elegant in structure, but deficient in magnitude, it "makes a more superb show as a picture than the reality justifies." Of the school, Dr. Planck remarks that it is "built apparently, but not quite successfully, to correspond with the architecture of the mosque," "but nevertheless," he adds, "it is a capacious school-house, with a grandeur of accommodation which no other school-house in Rohilkhand approaches" All three buildings, mosque, school, and dispensary, stand on an open space enclosed and planted with trees. The unsightly huts which until a few years ago encroached on this space have been removed and good roadways added.

The other public buildings of Pilibhít are the tahsílí, first-class police-station, and imperial post-office, all in Drummondganj, the munsífi or petty judge's court; the magisterial offices, a Turkish bath (*hammám*), and the small but strongly walled native hostel (*sarai*), in whose court stands an old mosque. The civil station is as yet limited to two bungalows, which accommodate the resident joint-magistrate and assistant superintendent of police. Amongst the groves to the south of the city nestles an encamping-ground. The northern outskirt is especially liable to inundation during the rains, and throughout the city may be seen excavations or ponds which are utilized for the cultivation of water-caltrop (*singhára*, *Trapa bispinosa*).

Pilibhít is enlivened by a considerable transit trade Rice from the Taráí, Trade and manu- borax and pepper from Kumaun or Nepál, honey, wax, factories. metals and wool, are bought at Barmdeo and other marts by the merchants of the city, and through that city distributed to the district or province. In former years a good deal of timber was imported from the trans-Sánda Taráí, but since the forests of that tract were granted to Nepál the import, and with it the boat-building trade of Pilibhít, has declined. Yet the coarser kind of carpentry flourishes; and though all wood intended for furniture passes on to Bareilly, country-carts are manufactured by the score.

¹ For an engraving of which see *Ferqusson's Indian and Eastern Architecture*

There is a small trade in the catechu, or *terra japonica*, boiled from the bark of the khair tree (*Acacia catechu*), and bought from woodland villagers. The manufacture of metal vessels from imported material is as brisk as in most large towns of Rohilkhand, and to this is added, in Pilibhit, a small manufacture of hempen sackings. But the most important industry is that of sugar-refining. The expressed syrup, after a rude boiling process in its native village, is carted into town in earthen vessels or old beer casks, and when carted out of town it has become refined sugar. This sugar is the main export. The articles chiefly imported are grain, salt, cotton-goods, and cleaned cotton. But the following register of imports, compiled for two years from the returns of the municipality's octroi outposts, will speak in greater detail —

Articles.	Net imports in				Consumption per head in			
	1874-75		1876-77.		1874 75.		1876-77.	
	Quantity	Value	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity	Value	Quantity.	Value.
	Mds	Rs.	Mds.	Rs	Md s. c	Rs a p	Md s c	Rs. a p
Grain	2,69,887	...	2,18,724	...	8 39 1	...	7 13 4	..
Sugar, refined ..	2,041	...	3,358	...	0 2 11	..	0 4 8	...
Do, unrefined ..	91,846	...	67,338	...	3 3 1	...	2 10 3	...
Ghf ...	1,452	...	1,684	...	0 1 15	...	0 2 4	..
Other articles of food ..	3,67,279	...	2,98,998	13,003	12 12 5	..	10 0 12	0 6 15
Animals for slaughter ..	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Oil and oil-seeds	4,623	...	10,523	...	0 6 3	...	0 14 1	...
Fuel, &c ..	8,130	...	16,006	...	0 10 14	...	0 21 7	..
Building materials,	5,847	64,048	...	69,576	0 7 13	2 2 4	...	2 5 4
Drugs and spices	31,438	..	...	1,54,627	1 2 1	...	...	5 2 10
Tobacco ..	3,931	..	6,183	...	0 5 4	...	0 8 4	...
European cloth ..	...	2,08,893	...	1,17,116	...	7 0 0	...	3 14 9
Native do. ..	...	1,20,360	...	1,11,842	...	4 0 6	...	3 11 11
Metals...	...	72,429	...	55,938	...	2 6 10	...	1 14 0

The corporation or municipal committee consists of eight members, whereof two sit *ex officio*, and the remainder by election of the Municipality. Its income is derived chiefly from an octroi tax, which in 1876-77 fell at the rate of Re 0-10-5 per head of population. The various heads of income and expenditure for two years may be thus shown —

Receipts		1876-77	1877-78	Expenditure		1876-77.	1877-78.
		Rs	Rs			Rs	Rs
OCTROI	Opening balance, ...	7,845	3,800	Collections .		2,774	2,878
	Class I—Food and drink	9,570	8,918	Head-office ...		359	380
	„ II—Animals for slaughter.	591	646	Supervision ...		...	...
	„ III—Fuel, &c ...	2,015	2,367	Original works ...		1,555	2,069
	„ IV—Building materials	1,783	1,312	Repairs and maintenance of roads			4,971
	„ V.—Drugs and spices, &c	1,124	913	Police ..		7,931	7,961
	„ VI—Tobacco ...	858	763	Education .		2,765	2,907
	„ VII—Textile fabrics ..	2,789	1,449	Registration of births and deaths.		98	84
	„ VIII—Metals ...	839	605	Lighting ...		810	627
Total ...		19,569	16,973	Watering roads ...			
Rents		7,802	9,354	Drainage works ...		5,775	...
Fines		34	122	Water supply ...		4,731	...
Pounds				Charitable grants .		2,934	1,454
Miscellaneous ...		7,246	1,957	Conservancy ...		8,127	3,759
Total ...		34,651	28,406	Miscellaneous ...		..	190
Total ...				Total ...		37,859	28,280

The name of Pilibhit is derived from that of an adjoining village about two miles north-north-east of the town, on the banks of the History. Kákra That of the old village, again, is said to be compounded of *Periya*, the title of a Banjára clan,¹ and *bhit* or *bhita*, a wall or village mound. Old Pilibhit is, like Mádhua-Tánda, still held by *Periya* Banjáras. At what time the newer and larger Pilibhit was founded it is impossible to say. We only know that about 1740 the Rohillas seized both town and parganah from the Banjáras, adding them to the fief of Rahmat Khán. Pilibhit now became the home of Rahmat, and its fortunes rose with his. On the permanent establishment of his supremacy, in 1754, it became recognized as the capital of Rohilkhand. He surrounded the city first with a mud (1763) and afterwards (1769) with a brick wall, but the latter was demolished after his death. The remains of his palace are too modern to attract the antiquarian, and too scanty to excite interest in the ordinary visitor. His title of Lord Protector (*Háfiz-ul-mulk*) gave to Pilibhit the new name of Hafizabad, but this name proved as fleeting as Muslim names always have when substituted for those of old Hindu cities.² The only splendid and lasting memorial of Rahmat is the cathedral mosque.

¹ This clan (*got*) is a sub-division of the Labhána tribe

² Thus Agra is still Agra, and not Akbarabad, Delhi has rejected the title of Sháhjahánabad, and under the title of Muazzamabad no one would recognize Gorakhpur.

With his defeat and death in 1774 Pilibhít might justly have exclaimed that the glory had departed. The city was occupied without resistance by the allied forces of the Company and the Nawáb Vazír. But shortly after its cession to the British (1801) its importance was again recognized by its appointment as the head-quarters of a tahsíl. During the Nepálese campaign of 1815 it became a base of minor military operations against the Gurkhas ; and between 1833 and 1842 it was the capital of a separate district known as the " Northern Division of Bareilly " Events at Pilibhít, during the great rebellion (1857-58) and riots of 1871, have been specially noticed above¹ The city has long been the capital of a district sub-division, and is likely before long to resume its place amongst the capitals of separate districts.

PILIBHÍT, a sub-division and tahsíl of the Bareilly district, is bounded on its eastern corner by the Kheri district of Oudh , on the north-east by the kingdom of Nepál , on the north by the Taráí district , on the west by the Baherí, and on the south-west by the Nawábganj tahsíl , on the south by the Bísálpur tahsíl and the Sháhjahánpur district. It forms, in fact, an enlarged north-eastern quarter of Bareilly, with an area, according to the latest official statement, of 1,022 square miles and 543 acres.² The population, by the census of 1872, was 286,560 souls ; and the land-revenue amounts, in 1878-79, to Rs 4,01,697. The head-quarters are at the place described in the last article, but the tahsíl has a branch office, for the purpose of revenue collection, at Púranpur. For a detailed account of the sub-division the reader is referred to the articles on its three parganahs, Pilibhít, Jahánabad, and Púranpur.

PILIBHÍT, a parganah of the tahsíl so named, is bounded on the east by parganah Púranpur of its own tahsíl , on the north-east by parganah Bilahrí of the Taráí district , on the west by the river Deoha, which divides it from parganah Jahánabad of its own tahsíl , and on the south by parganah and tahsíl Bísálpur. According to the official statement of 1878 it contained 243 square miles and 505 acres ; but according to the earlier revenue survey more than $2\frac{1}{2}$ square miles less. The details of area given by the settlement survey, and of population by the census, will be hereafter shown. The parganah contains 339 estates, distributed amongst 215 villages.

In its natural features Pilibhít closely resembles the neighbouring Jahánabad. The only difference perhaps is this, that Pilibhít has a larger quantity of forest, and a smaller proportion of streams. It is a plain, sloping gently from north to south, with no sharply marked distinctions of level or soil. The highest observed elevation is 656 feet

¹ History of the district *ad fin* ² Circular No 70A, dated 4th July, 1878. The area by the earlier revenue survey was more than $14\frac{1}{2}$ square miles less.

above the sea at Pachpera, on the north-eastern frontier, and the lowest 585 feet at Amkhera, near the southern. The surface consists of slight troughs and watersheds, just defined enough to strike the eye. The highest ground is generally sandy, producing wheat and inferior crops in alternate years. On the slopes lies a large quantity of loam, that is, mixed sand and clay, which yields in succession sugar, wheat, and rice; and in the hollows is found clay, which, as a rule, is reserved for rice alone. Of the total cultivated area 55,148 acres are returned as loam (*dúmat*), 20,600 as clay (*mattiyár*), and 6,668 as sand (*bhúr*)

The main watershed of the parganah divides on a line drawn due north and south through the town of Neoria-Husampur. West of this line the streams flow down to swell Deoha, and east to stagnate in the Mála swamp. The Deoha, on whose bank sits the chief town Pilibhít, bounds the parganah rather than enters it. Up to that town it is navigable in the rains; and its waters are removed for wholesomeness in a country whose inhabitants are great connoisseurs of the pure element. At Pilibhít it is joined by its most important affluent, the Kákra, which has flowed south-westwards from across the Taráí frontier. The Mála forms the eastern boundary, but is here a morass rather than a river. It receives several small streams rising in this parganah, and amongst others two bearing the name of Katna, which the Mála itself assumes lower in its course. The only remaining brooks of sufficient importance to have obtained names at all are the Sándá, an affluent of the Deoha, the Luthiya of the Kákra, and the Kulá of the Mála.

The Rohilla system of damming up for irrigation every small stream which is too weak to resist such treatment prevails. But no attempts have yet been made, as in Jahánabad, to replace this system by one of scientific Government canals. The average spring level (11 feet) is already sufficiently high, and by raising it higher the plan in vogue has a most deleterious effect on climate. The feverish Mála swamp is itself caused by a mischievous dam south-east of Pilibhít. "The levels taken," writes Mr. Elliot Colvin, "proved that the water might be fully utilized and the swamp eradicated.¹ The result of the existing state of things is that square miles of country are ruined and kept waste, the air of the neighbourhood is poisoned, and all this for the benefit of persons said to have vested rights which have grown from the misdirected energy of their ancestors.

¹It may be added that the remains of villages and groves in the forest along its bank recall a time when the swamp had no existence.

As a matter of justice to the public, such rights appear to me as untenable as those on which an idiot might claim to sell arsenic. It is a matter of congratulation that Government has given up all claim to water-rates from such sources." The remaining sources of irrigation are ponds, natural and artificial, pools in the discarded beds of rivers, and unbricked wells. Of the latter there were, in 1872, some 1,830; but such excavations fall in after a few months' existence. The settlement report gives the parganah a total irrigated area of 34,401 acres.

The climate of Pilibhít is everywhere indifferent, and in places execrable. Height of spring-level and improper interference with natural drainage lines are not the only causes of malaria. The extensive cultivation of rice, which is always, where possible, flooded, and the neighbourhood of dense woodlands, add to the general insalubrity. In the parganah itself 2,901 acres are under groves, and 28,361 under Government forest. The forest fringes the Málá swamp, and, owing perhaps to the water-logged nature of the sub-soil, produces no valuable timber. Its stunted growths are elsewhere mentioned¹. The proximity of the Bilahri forests and the Tarái renders the northern border extremely unhealthy as compared with the south. In the former, population is scanty and cultivation suffers from the attacks of herbivorous beasts.

The crops of Pilibhít are its only important product. Extensive pastures have, indeed, fostered a large cattle-breeding business, and in 1872 the parganah was found to contain 48,202 head of buffaloes and kine; but the stocks bred are not remarkable for strength or size. Of the area cultivated for the autumn harvest 71·33 per cent. is grown with rice, 9·64 with *kodon* millet, and 8·10 with sugarcane; of that for the spring harvest, 68·28 per cent. with wheat, 10·73 with mixed wheat and barley, and 9·66 with gram. Surplus agricultural produce finds a sale at Pilibhít, Neoria-Husanpur, Bhikáripur, and other markets. The scanty manufactures of the capital have already been mentioned. Neoria-Husanpur is the chief, and Bhikáripur a minor depôt, where the Banjára carriers store for exportation the so-called Pilibhít rices. These rices are really grown chiefly across the border, in Nepál and the Tarái.² A large through-trade between Nepal and Bareilly traverses the parganah. Its roads are four unmetalled lines which radiate north-east, east, south-east, and south, from the town of Pilibhít.

Their principal defect is the want of bridges

¹ *Supra* p. 506.

² See "Trade," p. 630, and article on Neoria-Husanpur town.

At the survey preceding the current settlement of land-revenue, the area of the parganah was classified as follows —

Unassessable		Assessable			Total.
Barren (including village sites and groves)	Revenue-free.	Culturable waste	Cultivated	Total	
Acres.	Acres.	Acres	Acres	Acres	
13,907	1,371	27,193	82,416	109,609	124,887

Since the opening of the former settlement cultivation is said to have increased 55 per cent.

The current settlement itself was effected by Mr. Elliot Colvin. He divided the parganah into four circles of assessment, viz, (1) villages of the northern border, where climate and wild beasts war against cultivation; (2) three villages south of this circle, beyond the immediate influence of the Tarāi and less subject to the drawbacks just mentioned, (3) the centre of the parganah, where climate improves and beasts cease from troubling, and (4) villages of the southern border, where cultivation is excellent. For the various soils in each circle Mr. Colvin assumed the following rent-rates —

Circle	RENT-RATES PER ACRE OF					
	Irrigated			Unirrigated.		
	Loam	Clay	Sand	Loam.	Clay.	Sand
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p.	Rs a. p	Rs a. p
I Northern border ...	3 0 0	2 8 0	2 0 0	1 12 0	1 8 0	1 0 0
II North centre ...	3 12 0	3 4 0	2 6 0	3 0 0	2 6 0	2 0 0
III Centre ...	4 8 0	4 0 0	2 12 0	3 12 0	3 3 0	2 8 0
IV Southern border ...	5 4 0	4 11 0	3 0 0	4 0 0	3 12 0	3 0 0

The method of assuming such rates has been described above,¹ and recapitulation is unnecessary. With a view of testing these *soil rates*, rates according to crop were independently framed; and reckoned by the latter, the *gross rental* of the assessable area was highest (Rs. 3,03,630).

Deducted from this rental at 50 per cent. the demand would have reached Rs. 1,51,815. In the process of amendment, village by village, it was actually fixed at Rs. 1,40,000, or including

¹ Pages 614-16 and 619.

the 10 per cent. cess, Rs. 1,72,286 The amount and incidence of the new revenue may be thus contrasted with those of the old :—

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON			TOTAL INITIAL DEMAND, EXCLUDING CESSES
	Cultivated area.	Assessable area	Total area	
	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs a p.	Rs
Former (1840) ...	1 10 9½	1 0 10½	0 11 7½	1,19,119
Present (1872) ...	1 14 4½	1 6 0½	1 3 7½	1,56,639
Increase ...	0 3 6½	0 5 1½	0 7 11½	37,520

Until sanctioned by Government the new demand is in provisional force. But a revision of assessment (1874) and other causes had, by 1878-79, reduced its amount to Rs 1,54,482

Of the proprietors who pay this revenue no analysis by caste exists ; but it would seem that amongst their tenantry Lodhas and Landlord and tenant Kisáns are far the most numerous As in Jahanabad, the proprietary tenures are almost entirely pure *zamindári*, and about five out of eight acres are tilled by tenants with rights of occupancy. The transfers of land which during the currency of the last settlement altered the proprietary body may be thus displayed :—

ALIENATED BY						UNALIENATED REMAINDER	
Private arrangement		Decree of Court		Confiscation for rebellion.		Entire	Portions.
Entire villages	Portions of villages in acres	Entire	Portions	Entire	Portions		
63	227½	9	15½	16	29½	88	269½

The principal losers were Patháns and Banjáras. Eight villages were sold for arrears of revenue, and a few others farmed for the same cause. The gross rental actually and annually paid by tenants to landlords can hardly be accurately shown in a parganah where rents are so largely paid in kind. Adding manorial cesses, the census of 1872 returns the figure at Rs. 2,62,179.

But judging from the rental assumed at settlement, this sum would appear a great understatement.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Pilibhit contained 264 inhabited villages, of which 112 had less than 200 inhabitants; 110 between 200 and 500; 32 between 500 and 1,000; and 9 between 1,000 and 2,000. The towns containing more than 5,000 inhabitants were Pilibhit and Neoria-Husampur, with populations of 29,840 and 5,622 respectively. The total population of the same year was 112,535 souls (53,197 females), giving 601 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 88,639 Hindús, of whom 41,465 were females; 23,885 Musalmáns, amongst whom 11,726 were females; and 11 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 3,925 Brahmans, of whom 1,636 were females; 1,061 Rájputs, including 386 females, and 2,337 Baníyas (1,128 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes," which show a total of 81,316 souls (38,315 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gau (677), Kanaujiya (1,268), and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Chauhán (278), Janghára, Gaur, Katchriya, Gantam, Ráthor, Shrubansi, Bais, and Ponwár. The Baníyas belong to the Agarwál (1,213), Gindaniya, and Dasa sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Koli (1,965), Múli (4,933), Lohár (2,063), Gadaniya (1,467), Kúyath (1,283), Kabái (2,107), Dhobi (1,637), Chamár (5,204), Barhai (2,994), Ahír (1,979), Nai or Hajám (1,357), Bhangí or Khákrob (1,134), Kísán (14,438), Telí, (2,147), Kunihár (1,293), Pási (2,237), Kurmi (3,718), and Lodha (20,835).

Besides these, the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah.—Jat, Bhaibhujia, Dakaut, Gosán, Sonár, Kalwár, Nat, Chhipi, Patwa, Gújar, Tamboli, Banrági, Bhát, Dhánuk, Khatík, Beldár, Daizi, Fakír, Khatrí, Mochi, Bánsphor, Baheliya, and Nuniya. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (18,315), Sayyids (739), Mughals (240), and Patháns (4,589), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 356 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like, 5,323 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 2,368 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping, or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods, 19,195 in agricultural operations, 5,460 in industrial occupa-

tious, arts, and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 2,062 persons returned as labourers and 583 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 1,002 as landholders, 61,145 as cultivators, and 50,388 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 540 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 46,544 souls.

As much of Pilibhīt as was known in the time of Akbar (1556-1603) belonged to the old *mahāl* of Balāī (see JAHANABAD pargana-
History nah). The remainder probably lay in Kumāūn territory, outside the limits of that monarch's revenue jurisdiction.¹ The first historical masters of the modern pargana were the Banjūias, who were ejected by Alī Muhammad about 1740. Then mentioned for the first time, pargana Pilibhīt was on its conquest added to the fief of Rahmat Khān, afterwards rogent. For the remainder of the Rohilla supremacy, until 1774, it remained the favourite portion of Rahmat's domains. When ceded to the British, in 1801, by his conqueror, the Nawab Vazīr, the pargana was attached to the Bareilly district. In 1833-4 it was detached, with other parganas, to form a new district, called the "Northern Division of Bareilly." But this district was reannexed to Bareilly proper in 1841-2. It is probable, however, that before long Pilibhīt will be again severed from Bareilly and included in a new district bearing its own name.

PŪRANPUR, the head-quarters of the pargana so named, is a village about 51 miles east-north-east of Bareilly and 21 miles east-south-east of Pilibhīt. An unmetalled road from the latter place ends here, but some eight cross country tracks converge upon the village. It in 1872 contained but 1,467 inhabitants, and is very far from being, as stated in the settlement report, "the largest town in the pargana." It stands within a fringe of gardens or groves, beside the left bank of the Barāua water-course. It has a sub-tahsīl pre-ided over by a *peshkār* subordinate to the tahsildār of Pilibhīt, a first-class police-station, an imperial post-office, and an elementary school. A market is held twice weekly, but the trade and manufactures are next to none.

PŪRANPUR or Puranpur-Sabna, the largest pargana of the Bareilly district, forms a portion of the Pilibhīt tahsīl. Being the head-quarters of a *peshkār* or deputy tahsildār, it is sometimes classed as a separate tahsīl in itself.

¹A *chāhār*, Karmāyūn, is included in the *Amāi Akbari*. But for five of its nominal *mahāls* no returns are given, and it is doubtful whether Akbar's power reached beyond the natural boundaries of the Taraī.

But the powers of this official are extremely limited, and he is subordinate to the tahsildar of Pilibhít. Parganah Púranpur is bounded on its eastern corner by the Kheri district of Oudh; on the north-east by the kingdom of Nepál; on the north-west by parganah Bilahri of the Taráí district, on the west by parganah Pilibhít of its own tahsil and by parganah-tahsil Bísalpur; and on the south by the Sháhjahánpur district. According to the official statement of 1878 it contained 592 square miles and 595 acres, but according to the earlier revenue survey some 10 square miles and 70 acres less. The details of area given by the settlement survey, and of population by the census, will be hereafter shown. The parganah contains 434 estates (*mahál*) distributed amongst 382 villages (*mauza*).

Though the largest, Púranpur is the most backward parganah of Rohilkhand. Its surroundings estrange it from its district and its province. If, disregarding its minor faces, we deem it a rude triangle, it is shut in on its north-eastern side by the Sáda, the marshes which fringe that river, and the forests of the Nepál Taráí, on its west-north-western it is covered by the woodlands of Bilahri and Pilibhít and the Málá swamp; on its southern by the forests of Bísalpur, Khotár in Sháhjahánpur, and Bhúr in Kheri. But the causes which impeded the progress of Púranpur are inherent as well as external. To one who enters it from Pilibhít the difference of country seems sudden and startling. Severed from that parganah only by a narrow belt of morass and woodland, he finds other soils, other crops, other systems of natural and artificial irrigation, and even another climate. In most cases the change is for the worse. The villages show a lower standard of comfort and civilization; and miserable hovels betray "the poverty and sleepy ~~backwardness~~" of their occupants.

The parganah is a plain sinking slowly, with occasional hollows, but no hills, from north to south and south-south-east. The highest elevations, those which have been chosen for the stations of the Great Trigonometrical Survey, are exceptional, and it need only be mentioned that the loftiest is 652 8 feet above the sea at Sháhgarh, one of the numerous old castles with which Púranpur is studded ¹ Excluding such stations, and taking the bench-marks of the revenue survey, we find that the highest observed level is 615 1 feet above the sea at Bandarbojlu in the northern, and the lowest 536 3 at Gauri, in the south-eastern corner of the parganah. The most important hollow is the trough of the Sárda river, extending four or five villages deep along the whole of the north-eastern border, and severed from the rest of Púranpur by the Sárda itself and its generally parallel affluent, the Chúka. Between this *Tarú* and the remaining villages of the parganah intervene a high clearly-defined bank and a long broad belt of forest. In the basin itself the soil is a moist alluvial deposit, producing large quantities of tall grass and tamarisk. Fever is endemic, and the cultivators are chiefly non-residents. The staple crop is rice. Both this and other cultivated growths suffer severely from the attacks of deer and other four-footed marauders. But its spontaneous products, trees, hides, grass, and pasturage, furnish a fair profit to the landlords of the tract.

The remainder of the parganah, between Sárda and Málá, may be called a sterile table-land. The soils are a mixture of sand (*bhúr*) and loam (*dúmat*), in which the former preponderates. Clay soils (*mattiyár*) are as a rule found only in the depressions of the Khanaut and Gumti and their tributary lines of drainage. "The sandy character of the soil," writes Mr Elliot Colvin, "is doubtless owing to the silt deposited in floods on the edge of the trough, when the Sárda, centuries ago, flowed in the present bed of the Chúka." But, despite the prevailing sandiness of this tract, the returns of the settlement survey show for the cultivated area of the whole parganah but 3,348 acres of *bhúr*, against 7,614 of *mattiyár* and 87,929 of *dúmat*. The mass of these up-lands, including the plain of Púranpur, the Jatpura estate, and the northern border, are bounded on the south by a spur of the same Chúka forest that skirts them on the east. But below this spur again, in the south-west corner of the parganah, lie surrounded by woodland the Gonchal estate and other villages. The parganah forests, of which the largest is that along the Chuka, cover an area

¹ Sháhgarh, or as it should perhaps more properly be spelt Sháhgarh, is attributed to King Ben. See article on Kabar.

of 129·69 square miles, including waste-land grants (35·70). The general nature of these woods and waste grants has been described above.¹ Púranpur contains, besides, 3·07 square miles of grove or orchard.

The chief streams of the parganah, which follow without much winding the general slope of the country, are in westward order
 Rivers. the Sárda, Gumti, Khanaut, and Mála. The Sárda, “brimming, and bright, and large,” has already² been noticed at length. It receives on its left bank the Chaundar, Bamhni, Káni, Anjna, Khamaria, and Dubha, all entering the parganah from Nepál or Kheri, but all probably mere *sutiyás* or channels of its own. The Chúka on the right bank is a more important affluent; but this too flows in an ancient bed of the Sárda. The proposal for tapping from the latter a huge canal, which should trifurcate at Mainákot in this parganah, has been detailed elsewhere.³ The remaining streams rise in the swamps of Púranpur itself, and during summer become almost dry. The Gumti is, just before quitting the parganah, reinforced by the Gachái or Gonchái, a stream of much the same size and length. The principal affluent of the Khanaut is the Sakri, which rises in some lagoons beside the Sháhgarh castle, already mentioned. The Mála, which rises in the swamp along the western border, is here a sluggish stream, blocked by dams or struggling through weeds and bog. The only other brooks that need be mentioned are the Jhukna and Baraua, which quit Púranpur to join the Gumti in Sháhjahánpur.

The principal morasses are those of the Chúka and Mála. The former
 Irrigation sometimes shows, as at Sailaha and Baijúnagar, large unbroken sheets of water. The latter is probably produced, as pointed out in the article on parganah Pilibhít, by an artificial irrigation dam. A similar construction converts the course of the Khanaut into a noxious swamp. The parganah contained in 1868-69 over 5,280 wells of the usual unbricked and ephemeral type. But in spite of dams and wells, in spite of the fact that a watered is not rented higher than an unwatered crop, little resort is had to irrigation. In years of favourable rain the natural moisture of the soil suffices for even the thirsty spring crops. And but 12,752 acres are returned as watered.

Except perhaps that of sugar, the parganah has no noteworthy manufacture. There is a small trade in hides and fuel from its
 ECONOMICALEFEATURES. Products own forests, and in timber imported across the Sárda from Nepál. Many of the landholders take advantage of the pasturage in the woodland glades, and devote their abundant leisure to cattle-breeding. The parganah

¹ Page 506.² Pages 512-14,³ *Supra* page 528

was found in 1872 to contain 92,469 head of oxen or kine, and 9,023 of buffaloes. But as usual in a tract containing no large towns, trade confines itself almost entirely to the sale or barter of agricultural raw produce. Of staples grown for the autumn harvest, rice, *bajra* millet, and *urd* pulse are easily the principal, for the spring harvest wheat covers more than seven times as much ground as any other crop. The weekly markets held at several places provide a sale for the surplus grain, and supply the inhabitants with the few simple necessities which they care to buy in return. Amongst such markets are the three largest villages of the parganah, Sherpur-Kálan, Kasganja, and Muzaffarnagar; the capital Púranpur, Gonehá, Mádhu-Tánda, Kalinagar, and Anandpur or Bhagwantapur. The only roads are the two unmetalled lines which, starting from Púranpur and Mádhu-Tánda, in the centre of the parganah, cross the Múla swamp on the western frontier *en route* for Píbbhit.

Areas of settle-
ment survey. The survey for the current settlement resulted in the following classification of area —

Unassessable.		Assessable.			Total
Barren (including village sites and groves)	Revenue-free	Culturable waste	Cultivated	Total.	
Acres	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.	Acres.
29,560	827	170,151	98,891	269,042	299,429

The current settle-
ment. Cultivation was reckoned to have increased by 11,352 acres since the opening of the preceding settlement.

The current settlement was effected by Mr. J. D. Latouche, under the supervision of his chief, Mr. Elliot Colvin. Mr. Latouche divided the parganah into five circles of assessment, corresponding more or less with its natural divisions. These circles were (1) the Mádhu-Tánda, or uplands of the northern corner, (2) the Púranpur and (3) Muzaffarnagar, or uplands of the northern and southern centre, (4) the Gonehá, or uplands of the south-western corner, and (5) the Tará or basin of the Sánda. Rents being paid chiefly in kind, rent-rates were first assumed according to crop. The results were as follows. —

Circle.	Crop.	Rent-rate per acre		
		Rs	a.	p
I., Madhu-Tánda ..	Sugar, rice, vegetables, and spring-crops other than gram	1	12	1½
	Bajra, kodon, and other autumn crops	1	5	10½
	Urd, moth, and gram	0	15	7½
II., Púranpur ..	Sugar, rice, vegetables, and spring-crops other than gram	1	15	3
	Bajra, kodon, and other than autumn crops	1	9	0
	Urd, moth, and gram	1	2	9
III., Muzaffarnagar ..	Sugar, wheat, rice, and vegetables	2	5	6
	All other crops	1	15	3
IV., Gondaí ..	Sugar, wheat, rice, and gram	3	2	0
	Bajra, kodon, and all other crops, except	2	5	6
	Urd and moth	1	2	9
V., Tará ..	Sugar, wheat, and mustard	1	15	3
	Turmeric, tobacco, and vegetables	3	8	3
	All other crops	1	2	9

By applying these rates to the cultivated area, and dividing the resultant rental amongst the different soils, rent-rates according to soil were obtained. These soil-rates, which in the process of assessment were employed as a check on the crop-rates, may be thus summarized:—

Circle.	Rent-rate per acre on		
	Dumat or loam.	Matthyár or clay.	Bhúr or sand
	Rs. a	Rs. a.	Rs. a
I. ...	1 12½	1 5½	0 15½
II. ...	1 15½	1 9	1 2½
III.	2 5½	1 15½	...
IV. ...	3 2	2 5½	1 2½
V. ...	3 8½	1 15½	1 2½

It was by these soil-rates, when applied to the total assessable area, that the highest gross rental, Rs 1,87,319, was obtained. Deduced from this rental at 50 per cent., the demand would have reached Rs 93,659. But in the process of assessment it was actually fixed at Rs. 97,874, or, including the 10 per cent. cess, Rs. 1,07,666.

The amount and incidence of the new demand may be thus compared with those of the old :—

Settlement.	Incidence per acre on			Total demand (excluding cesses)
	Cultivated area	Assessable area	Total area	
	Rs a. p	Rs a p	Rs a p	
Former (1840)	0 9 1½	0 2 8	0 2 0½	66,745
Current (1872) ..	0 15 9	0 5 9½	0 5 3	97,874
Increase ...	0 6 7½	0 3 1½	0 3 2½	31,129

Though not yet finally sanctioned by Government, the new demand is in force. A revision (1874) by Mr. Robert Currie and other causes had by 1878-79 reduced its figure to Rs. 90,411

The proprietors who pay this revenue are almost entirely limited to four families—the Banjáras of Mádhu-Tunda, the Rájputs of Landlord and tenant Gonchal and of Jatpura, and the Musalmáns of Sherpur. Amongst their tenants, Kisáns, Gobas, Chamárs, Muráos, and Banjáras are most numerous. Out of the 409 estates (including waste-land grants) which were entered on the revenue-roll at settlement, 403 were held in pure *zamindári* tenure. About three acres only out of ten are held by tenants with rights of occupancy. The following table will give some idea of the extent to which the proprietary body was altered during the currency of the last settlement.

LAND ALIENATED BY				UNALIENATED	
Private arrangement		Decree of Court		Remainder	
Entire villages	Portions of villages in acres	Entire villages.	Portions in acres	Entire	Portions.
86	608½	...	385½	173	561½

By far the chief losers were Banjáras of the Labhána sub-division. There were no confiscations for rebellion. The proprietary right was in but one case alienated for arrears of Rents revenue. Here, as in other parganahs where kind-rents prevail, the gross

rental actually paid by tenants to landlords cannot be ascertained with any accuracy from village papers. The census estimate (Rs. 3,16,704) is no less likely to err, and, though it includes manorial cesses, to err on the side of exaggeration. The main peculiarity of money-rents in this parganah is that they are always paid according to crop, without regard to soil. "A certain rent," writes Mr. Colvin, "is paid on a certain crop, be it watered or not; be it on the best or the worst soil; be it on highly cultivated land close to the village site or an outlying field in a remote part." For a second or spring crop, grown on the same land that has paid rent in autumn, no fresh rent is exacted.

According to the census of 1872, parganah Púranpur contained 215 inhabited villages, of which 102 had less than 200 inhabitants, 62 between 200 and 500, 32 between 500 and 1,000; 14 between 1,000 and 2,000; 4 between 2,000 and 3,000, and one between 3,000 and 5,000.

The total population in 1872 numbered 86,059 souls (39,515 females), giving 183 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 77,337 Hindús, of whom 35,564 were females, 8,710 Musalmáns, amongst whom 3,947 were females; and 12 Christians. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census returns 4,762 Brahmins, of whom 2,099 were females; 1,980 Rájputs, including 818 females; and 1,022 Baniyas (453 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes," which show a total of 69,573 souls (32,194 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur (124), Kanauriya (1,310), Sáraswat, and Pande. The chief Rájput clans are the Chauhán (298), Katehriya (305), Janghára, Gaur, Ráthor, Shribansi, Bhadauriya, Kachhwáha, Sakarwái, Ponwár, Sengarh, Tomar, and Bundela. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwái, Mahái, Bárasaini, Satwála, Gurur, Manai, Audhiya, Dasa, Bishnoi, and Simali sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Máhi (6,269), Lohár (1,510), Gadaríya (2,062), Kahár (7,128), Dhobi (1,420), Chamár (6,821), Barhai (2,819), Ahír (7,859), Náí or Hajjám (1,161), Kísán (13,254), Telí (1,684), Pási (4,410), and Lodha (4,561). Besides these, the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members are found in this parganah:—Koli, Káyath, Ját, Bharbhunja, Bhangí or Khákrob, Dakaut, Sonár, Kalwár, Patwa, Kumbár, Gújar, Tamboli, Kurmi, Bhát, Dhánuk, Khatik, Beldár, Darzi, Fakír, Banjára, Miamár, Jogi, Radha, Ghosi, Tháru, and Arakhi. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (5,502), Sayyids (106), Mughals (129), and Patháns (2,973), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 116 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 2,500 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c, 550 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lending money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 21,992 in agricultural operations; 1,816 in industrial occupations, arts and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,604 persons returned as labourers, and 202 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 203 as landholders, 67,988 as cultivators, and 17,868 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 2,071 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 59,338 souls.

Towards the close of Akbar's reign (1596) we find the uplands of Púranpur divided between *maháls* Púnar and Gola of the Badáyún government and Dehli province. The malarious wilderness of the Sárda basin was unknown, and in all probability belonged, then as afterwards, to the Kumáún princes. Mahál Púnar perhaps comprised the tract between Khanaut and Mula, where the old site of its eponymous village Púnar is still traceable. The *Ain-i-Akbari* returns its area as 3,593 acres (5,749 bighas), and its rental as 6,508½ rupees (2,60,340 dáms). But the incidence of the latter sum, even when considered as rent rather than revenue, is extremely high; and it is probable that Abúl Fazl's office knew as little about the country east of the Mála as they did of Kumáún and Gola. Of Gola, which included the village of Púranpur, something will be said in the Sháhjahánpur notice. Of its ten subdivisions (*tappa*), but two, Chakálpuri and Majhwa, seem to have contributed towards the formation of this parganah. But in Púranpur Sir Henry Elliot places the whole of Chakálpuri's 347 villages.

Parganah Sabna, or Sarbna deriving its name from a village since dilated by the Sárda, included the basin of that river, east of the Chúka. It was wrested by the Oudh Wazír from the Kumáún Rájás in 1744 or the following year; and we afterwards find it held by the regent Rahmat. After the blockade of the Rohillas by the Marhattas and the Nawáb of Oudh in 1752, the latter potentate confirmed Rahmat in possession of parganahs Púranpur and Sabna, now mentioned in conjunction for the first time. Before their cession to the British in 1801 the two had become a single parganah. Púranpur-Sabna was attached to the Bareilly district; but in 1813-14 it was detached, to contribute

towards the formation of Sháhjahánpur. In the Sháhjahánpur district it remained till 1865, when its greater vicinity to the courts of Pilibhít caused its re-annexation to Bareilly. It is probable that the close of the year 1879 will again see it detached as part of the new district of Pilibhít.

RATHAURA, a village of parganah Karor, stands on the metalled Bareilly and Pilibhít road, 9 miles north-east of Bareilly. Less than a mile distant on north-west and south-east respectively flow the Nakatia river and Girem right distributary of the Bahgúl canal.

The population amounted in 1872 to 1,318 only ; but Rathaura has a third-class police-station, a district post-office, and an encamping-ground for troops.

RÁMNAGAR or Ahichhatra,¹ once the capital of a mighty kingdom, is now but a large village in parganah Sarauli of the Aonla tahsíl. Standing at the extreme eastern corner of that parganah, in the wedge between Aril and Pariya rivers, it is some 20 miles distant from Bareilly and 8 from Aonla. Though inaccessible to wheeled vehicles, it is easily reached by a ride from the railway-station at the latter.² The population according to the last census (1872) was 2,715 souls. The village has an elementary school, and holds markot twice weekly.

The name of Ahichhatra or Ahichhatra is at present confined to the great fortress rising just outside the walls of the village, but now included in the lands of Alampur Kot or Nasratganj, which adjoins Rámnagar on the north. This stronghold is by far the chief object of interest at or near Rámnagar ; but in its ancient Buddhist topes and modern Jaina temple the village has other claims to attention.

To begin with the fort. As its circumference is over $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles, and its interior crowned with the foundations of old brick buildings, it should rather be called the ruins of a walled city. Approached from Aonla in the early morning it appears like a low range of hills, the illusion being increased by the outlying mounds and by snowy glimpses of a higher range—the highest in the world—behind it. The place is on nearer inspection disappointing. Its curtains and bastions are mere crumbling banks of brick, and the few scraps of standing wall seldom rise more than 3 or 4 feet from the summit of those banks. The casual observer would hardly recognize, in the slight prominences from the mass of *débris*, the remains of flanking towers. The heaps of brick which once formed the walls are, never-

¹ From notes taken by the compiler during a personal visit to Rámnagar. ² General Cunningham seems to have somewhat overrated the difficulties of approach. Some ravines cross the road it is true, but they are all shallow, and there is none over which the horse of average intelligence will not find his way. It should be mentioned that throughout his description of Ahichhatra General Cunningham calls the Aril by the name of its tributary, Gangan.

theless, of considerable height. They attain a general altitude of from 28 to 30 feet, rising on the west side to 35; while a single tower near the south-west corner, the *Sáhib Burj*, is 47 feet raised above the road outside.

Ascending these walls we find ourselves on an elevated space averaging some 15 to 20 feet above the surface of the surrounding country. The interior of the fort is occupied by a mixture of brambly scrub and ploughed land. The bushes resound with the blithe cry of the grey partridge; but the fields perhaps predominate. Their soil must be extremely barren, for almost every clod one picks up is a piece of old brick. Ancient copper coins¹ are frequently exhumed by the ploughman, and may be obtained in some quantity from the people of the neighbourhood. Of several mounds within the fortress, the highest is that occupied by the remains of a thallus temple near the middle of the north wall. The mound itself is a conical heap of bricks towering some 65 feet above the level of the plain without; and General Cunningham calculates that the temple which crowned it must have risen yet 100 feet higher. Of the latter nothing remains except the foundations and the gigantic stone thallus, once eight feet high, and still three and a half feet in diameter, from which the mound derives its name of *Bhum-laggaya (gada)* or "Bhím's mace." The upper part of this monolith lies broken off beside the base; stricken, the people say, by lightning, but more likely shattered by the hammer of some Muslim iconoclast. It is now apparently used as a whetstone; and near it, on the narrow summit of the mound, the ignorance of some too zealous Hindu has placed figures of Buddha,² rifled from one of the neighbouring topes. Similar instances of mistaken worship may be noticed in Rámnagar itself, where two Buddhist statues have been installed under trees as tutelary deities (*gawán dewat*, *rahhwála dewat*, *bhumia*, or *lhera-pati*) of the village. The gods of Nasratganj are confessedly borrowed from a similar source, although not so clearly of Buddhist origin.³

From this mound may be obtained an extended view of the surrounding country, sandy, but well tilled and dotted with groves. It is also the best point for a general survey of the fort and adjacent mounds. The fort is seen to resemble in shape an irregular right-angled triangle,⁴ with the right angle

¹ Some of these coins are coppers of Asoka's reign. Others bear inscriptions in the Persian character, and the compiler saw one of the reign of Ahmad Sháh (1748-54), a relic, perhaps, of the time when Ali Muhammad attempted the restoration of the fort.

² These must have been placed here since 1862-63, as they are not mentioned by General Cunningham.

³ The tutelary gods of a Rohilkhand village are most often discovered under some tree on its outskirts, generally a sacred fig (*pīpal*, *bar*, *pákar*) or *nim*. And the statues of Buddha found hereabouts are of the usual type, representing the great faith-founder sitting cobbler-wise, with negro-like ringlets and long lobed ears. In some cases aerial figures flit over his right shoulder.

⁴ The lengths of the three sides, as given by General Cunningham, are west, 5,500, north, 6,400, and south-east, 7,400 feet. He counted 32 towers, but the earlier surveyor, Captain Hodgson, who calls Abichhatra "the Pándú's fort," gives the number as 34. In some places the walls are 18, and their parapets $3\frac{1}{2}$ feet thick.

towards the north-west; and the angles of the fortification, especially on the northern side, stand out with exceeding clearness. An arched gateway, built on the south-eastern wall by the Rohillas, which was standing at the time of General Cunningham's visit some sixteen years ago, has now disappeared. Two other mounds are seen within the fort, and a number of all sizes, from 20 to 1,000 feet diameter, without, on the north and west. Of those inside the fort there is little to be said. Both show traces of buildings which General Cunningham considers to have been large Brahmanical temples. That which stands due west of the *Bhīm-ka-gaja* is picturesquely shaded by a grove of miscellaneous trees, amongst which may be discerned a small Muslim shrine and a modern Hindu hermitage.¹ On a third mound just outside the western gate are planted the foundations of a small temple, filled with ashes, which perhaps record its destruction by the Muslims in one of their earlier raids against the Katchhriya Rajputs. Here were discovered a terracotta figure of Shiva, with the usual lavish allowance of arms and eyes, and a left arm holding a conch, which must once have belonged to an idol of his rival Vishnu. Four hundred feet south of the great bastion is another extensive mound, which from its ruins General Cunningham believes to have been a monastery, enclosing a temple not less than 80 feet high. In and about the fortress he discovered not less than twenty temples of various sizes; but except that beside the western gate and the *Bhīm-ka-gaja*, none yielded sculptures by which their original dedication could be absolutely identified.

The most numerous and ancient remains at Abhichitra are, however, those of Buddhist origin. A dozen places, generally mounds or groups of mounds, are shown as such in the map (plate xlv.) of the Archaeological Survey Report for 1862-63; but of these some are perhaps Jaina monuments.² The chief *stupa*, *tope*, or relic temple, is that which stands on a great irregular mound nearly a mile due west of the north-west corner of the fortress, and about the same distance north-north-east from Rām-nagar. The round shield-like roof of the *tope*, just appearing above the heap of earth and debris that surrounds it, has given the mound the name of *chhatar* (the umbrella) or *pisanhari-ka-chhatar* (the mill-grinder's³ *chhatar*). The portion of the ruin still left exposed is 30 feet in diameter, and attains a height of 40 feet above the neighbouring fields. Its original dimensions, 50 feet of

¹ Both this mound and the *Bhīm ka-gaja* are called by the revenue survey map "*Am-cholce*" towers. They are also called on the spot *am hua*. Neither word seems to mean anything more than "a high place" beside the modern Pārasnāth temple.

² As for instance Katarī Khora and another spot

³ The small handmill of the country, consisting of two round wheel-like stones, the upper revolving on the lower. The word translated mill-grinder is feminine, for here, as in other eastern countries, corn is almost always pulverized by "two women grinding at the mill."

diameter and 57 of height, were increased by later additions to 75 and 77 feet respectively.¹ About 46 years ago some British officer burrowed into it a gallery of 91 feet, and a shaft of unknown depth, now filled with rubbish. Utilizing and continuing his predecessor's excavations, General Cunningham made a few unimportant troves, including a rudely adorned round steatite box, and a globular vase of the same material. The former contained some beads with minute fragments of seed-pearl and rock-crystal; the latter a mysterious earthen cake with small stones for currants. The discoverer identifies this stupa with one which Hwen Thsang mentions as built by Asoka about 250 B. C.; and it certainly resembles in form the Bhilsa topes of that age. The conclusion that it was enlarged not earlier than from 400 to 500 A.D. is a matter of much less certainty.²

A few hundred yards north of the old fort, and east of the Nasratganj homesteads, stands a far smaller hillock named Katai
Jaina remains.
khera, which is perhaps a corruption of Kottari khera, or
the temple mound. Here General Cunningham unearthed the limestone³ plinth and almost vanished walls of a small temple which he at first imagined to be a Buddhist monument. But except a broken statue which probably represents Buddha,⁴ there was nothing distinctively Buddhist about the temple. There were, however, several nude figures which the General afterwards (1871) assigned to Jain artists of the "sky-clad" (i. e. stark-naked) sect. And on a stone railing pillar which contained six rows of such figures appeared the following dedicatory inscription.—"*Acharya Indranandi Sisya Mahādari Pārasvapatisya Jottari*"—"Mahādari, disciple of the teacher Indranandi, to the temple of Pārasvapati." Pārasvapati is of course equivalent to Pārasvanāth, and Pārasvanāth or Parsva was, as already mentioned, the great *tutthanāra* or prophet whom some suppose to share with Mahāvīra the honour of founding the Jaina faith.⁵ Another image apparently naked, a small stone bearing the inscription "*navagraha*" or "nine planets," and the fragment of a large pillar, bearing on each of its four faces lions, the symbols of Mahāvīra, completed the General's discoveries. From the character of these inscriptions he infers that the temple was erected before the fall of the Gupta dynasty in 319 A.D.

¹ Archaeological Survey Report, 162-63, p. 261.

² That conclusion is based on the fact that Hwen Thsang does not mention its being out of repair in 634. But repairs and enlargement are different things. The temple may have been kept in good repair up to the date of Hwen Thsang's visit, although enlarged 200 years before.

³ The species of limestone is of the block *Janjar*.

⁴ But the Jain saints "exactly resemble those of the Buddhas in appearance."—*Lipinstone's History*, Bk. II, Chap. IV.

⁵ For some account of Pārasnāth see p. 486 *supra*, Bignor notice, and of Mahāvīra, *Gaz.*, III, 500, Muzaffarnagar notice. Of two alternative readings, Pārasvapati and Pārasvamati, General Cunningham selects the latter. During his visit to Rohilkhand he seems almost, indeed, to have forgotten the great name of Pārasnāth. The principal object at Ramnagar, outside its mighty fortress, is the modern temple of Pārasnāth, but this he does not even mention. The remains at Mordhaj (Bignor) he notices, but those at Pārasnāth, in the same neighbourhood and district, failed to attract him.

With the Jainas Ahichhatra is still a place of much sanctity. A short distance north of the village, on a great mound once perhaps crested with some more ancient pile, stands the modern temple of Párasnáth. This is a large brick building, entered by a wide colonnaded courtyard. A space about equal to that of the yard is occupied by the buildings of the temple proper, which two squat domes and a couple of cupolas render conspicuous for miles around. Deprived of these excrescences the temple would much resemble the private house of an owner with mongrel tastes in architecture. There is great mixture of styles, of Saracenic and Roman arches, of flat roofs and tunnel vaults. Most of the buildings have once been plastered, but the plaster has in most cases peeled off, and about half the rooms are roofless. For eleven months and more of the year the temple is untenanted, except by the martins, whose nests cling in clusters to its domed ceilings. But in Chait (March-April) its deserted chambers are peopled by Saráogis or Sávakas, Jain tradesmen who leave Meerut, Delhi, and even Amhála, to hold here an eight-day fair.

Connected with Ahichhatra is an inscription of the Gupta period at Dilwári, Neighbouring 4½ miles south of the fort, but this too has been damaged by
places of interest constant use as a whetstone. At Gulariyá, 2½ miles north, is another gigantic thallus or lingam; and the name of Bhímlaur, one mile to the east, shows that a similar monument of Sháiva worship must have existed there also. It may be mentioned that at Alampur, just outside the fort on the north, stands an indigo factory worked by a native. Like most of the surrounding villages, Alampur is built chiefly of material from the fort or the surrounding mounds. The fort is practically an inexhaustible storehouse of gigantic and durable bricks.

We first hear of Ahichhatra in the *Mahabhárata*. The great kingdom of History. Panchála, sings the poet, extended from the Himalaya mountains southwards to the river Chambal. The capital of north Panchála, now Rohilkhand, was Ahichhatra. Just before the heroic struggle for Hastinápura, or about 1430 B C, Drona, the tutor of the Pándavas, ejected Drupada, king of Panchála, from the northern half of his realm.

Popular legend, however, assigns the foundation of the fort to a younger man than Drupada or Drona. It is said that the latter found the boy Adi Abhi (Ahar?) sleeping under the guardianship of a cobra with expanded hood, and, struck by the prodigy, predicted for the youngster an imperial future. The prophesy was verified. Adi became Raja and founded the fortress, still sometimes called Adikot. His memory lingers also in the title of the Adiságar, a neighbouring tank which possesses an area of about 93½ acres. The name of Ahichhatra is explained by the statement that its founder once had a snake (*ahi*) for his canopy *chhatra*. It exists in another form as Ahi-kshetra or snake-field.

It appears, however, that the Buddhists must have adopted the legend of Adī to do honour to their own hero and prophet. Hwen Thsang records that outside the town was a *nāga-hradā* or "serpent tank," beside which Buddha had preached for seven days to convert the Nāga or serpent king, and that Asoka (*circ.* 250 B. C.) had erected a stupa on the hallowed spot. The stupa in question, that now known as the Pīsanhāri-ka-chhatar, might perhaps have been called, after the event it commemorated, the Ahi or serpent chhatra. But General Cunningham infers that the Buddhist legend represented the converted Nāga as forming a canopy over Buddha with his expanded hood. Such legends are not unknown amongst the Buddhists, and he might have added amongst the Hindūs and Jainas also. "A similar story is told at Buddha-Gaya of the Nāga king Muchahnda, who with his expanded hood sheltered Buddha from the shower of rain produced by the malignant demon Māra." The custom of representing Hindu gods with hooded snakes forming canopies over their heads is common enough, as will be seen by any one who cares to examine the plates at the end of Moor's *Hindu Pantheon*. The same work shows two statues of Buddha thus decorated, and mentions another as seen by Major Mackenzie in Ceylon¹. But the deities whose heads are most often shaded by snakes are Vishnu and his incarnations,² and it was perhaps as the incarnation of Vishnu that Buddha first acquired this head-dress. Amongst the Jainas Pārasnāth is invariably portrayed with a *chhatra* of cobras rampant above his head, and some legends accounting for their presence have been told above³.

But the mention of Ahichhatra in the *Mahābhārata* clearly shows it to have flourished long before Buddhist or Jaina times. It was probably called after some local Hindu temple or idol, and the fact that its name chimed in so well with their own sacred legends may have accounted for its early selection by Buddhist and Jainas as a site for their shrines. The city appears in the geography of Ptolemy (*circ.* 150 A.D.) as Adisadra, a fact which shows that the traditions of Adī are at least coeval with the beginning of the Christian era. But Professor Wilson remarks that the name of Ahichhatra seems to have been applied to more than one town.⁴

When visited in 634 A.D. by the Chinese pilgrim Hwen Thsang, *Ahi-chi-ta-lo* was just 3 miles (17 or 18 *li*) in circuit, and defended by natural obstacles. These obstacles were probably the Aril and Pairiya streams, which, surrounded by primæval forest, must have carried a larger volume of water than now. The city contained 10 Buddhist monasteries, which sheltered about 1,000 monks; and 9 Brahmanical temples, attended by some 300 worshippers of Shiva, who smeared themselves with ashes. The great stupa beside the serpent

¹ *Hindu Pantheon*, plates 70IV, 75III, page 230.

² *Ibid*, plates 9I, 12, 58, 60V, 86I.

³ *Supra* page 486-87

⁴ Translation of Vishnu Purāna, foot-note 20.

tank was flanked by four smaller topes, whose mounds enabled General Cunningham to identify it with the Pisanhān-ka-chhattar.

The wealth of Brahmanical remains at Ahichhatra shows that as Buddhism declined the number of Hindu temples increased. At what time the town was finally deserted it is impossible to say. While shooting some years ago amongst its bushy ruins, Mr. F. W. Porter discovered a well-executed bas-relief of two lions, with an inscription which showed the date of their sculpture to have been 1060 *sanvat*, or 1004 A.D. The neighbourhood was a stronghold of Kātehrīya Rājputs, and Ahichhatra was possibly destroyed either in Ghiyās-ud-dīn's savage attack on that tribe (1266), or during the later and more systematic devastations of Fīroz (1379-85).

When next we hear of the fortress, Alī Muhammad is searching for some fastness wherein to defend himself against the possible wrath of his liege lord the emperor. About 1740 he attempted to restore Ahichhatra; but after spending a sum estimated by General Cunningham at £10,000, and by the country folk at £1,000,000, he abandoned the project as beyond his means. He was eventually besieged and captured at Bangarh in Budaun,¹ a castle which, though many miles further to the south, has sometimes been confused with Ahichhatra. He has left on the south-eastern side of the fort some parapets varying at top from $2\frac{3}{4}$ to $3\frac{1}{4}$ feet in thickness.

Such are the disjointed chronicles of a most ancient but now almost invisible city. In its present state of decay Ahichhatra can show nothing to repay the mere sightseer. But to the antiquary and the curious in local history it is full of interest, if not romance.

RICHHA, a large village giving its name to the parganah so called, stands on the unmetalled road connecting Pilibhit with the metalled Nainī Tāl line. About 24 miles north of Bareilly as the crow flies, it is some 3 miles more by road. The population by the last census was 1,576 persons, distributed over a site of about 1,200 acres.

Richha has a third-class police-station, district post-office, elementary school, and market held twice or more weekly. It possesses two Hindu temples with moderate endowments. On the first Sunday in Jeth (May-June) begins a fair which lasts six days, and is called *Mela bhāle sālār ke*.²

The name of Richha is said to be derived from the bears (*richh*) which formerly prowled about its site. Its eastern portion, called Tānda, or "the encampment of Banjāras," was founded by members of that clan in the reign of Aurangzeb (1658-1707), and two

¹ *Supra* pp 106-107

² *I.e.* the fair of the good chief, probably Sālār-i-Masāūd Ghāzi
vide supra p 90, and G., II, 77.

It appears, however, that the Buddhists must have adopted the legend of Adi to do honour to their own hero and prophet. Hwen Thsang records that outside the town was a *nāga-hrada* or "serpent tank," beside which Buddha had preached for seven days to convert the *Nāga* or serpent king; and that Asoka (*circ.* 250 B. C.) had erected a stupa on the hallowed spot. The stupa in question, that now known as the *Pīsanhāri-ka-chhatar*, might perhaps have been called, after the event it commemorated, the *Ahi* or serpent *chhatra*. But General Cunningham informs that the Buddhist legend represented the converted *Nāga* as forming a canopy over Buddha with his expanded hood. Such legends are not unknown amongst the Buddhists, and he might have added amongst the *Hindūs* and *Jainas* also. "A similar story is told at Buddha-Gaya of the *Nāga* king Muchalinda, who with his expanded hood sheltered Buddha from the shower of rain produced by the malignant demon *Māra*." The custom of representing Hindu gods with hooded snakes forming canopies over their heads is common enough, as will be seen by any one who cares to examine the plates at the end of Moor's *Hindu Pantheon*. The same work shows two statues of Buddha thus decorated, and mentions another as seen by Major Mackenzie in Ceylon¹. But the deities whose heads are most often shaded by snakes are *Vishnu* and his incarnations,² and it was perhaps as the incarnation of *Vishnu* that Buddha first acquired this head-dress. Amongst the *Jainas* *Pārasnāth* is invariably portrayed with a *chhatra* of cobras rampant above his head, and some legends accounting for their presence have been told above³.

But the mention of *Ahichhatra* in the *Mahābhārata* clearly shows it to have flourished long before Buddhist or *Jaina* times. It was probably called after some local Hindu temple or idol; and the fact that its name chimed in so well with their own sacred legends may have accounted for its early selection by Buddhist and *Jainas* as a site for their shrines. The city appears in the geography of Ptolemy (*circ.* 150 A.D.) as *Adisadra*, a fact which shows that the traditions of *Adi* are at least coeval with the beginning of the Christian era. But Professor Wilson remarks that the name of *Ahichhatra* seems to have been applied to more than one town.⁴

When visited in 634 A.D. by the Chinese pilgrim Hwen Thsang, *Ahi-chi-ta-lo* was just 3 miles (17 or 18 *li*) in circuit, and defended by natural obstacles. These obstacles were probably the *Aril* and *Pairiya* streams, which, surrounded by primæval forest, must have carried a larger volume of water than now. The city contained 10 Buddhist monasteries, which sheltered about 1,000 monks; and 9 Brahmanical temples, attended by some 300 worshippers of *Shiva*, who smeared themselves with ashes. The great stupa beside the serpent

¹ *Hindu Pantheon*, plates 70IV, 75III, page 230.

² *Ibid*, plates 9I, 12, 58, 60V, 86I.

³ *Supra* page. 486-87

⁴ Translation of *Vishnu Purāna*, foot-note 20.

tank was flanked by four smaller topes, whose mounds enabled General Cunningham to identify it with the Pisanhári-ka-chhattar.

The wealth of Brahmanical remains at Ahichhatra shows that as Buddhism declined the number of Hindu temples increased. At what time the town was finally deserted it is impossible to say. While shooting some years ago amongst its bushy ruins, Mr. F. W. Porter discovered a well-executed bas-relief of two lions, with an inscription which showed the date of their sculpture to have been 1060 *sauvat*, or 1004 A.D. The neighbourhood was a stronghold of Katebriya Rájputs, and Ahichhatra was possibly destroyed either in Ghiyás-ud-dín's savage attack on that tribe (1266), or during the later and more systematic devastations of Fíroz (1379-85).

When next we hear of the fortress, Alí Muhammad is searching for some fastness wherein to defend himself against the possible wrath of his liege lord the emperor. About 1740 he attempted to restore Ahichhatra; but after spending a sum estimated by General Cunningham at £10,000, and by the country folk at £1,000,000, he abandoned the project as beyond his means. He was eventually besieged and captured at Bangarh in Budann,¹ a castle which, though many miles further to the south, has sometimes been confused with Ahichhatra. He has left on the south-eastern side of the fort some parapets varying at top from 2½ to 3½ feet in thickness.

Such are the disjointed chronicles of a most ancient but now almost invisible city. In its present state of decay Ahichhatra can show nothing to repay the mere sightseer. But to the antiquary and the curious in local history it is full of interest, if not romance.

RICHHA, a large village giving its name to the parganah so called, stands on the unmetalled road connecting Pilibhit with the metalled Naini Tál line. About 24 miles north of Bareilly as the crow flies, it is some 3 miles more by road. The population by the last census was 1,576 persons, distributed over a site of about 1,200 acres.

Richha has a third-class police-station, district post-office, elementary school, and market held twice or more weekly. It possesses two Hindu temples with moderate endowments. On the first Sunday in Jeth (May-June) begins a fair which lasts six days, and is called *Mela bhale sálár ke*²

The name of Richha is said to be derived from the bears (*richh*) which formerly prowled about its site. Its eastern portion, called Tánda, or "the encampment of Banjárs," was founded by members of that clan in the reign of Aurangzeb (1658-1707), and two

¹ *Supra* pp. 108-107 ² *I.e.* the fair of the good chief, probably Sálár-i-Masaúd Gházi.
Vide supra p. 90, and G., II, 77

other villages, named respectively Tándá and Banjaria, adjoin it on the south. The western part of the village was settled by Rájputs under one Dhorajit.

RICHHA, a parganah of the Baheri tahsíl, is bounded on the east by parganah Jahánabad of the Pihbhít tahsíl; on the north by parganahs Nának-mata, Kílpurí, and Rudarpur of the Taráí district. on the north-west or west by parganahs Chaumahla and Kábar of its own tahsíl and by parganah and tahsíl Mírganj; and on the south by parganahs and tahsils Karor and Nawábganj. According to the official statement of 1878, it contained 169 square miles and 352 acres, but according to the earlier revenue survey nearly $1\frac{1}{2}$ square miles less. Details of area, as furnished by the settlement survey, and of population, as given by the census, will be hereafter shown. The parganah contains 204 estates (*maháls*) distributed amongst 120 villages (*mauzas*).

Like the adjoining Kábar, Richha is a well-watered plain, sloping generally

PHYSICAL FEATURES. from north to south, or rather south-west. The highest

observed level is 657 feet above the sea at Utarsia on the

north-eastern, and the lowest 581 feet at Nirbhua and Ákílabad on the south-western border. The pargana is formed of the shallow basins (*lhadír*) and low watersheds (*bángar*) of four rivers—the Pangául, East Bahgúl, Deoraniya, and Dhora. The two former wind from north to south,

Rivers. with a slight tendency towards the west, and the tendency

becomes more pronounced in the case of the two latter, which sometimes flow due south-west. The Pangául, in the upper part of its course called Hamaria, is outside the parganah rather than of it. After forming for some distance the eastern boundary and making an occasional diversion into the interior, it passes onwards into Jahánabad. Next to the Pangául, on the west, lies the course of the Bahgúl, which receives on its left or eastern bank the Sukháí brook. The Deoraniya and Dhora, the latter the more westerly of the two, form in places the western or north-west frontier. The Dhora is joined or rejoined on its left bank by an affluent or branch, the Little (Chhota) Dhora; and is perhaps connected with the Gora, a stream which quits this parganah to join the Sankha in Karor.

The Kunwarpur branch of the Bahgúl canal crosses the northern frontier

Canals. at Utarsia, and after flowing southwards for several miles,

and canalizing a small westerly watercourse, reissues as the

Ughanpur main line. Further south, at Ughanpur itself, it branches into two distributaries, right and left. Replenished by a dam at Churailí, the former again divides into two channels, of which the more eastern is afterwards joined by the latter. Both the Churailí distributaries pass southwards into Nawábganj.

The main line and Sharifnagar distributary of the Kichaha-Dhora canal sometimes stray across the Kábar frontier into this parganah.

The remark made forty years ago by Mr. Head, that "the great characteristic of Richha is its splendid and extensive irrigation," has indeed become truer than ever. Not only have canals been since then aligned on scientific principles. The unbricked wells, whose absence he notices, may now be found in fair quantities along the Karor border, between the Dhora and Deoraniya rivers. And 61·4 per cent. of the cultivated area is returned as watered.

But though means of irrigation are profuse, irrigation is barely required in ordinary years. The spring-level, everywhere high, is in the extreme north so high as to prove a fertile source of malaria. We have here a continuation of the *már* tract, already mentioned in the article on Chaumabla. Adjoining as it does the taráí, this region is backward in both tillage and population. As, however, one travels further south, the climate and general condition of the country improve; and on the Nawábganj or Karor frontier one reaches villages as forward as any in the district.

Its crops are the only noteworthy product of Richha. The principal staples are, in autumn, rice, maize, *jodr*, *bajra*, and sugar-cane, in spring, wheat and chick-pea (*gram*). Rice and wheat cover respectively almost three and four times as large an area as any other crop of their harvest. Grain not required by the growers is sold at the chief town, Richha, at Mundia-Jágir, Faridpur, Ba-dharan, Bihárpur, and other villages which can boast of weekly markets. A large cattle-fair is held at Gunhan-Hata. The metalled Barabai and Naini Tál road passes northward through the west of the parganah, being joined at Maksúlanpur by the unmetalled line from Páláti to Richha.

The following table shows the comparative areas of the parganah at the time of the past and present settlement, as given in the report on the latter:—

Settle- ment	UNASSESSABLE		ASSESSABLE.						Total.
	Barren.	Revenue- free	Old waste and groves	Fallow	Cultivated			Total	
					Irriga- ted	Unirri- gated.	Total.		
	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres	Acres.	Acres
Former Present	8,164	18,013	12,029	3,468	27,784	35,831	63,615	79,112	105,289
	10,616	11,944	6,205	1,167	48,321	30,217	78,538	85,910	108,470
Difference,	+2,452	-6,088	-5,824	-2,301	+20,537	-5,694	+4,923	+6,798	3,181

As in all other parganahs of the same tahsíl, the barren area has increased. This result is in every case assigned chiefly to the appropriation of cultivated land for canal purposes.

The current settlement was effected by Mr. F. W. Porter, under the supervision of his chief, Mr S M Moens. He divided the parganah into three circles, viz. (1) the southern, largest, healthiest, and most populous, (2) the central, smaller, less healthy, and less thickly inhabited; and (3) the *már* or northern, which was smallest and, as already mentioned, most backward. Here, as elsewhere in the Baheri tahsíl, rents are paid almost wholly in kind; and the rent-rates assumed for the calculation of the gross rental were, therefore, fixed according to crop.¹ The following statement shows the result in the case of the principal growths —

Crop.	RENT-RATE PER ACRE IN					
	Circle I		Circle II		Circle III.	
	Rs	a. p.	Rs	a. p.	Rs	a. p.
Sugarcane	9	9 0	8	0 0	6	6 0
Cotton	6	6 0	5	10 0	4	12 0
Maize	3	3 0	2	10 0	2	3 0
Garden crops	6	6 0	5	10 0	4	12 0
Rice	4	2 0	3	9 0	2	10 0
Bájra and coarse autumn crops	2	14 0	2	8 0	1	14 0
Wheat	4	9 0	4	1 0	3	0 0
Barley, or mixed barley and wheat	3	13 0	3	6 0	2	8 0
Mixed barley and gram, or barley, gram, and peas (<i>bijhra</i>)	3	10 0	3	3 0	2	6 0
Gram	3	3 0	2	11 0	2	1 0
Masúr, linseed, &c.	2	4 0	2	0 0	1	8 0
<i>Dosáhi</i> at half <i>pural</i> rates in all circles						

The rates afterwards worked out according to soil showed for loam (*dúmat*) an average rental of Rs. 4-10-7 per acre; for clay (*mattiyár*) Rs 3-12-11, and for sand (*bhúr*) Rs 3-5-2. Of the assessable area 53.6 per cent. was found to consist of the first, and 45.8 of the second soil. The most productive land was found on the high banks overlooking river-basins, and the least productive in the river-basins themselves.

Whether reckoned according to crop or according to soil rates, the assumed gross rental of the parganah amounted to over Rs. 3,38,200. Deduced from that sum at 50 per cent the demand would have reached Rs. 1,69,100. The figure actually fixed was

¹ See articles on parganahs *Chaurmahla* and *Kábar*.

Rs. 1,66,237, or including cesses Rs. 1,84,504. The result and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old:—

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND, EXCLUDING CESSSES.	
	Cultivated area.		Assessable area		Total area.			
	Initial	Final	Initial.	Final.	Initial	Final.	Initial	Final.
	Rs a p	R a. p	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs. a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs.
Former	2 4 2	1 14 10	1 13 0	1 12 2	1 5 10	1 6 3	1,43,895	1,51,412
Present		2 5 3		2 2 1		1 11 0		1,66,237
Increase		0 6 5		0 5 11		0 4 9	...	14,825

Until sanctioned by Government, the now demand is in provisional force. A slight modification had by 1878-79 reduced its figure to Rs. 1,64,198.

The landlords who pay this revenue are chiefly Patháns (162), Ráins (103), and Kurmís (101). Twelve villages are revenue-free and two permanently settled. Amongst the tenantry, Kurmís (3,428), Muráos (1,837), and Chamárs (1,361) are most numerous. The average holding of the resident cultivator, whether proprietor or tenant, is 55 acres. The gross rental of the pargana according to village papers is not shown in the settlement report; and where kind rents are so much the rule, the rental returns of village papers are indeed seldom trustworthy. But adding manorial cesses, the almost contemporaneous census returns the figure as Rs 2,45,824.

The records of the Baheri tahsil were destroyed during the Mutiny, and it is therefore impossible to show the extent of land transfers during the whole term of the last settlement. But from 1858 to the end of that term they seem to have been as follows:—

Nature of transfer.	Whole villages.	Parts	Total area in acres.	Demand.	Price realized.	Average price per acre.	Number of years' purchase.
By private sale	34	86	34,548	Rs 49,260	Rs 4,37,307	Rs. a p. 12 10 6	8.87
By decree	6	19	5,065	7,530	92,168	18 3 1	12.24
Total	40	105	39,613	56,790	5,29,475	13 9 10	9.32

The low average price of land transferred by private sale is due to the fact that in many cases the sum agreed on between tribal brothers was merely

nominal During the whole of the period here shown no instance of farm or sale for arrears of revenue occurred—a fact that speaks well for the lightness of the last assessment.

According to the census of 1872, pargana Richha contained 270 inhabited villages, of which 106 had less than 200 inhabitants ; Population 110 between 200 and 500, 38 between 500 and 1,000, 15 between 1,000 and 2,000; and one between 2,000 and 3,000. The total population numbered in the same year 95,516 souls (44,361 females), giving 56 to the square mile. Classified according to religion, there were 68,504 Hindús, of whom 31,583 were females ; and 27,012 Musalmáns, amongst whom 12,778 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 2,480 Brahmans, of whom 1,097 were females; 1,055 Rájpúts, including 447 females, and 708 Baníyás (812 females), whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in “the other castes,” whose total is 61,261 souls (29,727 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this pargana are the Gaur (358), Kanauiya (229), and Sáraswat. The chief Rájpút clans are the Kitchuiya (230), Janghára, Chauhan, Gaur, Gautam, Rathor, Shrubansi, Bans, Tomar, and Savant. The Baníyás belong to the Agarwál, Mahár, Satwala, and Mahesari sub-divisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Máli (9,063), Káyath (1,207), Kahár, (3,121), Dhobi (1,227), Chamár (10,037), Ját (1,870), Barhai (1,473), Ahír (2,236), Nai or Hajam (1,215), Bhangí or Khákrob (1,235), Telí (1,465), Kurmi (19,696), and Beldár (2,446). Beside these, the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this pargana.—Koli, Lohar, Gulariya, Bharbhuiya, Dikant, Gosain, Souár, Kisán, Kalwár, Nat, Chhapí, Patwa, Kumhar, Gujar, Tamboli, Baurági, Bhát, Dhánuk, Darzi, Jethi, Bampara and Jogi. The Musalmáns are distributed amongst Shaikhs (24,127), Sawáhs (318), Mughals (147), and Patháns (21,00), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male Occupation adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 298 are employed in professional vocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 2,597 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c.; 1,013 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or buying money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 20,659 in agricultural operations, 4,609 in industrial occupations, as in the manufacture of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 1,453 persons returned as labourers, and

542 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective of age or sex, the same returns give 745 as landholders, 63,136 as cultivators, and 31,635 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 776 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 51,155 souls.

In the *Ain-i-Albani* (1596) pargana Richha has no place. It then formed a portion of maháls Hátmana (now absorbed in Chaumabla) and Bála (now in Jahanabad). The former belonged to the Sambhal, and the latter to the Badáyún government of the Delhi province. Two other Akbari parganas of Sambhal—Kábar and Sirsáwan—seem also to have contributed villages towards the formation of Richha. But when Richha was formed is a matter of doubt. We first hear of it when Nawáb Faiz-ulláh Khán (1774-94), in whose fief of Rámpur it lay, severed a portion of its area as material for his new pargana of Chaumabla. At the cession to the Company (1801) it was included in the district of Bareilly, and when in 1233-34 a northern division was detached from that district, Richha was detached with it. In 1841-42, however, the pargana and the rest of the new division were reannexed to Bareilly, and since then Richha has been affected by no territorial readjustments.

SANEHA, a parganah of the Aonla tahsíl, is bounded on the north-east by parganah and tahsíl Karor, and on the north by parganah and tahsíl Mírganj, the frontier being sometimes formed by the fickle bed of the Rám-ganga, on the west by parganah Aonla of its own tahsíl, the boundary here and there coinciding with the courses of the Aril and Katra, on the south by the Budaun district, and on the east by parganah Balia of its own tahsíl. Its total area, according to the official statement of 1878, was 83 square miles and 163 acres, a measurement more than two miles less than that of the scientific but earlier revenue survey. Details of this area and also of the population will be hereafter given. The parganah contains 259 estates or maháls, distributed amongst 126 mauzas or villages.

Saneha lies in the alluvial plain of the Rám-ganga, and is therefore as flat a tract as could be found anywhere. The highest observed level is 552 feet above the sea at Fatehganj beside the Aril, and the lowest 520 feet at Keúna Shádipur beside the Bajha. A map attached to the settlement report makes some attempt to divide the parganah into three parallel belts running north-west and south-east. The belt nearest the Rám-ganga is called *khádir* or river flats, and the two other *bangar* or uplands. These divisions may for purposes of description be adopted here also. But the whole parganah is in truth a river-flat, and the so-called

PHYSICAL FEATURES.

upland tracts are at most slightly-raised terraces marking levels formerly washed by the river

The Khádir belt which immediately adjoins the Rám-ganga is extremely fertile, though less fertile than the corresponding tract in parganahs Aonla and Sarauh. The height of its water-level renders irrigation needless, even for sugarcane; and manure is little used, except for garden produce. But the khádir sometimes suffers from a superfluity of water. It is damaged by occasional floods, which leave, however, rich alluvial deposits. It was perhaps the fear of these floods that thirty years ago abandoned the tract to the occupation of coarse marketable grasses. But the margin of cultivation has since then descended, the bulk of the khádir is richly cultivated, and rents are steadily rising

Though called bángar by the map just mentioned, the second belt is in the settlement report itself styled old khádir. Adjoining the khádir, on the west, it resembles that tract in many of its qualities. It in fact merely represents a similar but older deposit of the same river. Its fertility is high. Water being near the surface, irrigation is not absolutely requisite, and is practised only in years of drought.

The third and most westerly is also the most backward tract. It continues its course north-westwards into parganah Aonla, where, as here, it is named the "2nd class bángar." Towards the banks of the Aril large patches of *dhák* jungle, the only forest in the parganah, are encountered. At the last settlement of land revenue (1835) this forest stretched for miles. The *dhák* was formerly cut every seven years for fuel, while its leaves and gum were annually sold. But with the advent of the railway felling became more frequent, and the last traces of woodland must before long disappear. In this belt irrigation is both required and practised. The Aril and wells are the principal sources of the water used.

Excluding the Aril and Rám-ganga, which bound rather than enter the parganah, there are no perennial streams. But several old water-bearing beds of the Rám-ganga meander across the country, supplying in their pools its only large natural reservoirs. Amongst these beds must, perhaps, be reckoned the Bajha and Andhariya, which, when they flow at all, follow from north to south the general slope of the country. The Khak-si is another small water-course running in the same direction, and joining the Aril almost opposite Atarchendi (of Aonla). All these streams receive in times of flood the surplus waters of the tortuous Aril, the two former carrying it off to swell the Rám-ganga.

The products of the soil vary in texture—*dúmat* (loam), *maltyár* (clay), and *bhúr* (sand). The cultivated area is returned as containing 55·2 per cent. of the first, 30·1 of the second, and 14·4 of the

last. As might be expected in a plain where there are no large towns, and where but 8.6 per cent of the total area is barren, the products of the parganah are almost wholly agricultural. The principal crops of the autumn harvest are *bājra* millet and rice, a secondary place being taken by maize, *jaīr* millet, and cotton. Of the 15,130 acres cultivated for the spring harvests, 12,031 are returned as sown with wheat; and the area of other crops is comparatively insignificant. Local produce finds here a readier sale than in most parganahs, for Sanha possesses more than the usual number of market villages and more than the usual mileage of communications. The chief places are Aliganj,¹ Gannu, Bhamanra, and Basharatganj. At the last named is a station of the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, which passes due east and west through the heart of the parganah. Each of the two halves into which it bisects Sanha is traversed by a road running south-westwards towards Budann. Of these two highways, the northern is unmetalled as far as Aonla in the next parganah, but the southern is metalled throughout.

Settlement of
land revenue.

The areas of the parganah at the time of the past and present revenue settlements may be thus compared:—

		At last settle- ment	By measure- ment	Increase per cent	Decrease per cent.
		Acres	Acres		
Total area		52,851	53,337	0.9	
Revenue free	...	4,519	2,888		36
Barren	...	4,022	4,606	14.5	
Assessable . .	{ Old waste	57,332	7,558		56.3
	{ New fallow	1,034	190		81.6
	{ Cultivated	25,944	38,095	46.8	
	{ Total	44,310	45,843	3.4	

The increase of cultivation was, as already noted, chiefly in the *khādīr* tract. Of the cultivated area, 27.6 per cent. is returned as watered.

The current settlement was effected by Mr S. M. Moens. His general system of assessment has been noted above,² and we need here give only the special details affecting this parganah. Dividing Sanha into three circles, corresponding with the tracts already described, he assumed the following rates for the various soils of each.—

Soil.		Circle I, <i>Khādīr</i> .	Circle II, <i>Old khādīr</i>	Circle III, <i>Bānqar</i>
		Rs a p	Rs a. p.	Rs a p
<i>Dumat</i>	{ Irrigated			4 8 0
	{ Unirrigated	4 8 0	4 12 0	3 10 0
<i>Mattiyār</i>	{ Irrigated			3 6 0
	{ Unirrigated	3 8 0	3 14 0	2 10 0
<i>Bhur</i>	{ Irrigated			3 4 0
	{ Unirrigated	3 4 3	3 6 0	2 6 0

¹ Since the abolition of its house-tax in October, 1876, Aliganj or Handaiganj has had no claims to be described in a separate Gazetteer article. Its population amounted in 1872 to 1,819 souls only.

² *Supra* p. 612

The application of these rates to the assessable area gave the parganah a gross rental of Rs. 1,47,425. Deduced from this sum at 50 per cent, the demand would have reached Rs. 73,712. The figure actually proposed was Rs. 73,230, or, including the 10 per cent. cess and fees (*nazrāna*) on revenue-free lands, Rs 81,135. The results and incidence of the new demand may be thus compared with those of the old :—

Settlement	INCIDENCE OF AGRICULTURE						TOTAL DEMAND, INCLUDING CASSES	
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final
	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former ...	2 3 2	1 7 9½	1 4 6½	1 3 4	0 14 8½	1 0 11½	55,087	42,255
Present ...	...	2 1 11	...	1 12 5	...	1 8 2½	..	73,230
Increase ...	...	0 10 1½	...	0 8 4	...	0 7 2½	...	23,975

The increase, 42 per cent., was justified by the large advance in cultivation, and met with few or no objections from the landholders concerned. Though not yet finally sanctioned by Government, Mr. Moens' demand is still in force. A slight modification had in 1878-79 reduced it to Rs 73,073.

The proprietors who pay this demand are, as usual in the Aonla tahsil, chiefly Rajputs. Amongst their tenants Kisins, Murāos, and Bājputs predominate. The average cultivator's holding, including land tilled by the proprietors themselves, is 3·6 acres. The sum paid as rent, not including such land, was in 1872 returned by village papers as Rs. 1,14,207. The census of the same year, adding manorial cesses, increases that figure to Rs. 1,33,832.

The transfers which during the term of the last settlement partially changed the proprietary body may be shown as follows :—

Description of transfer.		Area.	Government demand.	Transfer price.	Average per acre.
		A r p.	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a p.
By private sale	...	9,246 0 20	9,628 15 5	70,944 13 0	7 10 9
Mortgage	...	6,161 0 20	6,817 2 1	48,948 0 0	7 15 1
Auction by decrees of Court	...	7,461 0 0	7,992 11 2	56,689 0 0	7 7 5

and 18,686 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 782 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 30,822 souls.

In the Institutes of Akbar (1596), Saneha or Saneya is entered as a paraganah or *mahál* of the Badáyún government and History. Dehli province. Including as it then did parganah Balia, its area was about 94,256 acres, and its rental about 32,893 rupees. Whence its name was derived is uncertain, but perhaps, like that of Ajáon, from some village since effaced by the Rámghanga. Balia was transferred to Karor by the Rohillas (1748-74), and thus shorn Saneha was ceded to the British. It was included in its present district of Bareilly, and, before 1813, in its present tahsil of Aonla. Since that time its territorial changes have been insignificant.

SARÁULI, the capital of the paiganah so named, is a small town on the right bank of the Rámghanga, 28 miles west-north-west of Bareilly. The population in 1872 amounted to 4,885 souls.

The river face of the town is open, but its other sides are picturesquely backed and flanked by groves. The neighbouring The miraculous scorpions of Nirgan Sháh's tomb village or suburb of Sháhpur is perhaps a memorial of the Musalman mendicant Nirgan Sháh, whose tomb confers on Sarauli no little local celebrity. The masonry walls around the sepulchre have fallen into ruin, and abound with scorpions about two inches long from head to tail. "It is a curious fact," writes Mr. E. T. Atkinson, "which I have heard vouched for by several visitors to the place, that these scorpions will permit you to take them in your hand and carry them away for a distance, and will not use their sting. The guardian of the tomb considers their innocuousness is due to the all-pervading sanctity of the fakir who is buried there, but the fact is undisputable, however we may cavil at the reasons for it given by the residents. A good account of these insects and of several experiments instituted regarding their harmlessness was published in the correspondence columns of the *Delhi Gazette* in 1867. The author of the article has since assured me that from subsequent experiments he has no doubt that from some reason or other the scorpions of Sarauli have lost the offensive power which is readily exercised by their brethren in villages not half a mile off." The same fact is vouched for by Mr. E. Stack. These scorpions are probably disarmed for exhibition in some manner which a snake-charmer could explain.

Sarauli has a first-class police-station, a district post-office, a mud-built hostel (sarái), a village (halkabandi) school, and a market held twice weekly.

The Chaukidári Act (XX. of 1856) is in force here ; and during 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed, together with miscellaneous receipts and a balance from the preceding year, gave a total income of Rs. 621. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police, conservancy, and public works, amounted to Rs. 419. In the same year the town contained 509 houses, of which 384 were assessed with the tax : the incidence being Re. 1-8-1 per house assessed, and Re. 0-1-10 per head of population.

The town is said to have been founded by Surji, a Brahman woman belonging to one of the Pándo families so numerous in the vicinity. She received the site from some Delhi emperor in reward for food supplied during a campaign to his troops ; and is the reputed ancestress of several Brahmans still living in the village.

SARAULI, South Sarauli, or Baisi, a parganah of the Aonla tahsíl, is bounded on the north by parganah and tahsíl Mírganj, the boundary at times and places coinciding with the capricious course of the Rámunganga, on the north-west by the Native State of Rámpur, on the south-west by the Aul, which divides it from Budaun district and parganah Aonla of its own tahsíl ; and on the east again by parganah Aonla. Its total area, according to the official statement of 1878, was 59 square miles and 348 acres, and, according to the scientific but earlier revenue survey, about 100 acres less. Details of this area, and also of population, will be hereafter given. The parganah contains 95 estates (*mahál*) distributed amongst 56 villages (*mauza*).

It is, indeed, the want of irrigation which leaves the parganah in its somewhat forlorn condition. Visiting it in time of drought, Irrigation.

Mr. Moens wrote :—" In parts I found great tracts of sand drifted into ridges. The soil was too loose to admit of *merhs* (low walls) to demarcate the fields, and only a few straggling feeble stumps of *bājra* showed that the land was not barren. *A branch from the Rám-ganga canal,¹ passing through the parganah, would change it into a garden.* Population is abundant, the cultivators are laborious ; the will is there, nothing is wanting but the water. Well-irrigation, where the depth of water, as here, is such as not to admit of the use of a *dhenkali* (lever), is a long process, and the labour at the cultivator's command is limited. A canal would enable the villagers to irrigate their whole *rabi* (spring crop) by flow in three or four days. The amount of *rabi* would be largely increased; cane and cotton cultivation would rapidly extend; and the nature of the soil would be gradually improved from the manure which it would be worth the cultivator's while to expend on the land, and from the deposits left by the water "

The depth of water from the surface is in the uplands from 16 to 26 feet, but in the Rám-ganga basin from 6 to 8 feet only. Rivers and reservoirs.

The existing means of irrigation are wells, ponds, and rivers. The first-named are generally worked with bullocks and leathern buckets. Of the second the chief is the natural lagoon, known as the Gauháni jhíl at Lalaur. This, as already mentioned (page 529), retains water throughout the year. In the rains its surplus waters sometimes find their way to the Pairiya. Lalaur is said to be mentioned in the Mahábhárata; and amongst artificial tanks is one of equally ancient traditions, the Ádi Ságar, near Rámnagar.² The rivers are the Aril and its affluent, the Pairiya, which both form for some distance the boundary with Aonla. Just before reaching the frontier the Aril is reinforced by the Gángan, which, as the most important of the two, should by rights give its name to the united stream.³ In the parganah itself the Aril's tributaries are little more than elongated ravines, often overgrown with bushes or grass. The Khára water-course is the only one which bears a name. At Islámpur-Dalíppur, in this parganah, the Aril is dammed for irrigation.⁴

Though it possesses several indigo factories worked by natives, the parganah can boast no important or peculiar manufactures. Products and marts. Its products are, as elsewhere in tahsíl Aonla, almost limited to those of the soil. Of the total cultivated area 62 25 per cent. is sown

¹ For an account of Rám-ganga Canal schemes see above, pp 254-56. Rámnagar.

² See article on

³ For some account of the Gángan and Gángan Canal *vide supra*, pages 250

to 253

⁴ See Mr. Stack's description of the Aril irrigation, article on tahsíl Aonla.

with autumn and 37·75 with spring crops. Amongst the former the principal staples are *bājra* (35·02 per cent.), *joār* (6·35), cotton (5·72), and rice (5·51); amongst the latter, wheat (29·73 per cent.) The markets, held twice weekly at Sarauli and Hardáspur, in the parganah itself, and at Gurgáon, just over the border in Aonla, provide a sale for local produce. Rámnagar of this parganah is more remarkable for its antiquity than for any trade which it possesses. In outlets for trade Sarauli is the poorest parganah of the district. Roads it has none,¹ and the Rám-ganga is navigable only in the rains

Classification of area

The comparative statistics of past and present measurements may be shown in acres as follows:—

			At last settle- ment	At present settlement	Increase per cent	Decrease per cent.
			Acres	Acres.		
Total area	...	...	37,627	38,091	1·2	...
Revenue-free	...	...	1,637	2,014	23·0	...
Barren,	...	...	6,969	4,157	...	...
Assessed ably	Old waste	...	8,511	3,218	...	43·3
	New fallow	...	1,185	211	...	62·2
	Cultivated	...	19,325	28,491	...	82·2
Total			29,021	31,990	47·4	...
					99	...

It will be seen that, in spite of defective irrigation, tillage has largely increased. The growth in revenue-free area is due to the grant of two villages, untaxed, to the Nawáb of Rámpur.

The current settlement of land-revenue was effected by Mr. S. M. Moens, whose general method of assessment has been elsewhere² mentioned. Dividing the parganah into two circles, he assumed the following rental rates for the various soils of each:—

Rent-rates per acre on

Circle	DUMAT OR LOAM		MATTIYAR OR OLATET SOIL.		BHÚR OR SANDY SOIL.			
					1st quality		2nd quality.	
	Wet ³	Dry	Wet	Dry	Wet	Dry	Wet	Dry.
	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.	Rs a. p.
I — Bāgar or up- land.	4 12 0	3 19 0	4 0 0	3 0 0	3 8 0	2 8 0	3 0 0	1 12 0
II — Kādar or Rám- ganga basin	...	5 10 0	...	4 0 0	..	3 4 0	none	none.

¹This is literally true at the present time. Mr. Moens mentions "one fair *kacha* road, that to Chandausi." But no such highway is now recognized by the Public Works Department.

²Supra, p. 612.

³By "wet" is meant artificially irrigated. The lands in the 1st circle are naturally moist, but not being thus irrigated are entered as "dry."

The application of these rates to the assessable area gave for the parganah an estimated gross rental of Rs 84,059; and deduced from this sum at 50 per cent, the demand would have reached Rs. 42,029. The amount actually proposed was Rs 45,400, or, including the 10 per cent. cess and fees (*nazrána*) on revenue-free lands, Rs. 49,940. The results and incidence of the new demand may be thus compared with those of the old :—

Settle- ment	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND, EX- CLUDING CESSES.	
	Cultivated area.		Assessable area		Total area.			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.	Initial.	Final
	Rs. a p	Rs a. p	Rs a p	Rs a p	Rs a. p	Rs a p	Rs	Rs
Former .	1 15 5	1 6 2	1 4 10	1 3 9	1 0 2	1 0 7	38,004	37,858
Present .	...	1 12 0		1 8 11½	...	1 4 11½	...	45,400
Increase	...	0 5 10	...	0 5 2½	...	0 4 4½	...	7,542

The new demand awaits final sanction by Government, but is provisionally in force. A slight modification had, in 1878-79, reduced its total to Rs 45,370.

Amongst the proprietors who pay this revenue Rájputs are the leading caste; whilst among their tenants Kísáns, Ahírs, Chamárs, Bráhmans, and Rájputs predominate. Of the total cultivated area 3,004 acres are tilled by the proprietors themselves, 17,638 acres by tenants with rights of occupancy, and the remainder by tenants-at-will. The average cultivated holding measures 3.9 acres. The actual rental of the parganah by village papers, without allowing for the hypothetical rent of lands tilled by the proprietors themselves, is returned in the settlement report as Rs 75,205. But the census of 1872, while professing to add manorial cesses, understates the figure at Rs 50,180. During the term of the last settlement rents appear to have remained almost stationary, notwithstanding a great advance (44 per cent) in prices.

Throughout that term transfers of land were rare. The actual statistics are as follows —

Nature of alienations			Acres.	Revenue de- mand	Price.	Average per acre.
				Rs. a. p	Rs. a p	Rs a. p.
Sales	...	...	2,310	2,755 7 3	23,202 0 0	10 0 8
Mortgages	..	...	5,971	6,629 14 2	49,770 0 0	8 5 1
Auctions by decrees of court	...	...	5,401	5,708 1 8	39,161 5 9	7 4 0

In the *Ain-i-Albani*, Barsir, which derived its name from a village still existing in the modern parganah, was a *mahál* of the History Badáyún government and Dehli province. Its area was about 379,188 acres, and its rental about Rs 53,685. It then, and for some 240 years afterwards, included territory both north and south of the Rámanga. But in 1835, North Sarauli was transferred from Moradabad, in which the parganah had been included at cession (1801) to Bareilly; and Sarauli was thus divided into two separate parganahs lying in separate districts. In 1842, however, the latter barrier was removed, and South Sarauli followed North into Bareilly. The vicissitudes of North Sarauli, and its final absorption in Mírganj, have been elsewhere described.¹ That absorption has left its southern sister in undisputed possession of the title Sarauli. In 1861 a large portion (20 villages) of both Saraulis was ceded to the Nawáb of Rámpur, in recognition of his services during the great rebellion; but two villages were at the same time added to South Sarauli from elsewhere. The parganah is still sometimes called Barsir.

SENTHAL, a small market town of pargana Nawábganj, stands in the fork formed by the junction of the Churaili and Girem right distributaries of the Bahgúl canal, about a mile distant from each. It lies 16 miles north-east of Bareilly, and contained in 1872 a population of 4,210 inhabitants.

Senthal has an elementary school, and can boast a fair number of brick- Fair of Chiragh Ali. built houses. Its market is held twice weekly, and a fair assembles yearly at the tomb of the religious mendicant Chiragh Ali Sháh. This gathering, which begins on the 1st of Kárttik, (October-November), and lasts a week, is much frequented by Muhammadans, and especially by Muhammadan courtizans (*tawáif*).

The Chaukídári Act (XX. of 1856) is in force at Senthal. During 1877-78, the house-tax thereby imposed, together with minor receipts, yielded a total income of Rs 215. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police, amounted to Rs. 264. In the same year the town contained 901 houses, of which 400 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 0-9-8 per house assessed, and Re. 0-0-11 per head of population. House-tax.

The town was granted by one of the Dehli emperors to a certain Sayyid Amán-ulláh, and contains a large number of his reputed History. descendants.

SHÁHI, a small town of parganah Mírganj, stands on the left bank of the West Bahgúl river, 17 miles north-north-west of Bareilly. The unmetalled line, which near Fatehganj West leaves the Bareilly-Moradabad road for Shishgarh

¹See article on *Mírganj* parganah.

and Rudarpur, is here joined by a similar line from Baheri. The town in 1872 contained 3,771 inhabitants.

The site of Sháhi is flat and, except when the Himálayas are visible, lovely; but the following description from Heber's Journal will show how magnificent a background that gigantic range sometimes lends the town. "The nearer hills," he writes, "are blue, and in outline and tints resemble pretty closely, at this distance, those which close in the vale of Clwyd. Above these rose what might, in the present unfavourable atmosphere, have been taken for clouds, had not their seat been so stationary, and their outline so harsh and pyramidal,—the patriarchs of the continent, perhaps the surviving ruins of a former world, white and glistening as alabaster, and, even at this distance of probably one hundred and fifty miles towering above the nearer and secondary range as much as these last (though said to be seven thousand six hundred feet high) are above the plain on which we were standing. I felt intense delight and awe in looking on them, but the pleasure lasted not many minutes. The clouds closed in again, as on the fairy castle of St. John, and left us, but the former grey cold horizon, giving in the green plain of Rohilkhand, and broken only by scattered tufts of pípál and mango trees."¹

The town itself is not imposing. It has a few brick-built houses and a fair-sized Hindu temple, a first-class police-station, pargana school, and native hostel (*sardá*). But the great majority of its buildings are mud huts with tiled roofs. A market is held twice weekly, and the Chaukidári Act is, as at the place last-named, in force. During 1877-78 the proceeds of the house-tax and other receipts gave a total income of Rs. 488. The expenditure, chiefly on police and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 429. In the same year the town contained 545 houses, of which 440 were assessed with the tax; the incidence being Re. 1-0-8 per house assessed, and Re. 0-1-11 per head of population.

Till the opening of the current settlement, Sháhi was the chief town of an ancient pargana which had existed in the time of Akbar.² It was at one stage of its existence (1813-24) the head-quarters of a tahsil.

SHERGARH—See KABAR

SHERPUR KALÁN, or Great Sherpur, so far justifies its title that it is the largest town in pargana Púranpur. It stands at the end of a cross-country track from Púranpur, somewhat over two miles distant from that village and about 58 miles east-north-east of Bareilly. It contained in 1872 a population

¹ *Narrative*, I, 248, November 18th, 1824, Sháhi

² See article on pargana *Mirganj*

of 3,712 inhabitants, and has a market twice weekly, but is in no other respect remarkable.

SPISHGARH, the chief town of parganah Sirsāwan, stands on the unmetalled Shah and Rudarpur road, 31 miles north-north-west of Bareilly. About a mile to its east flows the Kuli brook; and about a mile to the west lies the Rampur frontier. The population amounted in 1872 to 3,863 souls.

"Shi-lgarh," writes Heber in 1824, "is a poor village, on a trifling elevation, which is conspicuous in this level country. It has a ruinous fort on its summit, and altogether, with the great surrounding flat, and the blue hills behind it, put me in mind of some views of Rhuddlan."

Shi-lgarh has a third-class police-station, a district post-office, and a station of the Great Trigonometrical Survey. Its market is held twice weekly. The Chaukidari Act (XX. of 1856) is in force, and during 1877-78 the house-tax thereby imposed, together with miscellaneous receipts, and a balance from the preceding year, yielded a total income of Rs. 120. The expenditure, which was chiefly on police and conservancy, amounted to Rs. 324. In the same year the town contained 700 houses, of which 117 were assessed with the tax, the incidence being Re. 1-4-5 per house.

of villages, or sold for arrears of revenue. They now hold but 27 villages in the neighbourhood of Shuipuri, where they live, and their chieftain Partab Singh, is still known, though not officially recognized, as Rājā of Shuipuri¹.

SHISAWAN or SIPSAN, the smallest pargana of the Bareilly district, is a part of tahsil Bāhen. It is bounded on the north by pargana Chammah of its own tahsil; on the north-west by the native state of Rampur, on the south by pargana and tahsil Mirganj, and on the south-east by pargana Kādar of its own tahsil. According to the official statement of 1878, it contained 32 square miles and 278 acres, but according to the earlier revenue survey some 85 acres less. The details of area furnished by the settlement survey, and of population by the census, will be hereafter shown. The pargana contains

Sirsáwan to call on Boulderson and Heber. The dispute, it will be remembered, was ingeniously settled by the Bishop himself. ¹

Not quite a quarter of Súsáwan is barren and waste; and of the cultivated area a larger proportion (61·7 per cent) is watered than in any other parganah of the district. The same area shows 56·6 per cent. of loamy (*dímat*), 40·9 of clayey (*mattiyár*), and 2·5 of sandy (*blúr*) soils. Of natural beauties, unless crops and planted groves can be included in that term, Súsáwan has nothing to show. In summer, when the crops are off the ground, and haze obscures the distance, it might be hard to find a balder and more unlovely tract. But on a clear winter morning the snowy Himálaya lends a noble

ECONOMICAL FEATURES
Products background to its green cornfields and sombre mango orchards. Its crops are the parganah's only noticeable products. In autumn the principal growths are rice, the tall millets maize, juái, and bájra, and cotton; in spring wheat, and next, after a long interval, gram. There is but one road to provide an outlet for the surplus grain. Thus, the unmetalled Sháhi and Rudarpur line, carries local produce either northwards to the chief town Shishgarh or southwards to Bareilly. The weekly markets at several villages besides Shishgarh supply the simple needs of the inhabitants. Amongst such places may be mentioned Mánpur, Sahoia, and Jáfarpur Bahi.

Areas of settlement survey. The areas of the parganah, according to the surveys of the past and present settlements, may be thus compared:—

Settlement.	Unassessable		Assessable			TOTAL.
	Revenue-free	Barren	Culturable waste	Cultivated	Total	
	Acrea	Acrea	Acrea.	Acrea	Acrea	
Past ..	1,654	2 471	3,503	22,511	26,014	30,139
Present ..	269	2,865	2,120	15,544	17,664	20,798
Difference ..	—1,385	+ 394	—1,383	—6,997	—8,350	—9,341

The large decrease in total and assessable area is due to the grant, after the great rebellion, of 21 villages to the Nawáb of Rámpur. If we exclude

¹ "He (the Nawáb of Rámpur) maintained that the proposed work would drown some of his villages. We went in the afternoon to see the place, and I endeavoured by the help of a very rude extempore levelling instrument, made of the elephant ladder, four bamboos, and a weighted string, to ascertain the real course the water would take, and how high the dam might be raised without danger or mischief. My apparatus, rude as it was, was viewed with much wonder and reverence by these simple people, and as I kept on the safe side, I hope I did some good, or at least no harm, by my advice to them. The *rayats* of the Nawáb indeed, as well as the Rája and his sons, professed themselves perfectly satisfied with the line proposed."—*Journal*, Vol. I., chap 17.

these villages from consideration, we shall still find a slight falling off in assessable, but at the same time a slight increase in cultivated area

The current settlement was effected by Mr. F. W. Porter, under the supervision of Mr. S. M. Moens. As in Kábar, division into enclaves of assessment was found unnecessary, and the crop rent-rates assumed for the purpose of ascertaining the gross rental were the same as in that parganah (*q. v.*) Applied to the area of each soil under each crop, these rates gave loan an average rent of Rs. 5-2-6, clay of Rs. 3-13-4, and sand of Rs. 2-10-7 per acre

Whether reckoned by crop or soil-rates, the gross rental of the assessable area did not exceed Rs. 70,840, and deduced from this sum at 50 per cent, the demand would have reached Rs. 35,420. It was actually fixed at Rs. 36,910, or, including cesses, Rs. 40,638. The result and incidence of the new assessment may be thus compared with those of the old :—

Settlement.	INCIDENCE PER ACRE ON						TOTAL DEMAND, (EXCLUDING CESSSES).	
	Cultivated area		Assessable area		Total area			
	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final	Initial	Final.
	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs. a. p.	Rs.	Rs.
Former ...	2 7 2	2 7 4	2 1 9	1 14 5	1 13 0	1 13 6	37,429	38,274
Present ...	...	2 9 9	...	2 0 3	..	1 15 3	...	36,910
Difference ...	...	0 2 5	...	0 1 10	...	0 1 9	...	—1,364

The figures here given for the past settlement are those of villages still forming part of the parganah. Had the villages since ceded to Rámpur been included, the decrease in total demand would of course have been far greater. It is noticeable that Sirsáwan is the only Bareilly parganah in which the demand was not enhanced by resettlement. Until finally sanctioned by Government the new demand is in provisional force. It in 1878-79 still amounted to Rs. 36,907.

The landholders who pay this revenue are chiefly Játs, Shaikhs, and Kurmís. As in Kábar, the *zamindári* tenure is most common; but in 6 or 8 villages the *talukadári*¹ also exists. The talukadárs are heirs or assignees of the Sirsáwan Rájās, who at one time owned the whole parganah². There are no returns showing what amount

¹ *Supra*, p. 617. "Tenures."

² Page 618.

of land changed owners during the currency of the last settlement. Amongst the tenantry Kurmís, Kísáns, Muiáos, and Chamárs are most numerous. The gross rental of the parganah according to village papers was, probably on account of inaccuracy, omitted from the settlement report. But adding manorial cesses, the census estimated the sum at Rs. 80,589

According to the census of 1872, parganah Sirsáwan contained 47 villages, of which 14 had less than 200 inhabitants, 23 between 200 and 500; six between 500 and 1,000; three between 1,000 and 2,000; and one between 3,000 and 5,000. The total population numbered in the same year 21,986 souls (10,354 females), giving 647 to the square mile. Classified according to religion there were 15,162 Hindús, of whom 7,073 were females; and 6,824 Musalmáns, amongst whom 3,281 were females. Distributing the Hindu population amongst the four great classes, the census shows 556 Bráhmans, of whom 253 were females; 224 Rajputs, including 86 females, and 186 Baniyas (80 females); whilst the great mass of the population is comprised in "the other castes" of the census returns, which show a total of 14,196 souls (6,654 females). The principal Brahman sub-divisions found in this parganah are the Gaur, Kanauiya, and Sáraswat. The chief Rájput clans are the Chauháu, Gaur, and Katehriya. The Baniyas belong to the Agarwál, Mahá, and Tinwála subdivisions. The most numerous amongst the other castes are the Máhi (1,665), Chamár (1,763), Kísán (2,165), and Kurmi (4,101). Besides these, the following castes, comprising less than one thousand members, are found in this parganah.—Koli, Lohár, Gadaniya, Kayath, Kahár, Dhobi, Ját, Baihai, Bharbhúnja, Ahír, Nai or Hajjám, Bhangí or Khákrob, Dekaut, Gosáin, Sonái, Toli, Kalwár, Nat, Ohhípi, Kumhá, Gújar, Tamboli, Bairági, Blát, Dhánuk, and Darzi. The Musalmans are distributed amongst Shaikhs (6,489), Sayyids (7), and Patháns (327), or entered as without distinction.

The occupations of the people are shown in the statistics collected at the same census. From these it appears that of the male adult population (not less than fifteen years of age), 78 are employed in professional avocations, such as Government servants, priests, doctors, and the like; 623 in domestic service, as personal servants, water-carriers, barbers, sweepers, washermen, &c., 200 in commerce, in buying, selling, keeping or lording money or goods, or the conveyance of men, animals, or goods; 4,261 in agricultural operations; 1,369 in industrial pursuits, arts, and mechanics, and the preparation of all classes of substances, vegetable, mineral, and animal. There were 375 persons returned as labourers, and 114 as of no specified occupation. Taking the total population, irrespective

of age or sex, the same returns give 430 as landholders, 12,808 as cultivators, and 8,748 as engaged in occupations unconnected with agriculture. The educational statistics, which are confessedly imperfect, show 118 males as able to read and write out of a total male population numbering 11,632 souls.

The name of Sirsáwan is derived from that of the village so called, once a part of the parganah. This village was included in the tract granted to Rámpur, and now bears the name of Mansúrpur; but it was in ancient times the capital of the Sirsáwan Rájas, chiefs of the Katehriya Rájputs. In Akbar's reign the then Rája removed his head-quarters to Shíshgarh, the present parganah capital, where his descendants still reside. The *Áin-i-Akbari* in 1596 mentions Sirsáwan as a *mahál* of the Sambbhal government and Dehli province, with an area of 23,493 acres and rental of Rs. 7,702. During the remainder of the Dehli domination, and throughout that of the Rohillas which followed, the Katehriyas still held their ground. On the fall of the Rohillas, and introduction of the Oudh rule in 1774, the parganah seems to have been partially or wholly included in the fief of Rámpur, granted as consolation or conciliation to the Rohilla Nawáb Faiz-ulláh Khán. He severed a large portion of its area to contribute towards the formation of Chaumabla; but on his death this portion of his fief was resumed by the Nawáb Vazír (1794). Seven years later, on the cession of Rohilkhand to the Company, Sirsáwan was included in the Bareilly district, of which it has ever since formed part. At the earlier British settlements the Rájas of Shíshgarh were still talukadás of all Sirsáwan. But their large domains were sold or farmed for arrears of revenue, and in 1850 the farmers, who were, as a rule, the headmen (*mukaddam*) of the villages, were confirmed as proprietors. In 1860 about a third of the parganah, comprising 21 villages on its western border, were ceded to the Nawáb of Rámpur, in recognition of loyal services rendered during the mutiny. The small remnant now left of Sirsáwan might advantageously be united with Kabar.

TÍSUA, a village of paigana Farídpur, stands on the metalled Sháhjánpur road, 20 miles south-east of Bareilly. Its lands are bounded on the north-east by the west Bahgúl river, and their south-western corner is traversed by the Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway. The population amounted in 1872 to 1,121 souls.

Tísua has a fourth-class police-station, a hostel (*sarái*) for travellers, and a market held twice weekly. It was former by the headquarters of a parganah and tahsil which bore its name, but was absorbed about 1825 in Farídpur.

GENERAL INDEX.

A.

- ABDOL HAKK DIBI ARI**, historical writer, 55
Abdullah Khán, Governor of Bareilly, 105, 655
Ahd-ur Rahím Khan, rebel Governor of Budann, 121; superseded in Governorship, 126, 165
Abnisi caste, 46
Administrative subdivisions and changes therein, Budann, 21, Bijnor, 238-240, Bareilly, 500-504
Advances to cultivators, 635
Afghans in Budann, 102, 105, in Bareilly, 657
 See also Pathans and Rohillas
Afsáh Khán, Khwájá, prefect (*amil*) of Budann, 115
Afzalgarh town, Bijnor, 371-72, **Amír Khán** deserted at, 174
Afzalgarh pargana, 373-79
Agarwál, or **Agarwál Banias**, 45, 258, 581
 See also sections on population in pargana articles
Agasth, a Brahman saint, 576
Age of population, Budann, 11, Bijnor, 285, Bareilly, 575.
Agosi, police outpost, Budann, 3
Agricultural implements, Budann 27, Bijnor, 270, Bareilly, 511, castles, 124, 127, 623
Agriculture, Budann, 25-32, Bijnor, 267-276, Bareilly, 511-67
Aliar caste, Budann, 46, 123, 126, Bijnor, 289; Bareilly, 581
Aliarát, or **Aliar land**, 46, 111
Aliarwar Chamars, 587.
Alichhatra, Alikot, or **Rámnagar**, fortress of, 613, 696
Alifar caste, Budann, 46, Bijnor, 289, Bareilly, 581, 708, and *see also* population sections in pargana notices
Ahmad of Kot, 111-12
Ahmad, tomb of **Sayyid**, 160
Ahmad Khán Bangash defeats **Safdar Jang**, 108
Ahmad Khán Abdali, first invasion of, 107, second invasion, 109, third and fourth invasions, 110
Ain-i-Akbari, or "Institutes of Akbar" its statistics for Budann, 104, for Bijnor, 239-40, 346, for Bareilly, 501, 602 *See also* historical sections of pargana articles
Ain-ul-din, Khwájá, prefect of Budann, 115
Ajáon, an extinct pargana of Bareilly, 501-502, 789
Ajnapál, king of Budann, reputed founder of the fortress and a temple, 90, 158.
Ajudán—*see* **Anisced**
Akbar (emperor), Budann in the time of, 103-04, Bijnor, 346-348, Bareilly, 654
Akbarabad, a village of Bijnor, 379
Akbarabad pargana, Bijnor, 379, 385
Akhánpur or **Beohi**, fortress of, 97
Ala-be-nawn, poet, 136
Alapur, village and police station in Budann, 3, 6 135
Alá-ud-din Khilji, emperor, Governor of Budann, 95-96
Alá-ud-din Mas'úd, emperor, 93-94
Ala-ud-din, **Sayyid**, emperor, retires to Budann, 100, founds **Alipur**, 136
Alienations of land, Budann, 74, Bijnor, 324-25, Bareilly, 619 and *see* land-transfer sections in pargana articles
Ali Beg Gurgan, the **Mughal**, invades **Rohilkhand**, 46, 311, 650
Aligarh district, 4-5, 10
Ali Kuli Khán, Governor of Bareilly, 654
All Mardán, Persian Governor of **Kandahár**, 159
Ali Muhammad, founder of the **Rohilla** power, 105-107, 318-319, 657-661.
Aliluyai Khan, 350
Almas Ali, prefect of Budann, 116
*Ahrar*ya tobacco, 270
Amallas or "Indian labourer," 24, 265
Anarua village, Bareilly, 696
Ambhera village, Bijnor, 385
American Methodist Mission, branch of, at Budann, 53, 161, Bijnor, 302, Bareilly, 590
Amir Khán tho Pindávi, his invasion, 356-61, 676
Amir Khusru, poems of, 55, 89 note, 160, 649, 650
Amín Umr, Governor of Budann, 95, 164
Amri stream, 521
Amroha pargana, **Moradabad** 11, 238.
Ámsot, a hamlet of Bijnor, 385
Anarchy, reign of during mutiny, in Budann, 120, Bijnor, 366, Bareilly, 685
Angurah, a Brahman saint, 575
Animal kingdom, Budann, 20, Bijnor, 262, Bareilly, 636
Anisced or *ajudán*, 542-559
Antiquities, 146, 157, 199, 221, 414, 437, 439, 446, 455, 457, 486, 487, 488, 696, 724, 748, 761, 762, 770, 796, 797, 817
Anupshahr in **Balandshahr**, 10
Anwari—*see* **Arhwa**
Aonla town and municipality in Bareilly, and former capital of the **Rohillas**, 696-99, 108, 349-618, and *passim* in Bareilly notice.
Aonla tal-ú, 699-703
Aonla tree, 265
Aonla pargana, 703-10
Ápsara or **Absara** stream, Bareilly, 523.
Arakh caste, 45, 581
Arám, emperor, 91
Architecture, domestic, 51-72, 207-222 And for some account of principal architectural monuments *see* articles on principal towns, such as Budann, Bijnor, Bareilly, and *passim*

- Area and boundaries, Budaun, 2, Bijnor, 238, Bareilly, 499
 Area, changes in, Budaun, 4, Bijnor, 240 Bareilly, 501
Arhar pulse, 26, 267, 542, 557. And see products sections of pargana articles
Arhuai or *anwadri* mullet, 21, 538
 Aril or Ari river, 10, 522, irrigation from, 699-703, Aril-bridge police outpost, Budaun, 3, Asadpur, village of Budaun, 136
 Asadpur pargana Budaun, 136-12
 Asafpur village and railway-station, Budaun, 14, 58, 143
 Asaf-ud-daula, Nawab of Oudh, reign of, 115, 60 674
 Asoka, coins of 613, 797, founder of Buddhist temple at Alnchhatra, 641
 Assessment, principles of, current in Budaun, 69, Bijnor, 319, Bareilly, 612
 Aswār nala, 6, 13
 Atarchendi village, 701
 Atri, a Bráhmán saint, 575
 Andhlya amiyas, 581
 Aulá, of Elna, 4
 Aurangzeb, territorial changes in the reign of, 105, Bareilly under, 655
 Autumn crops, 26, 267, 511
 Azim, son of the Chamberlain Fatch Khán, 113, 164, 667
 Azíz Ahmád of Sahasrán, 123
 Azíz Khán of Bisauli, 121
- B
- Bábar's conquest of Hindústán, 102
 Babrala (railway-station) in Budaun, 13, 14, 138, 521
Babul, acacia, 22, 24, 27, 265
 Báchhal Rájputs, 577
 Badáynn—see Budaun
 Badhak caste, 45
 Badr Islám Khán appointed Governor of Katchra, 107
 Badr-ud-din Sankar Rúm, Governor of Budaun, murder of, 93
 Baghel Rájputs, 43.
 Baheliya caste, 45, 288, 521
 Bahera tree, 265
 Baheri village, 710
 Baheri taluq, 711
 Bahgúl river, East, Bareilly, 517, West, 521, Bahgúl canals, 526
 Bahlul, emperor of Delhi, 100, 102
 Bahita police-station, 3
Bangan or egg-fruit, 26
Bamgan tobacco, 270
 Bahrágis, religious mendicants, Bareilly, 591
 Bais Rájputs, Budaun, 44, Bareilly, 579
 Bájha or Andharya water course, Budaun and Bareilly, 10, 13, 515
 Bájra, millet, 27, 267, 554
Bakam or *bakáyan* tree, 22, 23, 265
Bakhi do, 266
 Bála Ráo, 124
 Balai or Balahi, a pargana of Akbar's reign, 3, 501, 769, 808
 Balakhera or Balaya-Pasiápur, 711
 Balhan, Ghiyas-ud-din, emperor, 94-5, 649.
 Baha village, Bareilly, 711.
 Balua pargana, 711-16
 Balua lagoon, 599
Bdm, or cels, 21, or stratum of stiff soil, 275
 Bamboos, 2, 24, 265, 540
 Banroli or Banranli village, Bareilly, 716
 Bau river, 251
 Banali or Jharua river, 250
 Bimbir Deo, ancestor of Budaun Tomars, 44
 Bángar, or uplands, Bijnor, 241, Bareilly, 505.
 Bangarh or Yáufnagar, fort in pargana Budaun, 106
 Bangash Patháns of Budaun and Farukhabad, 105 their defeat by Rohillas, 108
 Baníya castes in Budaun, 45, Bijnor, 288, Bareilly, 581
 Banjaras, Bijnor, 289, Bareilly, 581
Bar, *Barqad*, or banjan tree, 23-3, 265
 Bara Chuhra, village of Budaun, 143
 Baranwar Baníyas, 581
 Báraswami Baníyas, 15, 581
 Bárateli caste, 45
 Bárha Syáids, 106, 748
 Baraur stream, Bareilly, 522
 Baraur village, Bareilly, 716
 Bárbak Lodi of Jaunpur, 164
 Bardmár watercourse, Budaun, 10, 13, 138.
 Barei, Baral or Baroi brook, 742
 Bareh, see Bareilly.
 Bareilly (Bareh) district, notice of, 499 847.
 For a brief statement of the contents see page first mentioned
 Bareilly or Bareh city, 716-29
 Bargújar Rájputs, 14, 577
 Barhal caste 45 288, 581
 Barhápura town, Bijnor, 385.
 Barhápura pargana, 386 91
 Bári caste, 24 45, 288, 581
 Barker, General Sir Robert, Commander-in-Chief, his campaign in Rohilkhand, 112, 113
 Barkhera village, Bareilly, 729
 Barley cultivation 27, 268, 561
Barna tree, 22
 Barani or Bar-ár, an Akbari pargana, 3
 Barwar, a thief caste of Oudh, 585
 Basharatganj, Bisharatganj, or Ahmadnagar village, Bareilly, 739
 Báshtra town, Bijnor, 392
 Bashtra pargana, 3-3 97
 Basur caste, 15
 Belcham, escape of Sergeant-Major, 126
 Bedu caste, 45
Bel tree, 22, 24, 265
 Beldar caste, 288, 581
Ber tree—see Jujube
 Beoli village of pargana Satási, 98
 Besáji Pandit, leader of Marhatta forces, 112
 Bhabar forest in Bijnor, 211
 Bhadaurwa Rájputs, 43 577
 Bhaddu or Bhadihi caste, 288, 583
Bhadua, a kind of fish, 21
 Bhagwa caste, 45
 Bhagwan Das, Rája, prefect of Budaun, 115.
 Bhausani or Buffalo Wallow water-course, 10, 13.

- Bhakra river, Bareilly, 521
 Bhamor or Bhamaura village, Bareilly, 730
 Bhang or wild hemp, drug and rope made from, 266
 Bhantu caste, 47.
 Bhurs, 577
 Bhai bhujas or Bhurjas, 45, 288, 581
 Bharolia or Bharaula village, Bareilly, 730.
 Bhāts in Bijnor, 290, Bareilly, 581
 Bhatti Rājput, 43
 Bhīdars or Bhīwars, 136, 577, 647
 Bhils, 312, 577, 8, 647.
 Bhilāwa or Malacca bean, 265.
 Bhilsa tobacco, 271-72
 Bhiraon jhal in parganah Rajpura, 18
 Bhirauti village, 7, 121
 Bhitaura or Fatehganj West, 760, 761, battle of, 672
 Bhojūpura village, 730
 Bhirgu, a Brāhmaru saint, 575.
 Bhuinhar caste, 282, 577.
 Bhukarkeri of Muzaffarnagar, 238
 Bhukna caste, 288
 Bhūma Sambalhera parganah, Muzaffarnagar, 238
 Bhūre Khān, 127
 Bhāta or Unmedpur Bhātaha village, Bareilly, 730
 Bilit Gosām, a town of Budaun, 117, 143
 Bijnor (Bijnaur) district, notice of, 237-498
 For a brief statement of the contents see former page
 Bijnor, or Bijnani town, 393-401
 Bijnor tahsil, 401
 Bijnor parganah, 402-08
 Bijoria or Bichanria, 503, 730
 Bilāfi of Muradabad, 2
 Bilram parganah, 5
 Bilsanda village, 730
 Bils town and municipality of Budaun, 3, 144
 Bināwar village, Budaun, 7, 145
 Birds of Bijnor, 263, Bareilly, 537
 Bisalpur town and municipality, Bareilly, 731-733
 Bsalpur, a parganah and tahsil of Bareilly, 734-40
 Bisātis or pedlars, 45.
 Bisauli town, Budaun, 145-47.
 Bisauli parganah, 147-541
 Bishnoi sect, Bijnor, 302
 Bohra caste, 45, 582
 Boisragon, Captain, his successful expedition against the rebels in Bijnor, 369
 Bosni or bausni, a fish, 21, 529, 538.
 Boulderson, Mr., Collector, 571, 609, 718
 Boundaries and area, Budaun, 2, Bijnor, 238, Bareilly, 500 See also parganah articles
 Brāhmans, Budaun, 4, 42, Bijnor, 285-286, Bareilly, 575-576.
 Bricks, 36, 281, 748, 821
 Bridges, Budaun, 16-17, Bijnor, 259-260, Bareilly, 592
 British rule, cession to, 116, 356, 675, gradual restoration of, after the great rebellion, 130, 369, 692.
 Brown, Mr S., settlement of Sahaswān district by, 67-68, 232
 Budaun (Badāyūn) district, notice of, 1-236
 For a brief statement of contents see page first mentioned
 Budaun city, 89, 104, 154-65.
 Budaun tahsil, 165
 Budaun parganah, 4, 165-71
 Buffaloes, wild 537, domestic, 538, 543
 Building materials, Budaun, 36, Bijnor, 281.
 Buildings, principal—see Gazetteer articles on the principal towns
 Buland Khān, 673, 761
 Bullocks, 21, 533, 543
 Bundel or Bundela Rājputs, 577, 580.
 Burhpur parganah, 408-14
 C
 Canals, absence of in Budaun, 13 Khoh and Gāgan in Bijnor, 252-53, Bahgūl, Kichaha-Dhora, Kailās and Paha in Bareilly, 526-7, projects for new, from Gauges, Rāmganga and Sāda, 254-6, 529-9
 Cantonments, Bareilly, 723.
 Cardamums 334
 Carmichael, Mr C P., Collector and Settlement Officer, Budaun, 68, his settlement report, Budaun notice, *passim*, his mutiny narrative, 117-132
 Carmichaelganj, 156
 Castes and tribes, Budaun, 42-45, Bijnor, 285-295, Bareilly, 575-586
 Castles and houses, 51, 297, 588
 Cattle, 21, 262, 533, 543, diseases of, 133, 341.
 Census statistics, Budaun, 37-51, Bijnor, 281-297, Bareilly, 571-587
 Central Prison, Bareilly, 600
 Cesses, 320, 613
 Cession to the East India Co., 116, 356, 675
 Chāh Malzādi, police station, 162.
 Chaharbāgh at Bisauli, 116
 Chak or Chik, 45, 582.
 Chahya fish, 21
 Chamāi caste, 291, 583
 Champion, Colonel, invades Rohilkhand with Shuja ud-daula, 114, 608
 Chana pulse—see Gram
 Chandausi of Muradabad, 11, 11.
 Chandel Rājputs, 43, 577
 Chāndpur town and municipality, Bijnor, 414-16
 Chāndpur tahsil, 416
 Chāndpur parganah, 416-421.
 Chandi hills, 244, 472
 Chopur village, Budaun, 2, 171.
 Charkora lagoon, Budaun, 13
 Chaubari village, 615, 741.
 Chaudharis or caste headmen, Budaun, 51
 Chauhan Rājputs, Budaun, 43, Bijnor, 286-286; Bareilly, 577
 Chaumaha parganah, Bareilly, 741-746.
 Champitta weed, 539
 Chausani Bujyas, 45, 581.
 Cherū, 615
 Chhipri caste, 15, 288, 581.
 Chumul, mausoleum of, 160.

- Chína millet (canary-seed), cultivation of, in Bareilly, 556
 Chítal, spotted deer, 262, 537.
 Choyra, brooks so called, 12, 137, 251
 Cholera, 133, 340, 613
 Christian population, Budaun, 40, Bijnor, 302, Bareilly, 590, note
 Chugháni Shaikh, 47
 Chuka or Chauka river, Bareilly, 526.
 Chúnápaz or lime-burners, 45, 582
 Chúya—see Choyra
 Civil jurisdictions and district staff, Bareilly, 505
 Clarke, Mr. R. H., settlement of Sahaswán district by, 67-68
 Climate, Budaun, 18, Bijnor, 261, Bareilly, 534
 Clothing, 52, 589
 Courage, 637.
 Coke, Brigadier-General, leads a column through Budaun, 131
 Collections of land revenue, Budaun, 72, Bijnor, 320, Bareilly, 614
 College at Bareilly, 295
 Communication, means of, Budaun, 14, Bijnor, 267, Bareilly, 529-533
 Connecticut tobacco, 271-72
 Coriander crop, 542
 Cotton, cultivation of, in Budaun, 28, Bareilly, 556
 Court, Mr. H., his *Statistics of Budaun*, 2, footnote, and elsewhere in the Budaun notice, *passim*
 Courts, number and work of, 6, 340, 505, 641
 Crime statistics, Budaun, 58, Bijnor, 307, Bareilly, 599
 Criminal classes, 47, 584
 Crops, principal in Budaun, 25, in Bijnor, 267, in Bareilly, 541
 Cultivated area, 9, distribution of, in Budaun, 75-76, Bijnor, 316, table, Bareilly, 507
 Cultivated crops, Budaun, 25, Bijnor, 267, Bareilly, 541
 Cultivation—see Agriculture Increase of, 25, 316, 566
 Cultivating classes, condition of, 160, 331, 627
 Cultivators, their rights and classes, Budaun, 75, Bijnor, 326, Bareilly, 627.
 Currency, 637
 Customs and habits of the people, Budaun, 50, Bijnor, 297, Bareilly, 588-589
 Cutcherry road, Budaun, 15.

D.
 Dabura village and railway station in Budaun, 14, 172
 Dakaut—see Jotishi
 Dalera caste, Bareilly, 584
 Dalírganj lagoon, 13
 Daniell, Mr., appearance of in Eta during mutiny, 127, note
 Dára Singh of Ujháni, 131.
 Dáránagar, a town in Bijnor, 421.
 Dáránagar parganah, 422-428
 Darzis or tailors, 45, 288, 581.
 Dasa Bamiyas, 45, 288.
 Dátiganj or Arela in Budaun, 2, 3, 5, 6, 172
 Dúrganj or Salámpur tahsil, 3, 5, 72.
 Date palm, 22, 24, 265
 Dáúd Khán, adoptive father of Ali Muhammad, 105, 657-58
 Daulat Singh, Rájá, prefect (*ámil*) of Budaun, 115
 Daunri, battle of, 103
 Deaths from snake-bites and wild animals, 21, 263, 557, from other causes, 133, 340, 643
 Debgawán village, Budaun, 20
 Delhi province (*Sáha*), 3
 Demands and collections of land revenue, Budaun, 71-72, Bijnor, 320, Bareilly, 614
 Deoha river, Bareilly, 516
 Deoraniya village, Bareilly, 519
 Deoraniya village, Bareilly, 747
 Deoria, Dewal, Garh-Gajwa and Garha-khera, villages in Bareilly, 747-51.
 Deothán festival, 560
 Desor country tobacco, 270
 Dewal, Inscription at, 645
 Dhál tree 22, 24, 265, 506, 704
 Dhákara Rajputs, 43.
 Dhákara river, Bareilly, 521
 Dhampur town, Bijnor, 423-431
 Dhampur tahsil, Bijnor, 431
 Dhampur or Sherkot parganah, 431-436,
 Dhániri village and railway station, Budaun, 6, 14, 126, 173
 Dhand lagoon, Budaun, 13
 Dhánuks, 45, 288, 581, 583
 Dhapú Dhám, chief of Janghára clan, 122
 Dhára river, Bijnor, 250
 Dharmpál, Rájá of Budaun, 90
 Dhobís, 45, 288, 581
 Dhora river, Bareilly, 521
 Dhúniás, 45, 288, 581
 Dirhammar Baulyas, 581
 Diseases of men and cattle, 133, 340 1, 642-3
 Dispensaries in Budaun, 134, Bijnor, 340, Bareilly, 641-42
 Distances, table of, Budaun, 16, Bijnor, 258, Bareilly, 532
 Division into *des* and *mdr* tracts, Bareilly, 508
Dofash or twice-cropped land, 268, note, and parganah articles, Bijnor—see also *Dosáhu*
 Dojora river, Bareilly, 520
 Domestic cattle, Budaun, 20, Bijnor, 262, Bareilly 538, food of, *ibid*, diseases of, 133, 341.
 Doms or Domrás, 288, 581, 584
 Donald, Messrs, indigo-factors of Bilsí, 118
 Dosadhs or Dúsádhs, 45, 581
Dosáhi land, meaning of term, 543, 705
 Dravir Bráhmans, 42
 Dress, Budaun, 52
 Drona, tutor of the Pándavas, 643.
 Drugs, indigenous, 134, 341
 Drupada, king of Panchála, 643.
 Dúndi Khán, the Rohilla, 11, 107-8, 110-11, 146, 350-2, 661, 663, 665, and elsewhere
 Dúndia khera of Unáo, 579.
Dúmat or lowy soils, 9, 246, 510, and Budaun and Bareilly parganah articles, *passim*
 Dúnka village, 752
 Dwellings, Budaun, 51, Bareilly, 588.

Jāmi masjid or cathedral mosque of Budaun, 158, of Maudāwar, 349, 446, of Shūds and of Sunnis at Bareilly, 719, 726, at Pilibhit, 799
 Janamajaya, king of Hastinapur, 42
 Janghāra Rajputs, 43, 578, revolts of, 651, 656
 Jangori Rajputs, 43
 Jaraulia Kihla police station, 3
 Jasrām Banwa of Sirānūl, 144.
 Jāti feriy, Budaun, 25, 131
 Jāts, 45, 109, 288, 291, 581.
 Jatlot Chamārs, 563
 Jatua ditto, *ibid*
 Jawālāpur of Sahāranpur, 238.
 Jethmal, joint prefect of Budaun, 116
 Jhālu, a market town of Bijnor, 438.
 Jhāmaji, 288, 302
 Jhils, or lagoons, 13, 256, 529
 Jingan tree, 265
 Jodr millet, 27, 267, 554
 Jogī, mendicants, 46, 591
 Jones, Colonel Richmond, 129
 Jotishis or Joshis, astrologers, 45, 286, 588
 Judicial statistics, Bijnor, 340, Bareilly, 641
 Jujube tree, 22, 24
 Julāba caste, 45, 283, 292, 582
 Jungles—See Forests and Waste lands

K.

Kābar or Shergarh town, 651, 662, 770-772
 Kābar pargana, 772-777
 Kabūl Khān, Governor of Budaun, 98, 164
 Kabūlpurā ward, built by Kabūl Khān, 98
 Kāchhīs, 45, 76, 288, 582
 Kachhla, Budaun, 10, 124, 163
 Kachhwaḥa Rājputs, 43, 287, 577
 Kachnār tree, 22, 24, 265
 Kādar Chauk police station, 3, 6, 10.
 Kādirganj, 121
 Kādwarā nadi, 10, 13
 Kāghazi-tola ward of Bisauli, 146.
 Kāhārs, 45, 288, 582
 Kai Mughals, 295
 Kailās rivers, Upper and Lower Bareilly, 523, Canals, 527
 Kāim Khān of Farukhabad, 108, 349, 661
 Kaith tree, 22,
 Kaivān Chamārs, 558
 Kākora village, Budaun, 119, 183
 Kakra brook, Bareilly, 524
 Kakrala town, Budaun, 3, 129, 183-184
 Kākūgars or timmen, 45
 Kālās, Kālārs or distillers, 45, 288, 582
 Kālsen, 156, 161, 230
 Kambar the mad Governor of Budaun, 103, 164
 Kamboh tribe, 292, 584
 Kamāngars, 582-83, quarter in Budaun, 155, 161
 Kamp alluvial deposits in river basins, 3, 507, 511.
 Kamrakā tree, 265
 Kamragān police station, 3
 Kanaujya Brāhmins, 42, 25, 576, 618.
 Kandrūār, 107, 159-359, note, 657.
 Kangri or Kahni, millet, 26, 556

Kanjars, string-sellers, 45, 288, 582
 Kanhar lime-stone—See Kunkur
 Kāus grass, 266
 Kāut, a pargana of Akbar, 3, 104.
 Karait snakes, 263
 Karaunda, tree, 265
 Karengi village and railway station, Budaun, 14, 135
 Kari, a kind of fish, 21
 Karor divisions of Akbar, 503, note
 Karor, head quarters pargana and tahsil of Bareilly, 777-782
 Karūla river, 251
 Kasganja or Kabirpur town, Bareilly, 783
 Kasgars, plasterer, 552
 Kāshipur of the Tarāi, 238
 Kāshipur Rājās, 322, 323, 743
 Kasim Ali Bakhlāi, Governor of Budaun, 103
 Kāimpur Garhi, a town of Bijnor, 438
 Kasyap, a Brāhman sage, 576
 Kāsyap Rājputs, 577
 Katehr or Kather soil and tracts, 7, 148, 577
 Katehriya Rājputs, 434, 577-78, 649-656
 Kathul or jack-fruit, 24, 265
 Kathiya Rājputs, 48, 577
 Katiyas—See Mahābārāhmanas
 Katil tracts in pargana Usulat, 7
 Katlagh Khān of Sihaswān, 94
 Katra or market, the name of several places, 3, 114, 146, 156-696
 Katua, a kind of fish, 21
 Kauria or Kotāwara, a hamlet of Bijnor, 438.
 Kāvaths, 45, 51, 288, 293, 582, 714
 Kazirāda Sharks, 47
 Kāzibāhāli Singhale, 295,
 Khāhr or alluvial lowlands, 78, 245, 507, 511 See also most of the pargana notices.
 Khāgis, 45, 287, 582
 Khair acacia, 265
 Khājūr, wild date, 24, 265
 Khākrobs or sweepers, 45, 288, 582
 Khamaria village, 783
 Khan Bihār Khān, rebel Viceroy of Rohilkhand, 121-3, 661, 683-92, 725
 Khān Jahān Lodi, Governor of Budaun, 101
 Khān-i Jahān Lodi, a rebel of the Dakhkhan, 159
 Kbanaut stream, Bareilly, 525
 Khandelwāl Pānyās, 583
 Kharādīs, 288
 Khas or Khaskas, root of Gāndur, 267 See also Gāndur
 Khatiks, pig and poultry breeders, 45, 288, 582
 Khattās, pens for cattle, 262
 Khattīs, 45, 293, 399, 582
 Khara Bajhera of Shahjahanpur, 2.
 Khara Dāz, 11
 Kheri district 500, 537, note 729, 809.
 Khizr Khān, emperor, 98, 164, 650-1.
 Khoh river 243-250, canal, 252
 Khunak village, Rājputs of, 122
 Khwārizm, king of, 92
 Kumbha river, Bareilly, 520, canals, 527.
 Kūnwar Rājputs 577
 Kūratpur town, Bijnor, 439.

Kiratpur parganah, 440-445
 Kisins, 46, 582, 623
 Kodon millet, 26, 267, 557
 Kola or Gola, Akbar's parganah so named, 3, 504, 516
 Kollahi police station Badaun, 3
 Koli, or Kori, Hindu weavers, 45, 582, Kori
 or Korchamra Chamars, 583
 Kot, or Kot Silabhan village, Budaun, 2-6, 185
 Kot or Kot Salaban parganah in Budaun, 185-191
 Kota of Kumáun, 238
 Kotiwali river, 248
 Koti Rao, most eastern point of Bijnor, 238, 445
 Kotkadir or Haji Muhammadpur village, Bijnor, 445
 Kshatriyas or Chhatris, 575-6. See also Ráj-puts
 Kuartani Banias, 581
 Kundan Lal, káji, prefect of Budaun, 115
 Kumáun (Kumáún) district, 238.
 Kumhars, potters, 45, 289, 582
 Kunkur, Budaun, 37, Bijnor, 281, Bareilly, 571
 Kunwars probably Rájputs, a caste of proprietors in Akbar's reign, 4
 Kurashu Shaikhs, 295
 Kuril Chamars, 583
 Kurmis, 45, 289, 582, 623
 Kutb-ud-din Aibak, first emperor of Delhi and conqueror of Rohilkhand, 90, 91, 169, 163, 648
 Kutb-ud-din, Shaikh, alias Khubu Fatchpuri, 101
 Kúzigars, jug-makers, 45, 289

L

Lahera, tree, 22, village, 695, note
 Lachhman Singh, Rája, his memoir on the castes of Bijnor, 42
 Lac-macet, 265
 Lac mustard, 268, 566
 Lakes, Budaun, 13, Bijnor, 256, Bareilly, 529
 Lakhanpur in Budaun, 90, 191
 Lakhmutor Gaur in Bengal, 42.
 Lalitpur on Ganges, most northern point of Bijnor, 238.
 Lanchi, a kind of fish, 21
 Land, price of, in Bareilly, 610, rent of—see in—see Tenures and Occupancy rights
 Landholders, castes and tribes of, Budaun, 73, Bijnor, 522, Bareilly, 617 See also parganah articles
 Land revenue, Budaun, 372, Bijnor, 239, 300, Bareilly, 501, 511
 Holler, 103, literature, Budaun, 63, Bijnor, 593
 Hornbill, tree, 573
 Horse breeding, Budaun, 227, 584
 Husain Ali, prefect of Budaun, 89, 90, Bijnor, 618
 Husain Shah, king of Jalaun
 Hua Thang, Chinese pig, 620, 622.

Lift irrigation, 31
 Lime, manufacture of, Budaun, 37, Bijnor, 291
 Bareilly, 571
 Linseed, 26, 268, 566.
 Live-stock, Bareilly, 543
 Lobiya pulse, 25, 555
 Lock ups, Budaun, 61, Bijnor, 310, Bareilly, 692
 Lodhas, 46, 289, 583, 623
 Lohars or blacksmiths, 46, 289, 582
 Lohiya brook, Bareilly, 524, Banias, 288
 Louis, Mr., settlement of in 1835, 139
 Lúneh, a stream of Bisalpur, 734
 Lynx, 2.2

M.

Machhera caste, 289
 Madhu Tanda village, 783
 Mahábrahmans, 286
 Mahájan caste, 47, 581
 Mahanagar, tappa in Budaun, 4.
 Maháser fish, 21, 264, 538
 Maháwa river, 6, 7, 10, 12, 137
 Mahdi Ali Khán, prefect of Budaun, 115
 Mahesri caste, 45, 288, 581
 Mahmúd of Ghazni, 90, 91
 Mahmúd Nawáb of Najibabad, 363, 365-66, 368-69
 Mahua or mouse tree, 22, 24, 265
 Maithal Brahmans, 42
 Maize or Indian-corn, 26, 267, 555
 Maybawla, one of Akbar's parganahs, 3.
 Makhdum Jahán, tomb of, 160
 Maaka millet—see Maize
 Makrand láli Khatri, Rája, Governor of Bareilly, 655
 Malí stream and swamp, 525
 Malí Bakhsh, Governor of Budaun, 95, 164
 Malim, Malini, or Fringes river, 248
 Malis or gardeners, 46, 289, 294, 582
 Mallahs or boatmen, 46, 289
 Manai Banias, 581
 Mandawar town, Bijnor, 343, 448
 Mandawar parganah, 449, 455
 Mandiia or Mundiya Satási, Akbar's parganah so called, 3, 4
 Mandua or Marua millet, 556
 Mango tree, 2, 265, 540
 Mani caste, 16
 Manihars or bracelet-makers, 45, 589
 Manorial dues, Budaun, 52, Bijnor 298, Bareilly, 627
 Manufactures, Budaun, 82, Bijnor, 334, Bareilly, 546
 Manure, Budaun, 28, note; Bijnor, 273, Bareilly, 546
 Mar tract, 508, 741, 825.
 Márahra of Eta, 5
 Marhatta invasions of Rohilkhand, 103-13, 349-54, 651-62, 659 See also Pindaris
 Markets and fairs, Budaun, 84, Bijnor, 335, Bareilly, 630
 Masonry houses, 51, 297, 588, wells, 30, 274, 547
 Macúr or lentils, 265, 566.

- Mathae of Megasthenes, 248, note
 Mattiyār or clayey soils, 7-9, 246-6, 509-10
 Maulavi Muhammad Karim, Deputy Collector, his memoir of Budaun, 2, footnote, 33, 69
 Maulsari tree, 22, 265
 Maxwell and Debnam, Messrs, indigo-planters, 144.
 Mayuradhvaja or Mordhaj, Rāja, 342, 456, 645, 736, note
 Measures and weights, Budaun, 86; Bijnor, 337, Bareilly, 636-638
 Measurement of land, Budaun, 69-70, Bijnor, 917, Bareilly, 637-38.
 Medical statistics, Budann, 132, Bijnor, 340, Bareilly, 641
 Metalled roads, Budaun, 14, Bijnor, 257-8, Bareilly, 530
 Meerut, 117, 361, 365, 679.
 Neo caste, 582
 Meteorology and climate, Budaun, 18-19, Bijnor, 261-62, Bareilly, 534-536.
 Mewāri caste, 289.
 Mumārī or builders, 289, 582
 Miān Chaman, Ahār Miān, Malik Chaman, or Malik Jaman, Governor of Budaun, 99.
 Miān Zabar-ud dīn, ditto, 102
 Mirabad of Shāhjahānpur, 2, 7
 Millets, 26, 267, 550.
 Mineral products, 37, 281, 571
 Minhāj-us-Sirāj, author of the *Tabakāt-i Nāsiri*, and Kāzi at Delhi, 91, 93
 Mint at Budaun in Akbar's reign, 104
 Mīr Muhammad Khān of Kot, 111
 Mīrānji the martyr, tomb of, 160
 Miranpur Katra, battle of, 114, 354, 668
 Minganj village, Bareilly, 763
 Mirganj parganah and tahsil, Bareilly, 785-789
 Mirzapur police-station, 3
 Mirzas, revolt of, 347, 654
 Mission, American Methodist Episcopalian, 161, 302, 590, 719, 723
 Miyān in Budaun, 126.
 Mochis or cobblers, 45, 289, 582.
 Mohan Lal, Raja, prefect of Budaun, 116.
 Moi, a kind of fish, 21
 Money-lending, Budaun, 86, Bijnor, 337, Bareilly, 634
 Moradabad (Murādābād) district, 2, 4, 5, 10, 238, 240, and *passim*.
 Mordhaj fort, history of, 456.
 Mortality returns, 133, 340, 642.
Moth pulse, 25, 267, 555
 Mubarak, Sayyid, emperor, 99, 164, 652
 Mubārak Shah Khān, rebel Governor of Budaun, 126, 165
 Mughals, 48, 295, 586
 Muhābat Khān, governor of Budaun, 98, 164, 651.
 Muhābat Khān, son of Hāfiz Rahmat, 669
 Muhammad Karim, Deputy Collector—See Maulavi, M K
 Muhammad Khān Bangash, Nawāb of Farukhabad, 105
 Muhammad Ali of Rāmpur, 356, 672
 Muhammad Yar, son of Ali Muhammad, 662-3, 967, 669-70
 Muhammad Zulfikār, son of H Rahmat, 669-70, 721
 Muhammadan population, 38-41, 47-8, 57, 281-285, 294 5, 302, 572-75, 586, 591, and elsewhere, *passim*, invasion of Rohilkhand, 90, 343, 648
 Muhibbullah, son of Dundi Khān, 111, 113-14.
 Muhisan Ali Khān, a rebel leader, 127
 Muizz-ud-dīn, emperor, 93, another name for Shāhāb-ud-dīn, 91
 Muizzi Madras, Budaun 91
 Mukaddams or headmen, Bareilly, 621
 Mulberry 22 3, 266
 Mulla Abdāl Kādir, author of *Tārkh-i-Badāyuni*, 54
 Mundiya Satāsi, Akbar's parganah so named, 153
 Mudhja town, Budaun, 12, 191.
 Mung pulse, 25, 267, 555.
 Municipalities, Budann, 162, Bijnor, 338; Bareilly, 640
 Munsifs, or petty judges' courts, 5, jurisdictions of, Budaun, 6, Bijnor, 239, table, Bareilly, 501, table
 Murāos or market-gardeners, 46, 76, 584, 623
 Murder, cases of, 58, 307, 599
 Murray, Captain (1805), 358, 360
 Murray, Captain (1858), 127, note
 Musalmans, Muslims—See Muhammadan population
 Mustard crop, 26, 268, 542
 Mutiny of 1857-58, 116-132, 361-69, 679-92.
 Muzaffarnagar village, 790, district, 238.

N

- Nabad* or *dobhāwari*, 329, 626.
 Nadab police station, Budann, 3.
 Nagbansi Rajputs, 286
 Nāgal or Nāngal town Bijnor, 281, 456
 Nagina town and municipality, Bijnor, 456-459, and elsewhere
 Nagina parganah, 460-466.
 Nagina tahsil, 459
 Nahal stream, Bareilly, 522
 Nahar Khān Sarāi, 156, 161
 Nani Tal, expeditions against, 688, 690
 Najib Khān the Rohilla, 349-52, 663, 665
 Najibabad town and municipality, Bijnor, 446-7; rebel Nawāb of, 363-69.
 Najibabad parganah, 471-480
 Nakatia river, Bareilly, 518
 Nakkāras or drummers, 289
 Nakta watercourse, Budaun, 10.
 Nāua Khera village, 13
 Nāuak Chand, Governor of Budaun, 105
 Narha water-course, 10
 Narora canal works, 7.
 Nasir-ud-dīn Mahmūd, emperor, 94, 648.
 Nasrullah, grandson of Ali Muhammad, 110
 Native Infantry, 18th, 29th, and 68th, 118-19, 124, 362, 680-82
 Nats or acrobats, 46, 289, 582
 Navigation, Budann, 10, Bijnor, 257, Bareilly, 515, 798
 Nawābganj town, Bareilly, 790
 Nawābganj parganah and tahsil, 790-96

Nawáb nadí, Bareilly, 523
 Nawab Vazirs of Oudh, 106-16, 318-56, 604, 669-75
 Nawáda village, 160
 Nazr Muhammad Khán, Governor of Budaun, 105, 164
 Negi caste, 46
 Neodhana, now Islámnagar, Akbar's parganah so called, 3
 Neoh ferry, 129
 Neoria-Husainpur town, Pilibhít, 796.
 Nepálcese incursions, 674, 676
 Niámat, cousin of Rahmat Khán, 657, 661
 Nihtaur town, Bijnor, 480-81.
 Nihtaur parganah, 481-486
 Nijra, bridge at, 11.
 Nikumbh Rájputs, 577.
 Nílkanthi Mahadeo, idol and temple of, 90, 158
 Niyáz Muhammad, rebel general, 123, 126-7
 Niyáz Ahmad's history of the Rohillas, 33, 104
 Nizám-ul-mulk Muhammad Junaidi, prime minister, 93
 Non-agricultural callings, classification of, Budaun, 49, Bijnor, 296, Bareilly, 587, 628
 Non-aryan tribes, 342, 644, 647-48
 Nuneras or Nunias, saltpetre-makers, 46, 289, 582
 Núrpur village, Bijnor, 486
 Núrpur lagoon, Budaun, 13.

O.

Occupancy tenants, Budaun, 75, 80, Bijnor, 326-27, Bareilly, 620-21. See also landlord and tenant sections of parganah articles
 Occupations of the people according to census of 1872, Budaun, 49-50, Bijnor, 295, Bareilly, 586 See also population sections of parganah articles
 Odia or Audhia Baniyas, 45 See also Audhiya
 Oil, 299
 Oil-seeds, 26
 Old families, 61, 323, 618
 Open country of Bijnor, 244.
 Orh caste, 46, 289
 Oswal Baniyas, 581.
 Oudh and Rohilkhand Railway, Budaun, 6, 14, Bareilly, 529, 540, 694, exports and imports by, 81, 632
 Oudh, 500, Rohilla disputes with, and government of Rohilkhand by—See *Nawáb Vazirs*

P.

Pachomi or Wáhidpur Pachauhi village, Bareilly, 796
 Padhás (caste) 287, (headmen) 621.
 Paha canal, Bareilly, 527.
 Paílí Ráo, river, 248.
 Pajitola, 156, 158.
 Pakar or pilkhan tree, 22-23, 265
 Panchála kingdom of, 649
 Pancháyats, Budaun, 50, 294
 Pangauli stream, 524
 Pánipat, battle of (1761), 110, 663
 Pansára Rájputs, 286
 Papar Hamzapur, bridge near, 12
 Pdra or hog-deer, 262, 537.

Parasnáth, remains of in Bijnor, 486.
 Parasunkot, ruins, Bareilly, 797.
 Parauli, in Budaun, 191
 Parganahs and their vicissitudes, 2-5, 238-41, 500-4
 Parihár Rájputs, 286
 Parikshit, father of Janamajaya, 42
 Partridges, black and grey, 20, 263
 Pásis, 46, 289, 582
 Paterni sidge, 266
 Patháns 48, 105, 295, 586, 656,
 Patthargarh, 467
 Patthali (now Eta), 5
 Patwás, necklace-makers, 46, 289, 582
 Peas, 25, 268, 542, 566.
 Peli river, 250
 Pennv, General, his march into Rohilkhand and death, 128-29
 Phálsa tree, 265
 Pheona village, Bijnor, 487
 Phillips, Mr, Joint Magistrate of Eta, visits Budaun during the rebellion, 118
 Phulpur, police station, 3
 Physical features, Budaun, 6, Bijnor, 241, Bareilly, 505
 Píla kund, rise of river Sot in, 11
 Pilibhít town and municipality, 797-801, and elsewhere in Bareilly notice
 Pilibhít sub-division and tahsíl, 802
 Pilibhit parganah, 802-8
 Pindári invasion, 356-61.
 Pípal tree, 22, 23, 265
 Píránshahr, a name of Budaun, 160
 Pír Muhammad, son of Tamerlane, 344, 46
 Pírzáda Shaikhs, 47
 Piyás, suburb of Sarauli, 797
 Ploughing, Bareilly, 545
 Police stations and statistics, Budaun, 58-9, Bijnor, 307-08, Bareilly, 593-99
 Ponds—See Tanks
 Ponwar, Pauwar or Pramár Rájputs, 43, 577
 Poppy or opium crop, 26, 268, 543
 Population, according to the censuses of 1847, 1853, 1865, and 1872, Budaun, 37-41, Bijnor, 281-85, Bareilly, 571-75
 Post-offices and postal statistics, Budaun, 57-58, Bijnor, 306, Bareilly, 597
 Prices of agricultural produce, Budaun, 85, Bijnor, 336, Bareilly, 634
 Prithiraj, last Hindu ruler of Dehli, 44, 287, 449, 577
 Principal cultivated crops, Budaun, 25-26, Bijnor, 267, 68; Bareilly, 541-42
 Proprietary rights, introduction of, 606
 Proprietors, classes of, Budaun, 73-74, Bijnor, 321-22, Bareilly, 615-16
 Pulses, 25, 237, 542, as an article of food, 300, 589.
 Púnár, Akbar's parganah so named, 3, 503, 816
 Púndir Rájputs, 43.
 Purbiya Baniyas, 58
 Púranpur village, Pilibhít, 808
 Púranpur or Paranpur-Sabna parganah, 808-16.
 Púth, 353, note.
 Púthi, 7

Q

Qaril, 20, 264

Queen's tank or Rāni Tāl at Kābar, 770-71

R

Rabi or spring crops, 26, 268, 542.

Rafabad village, Rājputs of, 122

Raghubansi Rājputs, 43

Raghunāth's regiment mutinies at Faridpur, 687

Rahm Ali Khān, a rebel notable, 123, 131

Rahmat Khān, the Rohilla—See *Hāfiz*.

Rahiya village, Rājputs of, 123

Rahit caste, 289.

Raudāsabhagat sect, 46

Raikwār Rājputs, 43, 286, 577

Railway, Budaun, 14, Bareilly, 530

Rain-crops—See Autumn crops

Rainfall, Budaun, 18, Bijnor, 262, Bareilly, 536

Rājghāt railway bridge, 16

Rājkuwar caste, 46

Rajpur (now Rajpura), a parganah of Akbar's Sambhal government, 4

Rajpura village, Budaun, 192.

Rajpura parganah, 192-93 and elsewhere

Rājputs, 43-45, 286-288, 576-80 See also population sections in parganah articles, "History," and "Infanticide"

Ramula caste, 289, 582

Rāngsaga river, Budaun, 2, 6, 10, Bijnor, 249, Bareilly, 514

Rānghāt ferry, 10, 106, 109, 112

Rāmjanis or dancing-girls, 46

Rammāls or fortune tellers 289

Rāmnagar or Ahichhatra village, 817-23

Rāmpur, native state of, 2, 500, 502-3, troops of, at Islāmnagar, 131, revolution at, 356, 672

Rangrez or dyers, 582

Rāsdhāri caste, 46

Rastogi Baniyas, 45, 288

Rasūlpur village, 6, 12, battle near, 108.

Rathaura village, 817

Rāthor Rājputs, 43, 286, 576, 579

Ratnāl river, 248

Rawās, 289, 294, 327, 582.

Rawāsan river, 248

Rāwat Rājputs, 151, note, 577

Razlya, empress, 93

Rebellion of 1857-58, Budaun, 116-32, Bijnor 361-69, Bareilly, 679-92

Receipts and expenditure, Bndaun, 87; Bijnor 337, Bareilly, 639

Record of rights, Budaun, 72, Bijnor, 321, Bareilly, 614

Registration fees, Bndaun, 88, Bijnor, 339, Bareilly, 641

Reh, *ūsar* or saline soil, 32, 247, 507

Rehar town, Bijnor, 487, family of, 324

Rehar, an extinct *chakla* and parganah, 240, 349, 487

Rehri, a kind of fish, 21

Religion and religious sects, Budaun, 53, Bijnor, 302, Bareilly, 590.

Rent-rates assumed at the land assessment, Budaun, 70, 71, Bijnor, 318, Bareilly, 612

Rents and rise in rents, Budaun, 76-79, Bijnor, 328-30, Bareilly, 622-27

Reptiles, 269

Revenue demands and instalments, Budaun, 72, Bijnor, 320, Bareilly, 614

Revenue-free estates, 322, 617

Revolts at Budaun, 163 65, in Bijnor, 347, 361, in Bareilly, 649-52 654 56, 666, 676, 679

Rice, cultivation of, Bndaun, 28, Bareilly, 557-59

Richha village, Bareilly, 823

Richha parganah, 824-29

Ricketts, Mr, 131

Riots of 1837, 33, 679, of 1871 692 4

Rivers, Budaun, 10, Bijnor, 247, Bareilly, 512, irrigation from, 649

Riwāri river, 248

Rizkullah Mushtāki, Shalkh, historian, 101

Roads, metalled and unmetalled, Budaun, 14-16, Bijnor, 257-258, Bareilly, 530-534.

Roberts, Mr D T, notes by, on Budaun, footnote. 2

Rohilkhand division, 2, Katehr first so called, 106, 659

Rohillas, 105 14, 348-56, 656-71, irrigation system of, 527, revenue system of, 603

Rotah, tappa of, Bndaun, 4.

Rohu, carp 21, 538

Rukn-ud-dīn, emperor, Governor of Budaun, 91, mosque built by, 158, 163

Rūrki of Sahāranpur, 238.

Rustam Khan Dakkhani, 176

Ruttledge, Dr Butler, statement of temperature supplied by, 19, his remarks on diseases and native practitioners, 133 4.

S.

Snādat Ali, Nawāb Vazīr, 116, 671, 674, leader of Rāmpur troops, 131

Snādatgunj police station, 3

Sabalgarh, a ruined castle, Bijnor, 487, 351, 361

Sabal Khān, Nawāb, 488.

Sādhs, 582, 591.

Sadiki Shaikhs, 295

Sadullāhgani police-station and village in Bndaun, 3, 198

Sadullāh Khān, son of Ali Muhammads, 109, 350, 661, 663-4

Safdar Jang, Viceroy of Ondh, 106-110, 348-51, 659-68

Safflower, 26, 268, 542

Sagar, a pond in Bndaun, 160

Sāhanpur village, 488, Jāt family of, 324.

Sahaspur town, Bijnor, 488-90

Sahaswān town and municipahty, Budaun, 199-201

Sahaswān tahsīl, 201.

Sahaswān district, 65-67

Sahaswān parganah, 202-08

Saikalgars or Sikligars, polishers, 46, 582

Sain or Asaina tree, 265

Sainjna or Sanjna tree, 265

Sakarwār Rājputs, 43, 577, Chamārs, 583.

- Sál tree, 265, 506.
 Sálár-i-Masáúd, Sayyid and Gházi, 163
 Salarpur police station, Budaun, 3
 Salimpur village, Budaun, 209.
 Salimpur tahsil, Budaun, 2, 4.
 Salimpur pargana, 209-15, and elsewhere in Budaun notice
 Sambhal of Moradabad, a government of Akbar's reign, 2, 4, 103, 105, 249, 501, 654, town of, 357, 360.
Sambhar, stag, 262.
 Sanádh Brahmins, 42
 Sand-grouse, 264, 537
 Sandhán tree, 265
 Sancha pargana, Bareilly, 529-34, and elsewhere in Bareilly notice.
 Sangara lagoon in Budaun, 13
 Sání caste, 46, 294, 327
 Sánísis, religious mendicants, Bareilly, 582, 591
 Sankha river, Bareilly, 519, 672
 Sanwant Rajputs, 43, 577
 Sarangi caste or sect, 45, 288, 621
 Saraswat Brahmins, 42, 136, 285, 576.
 Sarauli town, Bareilly, 834
 Sarauli or Barsir pargana, 835 40
 Sarda river, 512 14, projected canal from 528
 Sardár Khán the Rohilla, 108, 110-11, 351, 661, 666
 Sarkara grass, 266
Sarson, mustard, 26, 268, 566
 Satasi pargana, Budaun, 215-20 and elsewhere
 Subila lagoon, 13
 Satwála Banias, 581
 Sál and Saliya, kinds of fish, 21
 Sayyid bára, a ward in Budaun, 160
 Sáyyid Muhammad, Governor of Budaun, 97.
 Sayyid, tribe of Musalmáns so called, Budaun, 48, Bijnor, 296; Bareilly, 586
 Scarcities—See Famines
 Seaton, Sir Thomas, at Gangeri, 126
 Sehri, a kind of fish, 21
Sehun crop, 542
 Seleh Ráputs, 286
 Semal or cotton-tree, 265, 506, 540.
 Sengarh Rajputs, 577
 Senthal town, Bareilly, 840
 Settlements of land-revenue, Budaun, 62-71, Bijnor, 310-319, Bareilly 602-13
 Shaháb Mahmarah, a lost author of Budaun, 55
 Sháhjahánpur district, 2, 3, 5, 6
 Sháhi town, Bareilly, 840
 Sháhjahán, emperor, 104, 164, 654-55
 Shaikh Kutub-ud din, Governor of Budaun, 104
 Shaikhs, tribe of Musalmáns so called, 4, 47, 294, 586.
 Shaikhúpur, town of Budaun, 120, 220
 Shaikhzáda Shaikhs, 47
 Shakespear, Mr Alexander, Magistrate Collector of Bijnor, his conduct during the rebellion, 361-67, 364
Shámákh millet, 267, 541, 557
 Shamsabad of Farukhabad, 105, 127
 Shams ud-din, emperor, Governor of Budaun, 91-2, 163
 Sharf-ud din, Shaikh, of Shaikhúpur, 119, 130, 161
 Sher Sháh Súr, emperor, 102, 491, 652
 Shergaoh 769
 Sherkot, town of Bijnor, 366, 490-491 Family of, 324
 Sherpur Kálan town, Pilibhit, 841.
 Shísham or Indian rose-wood, 22 3, 265, 540
 Shíshgarh town, Bareilly, 842.
 Shíubansi Rájputs, 578, 579.
 Shupuri town, Bareilly, 842
 Shoragars, saltpetre-makers, 46
 Shuja-ud-daula, Nawab Vazir, 110 15, 351-55, 663-71.
 Sidha river, Bareilly, 519.
 Sikhs, 46, 289, 582, 591
 Sikri village, 2, 151
 Silabrit, cousin of Rahmat Khán, 657, 661.
 Simeon, Captain A A G 129
 Sindia's cavalry invades Rohilkhand, 109.
 Sihára town Bijnor, 491.
 Sihára pargana, 492-98.
 Siras tree 22 3, 265
 Sirásul in Budaun, 220
 Sirhi village of Budaun, 2
 Sirolu Rajputs, 286
 Sirsáwan taluka, 618
 Sirsáwan or Sirsaon pargana 843 47
 Sisodiyas, a branch of the Gahlot Rájputs, 286
 Soils, Budaun, 7, Bijnor, 245, Bareilly, 508 512.
 Solankhi Rájputs, 43, 577
 Sombansi Rajputs, 43
 Somnáth, 158
 Soron pargana, 5, 124.
 Sot or Yár-i-Wafálar river, Budaun, 6, 10, 11, 104, 155
 Sowing, 546
 Spring crops, 26, 268, 542, 563.
 Spring level, 274, 548.
 Srávasi, 579
 Stallions, 20, 539.
 Stamp duties, Budaun, 88, Bijnor, 339, Bareilly, 640-41
 Stone for building, 36, 281, 571, in the bladder, 133, 340
 Streams, Budaun, 10 13, Bijnor, 247-51, Bareilly, 512-26.
 Sub-division of estates, 49, 297, 588
 Sugar, manufacture of, Budaun 83, 334, 562
 Suzarcane cultivation, 28, 267, 559
 Súji, an old name for tailors, 582
 Sukhela, in Budaun, 221.
 Sukhrao river 249
 Sunárs or Sonárs, metallurgists, 46, 289, 582.
 Súr Deo, ancestor of Budaun Tomars, 44
 SúraJ Daraj, a mythical ruler of Budaun, 90.
 SúraJ Mal the Ját, 109.
 SúraJpur, 10
 SúraJ Singh, Rája, prefect of Budaun, 115
 Survey, Budaun, 69, Bijnor, 316-318, Bareilly, 610-11
 Swamps and lakes, Budaun, 13, Bijnor, 256, Bareilly, 529.

Swamp-deer, 263, 547

Swetenham, Mr H, first Collector of Sahas-
wán or Budaun, 65-66

T.

Tabakát-i-Násiri, history so called, 93

Tága Bráhmans, 4, 46, 289, 234.

Tahsils, Budaun, 2, Bijnor, 232; Bareilly, 500.

Táqik Mughals, 295

Tájpur town, Bijnor, 498, Rájá of, 325

Táj-ud-dín Eldoz, king of Ghazni, dies at
Budaun, 92, 163

Táj-ud-dín Sankar Katlagh, Governor of
Budaun, 93.

Takiri, advances of money to cultivators, 635.

Takípur in Budaun bridge near, 12.

Tall, Salán of Garhwál, 238

Talukas and talukadars, 617

Tamarind, 22, 24, 265

Timbols or betelnut-sellers, 46, 289, 582.

Tanks or ponds, irrigation from, 31, 276, 550

Tár palm, 22, 24

Tarái district, 238, 500, 502

Túrám Jangháras, 577

Tarápur of Meerut, 238

Tárikh-i-Badáyuni, or Muntakhab-ut Tawárikh,
history so called, 54.

Tark Mughals, 295

Tarkhar Rájputs, 286

Tawáif or prostitute caste, 289

Taxes, house, income, and license, 88, 338, 640

Telegraph, Budaun, 58, Bareilly, 598

Telis or oilmen, 46, 289, 582

Temperature, Budaun, 18-19, Bijnor, 26,
Bareilly, 536

Tenants, Budaun, 75, Bijnor, 327, Bareilly, 620

Tenda—See Ebony

Tennant, Rev Mr, his account of the Oudh
misgovernment, 674

Tenures of land, proprietary, Budaun, 73, Bijnor,
321, Bareilly, 615

Thákurs, sometimes a synonym of Rájputs, q.v

Thákurdwára of Muradabad, 238

Thápa Rájputs, 577

Thárus, 582, 645

Thatheras or braziers, 582

Threshing and winnowing, Budaun, 29, Bareilly,
553

Til or sesamum, 26, 267, 557

Timins, Mr, Collector, his settlement of cer-
tain parganahs in Budaun, 68

Timúr's invasion, 343-346

Tínwála Baulyás, 581.

Tísua village, Bareilly, 847

Tobacco cultivation, 25, 270-73, 542

Tomar or Tuar Rajpute, 4, 43, 286, 577-8

Towns and villages, population of, according to
census, Budaun, 40, Bijnor, 297, Bareilly,
588

Trade statistics, Budaun, 80-81, Bijnor, 331-
334, Bareilly, 630-32

Trees, Budaun, 22-25, Bijnor, 265, Bareilly,
506, 539

Tribes and castes, Budaun, 73, Bijnor, 285,
Bareilly, 575

Tún tree, 22, 24, 265

U.

Ugrasen the Kshatriya, founder of Agrohan
Hárián, 45

Ujhani town and municipality in Budaun,
221-23

Ujhani parganah, 2, 6, 223-29

Uluvi Shaikhs, 295

Umriar Baniyas, 581

Ummáni Shaikhs, 295

Urd or másh pulse, 25, 267, 555

Usahat town in Budaun, 229-230.

Usahat parganah, 3, 5-7, 13, 230-35.

Usáwár lagoons, 6, 13

Usmáni Shaikhs, 47, 295

Uzhi Mughals, 47, 295.

V.

Vaccination, Budaun, 133, Bijnor, 340, Bareilly,
649

Vaishnu Baniyas, 294

Vaisyas, 575

Vashisht, a Bráhmañ saint, 576.

Vazír Ali, Nawáb Vazír, 674

Vazír Khán, Wahábi, 123

Vazirganj police station, Budaun, 3, 235.

Vegetable kingdom, Budaun, 22, Bijnor, 264,
Bareilly, 539

Vegetables, table, 26, 269.

Venomous snakes, 21, 263

Villages, number of, Budaun, 49, Bijnor, 297,
Bareilly, 588, expenses of, 627

Village watchmen, 59, 308, 599, servants, dues
(neg) paid to, 628

Visramitra, a Bráhmañ saint, 576

W.

Wages, Budaun, 84, Bijnor, 336, Bareilly,
633.

Waste land and barren tracts, Budaun, 7,
Bijnor, 246-247, Bareilly, 507

Watching the crop, Bareilly, 552

Watchmen, village—See Village watchmen

Water-level—See Spring level

Waterfowl, 20, 264, 537

Weeding and hoeing, Bareilly, 551

Weights and measures, Budaun, 86, Bijnor,
337, Bareilly, 636-637

Wells, Budaun, 30, Bijnor, 274-275, Bareilly,
547-548

Wheat, Budaun, 27, Bijnor, 263, Bareilly,
563

Whish, Mr C W, notes by on Budaun, 2,
note, 20, 35, 162

Wild animals, Budaun, 20; Bijnor, 262; Bareilly,
536

Wilson, Mr H R, Assistant Settlement Officer,
Budaun, 68

Wilson, Sir J Cracroft, 124, 126

Winnowing and threshing, Budaun, 29, Bareilly,
553

Wellesley, Hon Henry, President of Board
of Administration, 62, 310

Wolves, 20-21, 263, 537

Wood for building or fuel, 7, 37, 241, 281,
506.

Y.

Yadubansis—See Jādon Rājputs.

Yak, 240, note

Yar-i Wafadar—See Sot.

Yūsuf Ali Khān, 184

Z.

Zābitā Khān the Rohila, 352-56, 666.

Zāin-ud-dīn, Governor of Budaun, 102.

Zāin-ul-ābshin ruins Bijnor, 219

Zamindārs, 73-74, 321-25, 615-19

Zarīfnagar village and police station, Budaun,
3, 236

Zikā Nakhshabī, historian, 55

Zikā-ud-dīn Barmī, historian, 94.

Zoology, 20, 262, 636.

